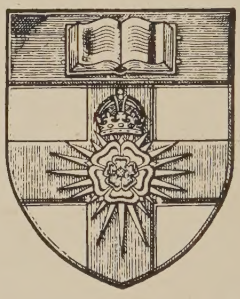
P.P [Gr-153]



UNIVERSITY OF LONDON
LIBRARY
SHL
WITHDRAWN

P.R. [Ct-155]

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2026

https://archive.org/details/massachusetts-historical-society-proceedings_1884-1907_1-20_index

INDEX

TO THE SECOND SERIES

OF THE

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY

SHL
WITHDRAWN

Committee to Supervise the Index.

ALBERT BUSHNELL HART.
ROGER BIGELOW MERRIMAN.

Indexer.

DAVID MAYDOLE MATTESON.

INDEX

TO THE SECOND SERIES

OF THE

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

Massachusetts Historical Society.

1884–1907.

Published at the Charge of the Peabody Fund.

BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY.
MDCCCCIX

University Press:
John Wilson and Son, Cambridge, U. S. A.

14601

INSTITUTE OF HISTORICAL RESEARCH
WITHDRAWN

PREFACE.

Mr. Matteson's very complete explanatory introduction which follows renders unnecessary any extended preface by the Committee which has supervised his work. It has been the aim of the Committee to follow as far as possible the precedents set in the Index to the First Series of the *Proceedings* of the Society, taking due account of advances in the modern practice of indexing; the few innovations made are intended to secure increased clearness and convenience. There remains the pleasant duty of grateful acknowledgment of the help received from Dr. Samuel A. Green, First Vice-President and Librarian of the Society, and from Mr. Julius H. Tuttle, Assistant Librarian, who have revised and corrected the proofs of the Index, and solved many troublesome problems in connection with its preparation.

ALBERT BUSHNELL HART.
ROGER BIGELOW MERRIMAN.

June, 1908.

EXPLANATORY INTRODUCTION.

In the compiling of this Index three purposes have been kept in view: (1) to show the activities of the Society as a whole and of the different members at the various meetings of which the Second Series of the *Proceedings* is the record; (2) to analyze the historical and biographical matter in the Series; (3) to record all names of possible genealogical or geographical value.

Under the general heading of "Massachusetts Historical Society," and the cross-references from it, have been arranged all the items which relate to the proceedings of the Society as a whole. The names of all members of the Society, past or present — resident, corresponding, or honorary — appear as headings in black-faced type, and with the names given in full. If the communications of a member have been numerous enough to warrant it, they have been arranged by themselves in a second paragraph under his name, and this fact is indicated by the words "[*Communications* follow]" immediately after the heading. In this second paragraph are entered all communications of which the contents are given, or at least the character indicated, in the *Proceedings;* but "remarks," as merely indicative of the member's presence at the meeting and participation in the proceedings, are grouped under an entry in the first paragraph. A communication is usually indicated by the word "on," but more formal papers are entered by title in small capitals. In general, the use of

small capitals in this connection shows that the communication is of some length and receives a title in the *Proceedings*, but the form is also used for some communications not so presented but yet involving much research. Biographical accounts of members are entered under the general title "MEMOIRS," as well as under the names of the writers and subjects; all memoirs and tributes are analyzed under the names of the subjects. Portraits and autographs are also grouped under the general headings of "PORTRAITS" and "AUTOGRAPHS," besides being indexed under the names of the subjects.

The analysis of the historical matter in the Series is carried out largely by means of a system of cross-references. Because of the varied nature of the communications, it has not been practical to resolve the analysis into a few general headings; but through the titles "Economic conditions," "Geography," "Government," "History," "Social conditions," and "Sources," together with the various political divisions and wars by name, and the cross-references under these, most of the strictly historical items can be found. Cross-references are of three kinds. (1) When the subject is complex (e. g. American Revolution) the cross-references from the general title to its sub-titles are placed at the beginning of the entries. This is done to save search through the general topic for items which have been placed under a sub-title. (2) In simpler subjects all cross-references are at the end of the entries, and there also are placed in all cases cross-references from the sub-title to the more general heading. (3) A comprehensive reference, if not followed by entries giving the analysis, has after it in brackets a cross-reference showing under what heading the analysis may be found; but this cross-reference is omitted if the wording of the entry gives a sufficient clew to the analytic

title. If such a comprehensive reference (usually to a whole communication) is analyzed in the midst of a more general title, the termination of the analysis is shown by a dash [—].

Titles of unusual length are divided into paragraphs wherever this is practical. Attention has already been called to this arrangement in the case of entries under the name of a member of the Society. In the historical analysis the division is usually chronological, and in biographical topics a separate paragraph has been used for letters where the number of such documents seemed to require it.

Source material, besides being analyzed by subjects, is grouped under general headings given as cross-references under the title "Sources." Documents and diaries are also indexed under the names of the writers; and letters, entered under both the writer and receiver, are roughly calendared under the name of the writer. They are calendared under the name of the receiver also when of personal interest to him; and an extended correspondence is calendared under the same heading, with cross-references under the names of the writers. The typical form for such calendar entries is as follows: "letter to Jos. Jones (1785) Va. election," the words after the date indicating the contents of the letter. When many letters are calendared under one name (e. g. William Duane) they are arranged alphabetically by correspondents, with a chronological sub-arrangement and a dash to separate the letters of different men. Other group titles have been arranged, such as those of broadsides, memoirs, autographs, and portraits (previously mentioned), forts, and ships; but forts and ships are also entered under their names. Besides their use for communications, small capitals, whether as headings or in the body of titles, indicate that the sub-

ject indexed is not merely mentioned or described but appears in the *Proceedings*.

References are to the first page only unless the subject matter continues on the second page in a new paragraph, or extends over more than two pages. References to two contiguous pages are joined by a dash [–] when the subject matter is continued without break, and separated by a comma when this is not the case. References to volumes are in black-faced numerals.

Reference to a person or place which is merely mentioned in the *Proceedings* has formed no part in the plan of the Index; but wherever anything is told of the person or place the name is not only entered but an indication given of what is said of it. On the other hand, all names mentioned in source material or memoirs, if of any possible genealogical or geographical value, find a place in this volume; so that the entry of a name alone is evidence that it is there for this purpose only. Prenomens have been added wherever possible, initials have been filled out, and names clearly intended supplied. Persons of the same prenomen have been distinguished and arranged chronologically; unbroken descent is shown by numbers, and in other cases some significant date or title is given to indicate the particular person meant. Nobles are entered under their highest titles, but the family names are likewise given (e. g. Abingdon, Willoughby Bertie, *4th earl of*) and also cross-references under the family names. In a few cases, where the men have been more widely known by the family name or a lower title, the cross-reference is reversed. Women appear under both the maiden and married names when both are known, and under each form the other name is also given: e. g. Babson, Mary C. (Rogers); Rogers, Mary C. [Mrs. Babson]. In the case of a married woman who has

had two or more previous names, all of them are given, if known, and separated by vertical rules: e. g. Hammond, Abigail (Collins | Willet). The double entry of a married woman's name serves also as a cross-reference; search should be made under both headings, as all the references to the subject may not have been placed under either name. Personal names are spelled in the Index according to the usage of some accepted authority in each case; or else as in the text, unless obviously wrong; but the attempt has been made by means of cross-references to show the various spellings of the same name which appear in the Index.

Dates have been freely used throughout as a means of identification, and they are all new style. Common abbreviations have been adopted, the only special abbreviation being the **M.H.S.**, which stands for the name of the Society. In the arrangement of headings, Cutter, *Rules for a Dictionary Catalog* (ed. of 1904), has been followed. This calls for persons before places and places before things of the same name, and also gives preference to place names with a separate prefix over those with the same prefix united to the rest of the word (e. g. New York before Newport). Foreign personal names beginning with a separate prefix (except French names which contain the definite article) are entered under the main name.

The compiler desires to express his cordial thanks to Mr. T. Herbert Chase for his assistance in the preparation of the Index for the press.

DAVID MAYDOLE MATTESON.

ERRATA AND ADDENDA.

Vol.	Page	Line	
I.	28	32	for "Lowes" read "Lower."
	305	22	for "F. C. Varnum" read "Fortesque Vernon."
	319	13	for "Jepson" read "Jesson."
	321	37	for "1693" read "1793."
II.	150	20	for "1871" read "1867."
	195	2–4	for "Lady Trevor, sister of Sir George Treby, Attorney General of England, and Chief Justice of the Common Pleas" read "Elizabeth Trevor, daughter of George Clark, relict of John Trevor, and formerly widow of William Morley."
	252	12	read "but never came to this country, although like Sir Richard Saltonstall, he was a patentee of Connecticut."
	419	30	for "in a Spirit of Charity" read "in the Spirit of Charity."
III.	16	14	for "Butland" read "Bretland."
	25	26	for "Jan. 7" read "Jan. 24."
	40	29	for "1806" read "1803."
	67	1	for "Edward Winslow" read "Ward Chipman." (See *Proceedings* 20. 559.)
	94	35	strike out "and has not given those correctly."
	202	36	for "Mills" read "Miles."
	345	39	for "Robin" read "Robins."
	367	*note*	for "Mrs. Martha T. Lamb" read "Mrs. Martha J. Lamb."
IV.	66	27	for "was asked" read "asked."
	97	22	for "Martel" read "Marcel."
	193	37	for "1768" read "1774."
	299	36	for "happily after" read "happy after."
	351	12	for "William Clarence Burrage" read "The Club of Odd Volumes."
V.	396	1	for "Hawksham" read "Hawkshaw."

Vol.	Page	Line	
V.	411	9	for "colleagues" read "colleague."
		10	for "contemporary, said" read "contemporary said."
	470	*note*	for "wholly" read "largely."
VI.	124	28	for "Conn." read "R. I."
	145	11	for "Rossiter?" read "Ruecastle."
	165	31	for "1693" read "1690."
	442	22	for "Joseph" read "Thomas."
VIII.	110	9	for "1828" read "1628."
	211	28	for "west" read "east."
	343	30	for "April 28" read "April 23."
IX.	538	39	for "1700" read "1699."
X.	164	23 and 24	for "Irving" read "Erving."
XI.	105	39	for "six" read "five."
	106	11	for "1861" read "1851."
XII.	322	17	for "not" read "wel."
XIII.	383	41	for "1773" read "1753."
	438	35	for "eighteen" read "twenty-eight."
		40	for "eighteen" read "twenty-eight."
XIV.	369	31	for "New Haven" read "Hartford."
XV.	52	16	for "1855" read "1895."
XVI.	311	*note* 4	strike out "M. D." in line 19.
XVII.	246	33	for "Cerola" read "Gerola."
XVIII.	200	30	for "great-uncle" read "uncle."
	222	36	for "Madison" read "Adams."
	323	8	for "year before" read "same year."
	416		add as a new paragraph: "The subject of this Memoir had nearly touched the Psalmist's limit of desirable longevity when he died on the seventeenth of May, 1877. But the dates which bound a man's life give no measure of the horizons it opens to others, or of the human satisfactions which are crowded into it. Coleridge has a warning phrase about 'the subtile poison of the easy chair.' And truly its occupant is prone to accept plausibilities for facts, and to force the scales of right and wrong into preposterous equilibrium. If Edmund Quincy appreciated 'the easy chair' more than most men, he was immune to the 'poison' concealed in its pliant upholstery."

Vol.	Page	Line	
XIX.	206	2	add "By Edmund F. Slafter."
	520 *note* 2		for "1881" read "1861."
	523	7	for "Douglas" read "Dudley."
XX.	16	8	for "Harrison Gray Otis" read "Timothy Bigelow."
		10	for "Timothy Bigelow" read "Harrison Gray Otis."
	50	7	for "former" read "latter."
	492	32	for "four" read "five."
		33	add "Roosevelt."
	531	26	transpose "colonel" and "lieutenant-colonel."

Through inadvertence the following misreadings of names attached to the Ipswich petition, printed in Vol. III. page 199, were overlooked:

for "Boeman"	read "Borman."
for "Corse"	read "Scott."
for "Henry Syewell"	read "Heugh Sherratt."
for "Cathwrite"	read "Catherick."
insert "Hen Pinndar."	
for "Charman"	read "Sharman."
for "Trench"	read "French."
for "Hasfield"	read "Haffield."
for "Latchwell"	read "Satchwell."
for "Thomson"	read "Jhonson."

COMMITTEES OF PUBLICATION.

Second Series.

Vol.	Period covered.	
I.	Jan., 1884 – Feb., 1885	Edward J. Young.
II.	March, 1885 – May, 1886	Clement Hugh Hill.
III.	June, 1886 – Oct., 1887	Alexander McKenzie.
IV.	Nov., 1887 – June, 1889	
V.	Oct., 1889 – April, 1890	Edward J. Young.
VI.	May, 1890 – June, 1891	Alexander McKenzie.
VII.	Oct., 1891 – June, 1892	Charles C. Smith.
VIII.	Oct., 1892 – March, 1894	
IX.	April, 1894 – Feb., 1895	
X.	March, 1895 – April, 1896	
XI.	May, 1896 – July, 1897	
XII.	Oct., 1897 – Feb., 1899	
XIII.	March, 1899 – Feb., 1900	
XIV.	March, 1900 – Feb., 1901	
XV.	March, 1901 – Feb., 1902	
XVI.	March, 1902 – Dec., 1902	
XVII.	Jan., 1903 – Oct., 1903	
XVIII.	Nov., 1903 – Dec., 1904	
XIX.	Jan., 1905 – Dec., 1905	
XX.	Jan., 1906 – March, 1907	Alexander McKenzie. Charles C. Smith. Edward Stanwood.

INDEX

INDEX

A

Abarca de Boleo. *See* Aranda.
Abbot. *See also* Abbott.
Abbot, *Lieut.*, 11; at battle of Lake George, **18.** 318, 320.
Abbot, *Rev.* Abiel [H. C. 1787], biog. notes, **3.** 48 *n.*, **16.** 311 *n.*; at Coventry, **3.** 50; dismissed, 51; Harvard D. D. (1838), **5.** 225; sec. *Φ B K* (1787), **16.** 311.
Abbot, *Rev.* Abiel [H. C. 1792], journey to Providence and New Haven (1795), **3.** 41–52; biog. notes, 41 *n.*, **9.** 115 *n.*; preaches, **3.** 45, 51; Harvard D. D. (1821), **5.** 189; *Φ B K* prayer (1815), **9.** 115.
Abbot, Benjamin, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Abbot, Benjamin, exhibition part (1788), **16.** 409; biog. note, 409 *n.*; mentioned, 413; Commencement part (1788), 439.
Abbot, *Mrs.* Benjamin (Perkins), **7.** 428.
Abbot, Caleb F., Commencement part (1831) and biog. note, **5.** 206, 206 *n.*
Abbot, Daniel, R. I. sheriff (1732), **19.** 29.
Abbot, *Archbishop* George, and Book of Sports, **19.** 93.
Abbot, Hannah T. (Emery), **16.** 330 *n.*
Abbot, John [H. C. 1784], biog. note, **16.** 304 *n.*
Abbot, John [H. C. 1798], at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.
Abbot, *Rev.* John E., biog. note, **16.** 330 *n.*
Abbot, William L., **16.** 407; J. Q. Adams on, 407 *n.*; biog. note, 407 *n.*
Abbott, Charles C., conclusions from Trenton-gravel discoveries, **5.** 338; on tomahawks, **6.** 37.
Abbott, David, **14.** 361.
Abbott, *Major* Henry L., Palfrey's memoir, **5.** 145, **7.** 42.
Abbott, Jabez, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Abbott, Josiah G., Commencement part (1832), **5.** 208 *n.*; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 37.
Abdy, Anthony, bequest for transporting children (1680), **5.** 264.
Abdy, Nicholas, bequest for transporting children (1642), **5.** 264.
Abdy, Roger, bequest for transporting children (1641), **5.** 264.
Abeel, John N., Harvard D. D. (1804), **5.** 170.
Abercrombie, *Gen.* James, Lévis's sketch of attack on Ticonderoga, **4.** 94.
Abercrombie, *Lieut.-Col.* James, letter to Colden (1775) on Lexington, **11.** 304–306.
Abercrombie, *Rev.* James, attack on Unitarians, **3.** 18.
Abercromby, *Sir* Ralph, panorama of death of, **2.** 8.
Aberdeen, George H. Gordon, *4th earl of*, and Oswald map of Northeastern boundary, **3.** 368.
Aberdeen, John C. H. Gordon, *7th earl of*, at Cabot celebration, **12.** 6.
Abijah, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Abimelech, Indian, protest (1698), **5.** 297.
Abingdon, Willoughby Bertie, *4th earl of*, pamphlet (1777), **17.** 313.
Abney, *Sir* Thomas, and Isaac Watts, **9.** 334.
Abolitionism, Santo Domingo as comment on, **2.** 352; attitude of David Sears, 418; of J. C. Gray, **4.** 26; character of movement, **10.** 514–515; Lowell's interest in, **11.** 79–81, 86, 94; J. Q. Adams on, **15.** 449, 457, 469, 470, 472–473; character of Garrison, **18.** 403; principles, 406, 415; social trials, 407–410; Garrison mob, **20.** 168–170. *See also* Slavery.
Aborn, *Mrs.*, of Washington (1812), **19.** 381.

Aborn, Samuel, claim (1782), **14.** 69.
Abram, Tuscarora chief (1762), **7.** 393.
Abrahams, Haesgen [Mrs. Marston], **6.** 56.
Abstract of Laws of N. Eng., and "Moses his Judicials," **16.** 275–280.
Academy, French, meeting, **1.** 145.
Acadia, protest against Argall's raid, with answers, **1.** 187–192; Casgrain's researches, **4.** 100; docs. on, in Parkman MSS., **6.** 392. *See also* Annapolis, Nova Scotia.
Account of Passages between Fletcher and Conn., **12.** 392.
Account of the Late Revolutions, **17.** 66.
Achille, French war-ship, **16.** 451.
Acklan, *Major* John D., at Freeman's Farm, **3.** 107.
Ackley, ——, death in Am. army (1775), **7.** 409.
Acland, *Sir* Henry, on Queen Victoria and Civil War, **18.** 126–127.
Acres (?), Elizabeth [Mrs. Keble], **17.** 178.
Active, Brit. war-ship (1774), **10.** 84.
Acton, John, and Lord Cutts, **2.** 174, 175.
Acton, John, *baron*, on history and morality, **18.** 50.
Acton, Mass., commemoration of Concord battle, **10.** 188–193.
Acts of incorporation of **M.H.S.**, bibliog., **6.** 210–211.
Acts of Trade, pre-Rev. smuggling, **2.** 232; Quary's report on colon. violation (1708), **4.** 147–155; papers on Conn. and (1694–1700), **5.** 296, 299; royal instructions (1702), **8.** 105; Boston reprint of Act of 1696, **9.** 507; Molasses Act, **10.** 60; seizures in Boston (1766–71), 63, 67, **72,** 73, 77; mobbing of informers, **73,** 75; deliberation over enactment, **11.** 294–297; Dudley's Council on (1686), **13.** 240; oath to observe (1686), 247; Randolph's enforcement, 290; and peace negotiations (1782), **17.** 416–418; Huskisson on, **19.** 549. *See also* Customs, Writs of Assistance.
Adair, James, on Indian hemp, **6.** 36.
Adam, Tuscarora chief (1762), **7.** 392.
Adam of Bremen, on Vinland, **4.** 43.
Adam, *Sir* Frederick, **19.** 483.
Adams, ——, killed at Lake George (1755), **18.** 318, 323, 324.
Adams, *Mrs.*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385.
Adams, Abigail (Smith), letter to Mary Cranch (1799) on death of Washington and fire in Philadelphia, **3.** 275; to Bowdoin (1775) on Philadelphia news, **8.** 59–60; to Jefferson (1816), **12.** 272; from J. Q. Adams (1787), **16.** 358–360; (1789), 463; return to Mass. (1788), 424, 428, 429; mentioned in son's diary, 437; and his rumored engagement, 454; on her New York house (1789), 461; father's sermon on marriage of, **19.** 386.
Adams, Abigail [Mrs. Smith], **16.** 329 *n.*
Adams, Abigail B. (Brooks), **13.** 199.
Adams, Abraham, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 70.
Adams, Alexander, death (1678), **7.** 169.
Adams, *Rev.* Amos, death (1775), **7.** 409; funeral sermon on Mrs. Paul Dudley, **16.** 41 *n.*; ode on death of, **19.** 434 *n.*
Adams, Amos, of Groton, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; minuteman, **12.** 104.
Adams, Ann (Harrod), **16.** 296 *n.*
Adams, Benjamin, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 386, 389.
Adams, Benjamin, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Adams, Brooks, *Law of Civilization and Decay* reviewed, **11.** 169–177; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **16.** 126; *New Empire*, **17.** 213; on Old State House, **20.** 245, 421.
Adams, Charles [H. C. 1789], goes to Europe (1779), **16.** 294; biog. note, 296 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 296, 309, 338–341, 375–377, 407, 411, 413, 430, 436–438, 452; exhibition part (1787), 313; and disorders at Harvard, 377.
Adams, Charles Francis[1], at Frothingham's funeral, **1.** 392; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **3.** 144–152; as diplomat, 144, 148–151, **13.** 204; effect of reserve, **3.** 145–146, 150; as lawyer, 147, **13.** 199; on expulsion of Hoar, **3.** 147; politics, 147–148, **4.** 30, **11.** 279, **13.** 200–203, **20.** 541; Puritan, **3.** 148; transmitted virtue, 149; reward, 151; and public recognition, 151; Lowell's verses on, 151 *n.*; and presidential nomination, 152, **13.** 206; greatness, **3.** 152; **M.H.S.** expression of respect, 152; memoir assigned to J. T. Morse, 221; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, 292; Everett's *Life and Services*, **4.** 106; on com. on

M.H.S. semicentenary, **6.** 284 *n.*; on attempt to increase **M.H.S.** membership, **10.** 320, 322, 323; in public service of Quincy, 373; Chittenden's story of Laird rams, **13.** 178–186; and Forbes-Aspinwall mission, 187–194; and irregular emissaries, 191, 193, **16.** 465; MEMOIR by his son, **13.** 198–207; PORT. and AUTOG., 198; birth, 198; origin of prenomen, 199; education, 199; marriage, 199; polit. articles, 199; edits family papers, 200, 202, 205; in Congress, 203; and compromise (1861), 203; and Geneva Arbitration, 205, **20.** 472; candidacy for Gov. (1876), **13.** 206; death, 206; addresses, 206; declines Harvard presidency, 206; honorary degrees, 207; children, 207; Friday Club, **14.** 473, **16.** 465; and *Trent* affair, 465–467, **18.** 138–141; and use of Vaughan's letters, **17.** 406; alleged interview with Victoria (1862), 440–448; belief in Southern Union men (1861), 141; and proposed mediation (1862), 145, 149–154, **20.** 471; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361; and Pres. Johnson, 398, **20.** 429.

Adams, Charles Francis [2] [*Communications* follow], list of publications (1883–1906), **1.** 169, **3.** 56, **4.** 348, **6.** 209, **7.** 368, **8.** 185, **9.** 22, **10.** 555, **11.** 317, **13.** 65, **14.** 128, **15.** 29, **16.** 129, **17.** 213, **18.** 268, **19.** 204, **20.** 207; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1884), **1.** 180; on Nominating Com. (1885), **2.** 4; report, 79; on com. on General Index, **3.** 275; elected Vice-Pres. **M.H.S.** (1890–94), **5.** 456, **6.** 419, **7.** 383, **8.** 201, **9.** 39; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 221, 349; memoir of Edmund Quincy assigned to, **7.** 6; remarks, 317, **8.** 151, **10.** 291, 315, 440, 552, **11.** 74, 411, **12.** 73, 112, 154, 167, 195, 252, 292, 371, 424, 456, **13.** 62, 156, 164, 424, **14.** 104, 153, 176, 360, 445, **15.** 95, 105, 239, 323, 364, 479, **16.** 125, 150, 232, 290, 476, 534, **17.** 75, 116, 449, **18.** 59, 60, 263, 291, 362, 398, 447, 471, **20.** 83, 118, 232, 245, 489, 525, 537, 586; report on membership, **7.** 332; presides, **8.** 396, **9.** 244, 310, **10.** 1, 116, 139, 256, 292, 315, 363, 404, 441, 540, **11.** 1, 67, 103, 156, 197, 411, 450, **12.** 55, 74, 138, 155, 168, 196, 259, 293, 340, 352, 372, 425, **13.** 1, 63, 142, 165, 208, 310, 379, **14.** 1, 127, 163, 189, 255, 303, 369, 386, 425, 483, **15.** 25, 69, 105, 180, 264, 324, 365, 493, **16.** 126, 151, 233, 251, 291, 477, **17.** 1, 76, 383, 439, **18.** 1, 60, 118, 188, 252, 264, 296, 334, 370, 417, 454, **19.** 273, 300, 304, 394, 409, **20.** 1, 22, 84, 201, 245, 395, 438, 490, 534, 550; absent from chair, **10.** 468, **11.** 210, 237, 268, 286, 367, **12.** 1, 30, **13.** 120, 425, **15.** 1, 17, 128, 162, **19.** 1, 83, 168, 200, **20.** 420, 587; presents Habermann's engravings, **8.** 497, **9.** 168; Hoar ancestry, **9.** 309; elected Pres. **M.H.S.** (1895–1906), **10.** 137, 572, **11.** 335, **12.** 190, **13.** 80, **14.** 145, **15.** 51, **16.** 147, **17.** 233, **18.** 289, **19.** 226, **20.** 231; entertains **M.H.S.**, **10.** 138, 585, **13.** 81, **14.** 154, **15.** 54, **16.** 150, **18.** 362, **19.** 303, **20.** 244; presents facsim. of Bradford's History, **10.** 468; presents gifts of others, **11.** 197, **16.** 477; **M.H.S.**, vote on trip abroad of (1896), **11.** 200; on com. on return of Bradford MS., 314; and Fenway building, **13.** 64; at Antietam and Gettysburg, 105; presents communication for another member, **14.** 303; gift of land to **M.H.S.**, 483, **15.** 35; presents *Jesuit Relations*, 43; presents his photog., 45, **19.** 224; **M.H.S.** delegate to Yale bicentenary, **15.** 180; on com. to consult on Hart's co-operative history, 493; on com. on *Constitution*, 493; other gifts to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 146, 284, **17.** 406, **19.** 224, 273, **20.** 228, 229; remarks on Gosnold, **16.** 249; signs memorials on *Constitution*, **18.** 121, **20.** 5; declination of renomination not accepted (1905), **19.** 226; on com. on Nomination Book, **20.** 427.

Communications: John Marshall's diary **1.** 148–164; letters of J. Q. Adams, **4.** 61–65, **10.** 374–392, **12.** 286–292; on Charles Deane, **5.** 124–129, **7.** 82; on F. W. Palfrey, **5.** 146–149; MEMOIR OF R. H. DANA, **6.** 262–267; PHASES OF SEXUAL MORALITY, 477–516; on J. R. Lowell, **7.** 3–5; SITE OF WESSAGUSSET SETTLEMENT, 22–29; GENESIS OF MASS. TOWNS, 172–211, 441–449; SPAN. DISCOVERY OF AM., **8.** 24–44, 52, **12.**

68–72; on Phillips Brooks, **8.** 84–90; on diary of Ebenezer Miller, 112–115; on World's Fair, 305–312; Winthrop's criticism of *Mass., her Historians and History*, 374–382; reply to criticism, 387, 402–412; on H. W. Torrey, 396–397; on Chas. Merivale, 397–398; on additional corresp. members, 398; on memberships of 50 yrs. duration, 399–400; papers on John Wheelwright communicated in behalf of, 505–517; on R. C. Winthrop, **9.** 234–241; on G. E. Ellis, 244–252; on E. R. Hoar, 267, 301–312; on L. F. Brigham, **10.** 6; on facts of **M.H.S.** necrology, 7–9, 293; on Ellis Bequest and **M.H.S.** finances, 148–159, 295, 573–585, **11.** 109; on W. W. Story, **10.** 294, **15.** 324–326; on limits to **M.H.S.** membership, **10.** 315–327; on value of classics, 386; on Martin Brimmer, W. S. Shurtleff, W. G. Russell, 442–447; anecdote of Jackson, 454–455; on L. R. Paige, **11.** 103–108; on Ernst Curtius, 108; HIST. IMPORTANCE OF PRES. CAMPAIGNS (1848–1900), 110–118, **14.** 260–263; on preservation of *Constitution*, **11.** 198, **12.** 60, **18.** 60, 118–121, 189–192, 330–333, **19.** 409–412; remarks on presenting a *Constitution* cane, **11.** 198–200; letter on Roman sources of Am. history, 272–277; on removal of **M.H.S.**, 411–414; on John Lowell, 414, **12.** 65; on temporary quarters of **M.H.S.**, 55–58; on Fenway building, 58; on return of Bradford MS., 59–60; on Theo. Lyman and war experiences, 61–65; on Justin Winsor, E. L. Pierce, 65–66; on hist. work in 1897, 66; on Turkish rule in Europe, 67, 72; on treatment of loyalists, 152–153; on Am. Academy and Fenway building, 155; on private art collections in England, 157–161; on memorial ed. of Winthrop and Bradford, 169–172, 260–261, 300–309, 311; on Penobscot expedition, 200–202; on Henry Lee, 352–356; on C. H. Hill, 372–373; HISTORIANS AND HIST. SOCS., **13.** 81–119; on Voltaire's acct. of Am. colonies, 156–161; on C. J. Stillé, 165; on Amos Perry, 165; LAIRD RAMS, 177–197; MEMOIR OF C. F. ADAMS, 198–207; on J. C. Ropes, 208–214; BATTLE OF NEW ORLEANS, 412–423; on Washington Elm tradition, **14.** 173–175; on E. A. Park, 189; ENTRANCE EXAMINATIONS AT HARVARD, 198–203; on future of Africa and Asia, 256–260; on W. H. Whitmore, 263–264; on Mellen Chamberlain, 264; on Augustus Lowell, 265–267; on C. J. Hoadly, 369; on W. W. Henry, 370; on Jackson's letter to Crawford, 370–372; on Roger Wolcott, 386–387; on M. C. Tyler, 387–388; on Mandell Creighton, 425–426, **15.** 70; on proposed basis of honorary membership, 51–54; on Wm. Stubbs, 71; on R. N. Toppan, 105; on John Fiske, 180–182; on G. W. Ranck, 182; on the McKinley and other recent assassinations, 183–186; on Eng. tribute to McKinley, 186, 188; on **M.H.S.** and Alfred millenary, 187; on change in Eng. attitude towards U. S., 189–193; J. Q. ADAMS AND EMANCIPATION THROUGH MARTIAL LAW, 436–478; communicates MEMOIR OF W. C. ENDICOTT, 523–537; on S. R. Gardiner, J. B. Thayer, U. H. Crocker, **16.** 1–3; on original theory of Constitution, 175; on G. B. Chase, 233; on Horace Gray, 251–265; on C. G. Loring, 251, 252; diary of J. Q. Adams, 291–464; on J. E. Cabot, **17.** 76; on visit and address at Charleston (1902), 90–99; CONSTITUTIONAL ETHICS OF SECESSION, 99–116, **19.** 277–279; communicates MEMOIR OF G. B. CHASE, **17.** 116–127; on his reëlection (1903), 247; on Herodotus's acct. of Egypt, 248–252; BATTLE OF MARATHON, 252–260; BATTLE OF SALAMIS, 383–397; on alleged interview of Adams with Victoria (1862), 440–448; on G. H. Monroe, Edw. McCrady, W. E. H. Lecky, Theo. Mommsen, **18.** 2–5; on H. S. Nourse, 60; VICTORIA AND CIVIL WAR, 123–154; on Sir Leslie Stephen, 254–256; on E. C. Smyth, 264; on tercentenary of Acadia, 371; on Plymouth as first family colony, 373–375; on E. W. Donald, 375; on H. W. Taft, 376; on G. F. Hoar, 376–378; on J. F. Kirk, 379; on J. S. Brayton, 417; on S. E. Herrick, 454; on naming of Hull, **19.** 274–276; on pamphlet on Shays's Rebellion, 276; on

R. C. Winthrop, Jr., 300–302, 306–307; paper on British in Egypt, 303; on J. M. Barker, 307; RHODES'S FIFTH VOLUME, 311–356; on Stephen Salisbury, 412–413; on W. P. Upham, 413; J. Q. ADAMS IN 22D CONG., 504–553; on E. J. Young, **20.** 1; on J. C. Palfrey, 22–27; on John Adams's book-plate, 84–87; MEMOIR OF THEO. LYMAN, 147–177; MEMOIR OF R. C. WINTHROP, Jr., 178–200; JAS. SAVAGE, 232–244; on Williams's *Model Republic*, 253–256; on Carl Schurz, 395–402; GRANVILLE AND U. S. 453–474; on his participation in Lee centenary, 550–556; on Longfellow's hist. inaccuracies, 573–582.

Adams, Charles Francis, *2d*, Mayor of Quincy, **10.** 371, 374.

Adams, Charles K., on character of Columbus, **8.** 26 *n.*

Adams, Daniel, water-color owned by, **18.** 296.

Adams, Ebenezer, church quarrel (1753), **6.** 491.

Adams, *Prof.* Ebenezer, at Leicester, **3.** 52; biog. note, 52 *n.*

Adams, Edith, baptized (? 1655), **12.** 324.

Adams, Edward, of Milton (1728), **6.** 487.

Adams, *Dr.* Elijah (?), at siege of Boston, **9.** 47, 49.

Adams, Eliphalet, visits Isaac Watts, **9.** 384; book owned by, 506.

Adams, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 48.

Adams, Elizabeth [Mrs. Rockwood], **12.** 75.

Adams, Ephraim, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.

Adams, Frances P. [Mrs. Winthrop], **20.** 184, 185.

Adams, George W., Commencement part (1821), **5.** 188; biog. note, 188 *n.*

Adams, Henry, selectman of Braintree (1646), **10.** 371.

Adams, Henry, on Pocahontas story, **7.** 61; as historian, **13.** 107.

Adams, Herbert Baxter, on N. Eng. town govt., **5.** 323; *Jared Sparks*, **8.** 276–279; death announced, **15.** 180; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 198–200; as prof., 198–200; and Am. Hist. Assoc., 200.

Adams, Hugh, **1.** 158.

Adams, James, minuteman, **12.** 104.

Adams, Jasper, at Harvard Commencement (1837), **5.** 221.

Adams, Jeremy, land (1669), **2.** 292.

Adams, *Deacon* John, in public service of Braintree, **10.** 372.

Adams, Pres. John, and privateering, **1.** 24; on signing of Declaration, 273, 275, 276, 280; on July 2 as memorial day, 297 *n.*, **4.** 372; Signer, **1.** 281; Priestley on, **3.** 21, 26; hears Priestley preach, 40; letter to Jas. Sullivan (1796) on Northeastern boundary, 89; deposition on St. Croix River boundary, 358; on Otis's Writs of Assistance speech, 371; quest of Old Colony Club, 408; on ports. in Old State House, **4.** 241 *n.*; and publication of notes on Otis's speech, 84, **6.** 192–196; and Massachusettensis papers, 253; Novanglus papers, 252, 253; on history, 304; letter to Aaron Bancroft (1823) on relig. controversies, **8.** 91–93; nonagenarian, **9.** 93; and John Rowe, **10.** 31; on com. to instruct representatives (1768), 68; conference on Port Bill, 84; chosen to Congress (1774), 86; in public service of Quincy, 372; on Jon. Sewall, 407; on participants in Tea Party, 476; ports. of, presented, 570, **18.** 239, 287; Jefferson on personal relations (1804), **12.** 269; letter to Jos. Milligan (1818) on gardening, Jefferson, **13.** 311; on his entrance examinations, **14.** 200; Marshall on Cunningham corresp., 334; salary (1789), **15.** 130, 131; Va. Republican on (1792, '97), 140, 159–160; and Jefferson (1797), 160; on Benj. Kent, **16.** 116 *n.*, 117 *n.*; on law training of J. Q. Adams, 296 *n.*; on Federal Constitution (1788), 391; letter to J. Q. Adams (1788) on studies, 410 *n.*; Braintree house (1788), 411, 430; return to Mass. (1788), 424, 428–430; impressions of, on return, 429 *n.*; at Cambridge, 432, 438; entertains French officers, 451; New York house, 461 *n.*; as Minister to England, **17.** 327, 345; and Rich. Price, 344, 345; letter to Price (1787) on *Defence of Constitution*, 364; influence of *Defence* on Fed. Conven., 367; Vaughan's letters on, in peace negotiations, 413, 420, 424, 432–435; Va. opinion of *Defence*, 465–467, 470, 473; proposed State Memo-

rial, **18.** 1, 192; port. of Washington painted for, **19.** 5; engraving ascribed to Savage, 13; book-plate, **20.** 84–87; Chamberlain's estimate, 139–140; Wm. Duane on, 260, 271; "reign of terror," 314; and Hutchinson (1768), 536.

Adams, John Quincy, negotiations with Prussia (1799), **1.** 24; and privateering, 25; on Cambridge and Shays's Rebellion, 303; autographed copy of corresp. with Federalists, 365; and David Sears, **2.** 413 *n.*, 417 *n.*; on his contemporaries, 424; on Greek and reverence, 424 *n.*; and Tazewell, 424 *n.*; subscription to **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; letters to T. B. Adams (1792) on Boston police reform, **4.** 62–65; (1803) on lodgings, **16.** 533; law practice, **4.** 64; in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5; and G. W. Erving, 7–8; religion, 7, 30–32; dipl. note on Jackson's Fla. expedition, 25; at Harvard Commencements (1828, '31), 199, 206 *n.*; report on rebellion at Harvard (1834), 214; Pres. of Harvard Alumni (1840), 230, 234; Commencement address to (1843), 237; resolutions on Quincy's resignation, 247; and Levi Lincoln, **6.** 166; Quincy's memoir, 209; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 221; at **M.H.S.** semicentenary, 284 *n.*; defence of Mass. forefathers, **8.** 382; at *Φ B K* anniversaries (1843–46), **9.** 136, 139, 140, 141; cuff-buttons of, as *transmittendum*, 307 *n.*–308 *n.*; on grippe, **10.** 8, 386 *n.*; in public service of Quincy, 373; unpub. foreign letters of (1809–16), presented, 374–376; extracts from them, 377–392; on belligerents and neutral rights, 377, 380–381; on Tsar Alexander, 378; on Napoleon's second marriage, 379; on imbecility of Eng. govt., 379–380; on possible adjustment with Eng., 380; on Russo-Turkish War, 381; on his social and financial position as Minister, 382; on War of 1812, 383–385; on rigors of Russian winter, 386; on the classics, 386–387; recollections of Am. Rev., 387; on Napoleon's last German campaign, 388–391; on *Chesapeake-Shannon* fight, 391; on virtue of war, 391; on genius of Napoleon, 392; — toast for Plymouth dinner (1845), 400; anecdote of Jackson, 454–455; cane of wood of *Constitution*, **11.** 198–200; letter on Graves-Cilley duel and aftermath in Congress, **12.** 286–292; and Cuba (1825), 360–366; on Bolivar, 365; character of diary, **14.** 304; Marshall's support (1828), 336; on change in *Φ B K* constitution, **15.** 204 *n.*; docs. on genesis of Monroe Doctrine, 373–436 [*see* Monroe Doctrine]; and doctrine of war-power emancipation, 436–478; identified with Emancipation Proc., 437, 444, 474; private utterances on war-power emancipation (1836), 438; speeches in Congress on same (1836), 439–441; (1841), 441; (1842), 441–443, 447; earlier thoughts on subject (1819), 444; on secession and emancipation (1820, '39), 445–446, 470, 471; on approaching slavery conflict (1838), 446; corresp. on speeches (1836–41), 447–474; on constitutional protection of slavery, 448–449, 451, 462, 472; on slavery in D. C., 449, 465, 469; on abolitionists, 449, 457, 469, 472–473; as polit. outcast, 453; on recognition of Texas, 454; on Indians, 455; abuse and threats against, 463, 474; and Calhoun and slave-trade cases (1837), 464, 467; on Colonization Society, 467, 472; on peaceful emancipation, 467, 469–470; his constitutional amendments for emancipation, 469; summary of utterances, 475–478; — PORT. and AUTOG., **16.** *front.*, vi.; diary at Newburyport (1787–89), 291–464; character of diary, 293; youth in Europe, 293–294; enters Parsons's law office, 292, 295 *n.*, 299, 315; and Francis Dana, 295 *n*; father on training, 296 *n.*; on training in elocution, 298; on *Tom Jones*, 301; on small babies, 303; visits to Harvard, 304, 308–313, 341, 407–410, 431, 438–441, 450; on game laws, 308; on dreams, 308; on Jefferson's *Notes on Va.*, 308; on his studies, 315, 317, 322, 327, 329, 330, 346–349, 351, 357–360, 367, 370, 373, 396, 399, 419, 443, 454; on Vattel, 318, 322; on Rousseau's *Confessions*, 321; and James Sullivan, 324 *n.*; on carousing, 326, 335; on woman's charms, 330; on ratification of

Federal Constitution, 331, 340, 352, 357, 360, 366, 367, 371, 378–381, 385–386; visits home, 334–345, 406–414, 428–442, 451, 453; on popular attitude towards lawyers, 342, 342 *n.*, 358; on Buffon's writings, 345, 346, 348; on envy, 349; on Gibbon's history, 350, 355, 397, 431; on disinterested benevolence, 354, 390; on Blackstone, 354, 392, 443; on doctors, 354, 366; and early rising, 355; on Sullivan's *Lectures*, 355, 357; on his future, 356, 359, 403, 419, 436–437, 464; on Coke upon Littleton, 357, 392; on writing characterizations, 357; letter to mother on studies and society, 358–360; on benedicts, 359; on Dartmouth men, 361, 395; on his diary, 363, 395, 417, 450; on singing and kissing, 363, 364, 373; on "nothing," 364; on Burney's *Cecilia*, 364; on female conversation, 365; on his indolence, 367, 369; on his daily routine, 369; on originality, 369; on Goldsmith's *Citizen of World*, 371; essays poetry, 373, 399, 405; on laws against suicide, 375; on one gone wrong, 376–377; low spirits, 377; insomnia, 380, 452, 453; on social amusements, 381, 387–389, 446, 449; on father's attitude towards new Constitution, 391; on Millot's *Elements*, 398 *n.*; on Knox's *Liberal Education*, 400; on preaching, 403; on State election (1787–88), 404, 404 *n.*; letter from father on studies, 410 *n.*; on Foster's *Crown Law*, 416, 418; on Hawkins's *Pleas of Crown*, 419, 421; on consumption, 422; and return of parents, 424, 428–430; on Wood's *Institutes*, 425, 427; on Priestley's *History and General Policy*, 431, 441; and Jas. Bridge, 433 *n.* – 435 *n.*; on Bacon's *Pleas*, 443; *Φ B K* oration (1788), 444, 447, 451; on *Letters of Junius*, 444; on *Hume*, 445; on religion, 446; eyes fail, 446; and Mary Frazier, 454; trip to New York, 455–462; on Brown College, 456; on debates in House (1789), 462; letter to his mother (1789) on Washington at Newburyport, 463–464; and address to Washington, 463, 464; — letter to Lewis Tappan (1837) on right of petition, 533; on disunion and war, **17.** 114–115, **19.** 534; and Vaughan's letters, **17.** 406; proposed State Memorial, **18.** 1, 192; and Everett, 104; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361, 362; interview with (1844), 384–386; in 22d Congress, 504–553; chairman of com. on manufactures, 505–508; clash with Clay over tariff, 508–510, 513; and attitude of S. C., 510–511; tariff report and bill, 511–515, 534–535; investigation of U. S. Bank, 512, 519; Stevenson's effort to refute report, 515, 535; and Madison, 516, 537; diary and letters on affairs in Cong., 517–527, 529; labors, 520 *n.*, 530; threatened resolution against, 524–526; diary of journey to Boston, 527–534; public letter to Stevenson, exposition of "common defence and general welfare" clause, 525, 535–553; on right to govern acquired territory, 541–549; on power to charter bank, 550; — book-plates, **20.** 86; and Theo. Lyman, 149; on Jas. Savage and revised calendar, 237; on Wm. Duane, 259, 260; Duane on Fla. negotiations, 388–389; on Jackson's LL.D., 510.

Adams, John Quincy [H. C. 1853], in public service of Quincy, **10.** 374.

Adams, Jonathan, of Chelmsford (1657), **12.** 329.

Adams, Joseph [1], in public service of Braintree, **10.** 372.

Adams, Joseph [2], **1.** 155; in public service of Braintree, **10.** 372.

Adams, *Rev.* Joseph [3], loyal address (1761), **18.** 200.

Adams, Mary, joins Chelmsford church (1656), **12.** 325.

Adams, *Mrs.* Mary N., gift to **M.H.S. 14.** 144.

Adams, *Rev.* Moses, sermons (1775–1778), **12.** 79, 91, 95.

Adams, *Rev.* Nehemiah, Commencement part (1826), **5.** 194, biog. note, 194 *n.*, as minister at Cambridge, 414; and protest against Kan.-Neb. Bill, **7.** 95; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395 *n.*

Adams, Pelatiah, of Chelmsford (1657), **12.** 329.

Adams, Peter, in public service of Braintree (1710), **10.** 372.

Adams, Peter, killed at Cherry Valley (1778), **2.** 450.

Adams, Peter Boylston, **6.** 511, **16.** 437.

Adams, *Rev.* Phineas [H. C. 1762], biog. note, **16.** 298 *n.*

Adams, Phineas [H. C. 1793], at Harvard Commencements (1814–1818), **5.** 179, 182, 185.
Adams, Roger, death (1714), **8.** 222.
Adams, Samuel, of Chelmsford (1657), **12.** 329.
Adams, Samuel [1], subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Adams, Samuel [2], suggests Independence, **1.** 164; Signer, 281; statute at Washington, 389; and peace negotiations and fisheries (1779–81), **4.** 48–54; distrusts French, 48; circular (1781), 50; instructions to representatives, 51–54; and Ratification, 66, **17.** 494; and Com. of Corresp., **4.** 82, **10.** 86, **14.** 51 *n.*; journal of its meetings, **4.** 83–90; letter to Va. House of Burgesses, 86; circular letter, 89–90; misuse of public money, 141, **10.** 66, 71, **11.** 293; and aid for S. C. sufferers (1781), **9.** 170; and John Rowe, **10.** 22; and Boston society, 31; fire-ward, 54; chosen clerk of House (1766), 62; on com. of thanks for Farmer's Letters, 66; on com. on *Liberty* affair, 67; and tea question, 80, 81, 478; conference on Port Bill, 84; chosen for Congress (1774), 86; and Admiralty case (1776), 103; characterized, **12.** 140; candidacy for register (1771), **14.** 47; and Boston Massacre, 48; demagogue, **15.** 121; as speaker, 504; prominent rebel, **16.** 92; candidacy for Lieut.-Gov. (1788), 404; and Hutchinson (1768), **20.** 536.
Adams, *Dr.* Samuel [3], biog. note, **16.** 372 *n.*
Adams, *Capt.* Samuel, biog. note, **3.** 388; AUTOG., 389; guest of Old Colony Club, 395, 425, 426; elected a member, 427; death, 437.
Adams, Sarah, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385.
Adams, Sarah (Flower), hymn, **17.** 137.
Adams, Solomon, graduates, **16.** 440.
Adams, Susanna (Boylston), **16.** 308 *n.*
Adams, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 48.
Adams, Thomas, as King Tom (1652), **7.** 296–297; identity, 297.
Adams, Thomas, removes to Chelmsford (1654), **12.** 322–325; children, 329; on dismissal of church members, 331, 332, 336.
Adams, Thomas Boylston, letters from J. Q. Adams (1792) on Boston police, **4.** 62–65; (1803) on lodgings, **16.** 533; *Φ B K* oration (1806), **9.** 112; biog. note, **16.** 296 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 296, 309, 336, 340, 375-377, 407, 411, 413, 416, 428, 436–438, 442, 451; exhibition part (1788), 431; Commencement part (1788), 439.
Adams, Timothy, of Chelmsford (1657), **12.** 329.
Adams, William, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 48.
Adams, *Rev.* William, *Necessity of pouring out of Spirit*, **9.** 447; *God's Eye on the Contrite*, 467; death, **13.** 410.
Adams, *Lieut.* William (?), at siege of Boston, **9.** 47.
Adams, William H., Commencement part (1843), **5.** 237; biog. note, 237 *n.*
Adams, Winborn, killed at Freeman's Farm, **3.** 106.
Adams family, in public service of Quincy, **10.** 371–374.
Addenbrooke, John, at funeral of Edward Winslow, **3.** 93.
Addington, Isaac, and act reversing witchcraft attainders, **1.** 70, 95; and Andros (1689), **9.** 478; clerk for Suffolk County, **12.** 226, 230; AUTOG., 229; career, 229–232; death and funeral, 232–233; port., 234; and Rawson's records (1686), 242, **13.** 281; at Webb's funeral, **12.** 246; named as Secretary (1691), **14.** 217; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 340–346; illness (1706), **16.** 32.
Addington, Rebecca [Mrs. Davenport], **12.** 247.
Adet, Pierre A., conduct as minister, **15.** 153.
Adkins, *Sir* Anthony, at Barbadoes (1674), **7.** 16.
Admiralty, Mass. prize courts, **1.** 16; law of capture, 26, 27; colon. Mass. law for non-jury trial, **3.** 372; briefs in Brit. appeal cases (1736–58), **5.** 85–101; Marshall on law, **14.** 325, 326, 333; and civil law, **15.** 204; Story on law, 223. *See also* Courts, Writs of assistance.
Adriance, Jane [Mrs. Brown], **6.** 50.
Adrien, ——, as magician, **7.** 270.
Adventure, Boston ketch (1686), **13.** 267.

Adventure, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Adventure, piratical seizure of (1699), **5.** 298, **9.** 518.
Adventure, Brit. warship (1747), **5.** 89.
Adventure, privateer (1779), **14.** 69.
Adventure, captured by Brit. (1781), **1.** 62.
Adventure, sloop built in Oregon (1791), **7.** 418.
Æschylus, on battle of Salamis, **17.** 399.
Africa, influence of S. African War, **14.** 256–259; effect on, of European civilization, **17.** 6.
Africa, Claiborne's ship, **3.** 4.
Agamemnon, as hist. character, **7.** 350, 353.
Agamenticus. *See* York (Me.).
Agassiz, Alexander, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **10.** 468; memoir of Theo. Lyman assigned to, **12.** 55; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 253.
Agassiz, Elizabeth C. (Cary), corresp. with E. R. Hoar (1894) on Joanna Hoar Scholarship, **9.** 312–315.
Agassiz, Louis, Natl. Thayer and Brazil expedition, **2.** 57–59; Harvard LL.D., **5.** 255; and Lowell, **11.** 95; port., 333; Friday Club, **14.** 473, **16.** 465; and Theo. Lyman, **20.** 153, 171; and J. E. Cabot, 530.
Agatta, prize case (1749), **5.** 94–95.
Agawam, Mass., on early map, **1.** 212; changed to Ipswich, 213. *See also* Ipswich.
Agnese, Baptista, maps ignore Cartier's voyages, **7.** 302, 304; and Am. cartography, **11.** 372–385; atlas in Carter-Brown Library, 372, 383–385; and Asiatic-connection theory, 372; problem of undated work, 372, 374, 382–383; method of signing, 372; identifying characteristic of maps, 373; number of atlases, 373; conservatism and theories accepted by, 374–377; first group of atlases, 377; second group, 378–380; third group, 380–382.
Agriculture, profits of Southern (1804), **2.** 28; interest of John Welles, **3.** 99; of J. C. Gray, **4.** 23; decay in Md. (1836), **7.** 265; Mass. corn law (1686), **13.** 259, 267; Hessian fly in Va. (1787), **17.** 459; South and cotton (1861), **19.** 327–334; Crèvecœur on Am., **20.** 37–43. *See also* Crops, Horticulture, Prices.
Aguntus, Indian, deed (1659), **5.** 289.
Aikin, P. F., mistake on last royal veto, **5.** 160.
Ailhaud, ——, commissioner to Haiti, **2.** 335 *n.*
Ainsworth, *Master*, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Ainsworth, *Miss*, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Ainsworth, *Rev.* Henry, church in Amsterdam, **6.** 43, 44, 48; signature, 46.
Ainsworth, John, exile in Amsterdam (1636), **6.** 49.
Ainsworth, Margery Halie (Appelby), exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 49.
Air, Priestley on, **3.** 13–14, 35, 38.
Airey, *Sir* Richard, at Gibraltar, **20.** 190.
Aitkin, Robert, prints Journal of Old Congress, **1.** 292.
Akins, Thomas Beamish, death announced, **6.** xx, 421, **7.** 366.
Alabama Claims, Treaty of Washington as act of deference, **8.** 17–19; Adams and Cockburn as arbitrators, **13.** 205, **20.** 472–474; Granville and Treaty of Washington, 471; Sumner's views, 546.
Alabaster, proper name, origin, and forms, **2.** 39.
Alas, Esteban de las, and Menendez's expedition, **8.** 424, 443, 452, 454, 455, 460, 464.
Albany, N. Y., journey across Mass. to (1694), **4.** 79; names in, as royal memorials, 246, 248; army at (1760), 389–391, 406–409; Indian conferences (1724), **6.** 369–370; (1689), **9.** 480; (1690), 486; in 1812, **19.** 367–368.
Albany Congress, **16.** 156.
Albemarle, Arnold van Keppel, *earl of*, and Lord Cutts, **2.** 191.
Albemarle, Christopher Monk, 2*d duke of*, grant of Bahamas, **13.** 10, 15.
Albemarle, George Monk, 1*st duke of*, septarchy (1659), **7.** 363; and Lambert, 364; on members of Parliament (1656), **12.** 207 *n.*
Alberry, John, petition (1687), **13.** 16 *n.*
Alberry, Joseph, Bahama refugee (1686), **13.** 283.
Albert, *prince consort*, and Civil War, **18.** 136–137, 142.
Albro, *Rev.* John A., and Harvard students, **5.** 415.

Alcock, George, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 344.
Alcock, Job, Danforth's deed to (1684), **5.** 433.
Alcock, John, Atherton Co., **2.** 151, 152.
Alcock, *Dr.* Samuel, death, **7.** 168.
Alden, *Major*, in Boston society (1771), **10.** 34.
Alden, Ebenezer, Commencement part (1808) and biog. note, **5.** 173, 173 *n.*
Alden, *Col.* Ichabod, at Albany, **2.** 442; commands regiment, 443; furlough, 444; troops fight Brant, 444; march to Fort Stanwix, 445–446; at Cherry Valley, 447, 449; killed, 450, **3.** 122; at siege of Boston, **9.** 81, 88.
Alden, Timothy, reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6.** 221; cat. of **M.H.S.** Library, **8.** 325; Librarian, 343; biog. note, **19.** 369 *n.*
Alden, Fort. *See* Cherry Valley.
Alderman, Edwin A., on negro problem, **18.** 235.
Alderton's Point, need of lighthouse (1700), **17.** 24.
Aldis, Nathan, loyalist, **10.** 163.
Aldrich, Thomas B., and H. L. Pierce, **11.** 398.
Aldrich's Inn at Providence, **4.** 135.
Aldworth, Robert, and Pemaquid, **1.** 231.
Alexander I. of Russia, intervention in behalf of U. S. (1810), **10.** 376–377; J. Q. Adams on, 378.
Alexander II. of Russia, assassination, **15.** 184, 185.
Alexander, Francis, port. of Webster, **2.** 263.
Alexander, James, N. J. suit (1764), **16.** 193.
Alexander, John, innkeeper at Dublin, N. H. (1760), **4.** 406.
Alexander, Lucia, gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 298.
Alexander, Robert, delegate to Congress, **1.** 276.
Alexander, Susanna, at Brookfield (1762), **7.** 386.
Alexander, *Sir* William, grant of N. S., **3.** 351; *Encouragement to Colonies*, 352; extant copies of it, **9.** 188.
Alexander, William [Lord Stirling], **2.** 476; and statue of George III, **4.** 297.
Alexander the Great, prize case (1751), **5.** 97.
Alexandria, Egypt, panorama of battle, **2.** 8.
Alexandria, Va., and Washington (1804), **2.** 17; inn, 33; royal memorials, **4.** 251, 253; in 1812, **19.** 378–381, 384.
Alfonso XII. of Spain, and plan for Columbus quater-centenary, **1.** 363.
Alfonso XIII. of Spain, profert of, to diplomatic corps, **3.** 54.
Alford, Benjamin, of Boston (1691), **7.** 157.
Alford, Thomas, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Alfred the Great, **M.H.S.** and millenary, **15.** 186–188.
Alger, Lydia T. [Mrs. Latham], **4.** 198.
Algerine passes, **5.** 299.
Algerine War, causes, **5.** 25; Decatur's treaty (1815), 26; Dey's letter threatening renewal (1816), 26–28; Madison's reply, 29.
Alien and Sedition Acts, Priestley on, **3.** 20–26, 29, 31, 37; Wm. Duane on prosecutions under, **20.** 260, 263, 266–268.
Alimentus, Lucius Cincius, on Etruscan method of registering years, **4.** 102.
Alkin, Peter, exile in Amsterdam (1616), **6.** 49.
All, ——, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
All Saints Church, St. Andrews, N. Brun., royal arms, **4.** 255–257.
Allberry. *See* Alberry.
Allefonsce, Jean, sketch maps, **7.** 302, 306; chap-book, 302.
Allegiance, Blackstone and Parsons on natural, **16.** 327.
Alleine, *Rev.* Richard, *Heavens Opened*, **17.** 47.
Allen. *See also* Alleine, Allin, Alline, Allyn.
Allen, ——, Captain of marines, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 393.
Allen, Alexander Viets Griswold, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **3.** 153; accepts, 178; list of publications (1889–98), **5.** 439, **6.** 404, **10.** 121, **12.** 175; memoir of Phillips Brooks assigned to, **8.** 115; PHILIP MELANCHTHON, **11.** 257–267; remarks on Jon. Edwards's MSS., **15.** 21; MEMOIR OF H. E. SCUDDER, **17.** 142–161; on E. W. Donald, **18.** 379–384; memoir of E. W. Donald assigned to, 471.

Allen, Andrew, in 1830, **19.** 459.
Allen, Benjamin, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Allen, Charles, Conscience Whig, **3.** 147, **4.** 30, **13.** 201; and address against annex. of Texas (1845), **12.** 426–427; on Levi Lincoln and John Davis, **15.** 235; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.
Allen, Edward, summons to (1699), **5.** 298.
Allen, J. W., sketch of Stuart Hospital, **18.** 287.
Allen, *Rev.* James, of Boston, death (1710), **1.** 164, **14.** 27; at ordination of Wadsworth, **4.** 79; broadside on Bellingham's will, **6.** 172; press censor, **9.** 444; *New Englands choicest Blessings*, 448; preface to Mather's *Memorable Providences*, 479; to answers to Keith, 486, 499; to Lawson's *Christ's Fidelity*, 496; to *Judgment of Several Divines*, 497; *Faithful Advice from several Ministers*, 526; at Webb's funeral, **12.** 246; preface to Mather's *Speedy Repentance urged*, 391; *Mans Self-Reflection*, 410; and choice of Bond (1682), **13.** 410; preface to *Warning to the Flocks*, **17.** 29; to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, 40; Keith's answer to, 37.
Allen, *Rev.* James [H. C. 1710], ministry at Brookline, **19.** 427.
Allen, James, of R. I.(?), prize case (1752), **5.** 99.
Allen, James, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Allen, James, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 170.
Allen, Jeremiah, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 174.
Allen, John, on com. of General Court to procure artillery (1673), **11.** 184.
Allen, John, Sec. of Conn., **2.** 151, 152; preface to *Connecticut Vindicated*, **9.** 502.
Allen, John, printer in Boston, **2.** 41; works printed by (1691–1701), **9.** 489–492, 503, 506–527, 532, 533, **12.** 380, 393, 410, 413, **17.** 18–26, 39, 46–50, 53, 54, 61–64, 67.
Allen, *Rev.* Jonathan, biog. note, **16.** 333 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787), 333; preaches at Newburyport (1788), 403; as preacher, 425, 427.
Allen, *Mrs.* Jonathan, **16.** 334.
Allen, Joseph, of Groton, bails Page (1787), **1.** 306.
Allen, *Rev.* Joseph, Commencement part (1811) and biog. note, **5.** 175, 175 *n.*; Harvard D. D., **5.** 255.
Allen, Joseph H., Master's oration (1843), **5.** 238.
Allen, Josiah, killed (1678), **1.** 170.
Allen, Martha (Fitch) [Mrs. Brattle], **9.** 11.
Allen, *Capt.* Noah, at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 83, 85.
Allen, P., clerk of R. I. court, **18.** 262.
Allen, S., summons to (1700), **5.** 299.
Allen, Samuel, of England, will (1651), **1.** 136.
Allen, Samuel, mariner, **7.** 160.
Allen, Stephen M., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 264.
Allen, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1636), **6.** 49.
Allen, Thomas, agreement as Winthrop's creditor (1644), **11.** 186.
Allen, *Rev.* Thomas, minister at Charlestown (1650), **2.** 47.
Allen, Thomas P., Commencement part, **5.** 235; biog. note, 235 *n.*
Allen, Wilkes, school, **18.** 93.
Allen, *Justice* William, of Pa., port., **4.** 109; mentioned (1754), **7.** 341.
Allen, William, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 168.
Allen, William, Harvard D. D. (1821), **5.** 189; *Φ B K* oration (1810), **9.** 113; biog. notes, 113 *n.*, **19.** 367 *n.*; at Pittsfield, 367.
Allen, William Francis, death announced, **5.** 149; **M. H. S.,** tributes to, 150, 152–153.
Allen, at Boston (1649), **3.** 256.
Allerton, Bartholomew, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 172.
Allerton, Isaac, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 172.
Allerton, Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 172.
Allerton, Mary (Norris), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 172.
Allerton, Remember, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 172.
Allerton, Sarah [Mrs. Vincent, Mrs. Priest], **17.** 175.
Alley, John B., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 41 *n.*
Allibone, Samuel Austin, death announced, **5.** 1, 4.
Allin. *See also* Allen.
Allin, *Reverend,* sermon at town of Harvard (1778), **12.** 96.

Allin, *Dr.* Daniel, death (1694), **7.** 166; Recorder for Suffolk Co., **12.** 238, 242; AUTOG., 241; career, 241–244; clerk of court (1686), **13.** 243, 258; bill, 267, 269; tax petition, 268; and Mass. records, 281.
Allin, *Rev.* John, of Dedham, **2.** 47; animadversions, **9.** 420; letter from, 437; preface to Hubbard's *Benefit of Well-Ordered Conversation*, 461; and Wenham-Chelmsford matter (1655), **12.** 323.
Allin, Mariana (Bendall), **12.** 227.
Alline, Eliza M. [Mrs. Bowen], **14.** 80 *n.*
Alline, Eliza M. (Williams), **14.** 80.
Alline, Henry [1], AUTOG., **14.** 72; career, 72–76.
Alline, Henry [2], AUTOG., **14.** 78; career, 78–80.
Alline, Mary (Carnes), **14.** 76.
Alline, Rebecca (Cazneau), **14.** 78.
Alline, William, AUTOG., **14.** 76; career, 76–78.
Allison, *Rev.* Francis, salary (1754), **7.** 340; biog. note, 340 *n.*
Allston, Washington, alters Jarvis's port. of Irving, **1.** 33; and David Sears, **2.** 413; Eng. ed. of novel, **6.** 398; *Φ B K* poem (1810), **9.** 113; biog. note, 113 *n.*; Anna C. Lowell on, **18.** 314.
Allumps, Indian, deeds, **5.** 289.
Allyn. *See also* Allen.
Allyn, John [H. C. 1785], Harvard D. D. (1813), **5.** 178; at Commencement (1828), 198; memoir, **7.** 121; *Φ B K* oration (1804), **9.** 111; biog. notes, 111 *n.*, **16.** 439 *n.*; Master's oration, 439.
Allyn, John [H. C. 1814], Commencement part and biog. note, **5.** 179 *n.*
Allyn, Joseph, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Allyn, Matthew, of Windsor, **8.** 8.
Almanacs, Tulley's (1687–1702), **7.** 414–415, **9.** 472, 474, 476, 483, 495, 503, 508, 510, 513, 516, 520, **17.** 24; Brattle's (1682–94), **7.** 414, **9.** 453, 479; John Sherman's (1674), 434; John Danforth's (1679), 446; John Foster's (1680–81), 449, 451; Cotton Mather's (1683), 456; Gillam's (1684), 459; Russell's (1684), 460; Natl. Mather's (1685–86), 464, 469; William's (1685, '87), 464, 473; Saml. Danforth's (1686), 469–470; Newman's (1690, '91), 483, 488; Harris's(?) (1692), 492; Partridge's *Monthly Observations* (1692), 493; printed by Stephen Daye, **12.** 285; Clough's (1701), **17.** 24.
Almy, *Mrs.*, of Newport (1778), **2.** 238.
Alsop, ——, of Conn., at siege of Boston, **7.** 410.
Alston, Willis, and John Randolph, **20.** 344.
Altey, Gregory, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 49.
Altey, *Mrs.* Patience, exile in Amsterdam (1637), **6.** 49.
Alvarado, Diego de, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 424.
Alvord, Daniel W., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 35.
Amaya, Diego de, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 424, 462, 464.
Amberley, Catharine Russell, *viscountess*, on Boston, **18.** 8.
Ambler, Jacqueline, Treasurer of Va., **19.** 151.
Ambrose, Hannah [Mrs. Walker], **13.** 304.
Ambrose, James. *See* Ombrosi.
Ambrose, Joshua, parentage, **5.** 263.
Ambrose, Nehemiah, parentage, **5.** 263.
Ambrose, Peter, will (1653), **5.** 263.
Amendments to Federal Constitution, desired (1788), **15.** 125; comment on first ten, 130. *See also* amendments by name.
America, questions concerning approaching quater-centenary of discovery, **1.** 363, **5.** 284; and "Columbia," **2.** 159–165, **17** 16; **M.H.S.** and tercentenary, **5.** 283–284; effect of Span. discovery, **8.** 24–49, 52–53; character and achievement of Columbus, 24–27, 41; discovery inevitable, 27; unbeneficent results, 29, 41; as support of relig. and polit. despotism, 29–33; effect on Spain, 34; on relig. wars, 34–36; brutality of Span. conquest, 36–40, 45–47; first distinguished from Asia, 67, 77; Roman sources on history, **11.** 272–277. *See also* Geography, and divisions by name.
America, Atlantic liner (1853), **5.** 343.
America Merchant, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
American Academy, ideal, **9.** 238.
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, **M.H.S.** meetings in room of, **12.** 57, 74, 155, 168, 196,

259, 293, 340, 352, 372, 425; occupies part of Fenway building, 155, 174; thanks of **M.H.S.** to, **13.** 4; and Rich. Price, **17.** 338, 339, 372; vacates Fenway building, **19.** 225.

American Almanac, wrong tabulation of Continental army, **2.** 205.

American Antiquarian Society, services of Stephen Salisbury, **1.** 227, **2.** 93, 95; Frothingham's interest, **1.** 389; tribute to S. F. Haven, 394; Haven as Librarian, 395–396, 398, 403, 405; resumes pub. of *Transactions*, 397, 399; repub. of Thomas's *History of Printing*, 402; Haven Bequest, 405; and record of census of 1765, **4.** 138; services of Charles Deane, **5.** 129–131; and return of Bradford MS., **11.** 314–315, **15.** 80; early Am. imprints in library, **12.** 380; G. F. Hoar as member, **19.** 259; services of Stephen Salisbury, the Younger, **20.** 415.

American Apollo, containing **M.H.S.** Collections, **6.** 203.

American Historical Association, meeting (1886), **2.** 435; purpose, 435; **M.H.S.** invitation, **12.** 349, 372; MSS. Commission, 349; services of H. B. Adams, **13.** 200; and Alfred millenary, **15.** 186–188; New Orleans meeting (1903), **18.** 232–236.

American Letter Mail Co., stamps, **4.** 109.

American Magazine of Useful Knowledge, **2.** 491.

American Oriental Society, founding, **14.** 472.

American Philosophical Society, 150th anniversary, **8.** 59, 265–266; acknowledgment to, **16.** 186; Rush's oration (1786), **17.** 342; *Transactions*, 342, 500; diploma for Rich. Price, 349; services of John Vaughan, 349; Franklin bicentenary, **20.** 246.

American Revolution. — *See also* analyzed references under Continental Congress, Independence, Loyalists. — Stone's *French Allies*, **1.** 2; early efforts for navy, 15–18, **17.** 307; privateering, **1.** 18–28, **12.** 198–200, **19.** 422; condition of Am. army (1775), **1.** 19; (1778), **3.** 124; (1780), **15.** 363; supplies from privateer prizes, **1.** 20–22; Clinton's journal on John Sullivan, 47–64; Sullivan's services, 49–50; mutiny of Pa. line, 53; French aid (1781), 61; Eden on Brit. commanders (?1775), 224; Rodney on (1780), 224; Sullivan's brigade book (1775), 250; precedents for passage of Declaratory Act and repeal of Stamp Act, **2.** 87; Newport and non-importation agreement (1770), 122; Boston Massacre, 122, **3.** 313–318, 321, **10.** 73–74; troops at Boston (1768), **2.** 156, **3.** 393 *n.*; **10.** 69; alarm at Plymouth (1776), **2.** 158; German mercenaries, 167, 274, **3.** 219–221, **4.** 2–12, **9.** 545, **18.** 243–250; size of Continental army, **2.** 204–207, 221–224; service of Brit. regiments, 223; Newport trade (1777), 235–236, 238; Arnold's Quebec expedition, 265–305; prisoners of war, 272–275, 295–299, **3.** 133, **19.** 117, 138, 158; list of journals on Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 436–441; McKendry's journal (1777–80), 442–478; news of French alliance, 444, **6.** 107; Cherry Valley Massacre, **2.** 449–450, **3.** 122; Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 458–477, **3.** 128; Stony Point, **2.** 461; Boston Port Bill, its effects, 481–486, **9.** 106–107, **10.** 84–87, **17.** 267–269, 271, 278; Lexington and Concord, **3.** 8, **5.** 391–396, **10.** 90–91, **11.** 304–306, **17.** 288–290, 296, **20.** 580–582; Priestley on (1778), **3.** 15; Span. archives, 54; Martha's Vineyard (1779), 84–88; Brit. embarkation at Charleston (1782), 95–96; journal of Henry Dearborn (1776–78, 1782–83), 102–133; Bourgoyne's campaign, 103–109, **6.** 89–100, **10.** 503–506; and Indians, **3.** 106, 113, 119, **17.** 305, 313, **18.** 115, 159, 164; Philadelphia campaign, **3.** 110–114, **6.** 103–108; Monmouth, **3.** 114–118, **6.** 108–112; Newport campaign, **3.** 118–119, **6.** 114–117; Thanksgiving (1777), **3.** 112, **6.** 105; (1778), **3.** 124; army in New York and Conn. (1778–79), 118–130, **6.** 124–129; (1782–83), **3.** 130–133; Channel naval battle (1778), 120; rumored evacuation of New York (1778), 120, 121; Brit. counterfeits of Continental bills, 121; Brit. raids from New York (1778), 122; (1779), 126; rumor of Span. aid and recognition, 125, 126; Brit. transports stranded and captured (1779), 127,

128; Southern campaign (1779), 128–130; Clark's campaigns (1779), 129; peace rumors (1782), 130, 131, 133; W. I. campaign (1782), 130, 133, **19.** 152–157, 160, 166; Dutch recognition, medal, **3.** 130, **7.** 19–22; French army and fleet (1782), **3.** 131; (1778), **10.** 463; (1780), **19.** 112, 114, 117, 119; change in Brit. ministry, **3.** 131; index to foreign docs. on, considered, 159, 178, 216; authorship of Montcalm spurious letters, 202–205; unsolved questions concerning, 221; papers of Q. M. G., 318; Wyoming Massacre, 340–347; Writs of Assistance, 371, **4.** 84, 88, **6.** 190–196; toasts at Plymouth (1769), **3.** 404–405; Plymouth Com. of Corresp., 440–443; French alliance, fisheries, and peace negotiations (1779–81), **4.** 48–54; journal of Mass. intercoln. Com. of Corresp., 82–90; bullets from statue of George III., 247 *n.*, 264, 293–298; Luzerne's papers, 308; influence of town meetings, **5.** 321; Dupré's medals, 348–352; journal of Ebenezer Wild (1776–81), **6.** 78–160; sham fights, 118, 119, 121, 122, 139; Va. campaign, 130–149, **19.** 115–139; Yorktown, **6.** 149–156, **19.** 139–144; Massachusettensis papers, **6.** 252–254, 399; importance of Boston in pre-Rev. struggle, 252; sources by young Brit. officers, 433; memorial and proposed corps of Capt. Cochrane, 433–442, 519; Brit. mounted light infantry, 436–438; siege of Boston, **7.** 356–360, 400–413, **9.** 10, 41–91, **10.** 91–99, 412–416, 480–481, 494–496, **12.** 78–87, **17.** 290–292, 296–301, 303–305, **18.** 423–430; officers' rations (1775), **7.** 407; milit. funeral, 411, **9.** 74; Arnold's treason, **7.** 451–454, **12.** 346–348, **19.** 116, **20.** 537; causes of Conn.'s influence, **8.** 124, 125, 137; causes, 138, **20.** 140–142; pay question in Am. army (1775), **8.** 289, **9.** 56; hopelessness of reconciliation (1775), **8.** 289; Church's treason, **9.** 63–66; relief for S. C. and Ga. inhabitants (1781), 105, 169–172; French drama of siege of Boston, 108–109; various diaries and letters of period, **10.** 12; Boston Tea Party, 19, 79–82, 475–480, **16.** 285, **20.** 560–563; Rowe's diary on Boston events (1764–79), **10.** 60–108; Stamp Act and its effects, 61, **11.** 299, **13.** 393, **16.** 110 *n.*–112 *n.*, 198, 200–202, 211, **19.** 108–111; loyalist on reconciliation (1778), **10.** 419–420; distress and desire for peace (1778), 463–465; Canadian expedition (1776), 496–499, **18.** 430–431; small-pox in Am. army, **10.** 497–499; N. J. campaign, 500–502; lack of discipline, 500–502; Bennington, 503–506; age of polit. leaders, **11.** 229; *Bowdoin and Temple Papers* on, 286–299; evolutionary aspect, 289–290; Bowdoin as leader, 290; Sir John Temple's services, 292–294; deliberateness of Eng. enactments, 294–298; legality of parl. enactments, 298, 368–371; London merchants on Declaratory Act (1766), 446–448; minutemen, **12.** 75; diary of Amos Farnsworth (1775–76), 78–87, 100–102; Boston leaders characterized by loyalist (1775), 139–142; Penobscot expedition (1779), 200–202; attacks on Bahamas, **13.** 16; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 48 *n.*–51 *n.*; Mass. Regulating Act, 52–54, **17.** 271–272; loyalist handbill on Boston rebels (1774), **16.** 92; Sons of Liberty in New York (1766), 210, 211, 217; loyalist on conditions in Boston (1774), 285–290; account of Washington taking command, **17.** 129; conditions in Mass. (1772), 265; spirit of union (1774), 268, 277; (1775), 295, 299, 301; attitude towards war (1774–75), 269, 272, 275–276, 282, 285; force in Boston (Jan. 1775), 275; Eng. disbelief in Am. milit. ability, 276, 287; nonconsumption (1775), 277; Rich. Price on colon. rights (1775), 279; Price's pamphlets on, 308, 311, 325, 327; Chatham's plan of pacification, 279; Mass. declared in rebellion, 280; North's concession (1775), 280; North's plan to disunite colonies (1775), 281; alarm of Sept., 1774, 289; and Eng. merchants (1775), 295; Salem expedition, 295; attitude of Irish, 302, 306; Shelburne on crisis (1775), 306, 307; on prospects (1777), 312; Brit. cruelties, 308; Am. task, 309; Brit. hopes (1777), 310; Abingdon's pamphlet, 313; hiring of Dutch troops, 314–318;

Johnstone's misrepresentations (1778), 319; evidences of prosperity (1779), 319–321; Vaughan's letters on peace negotiations (1782–83), 406–438 [*see* Peace]; Asgill episode, 425, 426 *n.*, **19.** 158; Hutchinson Letters, **18.** 243; orderly book (1780), 325; Camden, **19.** 112, 113, 119; Carolina campaign (1780–82), 116–128, 132–135, 138–141, 144, 147–149, 155, 158, 159, 166, **20.** 112–118; Cowpens, **19.** 122, 123; rumored French naval victories (1781), 123–125; Guilford Court House, 125, 127; Holland and England, 127; Spain's attitude, 142; illicit trade, 151; Edmund Pendleton on peace negotiations, 152–154, 158, 160–164; Va. and tobacco trade with New York (1782), 154–157; Arthur Lee's abuse of French alliance (1782), 164–166; Quaker movement for armistice (1777), **20.** 61.

American School at Rome, advocated, **11.** 273, 276.

American State Papers, authorization, **14.** 407 *n.*

American system, and 22d Cong., **19.** 508–514; Adams's attitude, 515. *See also* Internal improvements, Tariff.

Americans, characteristics, **8.** 306–309; hist. importance, **13.** 94; causes of change in Eng. opinion, **15.** 189–193, 227; wealth and masterfulness, 190, 192.

Ames. *See also* Eames, Emes, Emmes.

Ames, Amos, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.

Ames, Annah L. [Mrs. Griswold] **19.** 65, 66.

Ames, Anthony, **19.** 66.

Ames, Eleazer, killed (1758), **6.** 22, 33; effects appraised, 24, 27; biog. note, 30.

Ames, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, **6.** 30.

Ames, Ellis, resigns membership, **1.** 228; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 253; and McKendry's diary, **2.** 436; in **M.H.S.** group pictures (1858, '69), **3.** vii, **6.** 78; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1854), 213; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 221–222; and proposed increase in **M.H.S.** membership (1876), **10.** 318; on Sumner and Garrison mob, 481–483.

Ames, Ezra, portrait room in Albany, **19.** 367.

Ames, Fisher, Anna C. Lowell on, **18.** 309.

Ames, Hannah (Eels), **19.** 66.

Ames, John [1], killed by Indians (1724), **6.** 30.

Ames, John [2], **6.** 30.

Ames, Joseph, ports. of Webster, **2.** 262, **4.** 350; "Last Days of Webster," **5.** 451.

Ames, Lemuel, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.

Ames, Levi, hanged, **10.** 57.

Ames, Nathaniel, on Northern lights, **2.** 102; remains (1775), **9.** 85. *See also* Ames Tavern.

Ames, Robert, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.

Ames, Seth, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii.

Ames, William, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.

Ames, William [H. C. 1645], *Saints Security*, **11.** 207.

Ames Tavern, Dedham (1765–1805), **2.** 32, **9.** 42, **10.** 47.

Amesbury, Indian attacks (1691), **7.** 158; (1677), **13.** 405.

Amherst, Jeffrey, *baron*, papers in Parkman MSS., **4.** 44; at Albany (1760), 391; at Montreal, 401; winter quarters, 404; advance on Montreal, **5.** 362, 372, 373, 376–378; at Crown Point, 385, 386.

Amherst College, interest of David Sears, **2.** 414; services of A. H. Bullock, **3.** 322; State grant, 323.

"Amis des Noirs," influence in West Indies, **2.** 310.

Amiel, John, in Boston society, **10.** 32, 39; as fisherman, 49.

Aminias of Pallene, at Salamis, **17.** 393, 401.

Amoret, Indian, kidnapped, **2.** 36.

Amory, Charles W., in Civil War, **2.** 417.

Amory, Elizabeth (Coffin), **5.** 342, **10.** 37; port. 37 *n.*

Amory, Hannah (Linzee), **4.** 414.

Amory, James S., manner, **5.** 344.

Amory, John, on merchants' com. (1770), **10.** 76; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), 77; conference on Port Bill, 85; debate on Com. of Corresp. (1774), 86; absentee loyalist, 163.

Amory, Jonathan, of Ireland, **5.** 341.

Amory, Jonathan, conference on Port Bill, **10.** 85; at Boston dinner (1776), 103.

Amory, Jonathan [b. 1770], **4.** 414, **5.** 342.

Amory, Lucy (Fletcher), **16.** 370 *n.*
Amory, Mehitable (Sullivan), **5.** 342.
Amory, Nathaniel, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Amory, Rebecca [Mrs. Lowell], **12.** 114.
Amory, Rebeckah (Holmes), **5.** 341.
Amory, Rufus G., Boston estate, **11.** 311.
Amory, Thomas [1], immigrant, ancestry, **5.** 341.
Amory, Thomas [2], **5.** 341; wedding (1764), **10.** 37; exiled from Boston (1776), 102.
Amory, Thomas C. [d. 1812], character, **4.** 414.
Amory, Thomas Coffin, CLINTON'S SECRET JOURNAL, **1.** 47–64; remarks, **2.** 167; communicates cat. of Webster ports., 261–265; on David Sears, 428 *n.*; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; on deposit of Sullivan Papers, 96; publications (1886–89), 279, **4.** 348; on revision of Mass. statutes after independence, 378; on St. Croix boundary, 379; on Journals of Old Congress, 379; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **5.** 1–2, 438; MEMOIR by A. T. Perkins, 341–346; ancestry, 341–342; birth and death, 342; homes, 342; education, 342; travel, 342, 343; and law, 342; hist. interests and works, 343; public services, 344; and draft riot, 344; character, 344; published writings, 345–346; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6.** 222; Librarian **M.H.S.**, **8.** 343; on participants in Tea Party, **10.** 479; books and MSS. presented by estate of, **16.** 477.
Amory, William [H. C. 1784], student in Parsons's office, **16.** 321; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–89), 322, 326, 327, 331, 334, 346, 347, 361, 378–381, 383, 387, 392–396, 399, 401, 445, 447, 451, 458; and law studies, 322, 348; admitted to bar, 401, 402; Adams's characterization, 402; marriage, 455; French prisoner of war (1795), 458 *n.*
Amory, William, M.H.S. tributes to, **4.** 213–215, 340; in **M.H.S.** 213–215; fund bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, 236; MEMOIR by O. W. Holmes, 414–417; PORT., 414; birth and death, 414; ancestry, 414; education, 414; at Groton, 415; travel, 415; and law, 415; manufacturing interests, 415; societies, 416; character, 416–417; as writer, 417; on Thos. Aspinwall, **7.** 38; Friday Club, **14.** 473, **16.** 465; in Florence (1829), **19.** 446.
Amory, *Mrs.* William (Sears), **2.** 429.
Ampaumet, Indian, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366, 370.
Amsterdam, relig. freedom in, **6.** 42–43; congregations of Eng. nonconformists, 43–45; records on exiles, 45–47; list of Eng. exiles (1597–1625), 47–64.
Amundsen, Roald, and Northwest Passage, **20.** 438.
Amusements, shows in Boston (1764–76), **10.** 28, 37; horse racing in Mass. (1677), **12.** 403; Spanish bull-fight, **16.** 471; James I.'s Book of Sports, **19.** 86–95; tableaux, 423. *See also* Social life, Theatre.
Anabaptists. *See* Baptists.
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, revival after Revolution, **1.** 251; and Gage's seizure of arms, **4.** 193; presents commemorative medal, 350; at centenary of Washington's inauguration, 371; *250th Annual Record*, 412; election sermons (1672–1700), **9.** 436, 443, 474, 515, 517, 521, **17.** 31, 56.
Ancient wreck. *See* Wreck.
Andalusia, ride through (1868), **16.** 471–474.
Anderson. *See also* Andrewson.
Anderson, David, death (1677), **7.** 168.
Anderson, James, on com. on address to Gage, **10.** 86.
Anderson, John, death (1677), **7.** 169.
Anderson, John, of Fredericksburg, Va., business character, **15.** 136.
Anderson, *Major* John F., anecdotes of Sherman, **16.** 467.
Anderson, William, tavern-keeper at Chester, Pa., **2.** 33, **19.** 375.
Anderson's Bridge, Va. (1781), **6.** 140.
Andover, Mass., Indian attack (1698), **1.** 152; Maverick's account (1660), 235; in 1650, **2.** 48; recruits (1760), **6.** 427; and Harvard Hall (1677), **9.** 101.
Andover Theological Seminary, controversy, **7.** 99, **18.** 299–301; in 1828, **14.** 450; E. A. Park as professor, 453–464; origin and creed, 455–461.
André, Haitian black, **2.** 358.
André, John, and Parsons, **1.** 250; contemp. account of capture, **7.**

451; sketch of Margaret Shippen, **10.** 292.
Andrew, J., briefs in prize cases (1736-52), **5.** 86, 88, 90, 101.
Andrew, John Albion, on John Brown, **1.** 219; preparation for war, **3.** 329, **19.** 237; memoir, **6.** 209; port. bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 265; as human-rights statesman, **18.** 378; and Henry Lee, **19.** 236–241; Butler controversy, 239.
Andrew, Samuel, letter to Mather (1683) on Commencement date, **10.** 202.
Andrews. *See also* Andrus.
Andrews, Abraham, academy, **1.** 381.
Andrews, Ammi, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Andrews, Anna [Mrs. Hill], **11.** 189.
Andrews, Benjamin, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103; shot (1779), 107.
Andrews, Benjamin H., Commencement part (1830), **5.** 202; biog. notes, 202 *n.*, 211 *n.*; Master's oration (1833), 211.
Andrews, Bridget, **1.** 137.
Andrews, Charles M., on origin of Conn., **5.** 271 *n.*; and Stevens Index-Catalogue, **20.** 557, 558
Andrews, Ebenezer, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Andrews, Ebenezer T., Boston estate, **1.** 315; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Andrews, John, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 63.
Andrews, John, letters, **10.** 12; on Goldthwait, **14.** 54.
Andrews, *Rev.* John, Harvard D. D. (1824), **5.** 192; biog. note, **16.** 295 *n.*, 300 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 295, 305, 309, 313, 339, 410, 415, 416, 423, 441, 448, 450, 452, 455; at *Φ B K* (1787), 310; supplies at Newburyport, 414, 416, 442, 443, 445, 449; gift to Harvard Library, **17.** 58.
Andrews, Joseph, engravings by, **8.** 149, **10.** 126.
Andrews, Margaret (Wigglesworth), **16.** 300 *n.*
Andrews, Robert, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Andrews, Samuel, and royal arms at St. Andrews, N. Brun., **4.** 255.
Andrews, Samuel P., Divinity School part, **19.** 364.
Andrews, Thomas, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Andrews, William, vestryman in Va. (1635), **3.** 5.
Andrews, William, of England (1669), **1.** 137.
Andrews, William S., Commencement part (1812) and biog. note, **5.** 176 *n.*
Andrews, William T., Boston estate, **1.** 315; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Andrewson, *Captain,* on Delaware River, N. J. (1781), **6.** 159.
Andros, *Sir* Edmund, surveys and maps made by order of, **2.** 478, **8.** 228–230; Natl. Sylvester on (1675), **4.** 284; and Fitz-John Winthrop (1677, '80), 287, 288; expected return to N. Y. (1682), 289; patent to Winthrop (1680), **5.** 306; contemp. accounts and imprints of govt. and overthrow, **7.** 149–150, **9.** 478, 490, **12.** 282–283, **13.** 410–411, **17.** 18–19, 66; goes to England, **7.** 152; notice of arrival in Boston (1687), **9.** 473; proclamation on invasion of Prince of Orange (1688), 475; Rawson's petition to, **12.** 224; Randolph's petition on fees, 237–239; and Clark's Island, 346; preparation for reception (1686), **13.** 278; in Boston (1680), 408; and Canada, **15.** 304, 313; and John Higginson, **16.** 518.
Andrus. *See also* Andrews.
Andrus, Amos, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 64, 88, 89.
Andrus, Daniel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 42, 47, 68.
Andrus, *Lieut.* Epaphras(?), at siege of Boston, **9.** 42, 47, 68.
Andrus, John, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 76.
Angel Gabriel, wrecked (1635), **17.** 77, 82–83.
Angell, James, justice of peace (1764), **18.** 261.
Angell, James Burrill, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **10.** 454; accepts, 468.
Angell, Oliver, teacher, **3.** 300.
Angel's Tavern, R. I., **6.** 113, 124.
Angier, Charles, at Brown Commencement (1795), **3.** 42; death, 42 *n.*, **5.** 173.
Angier, John, **3.** 388.
Angier, Oakes, barrister in Plymouth, **3.** 384; biog. note, 388; AUTOG., 389; guest of Old Colony Club, 393–397; elected a member, 397–

398; record of attendance, 399, 405–413, 418–420, 427, 429, 431.
Angier, *Rev.* Samuel, preface to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, **17.** 40.
Anglo-Saxons, proper commemorative day, **15.** 513.
Animals, domestic, in N. Eng. (1660), **1.** 247; extermination of wild, **17.** 4.
Ann, Cape, name as royal memorial, **4.** 242.
Ann, Boston brig, captured by privateer, **2.** 380 *n.*
Ann Cleeve (1643), **8.** 14 *n.*
Anna Maria y St. Felix, prize case (1752), **5.** 97–98.
Annapolis, Md., in 1804, **2.** 15; royal memorials, **4.** 250; Am. troops at (1781), **6.** 133–134.
Annapolis, N. S., in 1776, **2.** 302; garrison (1747), **12.** 49; tercentenary, **18.** 371. *See also* Port Royal.
Annapolis Convention, Rush on, **17.** 341, 342, 353.
Anne of England, ports. in Boston, **4.** 241; at Annapolis, 250; last royal veto, **5.** 157; news of death in Boston, **15.** 328; mourning for her there, 330–332.
Anne, Fort, origin of name, **4.** 247.
Annesberg, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
Annexations. *See* Territory.
Annis, Samuel, and Canada expedition (1747), **12.** 50.
Annisquam, on early map, **1.** 212.
Anonymous Fund of **M.H.S.**, established, **3.** 277; thanks for, 278; history, **4.** 112, 353, **5.** 442, **6.** 408, **7.** 376, **8.** 188, **9.** 31, **10.** 129, 560, **11.** 322, **12.** 179, **13.** 69, **14.** 132, **15.** 33, **16.** 133, **17.** 217, **18.** 274, **19.** 209, **20.** 212; instructions from founder, **13.** 66
Anson, Anna [Mrs. Salisbury, Mrs. Jellison], **6.** 60.
Anson, *Sir* William R., on last royal veto, **5.** 159.
Anspach-Bayreuth, archives on Am. Rev., **3.** 220.
Antarctic Exploring Expedition, Pickering's journal, **6.** 285.
Anthony, A. V. S., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 271.
Anthony, Henry B., length of service in Senate, **10.** 10.
Anthony, Kezia [Mrs. Brayton], **19.** 268.
Antietam, battle of, Sumner's mistake, **7.** 40; forces, **18.** 443.
Antigua, society (1665), **5.** 106.
Anti-Federalists. *See* Ratification.
Anti-Masons, Levi Lincoln's papers on, **6.** 166; in Mass. (1835), **18.** 108–109.
Antinomianism, trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 161–191; and allotments at Rumney Marsh (1638), **7.** 136–137; printing of Welder's *Short Story*, **8.** 404; papers on Wheelwright, 511–517; Wm. Aspinwall, **12.** 211–212.
Antislavery, averse sentiment in Boston (1856), **8.** 405; Mass. school of statesmen, **18.** 378; early movement, **20.** 60. *See also* Abolitionism, Slavery.
Antoine, Haitian slave, **2.** 364.
Anville, Jean Baptiste d', map (1746) and Sparks "red-line" map, **3.** 364.
Aplin, ——, of N. S. (1784), **3.** 81.
Appelby, Margery H. [Mrs. Ainsworth], **6.** 49.
Appelby, R., exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 49.
Appleton. *See also* Applin.
Appleton, —— (1795), **3.** 41.
Appleton, ——, of Baltimore (1812), **19.** 376.
Appleton, Charles H., voyage to Europe (1853), **5.** 343.
Appleton, Edith S. (Appleton), **17.** 519.
Appleton, Frances E. [Mrs. Longfellow], **8.** 153; death, 153.
Appleton, Harriot C. (Sumner), **17.** 516.
Appleton, *Capt.* John [b. 1622], loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471; defence of petition, 472–474; attempt to unseat, 474, 476; town's vindication, 475; death (1699) and character, 476; on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229; clerk of court (1686), 251, 260; named for council (1691), **14.** 217.
Appleton, John [b. 1652], secures release of Indian captives (1706), **1.** 158; and speakership contest (1720), **6.** 389; candidacy for Council (1698), **12.** 284; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 345.
Appleton, John, reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 222; cat. of **M.H.S.** Library, **8.** 326, 340; Asst. Librarian, 344.

Appleton, John J., Commencement part (1813), **5.** 177; biog. note, 177 *n.*

Appleton, *Rev.* Joseph, ministry at North Brookfield, **19.** 433; monument, 433, 439.

Appleton, Joseph, *Jr.*, inscription to, **19.** 439.

Appleton, Nathan, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; subscriptions for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291, 292; in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5; Harvard A.M. (1844), 245; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 77; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 222; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 341; memoir of Abbott Lawrence, **7.** 123; and Sumner, **11.** 278–280; and outbreak of Civil War, 281; and beginning of Lawrence, **12.** 119; career and character, **17.** 516; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361; speech on tariff (1832), 520.

Appleton, *Rev.* Nathaniel [H. C. 1712], and Harvard, **5.** 401, 411–412, 414; admitted to First Church, 406; sermon on Mrs. Gerrish (1736), **9.** 352; sermons during siege of Boston, **12.** 85, 86.

Appleton, Nathaniel [H. C. 1749], purchases confiscated Walpole estate, **10.** 170.

Appleton, Samuel [b. 1586], petition (1637), **3.** 199.

Appleton, Samuel [b. 1654], and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 345.

Appleton, Samuel [b. 1766], fund bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 173; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341. *See also* Appleton Fund.

Appleton, Sarah E. [Mrs. Lawrence], **12.** 136.

Appleton, *Mrs.* Thomas, gift to **M.H.S.**, **9.** 28.

Appleton, William [1], Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 292; and outbreak of Civil War, **11.** 281; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 48; monument to his father, **19.** 439.

Appleton, William [2], voyage to Europe (1853), **5.** 343.

Appleton, William Stuart, **17.** 519.

Appleton, William Sumner [1] [*Communications* follow], list of publications (1884–1902), **1.** 170, **2.** 68, 392, **3.** 280, **6.** 404, **7.** 369, **9.** 22, **10.** 121, **11.** 317, **13.** 65, **14.** 128, **16.** 129; remarks, **2.** 88, **10.** 552, **12.** 29, 111, 292, 424, **13.** 142, 156, 197, **15.** 105, **16.** 232; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 257, **10.** 470, **14.** 1, **16.** 150; remarks on H. T. Parker, **6.** 164; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 222; remarks on A. T. Perkins, 422; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; and proposed ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, **12.** 260; remarks on J. C. Ropes, **13.** 222; study of heraldry, **14.** 268, **17.** 243, 518; as Record Commissioner, **14.** 269, **15.** 97, **17.** 519; presents communication for another member, **14.** 372; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **17.** 236, 241–245; as genealogist, 242, 522–524; as numismatist, 243–244, 517; style, 244; thoroughness, 244–245; MEMOIR by C. C. Smith, 516–531; PORT. and AUTOG., 516; birth and death, 516; ancestry, 516; education, 517; travel, 518–520; in **M.H.S.**, 518, 519, 524–526; marriage, 519; in Am. Acad., 519; autobiog. statement, 520–521; plan to estab. Gallery of Art, 521; contingent bequests, 522; religion, 526; social life, 527; children, 527; writings, 527–531; bequest to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 300, **20.** 229–230; gifts to **M.H.S.** from heirs of, 304, **20.** 229. *See also* Appleton Collection.

Communications: MEMOIR OF H. G. SOMERBY, **1.** 132–138; on Peale ports. of Washington, **2.** 156, **11.** 68; on Bedford flag, **2.** 199–200; article on Northmen, **3.** 159; question on Rochambeau's port., **4.** 90; on French literary interest in U. S., **5.** 163–165; on some genealogical discoveries, 263–264; AUGUSTUS DUPRÉ, 348–352; on Pavia's memorial to Columbus, **6.** 32; on Washington's port. at Blois, 34; on Dr. Lothrop as chaplain of Cadets, 34; letter of Wm. Coffin, 250; on Mass. note of 1691, 442; LOYAL PETITIONS OF 1666, 469–477; on Phillips Brooks, **8.** 83–84; HUGH PETER IN LITERATURE, 118–122; punning verses on Boston ministers, 252–254; on Oswego and Diplomatic medals, 500–502; on Sir J. R. Seeley, **9.** 540; CENTURY OF U. S. SENATE, **10.** 9–11, **12.** 156, **13.** 312–315, **14.** 1, **15.** 94; on W. N.

Sainsbury, **10.** 116; on badge of Bucks of America, 470; WHIGS OF MASS., **11**, 278–282; letter of Washington, **12.** 156; on T. B. Jervis, 191; on M. F. Force, **13.** 121; on Cornelio Desimoni, 448; on relics of Columbian Order, **14.** 1–2; criticises *Proceedings*, 147; suggests opening of building to public, 148; on W. H. Whitmore, 267–271; exhibits broadside on Boston fire (1760), 372; on death of Senator Bradbury, 426; MEMOIR OF W. H. WHITMORE, **15.** 96–104; HERALDRY IN AMERCA, 163–166; on Waters's *Genealogical Gleanings*, 478; on J. W. Dean, 513; on J. J. Howard, **16.** 271.

Appleton, William Sumner [2], and Appleton Collection of Coins, **20.** 230, 420, 550; **M.H.S.** thanks to, 550.

Appleton and Co., D., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 258.

Appleton Collection of Coins and Medals, bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 300, **20.** 229; arrangement and suggested extension, 230, 420, 550.

Appleton Fund, history, **1.** 173, **2.** 72, 396, **3.** 284, 292, 293, **4.** 110, 351, **5.** 440, **6.** 406, **7.** 374, **8.** 186, **9.** 29, **10.** 126, 557, **11.** 319, **12.** 176, **13.** 67, **14.** 130, **15.** 30, **16.** 130, **17.** 215, **18.** 271, **19.** 206, **20.** 209; income account (1884), **1.** 177; (1885), **2.** 76; (1886), 400; (1887), **3.** 288; (1888), **4.** 115; (1889), 356; (1890), **5.** 445; (1891), **6.** 411; (1892), **7.** 379; (1893), **8.** 191; (1894), **9.** 34; (1895), **10.** 133; (1896), 564; (1897), **11.** 327; (1898), **12.** 183; (1899), **13.** 76; (1900), **14.** 140; (1901), **15.** 40; (1902), **16.** 141; (1903), **17.** 225; (1904), **18.** 284; (1905), **19.** 219; (1906), **20.** 223; use, **4.** 118, 359, **6.** 414, **10.** 567, **11.** 331.

Appletown, N. Y., Indian village destroyed, **2.** 467, 471.

Applin (Appleton), Thomas, of Swanzey, N. H. (1776), **6.** 88.

Appomattox campaign, Northern comment on surrender, **13.** 434; T. L. Livermore's paper on, **20.** 87–112; story of disclosure of Lee's plans, 87–89; forces, 89, 109–112; no doc. evidence of disclosure, 89–93; Lee on conditions (March), 91; situation (March 23), 93; Fort Stedman, 94; movement on railroads, Five Forks, 94–97; general assault, 97; field of manœuvres after evacuation, 97; Grant's information and decisions, 98–102, 107–108; changes in plan of retreat, 102–107; cause of Confederate disaster, 108; effect on reconstruction of Lee's attitude, 553–555.

Apportionment of representation, in Mass. (1821), **14.** 328; first, of National House, **15.** 139; of 1832, 206.

Apprenticeship of Boston paupers (1792), **2.** 242.

Apthorp, Charles, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.

Apthorp, Charles Ward, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163; confiscated Boston estate, 166.

Apthorp, *Rev.* East, **relig.** controversy, **8.** 92.

Apthorp, Grisel (1777), **2.** 236.

Apthorp, Grisel (Eastwick), keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225; purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 166.

Apthorp, John, keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225; in Boston society, **10.** 35.

Apthorp, Thomas, in Boston society, **10.** 32; absentee loyalist, 163.

Apthorp, William, in Boston society, **10.** 32; absentee loyalist, 163.

Aranda, Pedro Abarca de Boleo, *conde de*, on Am. negotiations (1782), **17.** 424.

Arbela, date of arrival, **2.** 221.

Arber, Edward, on first Plymouth record of name *Mayflower*, **11.** 70; on missing account of voyage of *Mayflower*, 367, **12.** 17.

Archabald, David, minuteman, **12.** 104.

Achæological Congress, proposed (1866), **1.** 400; postponed, 401.

Archæology, Central American jadeite relics, probable Asian origin, **2.** 170–171; Iroquois houses, 466, 467; Iroquois tombs, 467; Indian burial-urn, **3.** 283; "Skraellings" and Trenton-gravel discoveries, **5.** 338; Wm. Duane on Guatemalan (1824), **20.** 380.

Archdale, John, Maine lands, **19.** 292.

Archerbill, John, Groton recruit (1760), **6.** 429.

Archery, allowed by Book of Sports, **19.** 88.

Archibald. *See* Archabald, Archerbill.

Architecture, Bulfinch's misconception of future importance, **7.** 455; importance of World's Fair, **8.** 309–312; Barrell house in Somerville, **10.** 548–552. *See also* Houses.
Archives, report on portion of Mass. **2.** 68; Span., on Am. Rev., **3.** 54; court-files of Suffolk Co., Mass., 54; question of index to foreign docs. of Am. Rev., 159, 178, 216; German, on Am. Rev., 219–221; list of Winthrop Papers variously deposited, **5.** 288–306; Brit. system, **6.** 260, 442; Roman, on Am. hist., **11.** 272–277; access to French (1846), **15.** 91; Dutch, **17.** 168–170. *See also* Manuscripts.
Ardivey, Judith (Holder), **6.** 54.
Areopagus of Athens, govt. after Persian Wars, **6.** 387.
Aresco Fields, N. Y., Indian attack (1779), **2.** 461.
Argall, *Sir* Samuel, docs. on raid, **1.** 187–192.
Argan, Jane, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Argenson, Marc P., *comte d'*, letters from Lévis, **4.** 96.
Arianism in U. S. (1784), **17.** 323.
Aristides, rule in Athens, **6.** 387; and battle of Salamis, **17.** 395, 398, 403, 404.
Aristotle, treatise on constitution of Athens, **6.** 385–387.
Arlington, former name for Winchester, N. H., **5.** 167.
Arlington, Va., confiscated, **1.** 255.
Armand, *Col.* Charles, sent to Greene (1781), **6.** 156.
Armitage, Godfrey, **17.** 86.
Arms. *See* Coat armor.
Armstrong, James, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Armstrong, Job, **18.** 260.
Armstrong, *Gen.* John, and Wm. Duane, **20.** 344, 353.
Armstrong, Samuel T., subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 392.
Army, American, punishments during Rev., **6.** 102, 106–108, 111, 115, 119–122, 127, 136, **7.** 401; comment on standing (1792, '94), **15.** 137, 146; Pa. line (1781), **19.** 129, 132, 135; Va. line (1782), 149; Wm. Duane's milit. works, **20.** 304–305, 350; negro troops suggested (1814), **20.** 373–375. *See also* Militia, and wars by name.
Army, British, training of N. Brun. corps (1799), **3.** 72; vice (1760), **4.** 403, **5.** 363, 364, 388; abolition of purchase, **5.** 162; tenacious traditions, **13.** 412–413, 422; defensive qualities, 420–422; Wm. Duane on (1810), **20.** 332–333. *See also* wars by name.
Arnfield, Alexander, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Arnfield, Alice, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Arnfield, Edward, exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 49.
Arnfield, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Arnold, ——, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Arnold, *Mrs.* Alice, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 49.
Arnold, Anthony, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 49.
Arnold, Barachias, sea-captain (1691), **7.** 157, 160.
Arnold, Benedict, at Providence (1685), **8.** 11.
Arnold, *Gen.* Benedict, journals of Quebec expedition, **2.** 265–305 [*see* Quebec]; wounded in assault, 272, 291, 293; leaves Albany (1778), 444; at New London, **3.** 44; march to Fort Stanwix, 103; return, 104; at Freeman's Farm, 107, **6.** 94; joins army before Philadelphia, **3.** 113; duel, 124; Du Simitière's ports., **4.** 142; on Lake Champlain (1776), **6.** 84, 85; in Va., 138, **19.** 122–128, 131, 134; news from (Nov. 1775), **7.** 421; contemp. account of treason, 451–454; letters to Miss Deblois, **10.** 472; advertisement (1794), **12.** 111; anecdote of his soldiers and treason, 346–348; Edmund Pendleton, on treason, **19.** 116; Varick's papers on treason, **20.** 537.
Arnold, Ephraim, death, **14.** 18.
Arnold, George, Asst. in **M.H.S.** Library, **8.** 344.
Arnold Hannah, book owned by (1707), **9.** 433.
Arnold, Isaac (1674), **4.** 282.
Arnold, Isaac, of Nassau Island, marriage license (1706), **5.** 302.
Arnold, James U., justice of peace (1764), **18.** 262.
Arnold, *Ensign* John, of Conn., complaint (1699), **5.** 298.
Arnold, John, of Boston (1701), **14.** 20.
Arnold, Joseph, sea-captain (1694), **7.** 166.

Arnold, Joseph, of Conn., testimony (1699), **5.** 298.
Arnold, Joseph, of Braintree, death (1701), **14.** 20.
Arnold, Mary, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 49.
Arnold, *Rev.* Samuel, *David serving his Generation*, **9.** 434; preaches for Mather (1676), **13.** 364.
Arnold, Thomas D., Heard's assault on, **19.** 520 *n.*
Arnold, William (1645), **8.** 11.
Arnold, William, and Mass. boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 26.
Arnott (Arnt), Neil, **19.** 459.
Arnt. *See* Arnott.
Arrowsic (Rousask), Me., in 1775, **2.** 276.
Arsac de Ternay. *See* Ternay.
Art, and youth, **11.** 227. *See also* Boston Museum, Fine arts, and arts by name.
Artemisium, battle, **17.** 386.
Arthopel, ——, agent of Santee Canal, **2.** 29.
Arthur, Chester A., port., **2.** 394.
Articles of Confederation. *See* Confederation.
Arundale, Francis, in Egypt, **19.** 494.
Ascough, *Captain* (1755), **16.** 76.
Ascough, Marmaduke, of Eng. (1665), **13.** 19.
Asgill, *Capt.* Charles, proposed retaliation on, **17.** 425, 426 *n.*, **19.** 158.
Ash, John (1675), **10.** 193.
Ash, *Mrs.* Mary, assaulted, **10.** 193.
Ashburner, Walter, gift to **M.H.S.**, **17.** 262.
Ashburton, Alexander Baring, 1*st baron*, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262; and Oswald map, **3.** 368, 368 *n.*; at Harvard *Φ B K* (1842), **9.** 134–135.
Ashburton Treaty, solution of "red-line" map question, **3.** 361–366; Oswald map, 367–368.
Ashby, Mass., Shays's insurgents, **1.** 299; com. on grievances, 301.
Asher, Joseph, Indian at Sandwich, 10, 51.
Ashford, Conn., inn (1804), **2.** 32.
Ashley, Anthony Ashley Cooper, 1*st baron* [earl of Shaftesbury], MS. of speech, **4.** 268; grant of Bahamas, **13.** 10, 15.
Ashley, Azariah, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Ashley, William James, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **15.** 264; accepts, 324.
Ashmun, John H., Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 183 *n.*; letter from Story (1831) on postmastership, state and national affairs, **15.** 216.
Ashton, J. Hubley, on Horace Gray, **18.** 169–185.
Ashton, Robert, reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 348.
Ashurst, *Sir* Henry, and Paul Dudley, **16.** 28 *n.*, 29 *n.*
Ashurst, *Sir* William, and appointment of Burgess, **4.** 192 *n.*; on Dudley (1714), **15.** 328.
Asia, first distinction of Am. from, **8.** 67, 70; N. Am. as extension, 77; future, **14.** 259.
Aspinwall, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, **12.** 211, 218.
Aspinwall, Louise E. (Poignand), **7.** 37.
Aspinwall, Samuel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 152.
Aspinwall, Sarah (Gardner), **7.** 32.
Aspinwall, Thomas, Commencement part (1804), **5.** 169; biog. note, 169 *n.*; delay in memoir of, 169 *n.*, **7.** 30; Master's part (1807), **5.** 172; in **M.H.S.** group pictures (1858, '69), **3.** vii, **6.** 78; library, **5.** 166, 313–320; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6.** 322; MEMOIR by C. C. Smith, **7.** 32–38; PORT. and AUTOG., 32; birth, 32; ancestry, 32; education, 32; lawyer, 33; in War of 1812, loses arm, 33; as Consul at London, 34, **19.** 460; interest in oceanic steam service, **7.** 35; services to Am. authors, 35; in **M.H.S.**, 36; controversy over Narragansett patent, 37, 71; commercial interests, 37; decline and death, 37; marriage and children, 38; appearance and character, 38; nonagenarian, **9.** 93.
Aspinwall, William, estate in Boston, **1.** 319; inventory of Winthrop's goods, **7.** 140–143; notarial records (1644–51), **11.** 184–187; AUTOG., **12.** 211; career, 211–218; works, 218; compiles "Book of Possessions," 359, **19.** 563.
Aspinwall, *Dr.* William, **7.** 32; and inoculation, **19.** 426.
Aspinwall, William, Commencement part (1838), **5.** 223.
Aspinwall, William H., mission to England (1863), **13.** 186–195.
Aspinwall-Barlow Library, history, **5.** 166, 313–320.

Aspinwall house, Brookline, **14.** 296.
Asplin, *Mrs.* Ellen, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Asplin, W., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Assacumet, Indian. *See* Sassacomoit.
Assassination, of McKinley, **15.** 183, 185; lack of contemp. significance in recent, of rulers, 184–186.
Assembly-man, reference to Hugh Peter, **8.** 122.
Assension, East India Co. ship (1600), **5.** 36.
Assistants. *See* Council of Mass.
Associations, opposition to relig. (1836), **19.** 364, 365.
Astor, John Jacob, and Detroit bank (1806), **20.** 293, 523.
Astronomy, Saturn's interior dusky ring, **1.** 407; comet of 1853, 408; of 1665, **9.** 423; of 1769, **10.** 59; U. S. Chronometric Expedition (1855), **1.** 409; Oliver and Priestley on comets, **3.** 13; John Winthrop, Jr., and instruments for Harvard, **4.** 264–266, **8.** 3; his telescopes, **4.** 266; Clarke's lantern, 333; theories of meteors, **7.** 268; discovery of Jupiter's fifth satellite, **8.** 1–4. *See also* Almanacs.
Astwood, *Capt.* John, and Cromwell's West Indian expedition, **16.** 501.
Aswald [? Oswald], Eleazar, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Asycough, Samuel, attack on Crèvecœur, **20.** 66.
Atchison, David R., defeated in Kansas, **1.** 182; and Kansas legislature, **14.** 3.
Athawes, Edward, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Athearn, Jabez, **3.** 88.
Athens, Aristotle's treatise on constitution, **6.** 385–387; Draco's constitution, 385; use of lot, 386; Solon's laws, 386; abolition of debt, 386; change in coins, 386; govt. after Persian Wars, 386.
Atherton, *Lieut.* A., killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Atherton, Charles G., Commencement part (1822), **5.** 189; biog. note, 189 *n.*
Atherton, Charles Humphrey, and class reunion (1844), **5.** 242.
Atherton, Humphrey, Atherton Company, **2.** 151, 152.
Atherton, Joshua, in Ratification Conven., **16.** 386; biog. note, 386 *n.*
Atherton Company, papers of, agreements on treatment of Indians, **2.** 150–151; payment to Conn., 151; list of associates, 151–152.
Atkins, Benjamin F., Commencement part (1838), **5.** 222; biog. note, 222 *n.*; Master's oration, 233.
Atkins, Catherine [Mrs. Eliot], **16.** 419 *n.*
Atkins, Dudley. *See* Tyng.
Atkins, Gibbs, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163; confiscated estate, 166.
Atkins, John, of Va., will (1623), **1.** 135.
Atkins, Mary Russell [Mrs. Searle], **16.** 419 *n.*
Atkins, Rebecca, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787), **16.** 319, 330, 346, 347; biog. note, 320 *n.*
Atkins, Sarah (Kent), mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 319, 347, 391, 416, 419, 421, 425, 446, 448; biog. note, 320 *n.*
Atkins, Timothy, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172.
Atkins, William, of London (1623), **1.** 135.
Atkinson, J., bill of sale of slave, **20.** 514.
Atkinson, Theodore, Boston estate, **1.** 313.
Atkinson, *Col.* Theodore(?), at Portsmouth (1776), **10.** 102.
Atkinson, William P., Commencement part (1838), **5.** 223.
Atlantic Monthly, beginning, **11.** 55; H. E. Scudder as editor, **17.** 155.
Atlantic Silk Co. of Nantucket, **3.** 8.
Atlee, Edwin P., corresp. with Adams (1836), on slavery, **15.** 455–459.
Attainder, procedure of reversal, **1.** 90–92, 104; reversal as private act, 101; forfeiture as inseparable incident, 106–108, 340, 342; retroaction, 108; pardon and reversal, 108; Mass. "act setting forth general privileges," 345.
Atterbury, *Bishop* Francis, **2.** 195 *n.*
Attleboro, Mass., inn (1775), **9.** 42; and Mass.–R. I. boundary, **19.** 21.
Attorney-general, right to elect in provin. Mass., **10.** 285–288; and commission of oyer and terminer, 288; table of Mass. officials before 1780, 289–291; commission (1702), **12.** 51–54.
Attucks, Crispus, **M.H.S.** and proposed memorial, **3.** 313–318; memorial authorized, 321. *See also* Boston Massacre.

Atwater, ——, of Conn., and bookselling (1802), **20**. 274.
Atwater, Joshua, death, **13**. 365.
Atwell, Bridget [Mrs. Holden], **4**. 385.
Atwood, Lydia [Mrs. Hovey], **3**. 402 *n*.
Aubert, Thomas, voyage (1508), **8**. 70.
Aubrey, Thomas, on Tuckahoe, **14**. 208–209.
Aubrey, William, iron works, **13**. 29.
Auchmuty, Robert, absentee loyalist, **10**. 163; confiscated Boston estate, 166, 168; not Atty.-Gen., 288; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14**. 50 *n*., 51 *n*.; as judge, **20**. 536.
Auchmuty, *Rev.* Samuel, as fisherman, **10**. 49.
Auditing Committee. *See* Finances of **M.H.S.**
Audley, John, briefs in prize cases (1744–48), **5**. 88, 91.
Augustus III. of Poland, letters from Lévis, **4**. 96.
Aukecunsick, place so-called, **4**. 156.
Aukland, Elizabeth (Pigott), **6**. 58.
Aukland, Matthew, exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6**. 49.
Aulnay-Charnisay. *See* Menou.
Aurora, under Duane, **20**. 257, 259; circular on revival (1834), 391–394. *See also* Duane (Wm.).
Aurora borealis, first appearances in N. Eng., **2**. 102–105; in 1719, 102–103; in 1734, 103; appearance in Eng. (1716), 103–104; formerly less frequent, 105.
Austin, Benejah, commission (1745), **11**. 420.
Austin, Benjamin, and police reform in Boston (1792), **4**. 63; fight with Russell, 64.
Austin, James Trecothick, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3**. 291; Harvard LL.D., **5**. 225; address on Mo. Compromise, **7**. 119, 120 *n*.; *Φ B K* oration (1831), **9**. 123; biog. note, 123 *n*.; and change in *Φ B K* constitution, **15**. 205 *n*.; and Jackson's LL.D., **20**. 499, 500, 504–510.
Austin, Jonathan L., at Harvard Commencement (1820), **5**. 187.
Austin, Richard T., Divinity School part, **19**. 364.
Austin, Samuel, plundered before evacuation, **10**. 96; Admiralty suit (1776), 102, 103; characterized, **12**. 140.
Austin, *Rev.* Samuel, at New Haven, **3**. 48; biog. note, 48 *n*.
Austin, William, Commencement part (1831), **5**. 206; biog. note, 206 *n*.
Austin house, Cambridge, **14**. 291.
Autographs, various, presented, **1**. 32, 70, 186, **4**. 156; Washburn Collection, **8**. 168–169, **10**. 123, **16**. 144; Chamberlain Collection, **14**. 279, **20**. 125–127; collection of H. W. Taft, **19**. 304, 308. *See also* next title, and Manuscripts.
Autographs, of officers of Va. Co. (1609), **2**. 246; of members of Old Colony Club, **3**. 389; of Suffolk County recorders and registers, **12**. 203–249, **14**. 35–93, **16**. 24–83; C. F. Adams [1], **13**. 198; J. Q. Adams, **16**. *front.*; W. S. Appleton, **17**. 516; Thos. Aspinwall, **7**. 32; Edward Bangs, **10**. 311; G. T. Bigelow, **5**. *front.*; J. S. Brayton, **19**. 268; L. F. Brigham, **16**. 535; Martin Brimmer, **10**. 586; Saml. Buell (1755), **9**. 528; E. L. Bynner, **9**. 173; J. E. Cabot, **20**. 526; P. A. Chadbourne, **18**. 448; Mellen Chamberlain, **20**. 119; G. B. Chase, **17**. *front.*; Rufus Choate, **11**. 124; J. F. Clarke, **4**. *front.*; S. C. Cobb. **7**. 318; U. H. Crocker, **19**. 554; R. H. Dana, Jr., **6**. 262; Charles Deane, **7**. *front.*; George Dexter, **1**. 327; H. M. Dexter, **7**. 90; C. F. Dunbar, **14**. 218; Saml. Eliot, **14**. *front.*; G. E. Ellis, **10**. *front.*; R. W. Emerson, **2**. 107; W. C. Endicott, **15**. *front.*; Edward Everett, **18**. *front.*; W. A. Field, **19**. 61; H. W. Foote, **8**. 236; R. B. Forbes, **6**. 197; John Foster, **19**. 59; O. B. Frothingham, **10**. 507; Richard Frothingham, **1**. *front.*; Horace Gray, **18**. 155; W. W. Greenough, **14**. 468; G. S. Hale, **12**. 483; S. F. Haven, **1**. 394; C. H. Hill, **13**. 130; H. A. Hill, **11**. 188; G. F. Hoar, **19**. *front.*; Natl. Hunting (1695), **9**. 528; Williams Latham, **4**. 195; A. A. Lawrence, **12**. 130; Henry Lee, **19**. 228; S. K. Lothrop, **3**. 161; Augustus Lowell, **15**. 169; E. J. Lowell, **9**. 541; John Lowell, **14**. 177; John A. Lowell, **12**. 113; Theo. Lyman, **20**. 147; S. F. McCleary, **15**. 255; H. S. Nourse, **18**. 292; F. E. Oliver, **8**. 474; L. R. Paige, **15**. 240; F. W. Palfrey, **7**. 39; E. A. Park, **14**. 446; F. E. Parker, **3**. 247; Francis Parkman, **8**. 520; A. P. Peabody, **11**. 25; A. T. Perkins, **7**. 426; C. C. Per-

kins, **3.** 223; E. L. Pierce, **18.** 363; H. L. Pierce, **11.** 386; E. G. Porter, **15.** 55; Thos. Prince, **17.** 39; Edmund Quincy, **18.** 401; J. C. Ropes, **14.** 229; W. G. Russell, 155; Stephen Salisbury [2], **2.** 89; Stephen Salisbury [3], **20.** 412; James Savage, *front.*; H. E. Scudder, **17.** 142; David Sears, **2.** 405; G. O. Shattuck, **14.** 361; J. L. Sibley, **2.** *front.*; E. F. Slafter, **20.** 591; Capt. John Smith, **12.** 158; Chas. Sumner, **20.** 538; Talleyrand, **15.** 89; H. W. Taft, **19.** 390; Natl. Thayer, **2.** 51; B. F. Thomas, **14.** 297; R. N. Toppan, **15.** 480; H. W. Torrey, **9.** 197; C. W. Tuttle, **1.** 406; F. A. Walker, **13.** 303; James Walker, **6.** *front.*; J. D. Washburn, **17.** 511; R. C. Waterston, **8.** *front.*; B. M. Watson, **12.** 253; Henry Wheatland, **9.** 276; H. A. Whitney, **5.** 424; Justin Winsor, **12.** *front.*; R. C. Winthrop, **9.** *front.*; R. C. Winthrop, Jr., **20.** 178; Roger Wolcott, **18.** 86.

Aux Cayes, Haiti, in 1785, **2.** 308.

Avery, *Mrs.*, tavern-keeper in New York (1804), **2.** 8, 33.

Avery, Charles, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 59.

Avery, *Rev.* David, sermons in Am. camp (1775), **12.** 80, 82.

Avery, *Capt.* James, instructions to (1703, '04), **5.** 300, 301.

Avery, John, Pepperell recruit (1760), **6.** 429.

Avery, John [1], member of Boston "Possee," **10.** 38.

Avery, John [2], photog., **3.** 282; removes effigies (1768), **10.** 66; characterized, **12.** 140.

Avery, John [3], at Brown Commencement (1795), **3.** 42; death, 42 *n.*

Avery, *Mrs.* Mary, photog., **3.** 282.

Avery, William, Boston bookseller (1679), **9.** 448.

Avery, *Deacon* William, of Dedham, death, **1.** 160, **14.** 26.

Avis, Thomas, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.

Axtel, Nathaniel, agreement as one of Winthrop's creditors (1644), **11.** 186.

Ayer, Mass., population (1885), **4.** 140; formed out of Groton, 140.

Ayers. *See also* Ayres, Eayres.

Ayers, Amos, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 397.

Ayers, Moses, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 388.

Ayers, Onesephemus, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 398, 399.

Aylmer, Henry, prize case (1744), **5.** 88.

Aylwin, William C., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.

Ayres. *See also* Ayers.

Ayres, ——, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 282, 283.

Ayres, Henry, as fisherman, **10.** 48.

Ayrolt, Daniel, prize case (1750), **5.** 96.

B

B., A., *Seasonable Motives*, **9.** 480.

B., P. B., characterized (1836), **7.** 290.

B., T. C., *Voyage au Canada*, **4.** 45.

Babbidge, *Rev.* Charles, at Philanthropic Soc. (1836), **19.** 365.

Babbit, Mary E. [Mrs. Cushman], **3.** 385.

Babcock. *See also* Badcock.

Babcock, *Ensign*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 65.

Babcock, George Wade, privateersman (1777), **12.** 199.

Babcock, William G., Commencement part (1841), **5.** 232.

Babson, Ann (Mason), **3.** 143.

Babson, Isabel, immigrant, **3.** 138.

Babson, James, **3.** 138.

Babson, John James, death announced, **2.** 258, 390; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii.; MEMOIR by C. C. Smith, 138–143; birth and ancestry, 138; education, 138; in trade, 138; and Gloucester Lyceum, 138; lecture, 138; banker, 139; public services, 139–140; writings, 140, 142; in **M.H.S.**, 141; scrap-book on Gloucester in Civil War, 141; abroad, 141; interest in fisheries, 141; societies, 142; marriages and children, 142; character, 143.

Babson, Mary (Griffin), **3.** 138.

Babson, Mary C. (Rogers), **3.** 142.

Babson, William, **3.** 138.

Bacha, prize case (1752), **5.** 99–100.

Bache, Benjamin F., children, **20.** 341.

Bache, Richard, and Pa. politics (1802), **20.** 278.

Bache, Sarah, letter from Abby Hamilton (1792), **11.** 197.

Bachi, *Dr.* Pietro, family in Palermo (1829), **19.** 451.
Back Bay, Boston, development, **13.** 2–4.
Backaway, Benjamin, death, **14.** 19.
Backus, Charles, biog. note, **3.** 49, 49 *n.*
Backus, Mary [Mrs. Goodman], **17.** 182.
Backus, *Rev.* Simon, sermon at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 445.
Bacon, Edward, career, **12.** 345; letter to Col. Watson (1775) on Lexington, 345.
Bacon, Ephraim, death (1714), **8.** 221.
Bacon, Francis, Theophilus Parsons on *Common Law*, **16.** 412; J. Q. Adams on *Pleas*, 443.
Bacon, Francis, purchases Eng. land of Winthrop, **7.** 131 *n.*
Bacon, *Mrs.* Francis E., gift to **M.H.S., 5.** 451.
Bacon, *Rev.* Jacob, **3.** 433, 444.
Bacon, John, of Charlestown, **7.** 170; death (1678), 170.
Bacon, *Rev.* John, in Boston society, **10.** 31.
Bacon, John, contest in Mass. Senate (1806), **20.** 16.
Bacon, *Mrs.* John, death (1678), **7.** 170.
Bacon, John W., Commencement part (1843), **5.** 238; biog. note, 238.
Bacon, Theodore, on forged medallion, **3.** 348.
Bacon, William B., and F. E. Parker, **3.** 248.
Bacon's Ordinary, Va. (1781), **6.** 142.
Bacot, Thomas W., acknowledgments to, **4.** 251 *n.*, 255 *n.*
Badcock, *Col.* Adam, in Boston (1778), **10.** 106.
Badger, ——, of Newark (1754), **7.** 340.
Badger, *Miss* (1788), **16.** 409.
Badger, Daniel, death (1776), **6.** 87.
Badger, Thomas, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Bagehot, Walter, on legislative power, **16.** 240.
Bagley, Samuel, death of child (1698), **14.** 18.
Bagnal, *Ensign* Richard, on furlough, **2.** 477.
Bahama Islands, paper on early colonization, **13.** 4–58; power of attorney as to grant (1654), 4–6; grants (1650), 4–5, 11–13; (1670), 10, 15; principal islands, **7;** confounding of New Providence and Old Providence, 7, 8, 10–11; map, 9; Wentworth as Gov., 10; Sayle's settlement, 11; name Eleuthera, 13 *n.*; Parliamentary refugees at, 14–15; relief from N. Eng., 14; intercourse with Bermuda, 15; Spanish raids, 15; pirates, 16; Rogers's control, 16; refugees to Mass., 15 *n.*, 258, 265, 270, 283; Eng. claim acknowledged, 16; during Am. Rev , 16; careers of patentees of 1650, 16–58.
Bailey. *See also* Baily, Bayley, Baylie.
Bailey, E., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Bailey, Francis, map showing Ordinance of 1784, **4.** 60.
Bailey, Gamaliel, and Chicago Block Co., **12.** 166.
Bailey, Hannah [Mrs. Shattuck], **14.** 361, 362.
Bailey, *Rev.* Jacob, Bartlet's *Memoir*, **2.** 431–432.
Bailey, *Rev.* John, death, **4.** 79.
Bailey, *Col.* John, at siege of Boston, **9.** 75.
Bailey, *Capt.* (?) Nathaniel, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 394, 397, 402, **5.** 378, 384, 385; has small pox, 389.
Bailey, *Rev.* Thomas, death, **1.** 152, **14.** 18.
Baillie, *Rev.* Robert, on intolerance in Mass., **8.** 407.
Baillou, ——, Haitian planter, rescued by slave, **2.** 324 *n.*
Baily, *Rev.* John, death (1697), **1.** 152, **14.** 18; books owned by, **9.** 428, 429, 432, 435, 437, 444, 448, 454, 456, 470, 486, **17.** 4; *Man's chief End*, **9.** 478; *To my Friends in Limerick*, 478; note on, by descendant, 478; preface to Lawson's *Christ's Fidelity*, 496; to *Answer to Keith's Libel*, 499; to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, **17.** 40; Mather's funeral sermon on, 64.
Bainbridge, *Capt.* Joseph, Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208.
Bainbridge, *Capt.* William, Rogers on (1815), **4.** 207.
Baird, Charles W., *Huguenot Emigration*, **2.** 65; on Wm. Mullins, **5.** 35.
Baird, Henry Martyn, death, **20.** xviii.
Baird, John, of Glasgow, **1.** 138.

Baker, ——, of Mass., death in army (1776), **12.** 102.
Baker, ——, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Baker, ——, whipped in Kansas, **1.** 217.
Baker, *Doctor*, at Syracuse, Sicily (1829), **19.** 452.
Baker, Edward D., funeral, **1.** 204.
Baker, F. W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 395.
Baker, James, chocolate mill, **11.** 391.
Baker, John, *Sr.*, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Baker, John, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Baker, John, *Jr.*, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Baker, *Capt.* Jonathan, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 408.
Baker, Kenelm, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Baker, *Dr.* Moses, proceedings against, in Braintree, **6.** 511–512.
Baker, Silence, **19.** 58.
Baker, Thankful (Foster), **19.** 58.
Baker, Thomas, petition to Dudley (1686), **13.** 238.
Baker, Thomas, and Boston demonstration (1770), **10.** 75.
Baker, Thomas, of Groton, minuteman, **12.** 104.
Baker, *Lieut.* Thomas, Brit officer, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 395.
Baker, Thomas, in Am. army (1776), **12.** 100, 101.
Baker, Walter, chocolate mill, **11.** 389–390.
Baker, William, removes to Chelmsford (1656), **12.** 325.
Balch, Edwin S., acknowledgment to, **4.** 259 *n.*
Balch, Francis V., Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 253.
Balch, *Rev.* Thomas, sermons at siege of Louisburg, **11.** 424, 428, 430.
Balcom, George L., port., **2.** 395.
Balderston, William, of Saleby, Eng. (1612), **8.** 508.
Baldwin, ——, at Crown Point (1760), **5.** 385.
Baldwin, *Corporal* Benjamin, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 391.
Baldwin, Christopher C., port., **16.** 146.
Baldwin, Cyrus, plundered before evacuation of Boston, **10.** 96; Admiralty suit (1776), 102; characterized, **12.** 142.
Baldwin, *Lieut.* Henry, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
Baldwin, *Justice* Henry, and his brethren (1831), **14.** 347, 348; mental derangement, 354, 409; Story on death, 424.
Baldwin, Jacob, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Baldwin, *Capt.* Jeduthan, of Brookfield, **7.** 385, 386, 389, 398, 399.
Baldwin, John, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Baldwin, Jonas, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Baldwin, Loammi, capture of Shattuck, **1.** 304.
Baldwin, Loammi [H. C. 1800], Vice-Pres. of *Φ B K*, **9.** 112; and change in *Φ B K* constitution, **15.** 205 *n.*
Baldwin, Lucy (Parkman), of Brookfield, **7.** 385.
Baldwin, Richard, London bookseller (1693), **12.** 393.
Baldwin, Ruth, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Baldwin, Simeon Eben, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **14.** 1; Rev. John Higginson, **16.** 478–520.
Balfour, ——, and James Parker, **16.** 202.
Balfour, *Major* James (or Nesbitt), of British army (1777), **2.** 237.
Balke, Hannah, baptism (1669), **12.** 337.
Balke, *Mrs.* Hannah, joins Chelmsford Church (1669), **12.** 337.
Balke, Sarah, baptism (1669), **12.** 337.
Ball, ——, of Va., congressional candidacy (1797), **15.** 161.
Ball, *Captain*, of Boston, killed (1703), **14.** 22.
Ball, Benjamin, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386; in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Ball, Betty, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Ball, James, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Ball, Jeremiah, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Ball, Mary [Mrs. Willis], **16.** 303 *n.*
Ball, Molly, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Ball, Rachel, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Ball, Thomas, statues of Webster, **2.** 264; bust of Everett, **16.** 477.
Ballads, importance of popular, **9.** 2.
Ballantine. *See also* Ballendine.
Ballantine, John, autog., **12.** 249; career, 249–250.

Ballantine, Mary (Winthrop), **12.** 250.
Ballard, Clara G. [Mrs. Crocker], **19.** 564.
Ballard, Jarvis, petition as attorney (1686), **13.** 274.
Ballard, *Capt.* William H., furloughs, **2.** 443, 477; at Cherry Valley, 445, 447–452; march to Fort Stanwix, 445; Sullivan's expedition, 456, 459; at Easton, 474.
Ballat, Samuel, shipwright (1689), **7.** 151.
Ballat, *Mrs.* Samuel, death, **7.** 170.
Ballendine, ——, and navigation of Potomac (1772), **12.** 156.
Balli, Pedro, printer in Mexico, **12.** 400.
Ballou, Hosea, Harvard A.M. (1844), **5.** 245; D.D. (1845), 248.
Balmanno, Robert, **2.** 217.
Balston, *Capt.* Jonathan, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Baltimore, in 1804, **2.** 14–15; royal memorials, **4.** 250; and election of 1832, **5.** 467, 468; in 1812, **19.** 375–376; riot (1812), 375, 378, 383, 384.
Bancroft, *Rev.* Aaron, Harvard D.D., **5.** 175; at Commencement (1820), 187; career, **6.** 295; letter from John Adams (1823) on his sermons, **8.** 91–93; elected to *Φ B K* (1787), **16.** 312; biog. note, 312 *n.*
Bancroft, Abel, minuteman, **12.** 104.
Bancroft, *Capt.* Benjamin, **6.** 23, 24.
Bancroft, Edmund, of Groton, **6.** 24, 429.
Bancroft, Frederic, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **15.** 105; paper on slave-trade, **17.** 130; on free negroes, **19.** 406.
Bancroft, George, and Hutchinson's diary, letter to Everett (1843), **1.** 164, 166–167; on date of signing of Declaration, 273, 294 *n.*; on Frothingham's *Siege of Boston*, 385; at a class dinner, **2.** 91; Pres. Am. Hist. Assoc., 435; oldest member **M.H.S.**, **5.** 4; Commencement part (1817), 182; Harvard LL.D., 239; on Vinland, 333; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **6.** 270, 272, 294–304; in **M.H.S.**, 295; last years, 295, 304; Democrat, 296, 303; anecdote of first polit. appointment, 296; hist. enthusiasm, 296; presses friends into service, 296–298; social alienations and removal from Boston, 298; as Sec. of Navy, 298; scholarships, 298; thrift, 298; as historian, 299–300, 302–304, **11.** 287, **13.** 98, 99; as diplomat, **6.** 302; ports., **9.** 28, **10.** 125, 126; *Φ B K* poem (1823), **9.** 119, 119 *n.*; Round Hill School, **10.** 209–210; and depositions of survivors of Bunker Hill, 480; appoints Hawthorne weigher, **12.** 194; at Göttingen, 366; on Juilliard *vs.* Greenman, **16.** 260; on women in Va., **18.** 374; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361; writes Johnson's first message, 398, 399–405.
Bancroft, *Capt.* James, at Ticonderoga (1776), **12.** 102.
Bancroft, Jonathan, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Bancroft, *Lieut.* Samuel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 82, 90.
Bancroft, Thomas, graduates, **16.** 440.
Bangs, Alicia (Le Cain), **10.** 311.
Bangs, Anne (Outram), **10.** 314; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 332, **17.** 230.
Bangs, Edward, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **2.** 101; on Auditing Com. (1886), 225; report, 403; presents copy of Guillim's *Heraldry*, 249; on its "exploded" coats of arms, 249–257; on com. on Sharpless ports., **3.** 136; on Haynes genealogy, 160; MEMOIR OF F. E. PARKER, 247–252; remarks on presenting book of ports. by Du Simitière, **4.** 141–142; on com. on publication commemorating centennial of Washington's inauguration, 236, 336; on Library Com. (1890), **5.** 347; report, 452–456; MEMOIR OF H. A. WHITNEY, 424–429; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1890, '91), 457, **6.** 420; remarks, 21; on com. on **M.H.S.** centenary, 196, 214; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 222–223; *Journal of Isaac Bangs*, 404; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **8.** 503; MEMOIR by John Lowell, **10.** 311–314; PORT. and AUTOG., 311; ancestry, 311; birth and death, 311; and Emerson, 312; at Harvard, 312; social club, 312; lawyer, 312–313; literary tastes, 312; trusts, 313; public career, 313; polit. opinion, 313; as sportsman, 314; marriage and children, 314; character, 314; card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*
Bangs, Edward D., **2.** 95.
Bangs, *Lieut.* Isaac, journal (1776), **6.** 404.
Bangs, Isaac [b. 1787], **10.** 311.

Banister. *See also* Bannister.
Banister, ——, of Newport (1777), **2.** 237.
Banister, John, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 413, 430; lawsuit, **10.** 53.
Banister, John, of Va. (1787), **17.** 457.
Banister, Samuel (1717), **8.** 218.
Banister, Thomas, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 412, 413, 430.
Bank of England, rumor of failure (1781), **19.** 131, 132.
Bank of North America, Edmund Pendleton on, **19.** 137, 145, 148.
Bank of United States, investigation (1832), **19.** 512, 519; and politics, 530; Adams on power to charter, 550; Duane's opposition to recharter (1811), **20.** 345, 346, 348; Duane on (1834), 391–394.
Bank of United States *vs.* Dandridge, Marshall on, **14.** 332.
Bankhead, T., at Louisville (1836), **7.** 290.
Bankruptcy, royal instructions (1702), **8.** 103; Mass. act (1765), **10.** 53; John Lowell as authority on, **14.** 178, 183; Webster on bill (1816, '25), 399, 405.
Banks, Charles E., on Boade and Winthrop, **2.** 156; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 282, **8.** 197.
Banks, *Capt.* Francis, in Mass. Bay (1776), **10.** 94, 100.
Banks, Nathaniel P., and Henry Morris, **4.** 211; port. on shinplasters, 351; and Judge Bigelow, **5.** 478; and Know-Nothings, **11.** 392; and personal liberty law, 394; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 35, 41; Henry Lee on, **19.** 240.
Banks, inducements of Mass. Land Bank, **1.** 225; security of circulation in Mass., 389; Babson's history of Mass., **3.** 140; Suffolk Bank system, **12.** 116; Blackwell's schemes (1686, '87), **13.** 24, **18.** 63–68. Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 184–208; Bank of N. Am., **19.** 137, 145, 148; Lee's safe-deposit vault, 232; reform in savings banks, 563; Detroit (1806), **20.** 289–291, 521–525; Duane on land (1809), 330–332. *See also* Bank of United States, Finance.
Bannister. *See also* Banister.
Bannister, Edward, before Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 277.
Bannister, Gertrude [Mrs. Hurst], exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 49.
Bannister, Ruth [Mrs. Park], **14.** 446.
Bant, Gilbert, sea-captain (1690), **7.** 151, 152, **12.** 245; captured by French, **7.** 159; returns, 165; Boston estate, **14.** 56 *n.*
Bant, William, Boston estate, **14.** 56 *n.*; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Bantu race, ascendant race, **17.** 7.
Banuelos, *Conde de*, death, **20.** 189 *n.*
Baptism, and doctrine of infant damnation, **6.** 493; of child born on Sabbath, 494; Isaac Watts on, **9.** 401; works of Boston synod on (1662), 417, 420–421.
Baptiste, Jean, status as prisoner (1705), **5.** 422.
Baptists, in R. I. (1672), **3.** 258; increase in U. S. (1841), **5.** 232; in Holland (1577), **8.** 411 *n.*; support of Eng. country churches (1740), **9.** 373, 377; Brez's work on, **9.** 424; Scottow's transl. of it, **17.** 15; meeting in Boston (1679), **13.** 408; animosity of N. Eng. Puritans, **18.** 345–346. *See also* Religion.
Barbadoes, salt-making (1653–60), **3.** 193–196; quality of stone in, **4.** 276; tar, 277; under Lord Willoughby (1664), 279; and Guinea Co., 280; and N. Eng. trade (1674), **7.** 13, 16–17.
Barbary States, tribute to, **5.** 25; Algerine War, 25–29.
Barbauld, Anna L., on Priestley, **3.** 40 *n.*
Barbé-Marbois. *See* Marbois.
Barber, *Lieut.-Col.* Francis, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 131, 132, 138, 143, 147, 148; in Yorktown campaign, 150.
Barber, Nathaniel, in Boston society, **10.** 39, 103; and tea question, 80; characterized, **12.** 141, **16.** 92.
Barber, Thomas, killed in Kansas, **1.** 217.
Barber, William, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Barbour, John S., and Jackson (1832), **14.** 350; and tariff (1832), **19.** 523.
Barbour, Philip P., and Va. judgeship (1822), **14.** 402.
Barclay. *See also* Barkley.
Barclay, *Reverend*, preaches for Mather (1676), **13.** 370, 371.
Barclay, David, *Jr.*, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Barclay, *Rev.* Henry (1754), **7.** 339.

Barclay, Thomas, boundary commissioner (1796), **3.** 350, 361, 379.
Barefoot, Edward, of Eng., **19.** 294.
Barefoot, Sarah [Mrs. Wiggin], **19.** 289.
Barefoot, *Dr.* Walter, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 231; and N. H. records, 264; paper on, **19.** 288–294; and Dr. Greenland, 289, 294; convicted of assault, 291; immigration, 291; physician, 292; Maine lands, 292; ancestry, 294.
Barge, ——, of Chelmsford (1666), **12.** 336.
Barger, *Captain,* in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Baring, Alexander. *See* Ashburton.
Baring, George, **3.** 401 *n.*
Baring, Mary [Lady Temple], **3.** 401 *n.*
Baring Bros., Span. ignorance of (1868), **16.** 475.
Barker, ——, tavern-keeper at Newcastle, Me. (1776), **2.** 304.
Barker, *Mrs.*, of Roxbury, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 344.
Barker, *Reverend,* scaffold speech (1637), **13.** 127.
Barker, Benjamin, of Eng. (1665), **1.** 138.
Barker, Caroline T. [Mrs. Winsor], **12.** 470.
Barker, *Sergeant* David, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 441.
Barker, Elizabeth [Mrs. Winslow], **17.** 176.
Barker, James Madison, elected a member **M.H.S.,** **10.** 540; on W. A. Field, **13.** 166–171; on H. W. Taft, **18.** 390; MEMOIR OF P. A. CHADBOURNE, 448–453; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **19.** 307–311; birth, 307; in **M.H.S.,** 307–308; and gift of Taft collection of autogs., 308; character, 309; offices, 310; as judge, 310; and public affairs, 311; memoir assigned to John Noble, 311; MEMOIR OF H. W. TAFT, 390–393.
Barker, *Dr.* Joshua, elected to *Φ B K* (1787), **16.** 313; biog. note, 313 *n.*
Barker, Josiah, of Nantucket (1801), **4.** 130.
Barker, Nathaniel, Harvard A. M. (1846), **5.** 250.
Barker, Philip, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Barker, Thomas, certificate of church membership (1678), **11.** 226.
Barker, William R., at Cabot celebration, **12.** 7.
Barker house, Pembroke, **14.** 296.
Barkley, *Capt.* Alexander, in Boston society, **10.** 76, 93.
Barksdale, ——, journey on Ohio River (1836), **7.** 290.
Barlee, John, letter to L. Moncke (1607) on captured Indians, **2.** 38.
Barlow, David, of Fairfield, **6.** 397.
Barlow, David H., Commencement part (1824), **5.** 192 *n.*; biog. notes, 192 *n.*, **9.** 120 *n.*; *Φ B K* poem (1825), 120.
Barlow, Francis C., college rank, **20.** 150.
Barlow, Joel, Rich. Price and *Columbiad,* **17.** 339–341; goes abroad (1788), 499.
Barlow, Samuel L. M. *See* Aspinwall-Barlow Library.
Barnaby, *Rev.* Andrew, on bundling, **6.** 504.
Barnard. *See also* Barnerd, Bernard.
Barnard, Edward E., and Jupiter's fifth satellite, **8.** 1–3.
Barnard, Emily T. [Mrs. McCleary], **15.** 263.
Barnard, James M., gift to **M.H.S.,** **16.** 145, and Emancipation Concert, **20.** 248.
Barnard, John, certificate of church membership (1678), **11.** 226; book owned by, **17.** 61; *Some Few Remarks,* 27–28.
Barnard, *Rev.* John [H. C. 1700], note-book of sermons and meditations, **11.** 71–74; career, 72; candidate at Groton, 73; version of Psalms, 73.
Barnard, *Gen.* John G., report on Butler, **19.** 352.
Barnard, Jonathan, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446–448.
Barnard, *Corporal* Richard, in Am. Rev., **6.** 102.
Barnard, *Capt.* (?) Selah, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 369.
Barnard, *Capt.* Thomas, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 300.
Barnard, *Rev.* Thomas [H. C. 1679], witchcraft petition, **1.** 111.
Barnard, *Rev.* Thomas [H. C. 1766], as preacher, **16.** 418; biog. note, 418 *n.*
Barnard Capen house, Dorchester, **14.** 289.
Barnave, Antoine P., on declaration of rights and slavery, **2.** 310.

Barneby, ——, of Head of Elk (1781), **6.** 132.
Barnerd, *Rev.* Thomas, agreement with new London (1685), **5.** 294.
Barnes. *See also* Barns.
Barnes, ——, of Trenton (1781), **6.** 132.
Barnes, *Ensign*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 386.
Barnes, Aaron, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 386, 396.
Barnes, *Capt.* Daniel, in army at Providence (1779), **6.** 122.
Barnes, David L., **16.** 438; exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Barnes, Henry, in Bristol, Eng. (1780), **10.** 421.
Barnes, J. B., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Barnes, John, of Marlborough (c. 1690), **4.** 300.
Barnes, John, letter from Jefferson (1818), **13.** 312.
Barnes, Miriam, death (1762), **7.** 384.
Barnes, Moses, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 387.
Barnes, Nathaniel, books owned by, **9.** 425, 429, 433, 440, 443; toll-master (1686), **13.** 235; ordered to deliver books, 257.
Barney, ——, of Norwich, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 87, 88, 90.
Barney, Hiram, on *Diary of a Public Man*, **10.** 488–490.
Barney, Joshua, at Cape Français (1793), **2.** 349.
Barnicoat, William, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Barns, Edward, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Barnstable, Mass., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 243; in 1650, **2.** 48.
Barnum, *Rev.* Caleb, preaches at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 52, 55; biog. note, 52 *n.*
Barnwell, Robert W., Commencement part (1821), **5.** 188; biog. note, 188 *n.*
Barras, *Comte* Louis de, in Am. Rev., **4.** 40.
Barrat. *See* Barrett.
Barré, *Col.* Isaac on parl. right to tax colonies, **11.** 298; port. for Boston, **14.** 44 *n.*; mentioned in Price letters, **17.** 310.
Barrell, *Miss*, of Boston (1787), **16.** 333.
Barrell, Joseph, gift to **M.H.S.** (1791), **7.** 416 *n.*; Oregon fur-trade venture, 416, 418, 421; papers, 417 *n.*; on com. on memorial to Gage (1775), **10.** 91; at Boston dinner (1776), 103; purchases confiscated estate, 183; Somerville estate and house, 549–552.
Barrell, Walter, Inspector-General, **3.** 385.
Barret, Dorothy [Mrs. Newman], **6.** 57.
Barrett, ——, of Boston, and aid for Nova Scotian churches (1770), **4.** 72.
Barrett, Bartholomew, exile in Amsterdam (1599), **6.** 63.
Barrett, *Mrs.* Frances, **12.** 336.
Barrett, John, of Marlborough (c. 1690), **4.** 300.
Barrett, John, Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 184 *n.*
Barrett, Joseph, joins Chelmsford church (1675), **12.** 338.
Barrett, Mary, witness (1789), **19.** 181.
Barrett, Mary (Jones), **8.** 23.
Barrett, Mehitable, baptism (1665), **12.** 336.
Barrett, Nathaniel, Admiralty suit (1776), **10.** 102.
Barrett, Polly [Mrs. Hubbard, Mrs. Nutting], **8.** 23.
Barrett, Rebecca, baptism (1675), **12.** 338.
Barrett, Samuel, commissioner on loyalists' estates, **1.** 315; conference on Port Bill, **10.** 85; debate on Com. of Corresp. (1774), 86; characterized, **12.** 140; candidacy for register (1791), **14.** 72, 74 *n.*
Barrett, Samuel, Harvard D.D. (1847), **5.** 253.
Barrett, Thomas, of Chelmsford (1661), **12.** 333, 335; child, 336.
Barrett, *Deacon* Thomas, of Concord, **8.** 23.
Barrington, John, *viscount*, on John Boydell, **16.** 48.
Barrington, *Capt.* Thomas, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Barrington, N. S., Congregational Church (1770), **4.** 69.
Barron, Oliver, graduates, **16.** 440.
Barron, Stephen, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 428, 432, 437, 441.
Barron, *Capt.* William, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390, 398.
Barrow, *Mrs.* Ellen, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Barrow, Joan (Barrow), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.

Barrow, Margaret [Mrs. Wilkins], **17.** 180.
Barrow, Zechariah, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Barrowe, Henry, and Congregationalism, **6.** 42.
Barry, Anna, **2.** 11, 16.
Barry, Garret R., letter on Perry's Japan expedition, **2.** 258–261.
Barry, *Major* Henry, at Newport (1777), **2.** 238.
Barry, James, of Washington (1804), **2.** 16.
Barry, John, papers, **18.** 336.
Barry, John Stetson, wrong tabulation of Continental army, **2.** 206; accepts spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 202; and finding of Bradford MS., **7.** 53.
Barry, Mary, **2.** 16.
Barry, William, death announced, **1.** 374, **2.** 67; on Göttingen (1828), 34–35.
Barry, William T., as public man, **7.** 288.
Barter, grain rates in Mass. (1686), **13.** 281.
Barthlet, *Captain,* at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Bartholomew, Henry, on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402.
Bartholomew, William, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Bartlet. *See also* Barthlet, Bartlett.
Bartlet, Elizabeth P. (Somerby), **2.** 434.
Bartlet, Hannah M. (Stevens), **2.** 434.
Bartlet, William [1], **2.** 430.
Bartlet, William [2], **2.** 430.
Bartlet, William Stoodley, death announced, **1.** 168; MEMOIR by E. F. Slafter, **2.** 430–434; birth and death, 430; parents, 430; business, 430; as churchman, 430; takes orders, 430; parishes, 430–431; writings, 431–433; Registrar of Diocese of Mass., 433; relig. conservatism, 434; social life, 434; honorary degree, 434; in **M.H.S.,** 434; marriages, 434; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii.
Bartlett. *See also* Barthlet, Bartlet.
Bartlett, Aaron, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 398.
Bartlett, Adoniram, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 389, 398.
Bartlett, Bailey, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 296, 302, 333, 406; biog. note, 302 *n.*
Bartlett, *Mrs.* Bailey, **16.** 442.
Bartlett, Catherine [Mrs. Walker], **6.** 449, 468.
Bartlett, Elizabeth [Mrs. Wadsworth], **3.** 401 *n.*
Bartlett, Job, and R. I. boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 26, 27.
Bartlett, John Russell, M.H.S. tribute to, **3.** 1; ed. of letters of Roger Williams, 254; and Chas. Deane, **7.** 83.
Bartlett, Joseph, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 389.
Bartlett, Joseph [H. C. 1782], as young lawyer, **16.** 442.
Bartlett, Joshua, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 397.
Bartlett, Josiah, Signer, **1.** 281.
Bartlett, Josiah, on Charlestown, **6.** 223, **18.** 328; reprint of pamphlet, **6.** 345; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Bartlett, Louise C. [Mrs. Palfrey], **7.** 44.
Bartlett, Nathaniel, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 388, 396.
Bartlett, *Mrs.* Nelson S. (Bullock), **3.** 338.
Bartlett, Obadiah, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385.
Bartlett, Robert, Master's oration (1839), **5.** 227; biog. note, 227 *n.*
Bartlett, Samuel, **3.** 401.
Bartlett, Sidney, education, **5.** 425; biog. note, **7.** 44; as leader of bar, **14.** 158; Friday Club, 473; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.
Bartlett, Silvanus, sailing orders to T. Cotton (1760), **2.** 229; biog. note, 230 *n.*
Bartlett, Thomas, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 399.
Bartlett, Thomas, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Bartlett, William, suit, **16.** 324; biog. note, 324 *n.*
Bartlett, *Gen.* William F., company enlistment list, **1.** 250; Palfrey's memoir, **7.** 42; engraving of statue, **19.** 224.
Bartol, *Rev.* Cyrus A., *Φ B K* prayer (1848), **9.** 143; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395 *n.*
Bartol, *Mrs.* George M. (Washburn), **17.** 512.
Bartolo, ——, of Palermo (1829), **19.** 451.
Barton, *Doctor,* in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 308.
Barton, Edmund M., Asst. Librarian of Antiquarian Soc., **1.** 403.

Barton, William, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 436.
Bascom, Robert O., error on battle of Lake George, **18.** 323.
Basley, Thomas, death, **14.** 27.
Basques, pre-Cabot voyages to Am., **11.** 156–157.
Bass. *See also* Basse.
Bass, Alexander, bill of sale of slave, **20.** 515.
Bass, David, disciplined by church (1724, '28), **6.** 487.
Bass, *Rev.* Edward, relig. controversy, **8.** 92; as preacher, **16.** 350; biog. note, 350 *n.*; mentioned, 360, 401.
Bass, *Mrs.* Edward, **16.** 427.
Bass, Henry, characterized (1775), **12.** 142.
Bass, Henry, Detroit bank (1806), **20.** 293, 521.
Bass, Joseph, death of child (1702), **14.** 21.
Bass, *Mrs.* Joseph, death, **14.** 25.
Bass, *Deacon* Samuel, of Braintree, **6.** 483.
Bass, Samuel, death of children (1700, '08), **14.** 19, 25.
Bass Cove. *See* Beverly, Mass.
Basse, Philip, prize case (1752), **5.** 98.
Basset, *Major*, of Braintree, at siege of Boston, **7.** 406.
Bassett, Cicely (Light), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Bassett, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Bassett, Margaret (Oldham), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 172.
Bassett, *Rev.* Nathan, sermon on death of, **9.** 370.
Bassett, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 172.
Bastwick, *Dr.* John, ears cropped, **3.** 189; conviction and indemnity, **10.** 303, 306.
Batchelder, John M., port. and statue of Webster owned by, **2.** 263, 264.
Batchelder, Samuel, hist. work, **5.** 391.
Batcheler, Joseph [1], of Wenham (1647), **12.** 322.
Batcheler, Joseph [2], baptized, **12.** 322.
Batchellor, Joseph, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 398.
Batchelor, Christopher, patent, **1.** 232.
Batchelor, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306, 307.
Bate, Clement, drowned (1706), **14.** 24.
Bateman. *See also* Batman.
Bateman, Dickey, Windsor chairs, **1.** 147–148.
Bates, Benjamin, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Bates, David, Commencement part (1807) and biog. note, **5.** 171, 171 *n.*
Bates, Elizabeth, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Bates, Frederick, and Mich. affairs (1806), **20.** 288.
Bates, John, of Chelmsford, age (1657), **12.** 329.
Bates, *Rev.* Joshua, and Washington Monument, **2.** 141; Master's oration, (1803), **5.** 169; biog. note, 169 *n.*; at Harvard Commencements (1815–38), 181, 207, 221, 224; resemblance to Cheves, **19.** 376; at jubilee of Dr. Snell, 440.
Bates, Joshua, in London (1830), **19.** 460.
Bates, Martin, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Bates, Moses, *Jr.*, in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.
Bates, Samuel A., on site of Braintree iron works, **8.** 12 *n.*
Bates, W. F., photog. by, **6.** 416.
Bates, William, letter on Mass. charter (1691), **13.** 129.
Batman, John, captured (1758), **6.** 33.
Batt, ——, of London (1805), **3.** 70.
Batt, Paul, sea-captain, wrecked, **14.** 22.
Battel, James, soldier, reprieved (1778), **6.** 119.
Battel, John, soldier, reprieved (1778), **6.** 119.
Batter, Edmund, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Battle-flags, Sumner's resolution, **20.** 547.
Baudouin. *See also* Bowdoin.
Baudouin, Pierre, immigrant, **5.** 12 *n.*
Baum, *Col.* Friedrich, Bennington, **10.** 503.
Baury de Bellrive, ——, and outbreak of Haitian revolt, **2.** 320 *n.*–321 *n.*
Baxter, George, and L. I. settlements **6.** 12, 12 *n.*
Baxter, *Capt.* J., at Martha's Vineyard (1779), **3.** 87.
Baxter, James Phinney, on Cabot, **12.** 8; elected a corresp. member **M.H.S., 20.** 534; accepts, 550.

Baxter, *Rev.* Joseph, **1.** 164; notes of Cambridge sermons (1689–90), **6.** 165; biog. note, 165; and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299–301; ordained (1697), **14.** 31.
Baxter, Mary, death, **1.** 164, **14.** 27.
Baxter, Richard, Eliot's Indian transl. of *Call to Unconverted*, **9.** 475.
Baxter, Rufus, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Baxter, Samuel, death of child (1704), **14.** 22.
Baxter, *Mrs.* Samuel, death, **14.** 27.
Baxter, *Rev.* Stephen, at Western, **3.** 51; biog. note, 51 *n.*; graduates, **16.** 440.
Bay Psalm Book, ed. of 1647, **12.** 383.
Bayard. *See also* Byard.
Bayard, Nicholas, reversal of sentence against, **1.** 92; respite for, urged by Conn. Council (1702), **5.** 300.
Bayard, Thomas F., on royal arms in Del., **4.** 249 *n.*; and return of Bradford MS., **11.** 315, 367.
Bayard, William, and appointments to Canada (1784), **3.** 79; in Boston society, **10.** 41.
Bayley. *See also* Bailey, Baylie.
Bayley, James, sea-captain (1686), **13.** 254.
Bayley, James, death (1707), **1.** 158; broadside containing poem to (1706), **6.** 172–173.
Bayley, Kiah, letter from Adams (1837), **15.** 465.
Bayley, Sarah, suit, **16.** 320.
Baylie, Robert, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Baylies, Francis, on Panama Mission, **1.** 25; and campaign of 1840, **15.** 279.
Baylies, Nicholas, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Baylies, William, and beginning of **M.H.S.**, **6.** 278; senior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 93.
Baynham, —— (1800), **3.** 32.
Bazardjik, capture (1810), **10.** 381–382.
Beach. *See also* Beech.
Beach, *Captain*, of Morristown (1781), **6.** 159.
Beach, Beriah, of Fort Washington garrison (1776), **4.** 296.
Beach, *Mrs.* Beriah (or Noah), makes cartridges, **4.** 295, 296.
Beach, Noah, of Fort Washington garrison (1776), **4.** 296.
Beacham, John, exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 49.
Beacham, Susanna (Sanders), exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 49.
Beacon, *Reverend*, at Brookfield (1762), **7.** 397.
Beacon, Joseph, vision, **20.** 444.
Beacon, Mary [Mrs. Brown], **7.** 396.
Beacon Hill Monument, engraving, **5.** 451; authorship of inscriptions, **11.** 18.
Beadle, Ansell L., murdered, **2.** 149.
Beadle, Elizabeth, murdered, **2.** 149.
Beadle, Lydia, murdered, **2.** 149.
Beadle, Lydia (Lothrop), murdered, **2.** 147; inscription on grave, 149.
Beadle, Mary, murdered, **2.** 149.
Beadle, William, data on murder of family and suicide, **2.** 147–149; burial, 149; inscription on grave of family, 149.
Beal. *See also* Beale.
Beal, *Corporal*, in Am. army (1779), **6.** 129.
Beal, Nathaniel, death, **14.** 26.
Beal, Zacheus, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Beale, *Capt.* Benjamin, **16.** 307.
Beale, Benjamin [H. C. 1787], **16.** 437, 438; J. Q. Adams's characterization, 437 *n.*
Beale, Charles C., gift to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 475.
Beale, John, disciplined by church (1735), **6.** 490.
Beals, Caleb, juror (1789), **19.** 180.
Beaman, Charles C., and return of Bradford MS., **15.** 80.
Beaman, Thomas, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.
Beame, *Rev.* Samuel C., and centennial of his meeting-house, **16.** 291–292.
Bear-baiting, forbidden by Book of Sports, **19.** 91.
Beard, Alanson W., appointed collector at Boston, **11.** 361.
Beardsley, Eben Edwards, death announced, **7.** 295.
Beattie, Amelia L. [Mrs. Cobb], **7.** 321.
Beattie, William, **7.** 321.
Beatty, Erkuries, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 437.
Beauclair, ——, letters to Lévis, **4.** 98.
Beaufort, *Colonel*, in Carolina campaign (1780), **6.** 437.
Beaumont, *Sir* John, verses on Blackfriars tragedy, **5.** 436–437.
Beauregard, Pierre G. T., and burning of Columbia, **15.** 267; foils Butler at Petersburg, **19.** 345, 351.

Beauséjour, Fort, journal of capture (1755), **4.** 98.
Beauveau, *Prince de*, letters from Lévis, **4.** 96.
Beaver, Brit. war-ship (1772), **10.** 19; (1770), 76.
Beawes, Wyndham, *Lex Mercatoria*, **3.** 392 *n.*
Beck, Phillips, Commencement spread (1845), **5.** 248.
Becket, Mass., origin of name, **5.** 166.
Beckford, Ebenezer H., Commencement part (1805), **5.** 170; biog. note, 170 *n.*
Beckley, John, and printing patronage, **20.** 258.
Beckwith, ——, clerk of Conn. reg. at siege of Boston, **9.** 63, 71, 72, 83; sick, 90.
Beckwith, Carroll, port. of Geo. Livermore, **19.** 224.
Beckwith, Samuel, of N. S., appeal for aid of church, **4.** 69.
Bedel. *See* Beedle.
Bedford, Augustus, gift to **M.H.S.**, **12.** 189.
Bedford, Gertrude Russell, *duchess of*, character (1786), **17.** 358.
Bedford, Jenny (Parker), letter to Franklin (1773) on father's debt, **16.** 228.
Bedford, Lucy Russell, *countess of*, as patron of letters, **11.** 70.
Bedford, Mass., flag at Concord fight, **2.** 165–167, 199–200; PHOTOG. of flag, 166.
Bedford, N. Y., revolt to Conn. (1697), **5.** 296; Am. troops at (1777), **6.** 91; (1779), 129.
Bedgood, Jefferey, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Bedgood, Roger, prize case (1752), **5.** 100.
Bedlock. *See* Bidlack.
Beech. *See also* Beach.
Beech, Zerah, signs Wyoming capitulation (1778), **3.** 342.
Beecher, Henry Ward, on "Jesus, lover of my soul," **17.** 131; hymn book, 136.
Beecher, Lyman, anecdote of G. T. Bigelow and, **5.** 461.
Beecher, *Capt.* William, at Messina, **7.** 322.
Beede, Thomas, at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.
Beedle *Col.* (? Timothy Bedel), reported capture (1778), **3,** 122.
Beeke, William, letter to Winthrop (1647) on iron works, **8.** 16.
Beers, Jabez, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Beers, *Mrs.* Richard, death, **1.** 158, **14.** 24.
Beginning, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Behaim, Martin, and discovery of America, **5.** 284.
Behn, F. W. (? T. M.), consul at Messina (1850), **7.** 322.
Belamy. *See also* Bellamy.
Belamy, Charles, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152; characterized, 153.
Belcher, *Captain*, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 64.
Belcher, *Deacon*, of Preston, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 48.
Belcher, Andrew [1], autog., **8.** 282; students' pranks against (1666), **11.** 204.
Belcher, Andrew [2], dines with Bellomont, **2.** 126; and appointment of Burgess, **4.** 192 *n.*, 193; comment on Leisler trial, **7.** 157; book owned by (168?), **9.** 452; trade petitions (1686), **13.** 267, 268; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 343–351.
Belcher, Andrew [H. C. 1724], AUTOG., **16.** 58; career, 58–68.
Belcher, Andrew, in Boston society (1767), **10.** 32.
Belcher, Elizabeth (Teale), **16.** 68; petition (1782), 68 *n.*
Belcher, *Gov.* Jonathan [1], and relief for witchcraft sufferers, **1.** 97, 116; on George II., 231; ports., **4.** 109, **7.** 373; and lieut.-governorship (1716), **4.** 193; admitted to First Church of Cambridge, **5.** 406; and speakership contest (1720), **6.** 389; at Princeton Commencement (1754), **7.** 340; and Winthrop *vs.* Lechmere, **8.** 129–135; letter to Wm. Brattle (1748) on removal from Mass. govt., office in N. J., **9.** 11–17; Isaac Watts on, 331, 337, 347, 350, 353, 382, 388, 390, 404, **12.** 149; and Whitefield, **10.** 428; at Addington's funeral, **12.** 233; dinner at proclaiming of George I., **15.** 332; and attack on Council (1715), 350; on extravagance of son, **16.** 26 *n.*, 63; and Paul Dudley, 29 *n.*, 33, 34; and John Boydell, 49–51; on his son Andrew, 58–65, 67 *n.*; after dismissal, 64 *n.*; letter to Wm. Bradford (1754) on King's Printer, 191; and

Merchants' Notes of 1733, **17.** 191, 197, 200, 201. *See also Belcher Papers.*
Belcher, Jonathan [2], churchman, **9.** 353; at the Temple, **16.** 26 *n.*, 63.
Belcher, *Rev.* Joseph, *Worst Enemy conquered*, **9.** 515; *Faithful Advice from several Ministers*, 526; preface to *Warning to the Flocks*, **17.** 29; and *Copy of an Excellent Letter*, **18.** 468, 469.
Belcher, Joseph, of Braintree, excommunicated (1677), **6.** 482; death of child (1701), **14.** 20.
Belcher, *Mrs.* Mary L. E., will, **16.** 69 *n.*
Belcher, Moses, *Jr.*, of Braintree (1735), **6.** 488, 490.
Belcher, Nathan, death (1699), **14.** 19.
Belcher, Sarah, death (1717), **8.** 216.
Belcher Papers, com. to pub., **8.** 52; fund for pub., 188, **9.** 30; cost of pub., **8.** 192, **9.** 35, **10.** 134; second vol. authorized, **8.** 202; first vol. pub., 252; scope of second vol., **9.** 11.
Belchertown, tavern (1812), **19.** 367.
Belden (Belding), ——, innkeeper at Norwalk (1754), **7.** 339.
Belden, *Lieut.* David, letter from Alpha Thorpe (1812), **18.** 325.
Belden, Steven, Indian trader (1728), **6.** 378.
Belfast, G. E. Ellis on (1838), **10.** 218.
Belknap, Elizabeth, gift to **M.H.S.**, **13.** 328.
Belknap, Jeremiah, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Belknap, Jeremy, objections to Portsmouth's covenant of non-importation (1774), **2.** 484–486; on Wm. Morrell, **4.** 74; papers presented, 206–207; troubles at Dover, 206; hist. method, **5.** 265; and tercentenary of discovery of Am., 283–284, **18.** 327; *American Apollo*, **6.** 203; circular letters on **M.H.S.**, 211–212; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 223; and origin of **M.H.S.**, 269, 276–278; memoir, **7.** 121; memoir of John Clarke, 122; use of Hammond's diary, 144; and Beacon Hill Monument inscriptions, **11.** 19; on S. F. B. Morse as baby, 284; and diaries of Increase Mather, **13.** 338, 397; on Boston fire (1787), **14.** 65 *n.*; examination for ministry, **18.** 202. *See also Belknap Papers.*
Belknap, Sarah, descent, **9.** 478.
Belknap Papers, com. to pub., **5.** 347; cost of pub., 445, **6.** 411; fund for pub., **5.** 448, **6.** 196, 414, **7.** 10; contents, **6.** 249; published, 350, 403; fly-leaf, **8.** 252.
Bell, ——, of Va. (1765), **19.** 108.
Bell, ——, auctioneer (1770), **16.** 221.
Bell, *Captain*, ship captured (1779), **3.** 87.
Bell, Charles Henry, mistake on vacating of John Wheelwright's benefice, **8.** 373, 505–517; death announced, 395.
Bell, Clark, gift to **M.H.S.**, **14.** 144.
Bell, Daniel, juror (1789), **19.** 180.
Bell, *Capt.* Frederick Mordaunt, killed at Freeman's Farm, **3.** 106.
Bell, John, commission (1745), **11.** 420.
Bell, John, of Tenn., engraving of Everett and, **10.** 125; and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 291.
Bell, Joseph M., and Choate, **11.** 143.
Bell, Luther V, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 78.
Bell, Shubael, revives Ancient and Honorable Artillery, **1.** 251.
Bell, (?) Susanna (Hinds), of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 397.
Bell, William, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Bell, William, *Jr.*, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Bellamy. *See also* Belamy.
Bellamy, John, London bookseller (1634), **9.** 470.
Bellamy, *Rev.* Joseph, letter from Jon. Edwards (1746), **15.** 12.
Belle-Isle, Charles L. A. de Fouquet, *duc de*, letters from Lévis, **4.** 96.
Belle-Isle, Strait of, early French fishing-station, **8.** 71.
Bellen. *See* Bellinger.
Bellero, Juan, map ignores Cartier's voyages, **7.** 306.
Bellestre, Picoté de, letters to Lévis, **4.** 97; expedition (1757), 98.
Bellew, *Capt.* Henry, in Boston society, **10.** 32.
Bellin, Jacques N., *Maritime Atlas*, **1.** 374.
Bellinger (Bellen), *Col.* (?) Peter, of Mohawk Valley, **2.** 446.
Bellingham, *Gov.* Richard, and Ann Hibbins, **1.** 186; buys land at Winnisimmet, 369; lives at Boston, **2.** 47; insanity, **4.** 316; broadside of will and arguments on it, **6.** 172; on

supply for Eng. fleet (1667), **12.** 280; and framing of first Mass. code, **16.** 276–279; Jas. Savage on, **20.** 243.
Bellingham, Mass., inn (1804), **2.** 32.
Bellio, Vittore, on Agnese's atlases, **11.** 374.
Bellomont, Catharine Coote, *countess of*, in Boston, **2.** 126.
Bellomont, Richard Coote, *earl of*, reception in Boston, **1.** 153; death and popularity, 155, **2.** 127; appointed Gov., 124; arrives at New York, 124; intelligence from Mass., 125; prayed for, 125; at Boston, 125; occupation of future Province House, 126–131; address of Conn. Council (1697), **5.** 296; address of ministers to (1699), **9.** 518; published speech (1700), 522.
Bellot, Arthur, exile in Amsterdam (1602), **6.** 49.
Bellot, *Mrs.* Sarah [Mrs. Hatmercer], exile in Amsterdam (1602), **6.** 49.
Bellot, Scipio, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Bellows, Benjamin, innkeeper at Walpole, **6.** 81.
Bellows, *Rev.* Henry W., *Φ B K* prayer (1844), **9.** 136; biog. note, 136 *n.*
Belot, Émile, studies in U. S. history, **5.** 164.
Belsham, Thomas, and Priestley, **3.** 19, 37; *Answer to Wilberforce*, 26, 27.
Belsham, William, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Beman, *Capt.* Thomas, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 389.
Bement, John, as Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366; Indian trader, 378.
Bemis, Martha (Wheatland), **9.** 279.
Bemis, Mary E. [Mrs. Wheatland], **9.** 279.
Bemis Heights. *See* Freeman's Farm.
Ben, William, biog., **8.** 347.
Benbridge, Henry, at Philadelphia Academy, **7.** 341.
Bend, *Rev.* Joseph G. J., death, **19.** 376.
Bendall, Edward, agreement as Winthrop's creditor, **11.** 186.
Bendall, Freegrace, recorder for Suffolk Co., **12.** 220, 226; AUTOG., 226; career, 226–227; estate, 227.
Bendall, Mariana [Mrs. Allin], **12.** 227.
Bender, Margaret, and hanging of Rachel Wall, **19,** 178–185.
Benedict, Silas, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Benedictine convent at Catania (1829), **19.** 451.
Benézét, Anthony, and antislavery, **20.** 60.
Bennet. *See also* Bennett.
Bennet, ——, of Castleton, Vt. (1776), **6.** 87.
Bennet, Abel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 84, 85.
Bennet, Elisha, new ship (1692), **7.** 161; sea-captain, 164.
Bennet, Constance (Coward), exile in Amsterdam (1602), **6.** 50.
Bennet, Edward, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.
Bennet, Francis, exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 50.
Bennet, James, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Bennet, Jonathan, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Bennet, Joseph, exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 50.
Bennet, Joshua, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Bennet, Mary (Jones), exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6.** 50.
Bennet, Richard, exile in Amsterdam (1602), **6.** 50.
Bennet, Robert, **6.** 197.
Bennett. *See also* Bennet.
Bennett, Barbara [Mrs. Murray], **3.** 208.
Bennett, John, voyage to Boston (1651), **3.** 6.
Bennett, Joseph, Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 184, 184 *n.*
Bennett, Peter, death, **13.** 369.
Bennett, Susanna [Mrs. Spooner], **17.** 176.
Bennett, W. J., engraving of Boston (1833), **15.** 162, **16.** 145.
Bennett's Tavern, Hartford, **19.** 383.
Bennington, battle of, **3.** 104; Gen. Chamberlin's narrative, **10.** 503; doggerel verses on, 504–506.
Benson, *Miss* [Mrs. Skepper, Mrs. Montagu], letter from Burns, **2.** 155.
Benson, *Mrs.*, boarding-house keeper in Philadelphia (1812), **19.** 373.
Benson, *Rev.* Christopher, as preacher, **19.** 463.
Benson, Egbert, **2.** 9, 10; biog. note, 9 *n.*; exposition of St. Croix River boundary decision (1798), **3.** 349–361, 379.
Benson, Samuel, on Harvards of Southwark, **1.** 185.

Bent, Josiah, Commencement part (1822), **5.** 189; biog. note, 189 *n.*
Bentley, William, and Priestley, **3.** 33; Harvard D.D. (1819), **5.** 186; letter to Crowninshield (1804) declining chaplaincy, **8.** 58.
Benton, Thomas H., on slavery agitation, **3.** 326; and Sparks "redline" map, 363–364; as demagogue **7.** 291; and Randolph, 292; length of service in Senate, **10.** 10; and Jackson's papers, **18.** 461; and tariff (1832), **19.** 523, 530; and Clay, 526 *n.*
Bequet, Francis M., **16.** 392 *n.*
Bequet, Sarah (Wigglesworth), **16.** 392 *n.*
Berkeley, George, gift to Trinity Church, Newport, **4.** 245 *n.*
Berkeley, John, *baron,* grant of Bahamas, **13.** 15.
Berkeley, *Sir* William, letter to M. Littleton (1652), **3.** 5.
Berkeley Street Church, Boston, under H. M. Dexter, **7.** 93.
Berkshire Life Ins. Co., gift to **M.H.S.,** **19.** 224.
Berlin, docs. on Am. Rev. at, **3.** 220; in 1870, **20.** 193.
Bermuda Islands, Indian slaves, **1.** 411; conditions (1784), **6.** 255–257; trial of Quakers (1678), **9.** 455; collection of early tracts on, **12.** 161; intercourse with Bahamas (1649–63), **13.** 14–15; commission for govt. (1653), 35; Rich's bequest for schools (1636), 47 *n.*; Dudley's letter on ships at (1686), 231.
Bernard. *See also* Barnard.
Bernard, *Lieut.-Col.* Benjamin, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
Bernard, *Sir* Francis, keeps a carriage, **1.** 225; commission to Edw. Winslow, **2.** 231; ports., **4.** 61, 66, 351; hist. of Copley port., 61; and Mass. census, 137; presents ports. of George I. and II. to Boston, 241 *n.*; and names in Berkshire, **5.** 167; dinner (1764), **10.** 33; election vetoes (1666, '67), 62, 63; and introduction of troops, 69, **20.** 536; letters of, made public, **10.** 71; joy at recall, 72; absentee loyalist, 163; confiscated Mass. estate, 168; sale and cat. of library, 546; and Stamp Act, **19.** 111.
Bernard, John, letter (1785), **16.** 285.
Bernardin de Saint Pierre, Jacques H., anecdote, **19.** 375.
Berne, Henry, miniature of Washington, **5.** 420.
Bernier, ——, letters to Lévis, **4.** 97.
Berriman, William, vestryman in Va. (1635), **3.** 5.
Berry, *Doctor,* of New York (1789), **16.** 460.
Berry, Charles, witness (1789), **19.** 181.
Berry, James (1692), **7.** 164.
Berry, John, witness (1789), **19.** 181.
Berry, Samuel, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 356.
Berry, *Capt.* Thomas, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 289, 307.
Berry, *Col.* Thomas, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 442.
Berryer, ——, letters from Lévis, **4.** 96.
Bertie, Willoughby, *See* Abingdon.
Berton. *See also* Burton.
Berton, ——, sea-captain (1766), **16.** 208.
Berwick (Newichawannock), Me., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 233; Indian raid (1690), **7.** 153.
Berzelius, Johan Jakob, *baron,* on Rock of Runamo, **4.** 58.
Besouet, ——, innkeeper at Trenton (1804), **2.** 33.
Bess, Jean [Mrs. Crandon], **3.** 415 *n.*
Bethlehem, in 1832, **19.** 498.
Bethlehem, Pa., described (1779), **2.** 474; worship, **3.** 129.
Bethune, Charles R. D., on John Carter Brown Library, **12.** 382.
Bethune, George, in Boston society, **10.** 38, 39.
Bethune, Nathaniel, in Boston society **10.** 39.
Betsey, Haitian black, plot, **2.** 366 *n.*
Betsey, Boston brig at Cape Français (1793), **2.** 358.
Bettesworth, John, brief in prize case (1755), **5.** 101.
Bevan, ——, of London (1830), **19.** 463.
Bevelun, Robert, conviction for counterfeiting, **18.** 260–263.
Beverly, ——, of Va., land sale (1766), **19.** 110.
Beverly (Bass Cove), Mass., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 236; pastor ordained (1701), **14.** 32.
Biar, ——, of N. Y. (1754), **7.** 339.
Bible, germ of Mass. Bible Soc., **2.** 106; Eliot's Indian translations, **9.** 416, 419–420, 451, 468; extant copies and price of Eliot's Bible, **10.** 339–343, 352–354; Dieri trans-

lation of N. T., **13**. 423; portions in shorthand (1660), **16**. 475; in colon. schools, **19**. 173. *See also* Religion.
Bibliography, Elder Brewster's library, **3**. 261–274, **5**. 37–85; eds. and copies of Columbus's first letter, 306, 318; **M.H.S.** centennial, **6**. 203–249, 343–349; comparative rarity of printed sources of N. Eng. hist. before 1630, **9**. 181–192; eds. of *Day of Doom*, 269–274; Am. imprints to 1700, in **M.H.S.** Library, 410–540, **11**. 19–22, **12**. 273–279, 380, **17**. 13–30, **19**. 168; in Mass. Archives, **12**. 279–285; in Am. Antiquarian Soc., 380; in John Carter Brown Library, 383–394, **17**. 66–67; in Boston Athenæum, **12**. 401–410, **17**. 64–66; in Congregational Library, **12**. 411–413; in Winthrop Collection, 414–415; in Hollingsworth Collection, 415–419; in Boston Public Library, **17**. 30–56; in Harvard College Library, 56–64; in Public Record Office, London, 68–69; other possible imprints, 69–75; list of titles of these imprints, **12**. 420–423, **17**. 73–75; books connected with N. Eng. Indians (1630–1700), extant copies and price, **10**. 327–360; early cats. printed in Boston, 540–547, **17**. 41–43; extant copies of certain early Am. tracts, **12**. 159–161; early Mexican imprints, 395–400; first Boston imprint, **13**. 174–177; eds. of Eliot's *Copy of an Excellent Letter*, **18**. 468–471. *See also* Books.
Bickford, Jeremiah, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3**. 345.
Biddle, *Miss*, of Philadelphia (1804), **2**. 11.
Biddle, James, medal, **2**. 72.
Biddle (Bidwell), John, tavern-keeper in Philadelphia, **7**. 340.
Biddle, Nicholas, corresp. with Adams (1836) on slavery, **15**. 452–454; and Adams (1832), **19**. 528; and politics, 530.
Biddle, Richard, on Cabots, **11**. 157, 160, 164, 168.
Bidlack, James, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3**. 345.
Bidwell, William, at siege of Boston, **9**. 44, 47, 52, 59.
Bigalow, Isaac, appeal for aid of N. S. church, **4**. 69.
Bigelow. *See also* Bigalow, Biglow.
Bigelow, Andrew, Commencement part (1814) and biog. note, **5**. 178, 178 *n*.; Harvard D.D. (1844), 245; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6**. 342.
Bigelow, Anna (Miller), **5**. 482.
Bigelow, Charles H., **5**. 459.
Bigelow, Clara (Bigelow), **5**. 459.
Bigelow, Clarissa A. [Mrs. Chase], **17**. 117.
Bigelow, Daniel, **5**. 458.
Bigelow, David, career, **5**. 458.
Bigelow, Deborah (Heywood), **5**. 459.
Bigelow, Elizabeth, of Brookfield (1762), **7**. 387.
Bigelow, Erastus Brigham, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3**. vii.; *Self-taught Stenographer*, **16**. 476. *See also* Erastus B. Bigelow Fund.
Bigelow, Francis, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10**. 176.
Bigelow, George Tyler, PORT. and AUTOG., **5**. *front.*; MEMOIR by G. B. Chase, 458–482; ancestry, 458–459; birth, 459; education, 459–461; and Lyman Beecher, 461; father's instructions to, 462; teacher and tutor, letters home, 462–465; and law studies, 464–465; style, 465; corresp. with Somerville (1832–36), 465–470; lawyer, 469, 470, 472; milit. services, 470–472; at Boston riot (1837), 470; in Legislature, 471, 473; as judge of Common Pleas, 473–474; refuses to run for Congress, 474; as justice of Supreme Court, 475–480; resigns, 480; later position, 481; death, 481; as public speaker, 482; Harvard Fellow, 482; marriage and children, 482; Friday Club, **14**. 473, **16**. 465.
Bigelow, *Rev.* Isaac, sermons at Groton (1775–76), **12**. 87–92.
Bigelow, Jacob, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3**. vii.; nonagenarian, **9**. 93; *Φ B K* poem (1811), 114; biog. note, 114 *n*.
Bigelow, *Deacon* Jason, of Brookfield, **7**. 385, 387.
Bigelow, John, immigrant, **5**. 458.
Bigelow, John, presents ancient maps, **2**. 200; and index to foreign docs. of Am. Rev., **3**. 178, 216; on Nini and statuette of Franklin, **20**. 27–31.
Bigelow, John P., on com. on Boston bicentenary, **2**. 220.
Bigelow, Mary (Warren), **5**. 458.

Bigelow, Melville Madison, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **14.** 127; on Hist. MSS. Com. (1900), 163; remarks, 296, **17.** 141, **19.** 60, **20.** 83; on Bishop Stubbs, **15.** 111–116; on J. B. Thayer, **16.** 148–150; paper on constitutional questions, 249; on publication of Province Laws, **17.** 87; on Nominating Com. (1903), 129; report, 233; list of publications (1903–06), 213, **18.** 268, **19.** 204, **20.** 207; on Library Com. (1904, '05), **18.** 252, 454; reports, 288, **19.** 225; remarks on punishments in early Mass., **18.** 467.
Bigelow, Theodore S., at Messina, **7.** 322.
Bigelow, *Col.* Timothy [1], in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 275, 284; in assault on Quebec, 293; captured, 295; ancestry, **5.** 458; monument, 459; dispute over rank, **6.** 125.
Bigelow, Timothy [2], contest in Mass. legislature (1806), **20.** 16.
Bigelow, Tyler, career, **5.** 459; instructions to his son, 462.
Biglow. *See also* Bigelow.
Biglow, Abraham, Treas. of *Φ B K*, **9.** 111.
Biglow, Aaron, minuteman, **12.** 104.
Biglow, Horatio, and Baltimore mob (1812), **5.** 177.
Biglow, William, poem at *Φ B K* dinner (1811), **9.** 114, 114 *n.*; biog. note, 114 *n.*; *Φ B K* song (1840), 131–132; death, 137; school teacher, **18.** 94.
Bigot, François, corresp. with Lévis, **4.** 96, 97.
Bill, *Capt.* (?) Ephraim, of Norwich, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 45.
Bill, Richard, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Billerica, Mass., minister ordained (1708), **1.** 160.
Billesby, England, docs. on Rev. John Wheelwright's incumbency, **8.** 507, 511–517.
Billings, *Corporal*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 71.
Billings, *Lieut.* Benjamin, resigns, **2.** 449.
Billings, *Col.* Edmund, of Braintree (1779), **6.** 511.
Billings, *Capt.* John, of Dorchester (1728), **6.** 487.
Billings, John, of Boston, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Billings, Richard, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Billings, Robert Charles, fund bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, **17.** 227; **M.H.S.** vote on bequest, 235. *See also* Robert C. Billings Fund.
Billings, William, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 49.
Billingsgate, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 243.
Bimbo, ——, innkeeper near Santee River (1804), **2.** 29, 34.
Bimetallism, importance of issue (1896), **11.** 115–118; silver piece equivalent of gold dollar (1896), 334; Eng. and campaign of 1896, **15.** 191.
Bingaman, Adam L., Commencement part (1812) and biog. note, **5.** 177, 177 *n.*
Bingham, Jerusha [Mrs. Kirkland], **9.** 144.
Bingham, John A., and Reconstruction Acts, **19.** 36.
Bingham, Joseph, *Ecclesiastical Antiquities*, **3.** 37.
Bingham, *Lieut.* Lemuel (or Melatiah), at siege of Boston, **9.** 59, 60.
Bingham, *Ensign* Nathaniel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 68.
Bingham, Robert, *Sectional Misunderstandings*, **19.** 277–279.
Bingham, William, letter to Rich. Price (1786) on Am. Affairs, **17.** 360; biog. note, 360 *n.*; and French treaty (1800), **20.** 272.
Bingham School, N. C., view, **2.** 71.
Binney, Amos, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152; characterized, 153; as Navy Agent during War of 1812, **16.** 182–186; trial for fraud, 185 *n.*
Binney, Barnabas, **3.** 310.
Binney, Horace, Harvard LL.D. (1827), **5.** 197.
Binney, Mary [Mrs. Sargent], **3.** 310.
Binninger, Abram, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262.
Binny and Ronaldson, typefounders, **20.** 344.
Biographies, of Mass. provincial period needed, **20.** 587–590. *See also* Memoirs.
Bioren, John, ed. of Federal laws, **20.** 308, 312.
Birch. *See also* Burch.
Birch, William, in Boston society, **10.** 72; absentee loyalist, 163.

Birch-bark canoe, described (1782), **4.** 10.
Birchfield, M., Surveyor-Gen. (1710), **4.** 151 *n.*
Birchwood. *See* Burchwood.
Bird, Benjamin, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Bird, Ebenezer, death, **14.** 21.
Bird, Francis W., influence, **11.** 392; and G. H. Monroe, **18.** 6, 9; in Mass. Conven. (1853), 34, 36.
Bird, *Rev.* Samuel, at siege of Boston, **7.** 409.
Bird, Samuel, Commencement part (1809) and biog. note, **5.** 174, 174 *n.*
Bird's Ordinary, Va. (1781), **6.** 142, 143.
Bishop, ——, sea-captain (1694), **7.** 166.
Bishop, Abraham, paper on, **19.** 190–199; training, 190–191; Anti-Federalist lecture, 191; educ. scheme, 191; in Boston, 192; first pamphlet, 192; marriages and offices, 192–193; and Yazoo lands, 193; in campaign of 1800, 193–196; attack on estab. church, 196–198; defence of embargo, 198; attack on foreign missions, 199; character of writings, 199; letter from Duane (1802) on books, Cheetham affair, Jefferson and Burr, **20.** 274.
Bishop, Ann (Johnson), exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.
Bishop, Bridget, and witchcraft indemnity, **1.** 81.
Bishop, *Capt.* Daniel, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 51.
Bishop, Henry W., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.
Bishop, *Rev.* John, at Stamford, **2.** 49.
Bishop, Nancy (Dexter), **19.** 192, 193.
Bishop, Nathaniel, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Bishop, Nathaniel, at Am. camp. (1775), **9.** 68.
Bishop, Phanuel, candidacy for Congress, **16.** 20.
Bishop, Samuel, appointment as collector, **19.** 196.
Bishop, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.
Bishop, *Capt.* Thomas, at Boston (1774), **10.** 84.
Bishops, for N. S. (1788), **3.** 76; Stiles on Am. (1775), **17.** 281; com. on Am. (1777), 310.
Bismarck, Otto, *fürst von*, and desk on which Declaration of Independence was written, **12.** 271.
Bissell, *Lieut.* Ebenezer Fitch, at siege of Boston, **9.** 44, 67, 81.
Bissell, *Capt.* Ozias, at siege of Boston, **9.** 83–85, 88, 89.
Bithynians, migrations, **12.** 108.
Bixby, David, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Black, Henry, Harvard LL.D. (1846), **5.** 250.
Black, J. W., photogs. by, **5.** 451, **7.** 373.
Black, J. William, paper by, **12.** 9.
Black Bartholomew Day (1662), **13.** 127.
Black codes, Southern, influence on reconstruction (1865), **19.** 35.
Black Point, Me. *See* Scarborough.
Blackfriars, London, Sewall and Beaumont on tragedy of (1623), **5.** 436–437.
Blackleach, Elizabeth, marriage license (1706), **5.** 302.
Blackleach, John, sells land at Winnisimmet, **1.** 369.
Blackman, *Rev.* Adam, at Stratford, **2.** 49.
Blackmir, Roland, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 445.
Blackstone, John, **2.** 481.
Blackstone, Lorenzo, at disinterment of ancestor's remains, **2.** 480.
Blackstone, William, settlement at Boston, **1.** 367; remains disinterred (1886), **2.** 480; marriage, 481.
Blackstone, *Sir* William, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158; on natural allegiance, **16.** 328; J. Q. Adams on *Commentaries*, 328, 354, 392, 443.
Blackwell, Frances (Lambert), **13.** 21, 21 *n.*, 27.
Blackwell, Francis, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.
Blackwell, John, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 20–27; in Boston, 21–25, 27; Gov. of Pa., 25–27; on trade com. (1686), 248; Merrimac grant, 255. *See also* Blackwell's Bank.
Blackwell's Bank, paper on, **13.** 24, **18.** 63–81; preceding scheme (1681), 63; presumed pamphlet on, 64–65; and scheme of 1714, 65–66; text of MS. prospectus, 66–81.
Blackwood, F. T. H. *See* Dufferin.
Bladensburg, battle of, influence on New Orleans, **13.** 412, 417.
Blagden, George Washington, removes from State, **1.** 41; elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, 76;

M.H.S. tribute to, 373; in M.H.S. group picture (1858), **6.** 78; port., **7.** 374; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 48.
Blagg, ——, of Southampton (1677), **4.** 287.
Blague, ——, of Saybrook (1694), **7.** 415.
Blaine, James G., port., **2.** 394; Winthrop on *Twenty Years*, **6.** 75; and Reconstruction Acts, **19.** 36.
Blair, ——, spy (1778), **3.** 121, 122.
Blair, Francis P. [1], and Jackson's papers, **18.** 462; and Pres. Johnson, **19.** 396.
Blair, Francis P. [2], incident of march through S. C., **15.** 276.
Blair, John, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163; confiscated Boston estate, 168.
Blair, John, of Va., and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 496.
Blair, *Rev.* Samuel, of Boston, installation (1766), **10.** 26.
Blair, *Rev.* Samuel, of Philadelphia, accepts Universalism, **17.** 369.
Blair, Theodorič, suggested for Supreme Court (1789), **15.** 131; in Va. Chancery, **19.** 121.
Blair, Victor, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 168, 176.
Blaisdell, *Rev.* Silas, school , **4.** 33.
Blake, ——, sea-captain (1767), **10.** 63.
Blake, ——, (1787), **16.** 339.
Blake, Charles (1814), **6.** 259.
Blake, Edward, card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*
Blake, Francis A., Commencement part (1814) and biog. note, **5.** 179 *n.*
Blake, George, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; on Boston com. on Mo. Compromise, **7.** 120 *n.*; constitutional amendment (1831), **15.** 217; exhibition parts (1788), **16.** 408, 431; and Jackson's LL.D., **20.** 506–508.
Blake, Harrison G. O., Commencement part (1835), **5.** 215.
Blake, James, death (1700), **1.** 154; on John Foster, **4.** 204.
Blake, James, expenses at Harvard (1765–69), **5.** 259–260; compass, 332.
Blake, John, coroner (1686), **13.** 243.
Blake, *Gen.* John, port. (1816), **2.** 395.
Blake, John W., letter (1814) on Lundy's Lane and western lands, **6.** 257–259.
Blake, Jones, letter (1814) on Lundy's Lane, **6.** 257.
Blake, Thomas, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 437; map owned by, **14.** 167.
Blake, William P., Conveyancers' Assoc., **14.** 96 *n.*
Blake house, Dorchester, **14.** 290.
Blakeley, Enos, killed at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450.
Blanc, Charles, on Dupré's medal of Morgan, **5.** 350.
Blanchard, ——, of N. S. (1829), **19.** 441.
Blanchard, Benjamin, baptism (1666), **12.** 336.
Blanchard, Calvin, tablet commemorating, **10.** 190.
Blanchard, *Mrs.* Hannah, **12.** 336.
Blanchard, Isaac, **1.** 392.
Blanchard, John, of Chelmsford (1666), **12.** 336.
Blanchard, *Col.* Joseph, map of N. H., **3.** 260, **18.** 199; and battle of Lake George, 318, 321, 323–324.
Blanchard, Joseph, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Blanchard, Joshua [d. 1748], initials on Old South corner stone, **8.** 268; career, 268.
Blanchard, Joshua, in Boston society (c. 1770), **10.** 39.
Blanchard, Josiah, baptism (1666), **12.** 336.
Blanchard, Luke, tablet erected by, **10.** 191.
Blanchard, Luther, tablet commemorating, **10.** 190.
Blanchard, Vrylena [Mrs. Frothingham], **1.** 392.
Blanchelande, Philibert F. R. de, Gov. of Haiti, executed, **2.** 336 *n.*
Blancher, Nathaniel, death of child (1709), **14.** 26.
Blanchford, Joseph, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Bland, James, exile in Amsterdam (1602), **6.** 63.
Bland, Richard, on Va. Com. of Corresp. **4.** 82.
Bland, Theodoric, and reorganization of army (1780), **1.** 61; gubernatorial candidacy (1788), **15.** 124, 125; proposed for Congress (1787), **17.** 478.
Blandford, Mass., troops at (1760), **4.** 388.
Blandford, Va., action (1781), **19.** 130, 131.

Blaney, Aaron, commissary in Am. army (1775), **9.** 47.
Blaney, George A., acknowledgment to, **14.** 93 *n.*
Blaney, Hannah M. (Cazneau), **14.** 93 *n.*
Blaney's Tavern, Roxbury, **10.** 46.
Blanton, William, Boston estate, **1.** 312.
Blass (?), Prudence, **6.** 55.
Blatchford, Samuel, port. of Webster, owned by, **2.** 262.
Blathwayt, William, and Cutts (1694), **2.** 174; Mass. agent, **13.** 238, 244, 331; character, 296.
Bledsoe, Jesse, intemperance, **7.** 288.
Bledsoe, William, Ala. sheriff, **20.** 518.
Blin, Abraham, in Am. army (1775), **7.** 401.
Blin, Hezekiah, in Am. army (1775), **7.** 401.
Blinkoe, Charles, of Mass. (1686), **13.** 276.
Blinman, *Rev.* Richard, at Gloucester, **2.** 47.
Bliss, ——, innkeeper at Palmer (1777), **6.** 89.
Bliss, Daniel, addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Bliss, George [1], career, **15.** 22.
Bliss, George [2], Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; career, **15.** 22.
Bliss, *Rev.* John, preaches in Am. camp (1775), **9.** 46.
Bliss, Jonathan, address to Gage (1774), **14.** 51 *n.*
Bliss, Phebe [Mrs. Emerson, Mrs. Ripley], **19.** 387.
Bliss, William, on Roman sources on Am. history, **11.** 273–275.
Block, Pieter, prize case (1755), **5.** 101.
Blockades, convention of Paris on (1856), **1.** 25; *Ovieto* incident (1862), **2.** 133; Lord Russell on Southern (1861), **18.** 133, 134; importance in Civil War, **19.** 324, 332.
Blodget. *See also* Blogget.
Blodget, Caleb, **16.** 442.
Blodget, David, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Blodget, S., **16.** 442.
Blodget, Samuel, drawing of battle of Lake George, **5.** 416–418.
Blogget, Anna, baptized (?1655), **12.** 324; birth, 330.
Blogget, Daniel [1], removes to Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 324; children, 330, 337.
Blogget, *Mrs.* Daniel, joins church, **12.** 327.
Blogget, Daniel [2], birth, **12.** 330.
Blogget, Nathaniel, baptism (1670), **12.** 337.
Blogget, Thomas, birth, **12.** 330.
Blois, château of, port. of Washington at, **6.** 34.
Blome, Richard, ed. of Guillim's *Heraldry*, **2.** 250.
Blomfield, John, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Blood, ——, of Groton, escape from Indians (1676), **13.** 403.
Blood, *Captain*, of Eng. (1693), **2.** 174.
Blood, Aaron, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Blood, Caleb, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Blood, Harry John, photog., **4.** 110.
Blood, James, MS. on John Brown, **1.** 379.
Blood, Jonas, death in army (1776), **12.** 102.
Blood, Josiah, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Blood, Moses (1758), **6.** 24.
Blood, Oliver, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Blood, Robert, breaks jail (1686), **13.** 263.
Blood, Robert, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Blood, Royal, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Blood, Sampson, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Blood, Shattuck, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Bloomfield. *See also* Blomfield.
Bloomfield, Joseph, as general, **20.** 362–363.
Blossom, *Mrs.* Ann, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 172.
Blossom, Peter, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Blossom, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 172.
Blossom, Thomas, *Jr.*, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Blott, Robert, Boston estate, **1.** 318.
Blott's Lane, Boston, identity, **1.** 318.
Blower, Alice, letter to Dudley, **10.** 115.
Blower, Piam, of Boston (1691), **7.** 157; sea-captain (1686), **13.** 267.
Blowers. *See also* Blower.
Blowers, Samson Salter, and office in N. Brun. (1784), **3.** 79; at funeral of Edw. Winslow, 93; guest of Old Colony Club, 430; oldest Harvard grad., **5.** 225, 231; arrested (1778),

10. 106; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14**. 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Blowers, *Rev.* Thomas, system of shorthand, **9**. 194; ordained (1701), **14**. 32.
Blue Lion, Philadelphia inn, **4**. 249.
Blumenback, Johann F., as professor, **2**. 35.
Blunden, Sarah (Mullins), **5**. 33.
Blunt, ——, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6**. 343.
Blunt, Isaac, of Andover (1760), **6**. 427.
Blunt, Joseph, in Washington (1838), **12**. 289.
Blyth, Benjamin, port. of Gen. John Thomas, **18**. 421.
Boade, Henry, relationship to John Winthrop, **2**. 156; letter to Winthrop (1648) on jurisdiction over Wells, 157.
Boade, Thomas, **2**. 156.
Boade, Thomasine (Hilles) [Mrs. Forth], **2**. 156.
Boardley, *Miss*, Philadelphia belle (1804), **2**. 12.
Boardman. *See also* Bordman.
Boardman, *Rev.* Benjamin, career, **7**. 400; diary of siege of Boston, 400–413; preaches, **9**. 63.
Boardman, Samuel L., gift to **M.H.S.**, **16**. 146.
Boardman-Hill house, **14**. 293.
Boatswain, William, milit. watch (1689), **1**. 162.
Bodwell, Abraham, Commencement part (1805), 5. 170; biog. note, 170 *n.*
Body, Ferdinand, merchant at Teneriffe (1645), **7**. 14.
"Body of Liberties," facsim., **4**. 411.
Boeman, Thomas, petition (1637), **3**. 199.
Boethuks, extermination, **17**. 5.
Bogart, *Capt.* Isaac, at Albany (1779), **2**. 454; at Lake Otsego, 456.
"Bohémienne, La," play on siege of Boston, **9**. 108–109.
Boies, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10**. 172.
Boileau, Nathaniel B., candidacy (1802), **20**. 278; and Olmstead affair, 321.
Bokin, Ann, exile in Amsterdam, **6**. 50.
Bollan, William, prize case (1749), **5**. 92–94; letter from Hutchinson (1765), **16**. 111 *n.*
Bolles, John, power of attorney to Jos. Bolles (1654), **13**. 4–6; grant of Bahamas (1650), 5; career, 16–19.
Bolles, Joseph, power of attorney to (1654), **13**. 4–6; career, 20.
Bolles family, pedigree, **13**. 17 *n.*–18 *n.*
Bollman, Erick, and Burr, **20**. 297.
Bolton, Charles Knowles, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **17**. 76; remarks, 510, **18**. 263, 447; on Library Com. (1904, '05), 252, 454; reports, 288, **19**. 225; on com. to pub. Heath Papers, **18**. 297; remarks on presenting J. C. Dyer's memoirs, 444–447; on Nominating Com. (1906), **20**. 87; report, 231; on McCrady's opinion of Gen. Greene, 112–118.
Bolton, Charles Paulet, *2d duke of*, and appointment of Pitman, **2**. 179.
Bonaparte, Charles, in Florence (1829), **19**. 445, 448.
Bonaparte, Charles J., protest against his report on *Constitution*, **19**. 409–412.
Bonaparte, *Princess* Charlotte, life in Florence (1829), **19**. 445, 448.
Bonaparte, Elizabeth (Patterson), in Washington (1812), **19**. 378; in Florence (1829), **19**. 445.
Bonaparte, Joseph, in Spain, **5**. 20; in Philadelphia (1832), **19**. 517, 528; return to Europe, 528–530.
Bonaparte, Napoleon. *See* Napoleon.
Bonaparte, Pierre, in Philadelphia (1832), **19**. 517; career, 517 *n.*
Bonapartes, life in Florence (1829), **19**. 447.
Bond, ——, of Philadelphia, on foreign affairs (1809), **20**. 314.
Bond, Arthur T., acknowledgment to, **13**. 30.
Bond, George, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3**. 291.
Bond, Henry F., Commencement part (1840), **5**. 229.
Bond, Nicholas, letters to Winthrop (1645, '47) on iron works, **8**. 15–17, **13**. 28–30; grant of Bahamas (1650), **5**; career, 28–30.
Bond, *Capt.* Robert, in Boston society (1770), **10**. 76.
Bond, *Rev.* Samson, *Publick Tryal of Quakers*, **9**. 455; and First Church of Boston, **13**. 410.
Bond, Thomas, at Philadelphia Academy, **7**. 341.
Bond, William, justice of peace (1686), **13**. 229; and Worcester affairs (1686), 247, 251.

Bond, *Col.* William, in Jersey campaign (1776), **2.** 224.
Bond, William C., Director of Harvard Observatory, **1.** 406; on C. W. Tuttle, 407–409; Harvard A. M. (1842), **5.** 236.
Bondi, August, on outrages in Kansas, **1.** 217, 219.
Bone, Henry, miniature of Washington, **19.** 224.
Bone Island. *See* St. Croix Island.
Bonetta, privateer (1752), **5.** 101.
Boni, Giacomo, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Bonin Island, Perry at, **2.** 259.
Bonn, G. E. Ellis on the university, **10.** 224.
Bontein, Thomas, prize case (1748), **5.** 91–92.
Bony, Henry, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 361.
Bonythan, Richard, patent, **1.** 233.
Boo, Rasmus, prize case (1748), **5.** 89–90.
"Book of Possessions of Boston," compilation, **12.** 359, **19.** 563.
Book of Sports, **19.** 86–95.
Book-plates, of Latham Collection, **1.** 200; of **M.H.S.**, **8.** 315, 320, 335, 337, **11.** 68; of Winsor Collection, **13.** 163; Samuel Sewall's, **15.** 522; Thos. Prince's, **17.** 56; John Adams's, **20.** 84–87; J. Q. Adams's, 86.
Book worms, varieties, **8.** 105–108.
Booker, *Col.* Job, of England (1665), **13.** 19.
Books, mutilation by dealers, **4.** 14; copyright, **8.** 120, **14.** 417. *See also* Bibliography, Book-plates, Book-worms, Catalogues, *Collections,* Libraries, Newspapers, Press, *Proceedings.* For publications by members of **M.H.S.** *see* Massachusetts Historical Society.
Boone, Nicholas, Boston bookseller (1700–01), **12.** 394, **17.** 25, 27, 49, 51; cat. of books sold by, 51.
Booth, ——, surveyor (1648), **2.** 158.
Booth, *Sir* George, insurrection, **7.** 363, 364.
Booth, Mary L., on desecration of statue of Pitt, **4.** 292; on relics of statue of George III., 297.
Boott, John W. *See* Boott (Wright).
Boott, Wright, controversy over will, **12.** 121.
Boott and Lowell, mercantile house, **12.** 115.
Boott and Son, Kirk, mercantile house, **12.** 115.
Borda, *Chevalier de,* in Boston society (1778), **10.** 106.
Border States and Civil War, **3.** 332.
Bordman. *See also* Boardman.
Bordman, Andrew [d. 1747], career, **4.** 78.
Bordman, *Judge* Andrew [d. 1769], **4.** 78.
Bordman, Andrew [d. 1817], **4.** 78.
Bordman, Elizabeth (Truesdale), **4.** 78.
Bordman, Ruth [Mrs. Wadsworth], **4.** 79.
Bordman, Susan R. [Mrs. Lawrence], **5.** 426.
Bordman, Thomas S., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Bordman, William H., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Boreman. *See* Boeman.
Borghese, *Prince* Camillo, soirée (1829), **19.** 449.
Borland, Jane [Mrs. Winthrop], **2.** 408.
Borland, John, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163; confiscated Boston estate, 168; death (1775), 412; biog. note, 412 *n.*
Borland, John, subscription for **M.H.S.** building (1833), **3.** 291.
Borland, *Mrs.* (?) John, in Bristol, Eng. (1780), **10.** 421.
Borland, John Lindall, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163.
Boson, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 180.
Boss, Peter, book defending, **12.** 393.
Bossange, Hector, anecdotes of Napoleon III., **16.** 469.
Bosswell, ——, of Martha's Vineyard (?) (1779), **3.** 88.
Bostick, Hillery, of Ga., **20.** 517.
Boston. — *See also* analyzed references under other Boston titles, and under Charlestown, Dorchester, Massachusetts, Roxbury, Suffolk County, and churches and newspapers by name.
Colonial: early medicine, **1.** 45–47; Maverick's account (1660), 237, 247; on Winthrop map, 211; identity of early street names, 318–320; Cotton Hill, 322–326; order on water supply (1657), 326; in 1650, **2.** 46; entrepôt for N. Eng. (1650), 50; spelling on old maps, 200; date of naming, 221; first site, 200-204; Foster's view, 478, **19.** 54; Antinomianism and allot-

ments at Rumney Marsh (1638), **7.** 136–137; countryman's opinion (1688), 147; rising against Andros, 149–150; fires (1690), 155, 156; (1676), **13.** 373, 404, 411; (1679), 407; first printing presses, **7.** 156 *n.*, **8.** 273, **9.** 411, **11.** 241, 244–246; development of town govt., **7.** 194–196; works on synod of 1622, **9.** 417, 420–421; market (1686, '87), 473, **13.** 271; Randolph and customs service, **12.** 192; Thos. Savage on defences (1671), 197; first provision for poor, 210; attempted trade on Delaware (1644), 213–214; James II. proclaimed, 223; "Book of Possessions," 359, **19.** 563; building-laws, **12.** 407–409, **13.** 243; first imprint, 174–177; and Dudley's Council, 238, 243–244, 254, 260, 271; storage of gunpowder, 254, 260; Church of England (1686), 240, 253, 256, 262, 410; milit. watch (1686), 257; (1689–91), **14.** 30–31; fire regulations, **13.** 260, **17.** 69; port of entry (1686), **13.** 264; preparation for Andros, 278; and Muddy River (1686), 282; sham fight, 328–330; Increase Mather's diary (1674–87), 337–374, 397–412; fast (1675), 350; fever (1675), 355; small-pox (1676–79), 357, 402, 406, 407; extant colonial houses, **14,** 289–291, 295; pillar over Quaker graves (1675), 401; Indian deed, **18.** 188.

Provincial: medicine in, **1.** 44; reception of Bellomont, 153; dysentery and fever (1700), 155; (1709), **14.** 26; small-pox (1702), 155–156; (1769–76), **10.** 59; (1764), **13.** 388–392, **16.** 109 *n.*; (1752), 107; views, **1.** 249, **10.** 570, **20.** 228; pre-Rev. milit. cos., **1.** 250; Bellomont's occupancy of Province House, **2.** 122–131; landing of Brit. troops (1768), 156, **3.** 393 *n.*, **10.** 69; customs office and trade conditions (1708), **4.** 153–154; illicit war-time trade, 154; list of scholars at Writing Schools (1755), 193; Gage's seizure of arms, 193; royal coat of arms in, 239–241, 259–264; royal portraits, 241, 241 *n.* — 242 *n.*; other royal memorials and emblems, 242–244, 253; first funeral prayer (1730), **5.** 331–332; importance in pre-Rev. struggle, **6.** 252 *n.*; reception of Phips (1692), **7.** 161; fires (1692), 162; (1693), 165; (1765–75), **10.** 53–55; (1702), **14.** 32; (1747), 98–99, **16.** 105; (1760), **14.** 372; trade with W. I. (1692–94), **7.** 164; facsims. of newspapers, **8.** 53–54; weather (1714), 221–225; (1765–78), **10.** 58–59; (1703), **14.** 33; George I. proclaimed, **8.** 225, **15.** 329–332, 339; mob (1737), **9.** 357; fairs (1697), 510; John Rowe's diary (1764–79), **10.** 11–108; shows and entertainments, 28–30; social life, 30–38; clubs, 38–39; country drives, 39; suburban estates and hospitality, 40–45; public dinners, 45–46; taverns in and around, 46; pre-Rev. commerce, 52; panic (1765), 52; relief for Montreal sufferers (1768), 55; first lighting of streets, 55; Pope's Day mobs, 56; lottery, 56; duels, 56, **18.** 239–242; criminal punishments, **10.** 57; disorders, 57, 66; slaves, 58; celebration of King's birthday (1766–73), **10.** 62, 75, 78, 79; Stamp Act riots, 61, 62, **13.** 393, **16.** 110 *n.*, 112 *n.*; and non-importation (1768), **10.** 65–66; *Liberty* sloop riot, 67; anniversaries of Sons of Liberty, 68, 72, 76, 79; reception of Gage (1774), 84; troops arrive (1774), 86–89; threatened attack (1774), 88; fortified, 88, **17.** 275, 284, 289; anniversary of King's accession (1774), **10.** 88; fast (1775), 90; book cats. printed in, 540–547; Pownal's view (1757), 570; loyalist characterization of patriot leaders (1775), **12.** 139–142; plan to incorporate, 231; origin of school committee, 232; scavenging (1713), 249 *n.*; rejoicing over Pitt's appointment (1765), **13.** 394; war proclaimed (1702), **14.** 32; madhouse (1765), 44 *n.*; Barré's port., 44 *n.*; Com. of Corresp., 49–51, **16.** 81; Cooper as town clerk, 87; loyalist handbill, 92; town-meetings in Concord and Watertown (1775–76), 93–94; condition of town records, 103–104; and new court house (1751), 105–106; Lechmere on conditions (1774), 285–290; lantern signal to Revere, **17.** 208; force at (Jan. 1775), 275, 278; engraved plans, **18.** 329; view (1744), **20.** 228.

After Independence: "Boston Proper," **1.** 263–264; opening of

first theatre, **2.** 102; F. E. Parker and public charity, 209–210; Charity Bureau, 209; **M.H.S.** and origin of bicentenary, 220–221; views, **2.** 71, 395, **3.** 282, **4.** 109, **6.** 417, **10.** 571, **14.** 144, **15.** 45, **16.** 145, **19.** 224, 295, **20.** 228; (ruins, 1872), **5.** 451; (Habermann's), **8.** 497–499; (1847), **10.** 570; (1848), **11.** 333; (Bennett's, 1833), **15.** 162; apprenticing of paupers (1792), **2.** 242; David Sears Charity, 411; Porter's *Rambles*, **3.** 178; art lectures in schools, 233; drawing and music instruction in schools, 237–240; manual training, 240; Bugbee's *City Govt.*, 279; instructions on fisheries and terms of peace (1781), **4.** 49–54; town-meeting on police reform (1792), 62–64; subsequent mob, 64; J. F. Clarke's church, 325–327; draft riot (1863), **5.** 344; Broad Street riot (1837), 470; rendition of Burns, **6.** 264; subscriptions to bicentenary dinner, 340–343, **7.** 316; S. C. Cobb as Mayor, **6.** 353, 355–356, **7.** 324–327; proceedings on Mo. Compromise, 119; revision of charter, 325–326; reception of Capt. Gray (1790), 418; Quaker's description (1801), 455–457; punning verses on ministers (1818), **8.** 252–254; proslavery sentiment (1856), 405; treatment of female loyalists, 412–415; Rowe's diary on (1776–79), **10.** 101–108; smallpox (1776), 101; French fleet at (1778), 105–106; fears Brit. fleet, 105; scarcity (1779), 107; impressment in (1779), 108; confiscated loyalist estates, 162–185; relief for fire sufferers (1872), 593; Beacon Hill Monument, **11.** 18; H. L. Pierce as Mayor, 396–398, 403; Franklin Fund, **12.** 17–29; Gen. Lincoln's resignation as Collector, **12.** 194; development of Back Bay, **13.** 2–4, 135; conditions (1791), 83; argument against State police (1869), 134; local electioneering (1786–96), **14.** 63–77; fire (1787), 65 *n.*, **19.** 438; City Hall, **14.** 101, 102 *n.*; Saml. Eliot as Supt. of Schools, 111–121; building of Ft. Strong, mechanics who helped (1814), 149–153; Whitmore and Appleton as Record Commissioners, 269, **15.** 97; Va. Republican on (1793), 141; S. F. McCleary as City Clerk, 258–261; first celebration of Fourth of July, **16.** 100; Fourth of July orations (1788), 433–435; relig. conditions (1784), **17.** 323; Anna C. Lowell's letters (1809–10), **18.** 302–317; early engraved plans, 329; early playbill, **19.** 200; petition against Southern negro-seamen acts, 406–408; U. H. Crocker and park system, 557; Old State House, **20.** 245, 421; Emancipation Concert (1863), 247–253.

Boston, Brit. war-ship (1770), **10.** 76.

Boston, Am. frigate (1778), **16.** 293.

Boston Athenæum, owns port. of Webster, **2.** 262; and beginning of Museum of Fine Arts, **3.** 235; lectures by members of **M.H.S.**, 295; Perkins gift, 323; early notarial and court records in, **11.** 184–187; former home, 312; Am. imprints in (to 1700), **12.** 401–410, 421–422, **17.** 64, 75; port. and bust of Marshall, **14.** 355 *n.*–356 *n.*

Boston Cadets. *See* Independent.

Boston, Common "hangman's branch," **8.** 282.

Boston Daily Advertiser, under C. F. Dunbar, **13.** 425, 429–436, **14.** 219–221, 228.

Boston Daily Atlas, on Jackson's LL.D., **20.** 500–502, 508.

Boston Daily Courier, on Jackson's LL.D., **20.** 501, 502.

Boston Daily Globe, on Jackson's LL.D., **20.** 501.

Boston Evening Post, obituary of Jos. Webb (1736), **12.** 248.

Boston Gas Light Company, under J. A. Lowell, **12.** 123; under W. W. Greenough, **14.** 474.

Boston Gazette and Country Journal, file (1755), **5.** 416; account of Half-Way Brook fight (1758), **6.** 32–33; facsim. **8.** 53; Boydell as publisher, **16.** 51.

Boston Harbor, plan (1694), **1.** 211; Maverick on (1660), 237; described (1630), **2.** 46; view of first lighthouse, 71; burning of Castle (1776), 158; early maps, 478–480; royal memorials, **4.** 242; chart (1688), **8.** 228, 230; Revere's engraving of North Battery, **10.** 570; rebuilding of Castle (1673), **12.** 281; command of Castle (1686), **13.** 230, 240, 269; charge of Castle (1686), 269; powder explosion (1675), 344; lease of Deer Island (1753), **14.** 44; Fort Strong (1814), 150;

French fleet in (1787), **16.** 306 *n.*; Remick's water-colors (1768), **17.** 230, **18.** 296, **19.** 223.
Boston Latin School, catalogue, **3.** 97; called Grammar School, **12.** 232 *n.*
Boston Magazine, history, **18.** 326–330.
Boston Massacre, account sent to Eng., **2.** 122; soldiers accused of planning, 122; **M.H.S.** and proposed memorial to those killed, **3.** 313–318; memorial authorized, 321; A. C. Goodell's work on, **4.** 106; Pelham-Revere engraving, **8.** 227–228; Rowe's diary on, **10.** 73–74; trials, 76; anniversary orations, 78, 83, 90.
Boston Merchant, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Boston Museum, origin, **19.** 8.
Boston Museum of Fine Arts, beginnings and services of C. C. Perkins, **3.** 60, 235–236; services of Martin Brimmer, **10.** 452, 590, 593; of C. G. Loring, **16.** 269–271; gift to **M.H.S.**, 477.
Boston Neck, fortified (1774), **10.** 88; Tompson's verses on fortifying (1676), 269.
Boston News Letter, citation on transcontinental journey (1724), **3.** 380; epigrams (1721), 380–381; displays royal arms, **4.** 241; file with marginalia by Sewall (1704–8) **6.** 171; reprint, **8.** 54; obituary of Sec. Addington, **12.** 233 *n.*
Boston Packet, Mass. war-ship (1749), **5.** 92, 94.
Boston Port Bill, Portsmouth's circular letter on, **2.** 481–482; and covenant against, 482–483; Belknap's reasons against covenant, 484–486; Dover refuses to sign it, 486; relief of sufferers, **9.** 106, **10.** 87, **17.** 268, 278; towns receiving relief, **9.** 107; town-meetings and conferences on, **10.** 84–86; in force, 86; removal and return of customs force, **12.** 193; loyalist on, **16.** 286; effect, **17.** 267–271, 284.
Boston Post, Rich. Frothingham's connection, **1.** 382.
Boston Post Boy, displays royal arms, **4.** 241.
Boston Provident Association, interest of F. E. Parker, **2.** 209.
Boston Public Library, Vattemare and beginnings, **1.** 261, 268–269; and beginnings of Museum of Fine Arts, **3.** 235; acquisitions at Barlow sale, **5.** 316–320; Dupré Collection, 348–352; Winsor as Librarian, **12.** 36–38; services of W. W. Greenough, **13.** 171–174, **14.** 477–481; Mellen Chamberlain as Librarian, 274–275, **20.** 123–125; services of Geo. Ticknor, **14.** 476; gift to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 146; Am. imprints in (to 1700), **17.** 30–56, 73; Chamberlain Collection of Autogs. **20.** 126.
Boston Recorder, **7.** 93, 94.
Boston Ridge, N. J. (1777), **6.** 102.
Boston, siege of, and privateering, **1.** 19–22; Brit. vessels taken and driven away, 22, **10.** 100; Bunker Hill, **1.** 359, **7.** 357, 406, **10.** 480–481, **12.** 83, **17.** 292, 298, 303; Frothingham's *Siege*, **1.** 385; Huntington letters, **7.** 356–360; evacuation, 359–360, **10.** 97; diary of Am. chaplain, **7.** 401–413; Plowed Hill, 403, **17.** 304; works beyond George's Tavern, **7.** 405; Lechmere Point affair, 413, **9.** 78, 79; conditions in Boston after Concord, **9.** 10; Jabez Fitch's diary of camp life, 41–91; intercourse of combatants, 54; jinks in Am. camp, 68; reënlistments, 71, 84; Brit. defences, 82; French drama on, 108–109; Rowe's diary on, **10.** 91–97; inhabitants allowed to leave, 91–92, **16.** 93 *n.*, **17.** 290, 297, 301; Grape Island affair, **10.** 92; Noddle's Island affair, 93, **12.** 80–81; damage by shells, **10.** 94; Dorchester Heights, 95, **18.** 429; preparation for evacuation, **10.** 95–97; entry of Am. troops, 97; Brit. ships leave harbor, 98; Jon. Sewall on, 412–416; Gen. Chamberlin on, 494–496; diary of Amos Farnsworth, **12.** 78–87; Washington Elm, **14.** 173–175; Washington taking command, **17.** 129; beginning, 290, 296; Hog Island affair, 291, 297; progress, 300; intrenchments, 304; want of powder, 304; provisions, 305; rank controversy, **18.** 423–429.
Boston Society for Diffusion of Knowledge, papers, **17.** 229.
Boston Tea Party, Proctor as participant, **7.** 450; Rowe's connection, **10.** 19; his diary on, 79–82; participants never identified, 475–480; loyalist on effect, **16.** 285; news in New York and Philadelphia, **20.** 560–563.

Boston Weekly News-Letter, on first funeral prayer in Boston (1730), **5.** 332.
Boston Whig, under C. F. Adams, **13.** 200.
Boswell. *See also* Bosswell.
Boswell, *Dr.* Joseph, purchases a slave, **20.** 513.
Bosworth, Hannah, of Hull (1684), **9.** 459.
Bothwell, *Mrs.*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 386.
Bottom Bridge, Va. (1781), **6.** 142, 144.
Boucher, Jonathan, letter from Washington (1772), **12.** 156.
Boudinot, Elias, Peale port. of Washington owned by, **2.** 156; money gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 294.
Bougainville, Louis A. de, corresp. with Lévis, **4.** 96, 98; and battle of Quebec, 97; on battle of Sainte-Foye, 99; journal, 99.
Bouker, John, book owned by (1690), **9.** 487.
Boult, John, book owned by (1693), **9.** 486.
Boundaries, of Va. patent and Argall's raid, **1.** 188, 190; survey of N. Brun. (1787), **3.** 75; N. S. (1621), 351; ambiguity of Northwestern, in treaty of 1783, 369; papers on Conn.-R. I. (1698), **5.** 297; on Mass.-Conn. (1699–1703), 300, 304; N. Y. Mass. commission (1707), **10.** 63; (1773), 78; Mass.-Conn. (1686), **13.** 254, 272; papers on Mass.-R. I. dispute (1731–34), **19.** 20–34. *See also* Northeastern boundary.
Bouquet, Henry, Washington letters in Parkman MSS., **1.** 361; papers in same, **4.** 44.
Bourinot, *Sir* John G., and Cabot tablet, **12. 6.**
Bourlamaque, *Chevalier de*, battle of Sainte-Foye, **4.** 95; corresp. with Lévis, 96, 97.
Bourn, Shearjashub, address to Hutchinson, **14.** 50 *n.*
Bourn, William, duel, **10.** 56.
Bourne, Charlotte [Mrs. Swett, Mrs. Gilman], **16.** 353 *n.*
Bourne, Edward Gaylord, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **15.** 368.
Bourne, Melatiah, in Boston society, **10.** 38, 39; as fisherman, 50, 51; and Molasses Act, 60; on com. on non-importation (1768), 65, 68; on com. on *Liberty* affair, 67; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), 77.
Bourne, Peter, bankrupt, **10.** 53.
Bourne, William, in Boston society, **10.** 39.
Boutineau, James, keeps a carriage, **1.** 225; in Boston society, **10.** 33, 39; member of Fire Club, 38; as fisherman, 50; in Trinity Church vestry, 89; absentee loyalist, 163; confiscated Boston estate, 168.
Boutineau, Stephen, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Bouton, Nathaniel, map of Lovewell's Fight, **3.** 259.
Boutwell, George S., Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; at centenary of Washington's inauguration, **4.** 371; election as Gov., **13.** 201; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 35, 36.
Bowditch, *Captain*, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Bowditch, Charles Pickering, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **13.** 208; accepts, 310; presents old deeds, 424; remarks, 456, **16.** 476, **17.** 116, 141, 438, **18.** 398; publication (1904), 268; on Southern negro-seamen acts, **19.** 406–408; on Stephen Salisbury, 422; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1906), **20.** 232.
Bowditch, *Dr.* Henry I., defence of John Brown, **3.** 319.
Bowditch, *Dr.* Henry P., on Theo. Lyman, **20.** 164, 166.
Bowditch, Nathaniel, at Harvard Commencement (1838), **5.** 224; and Pres. Kirkland, **9.** 151; and Univ. of Va. (1819), **14.** 397.
Bowditch, Nathaniel Ingersoll, bequest to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 292; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 78; gift of heirs of, to **M.H.S.**, **13.** 424; mistake on Suffolk County registers, **14.** 78 *n.*
Bowditch, William I., card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85; Conveyancers' Assoc., 96 *n.*
Bowdoin, Elizabeth [Lady Temple], **2.** 409.
Bowdoin, Elizabeth (Erving), **5.** 11.
Bowdoin, James, director of Merchants' Notes scheme (1733), **17.** 189, 196, 207.
Bowdoin, *Gov.* James [1] [*Letters* follow], keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225; and Priestley, **3.** 52; and Ratification, **4.** 66; as

fisherman, **10.** 50; chosen for Congress (1774), 86; at Molineux's funeral, 89; on com. on memorial to Gage (1775), 91; and Beacon Hill Monument, **11.** 18; as leader in Rev. movement, **11.** 290–292; posted as prominent rebel, **16.** 92; J. Q. Adams on defeat (1787), 404 *n.*; on Rich. Price's pamphlet (1785), **17.** 327; as Gov., 327; biog. note, 338 *n.*; and Crèvecœur, **20.** 32, 67. *See also Bowdoin and Temple Papers.*

Letters: from David Cobb (1786) Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 76; — to Franklin (1788) introducing friends, on Constitution, **4.** 302; (1780) old age, Louis XVI, **8.** 290; (1785) introducing Bulfinch, **12.** 143; —from Mrs. Adams (1775) affairs in Congress, **8.** 60; — from Cushing (1775) Washington's appointment, 61; to Cushing (1775) Washington, pay of army, 289; — from Hancock (1785) Harvard, 63; — to Geo. Erving (1788) Royal Soc., Fed. Constitution, **11.** 178; — from Washington (1789) patronage, **12.** 143; — with Mercy Warren (1790) her poems, 144–145; — to Rich. Price (1786) Am. Acad., **17.** 338.

Bowdoin, James [2], islands owned by, **4.** 127; Minister to Spain, **5.** 6, 19; papers, **8.** 62; non-consumption agreement (1786), 496.

Bowdoin, James, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341; memoir, **7.** 122; and pub. of Winthrop Papers, 459; Librarian **M.H.S.,** **8.** 343; junior member **M.H.S.,** **9.** 94; on com. on removal of **M.H.S.** (1827), **11.** 309; and ed. of Winthrop's History, **12.** 297.

Bowdoin family, apocryphal origin, **5.** 11.

Bowdoin and Temple Papers, account of new lot of, **8.** 61–63; coms. to pub., 518, **20.** 201; progress on, reported, **11.** 177; published, 286; Mellen Chamberlain's review, 286–299; contents, 286; and light on Am. Rev., 287–290, 294; on Acts of Trade and Stamp Act, 294–298; cost of pub., 328; fund for pub., 331.

Bowdoin College, benefactions of J. L. Sibley, **2.** 502.

Bowen, Abel, on Boston City Hall (1829), **14.** 101.

Bowen, Clarence W., painting owned by, **19.** 8.

Bowen, Daniel, museum, **19.** 8.

Bowen, Eliza M. (Alline), **14.** 80 *n.*

Bowen, Francis, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; Commencement part (1833) and biog. note, **5.** 211, 211 *n.*

Bowen, Joseph T., memorial on *Constitution,* **18.** 332.

Bowers, Benjamin, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 412.

Bowers, Esther [Mrs. Gould], **6.** 30.

Bowers, Jerathmeel, on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 85, 88–90; duel, **10.** 56; vetoed for Council (1766, '67), 62, 63.

Bowes, Nicholas, excursion (1772), **10.** 46.

Bowes, William, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163; confiscated Boston estate, 168.

Bowler, ——, of Isle of Wight (1695), **2.** 182.

Bowles, John, protest against students' long hair (1672), **9.** 99.

Bowles, Ralph H., at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 86; in Am. army (1781), 135.

Bowles, Samuel, libel case, **15.** 529.

Bowling, ——, boss of Petersburg, Va. (1804), **2.** 20.

Bowling, forbidden by Book of Sports, **19.** 91.

Bowling Green, Va., inn (1805), **2.** 21, 33.

Bowman, Christopher, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.

Bowman, Joseph, of Lexington, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299–301.

Bowman, Joseph, of Westborough (1726), **7.** 386.

Bowman, *Dr.* Nathaniel, **16.** 407; biog. note, 407 *n.*

Bowring, *Sir* John, hymns, **17.** 137; mentioned, **19.** 459.

Box, John, member of "Possee," **10.** 38.

Box Bridge, Va. (1781), **6.** 140.

Boyanton, Isaac, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.

Boyce. *See also* Boyes, Boyse.

Boyce, ——, and Washington runic inscription, **4.** 59.

Boyd, Andrew, sells slave (1769), **3.** 321.

Boyd, Hannah (Greenleaf), **16.** 383 *n.*

Boyd, James, on identity of St. Croix River, **3.** 90–92.

Boyd, Robert, **16.** 383 *n.*
Boyd, *Lieut.* Thomas, in Sullivan's expedition, killed, **2.** 469.
Boydell, Edward, **16.** 52, 52 *n.*
Boydell, *Mrs.* Hannah, **16.** 49 *n.*, 52; death, 52 *n.*
Boydell, John [1], career, **16.** 48–53; AUTOG., 48.
Boydell, John [2], **16.** 52, 52 *n.*
Boydell, John, engraving of West's picture of Penn's treaty, **15.** 365.
Boyden, James W., Commencement part (1843), **5.** 238.
Boyden, John, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Boyden, Jonathan, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299–301.
Boyden, Jonathan, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Boyden, Josiah, of Groton (1760), **6.** 427.
Boyden's Tavern, Boston, **19.** 366.
Boyer, Peter, characterized, **12.** 141.
Boyes, Thomasine [Mrs. Johnson], **6.** 56.
Boyles, ——, of Boston, death (1708), **14.** 25.
Boylston, *Mrs.*, of Boston, death of child (1705), **14.** 23.
Boylston, Edward, port., **19.** 385.
Boylston, John, in Boston society, **10.** 39; as fisherman, 49.
Boylston, Nicholas, in Boston society, **10.** 32, 33, 39, 73; member of Fire Club, 38.
Boylston, Susanna [Mrs. Adams], **16.** 308 *n.*
Boylston, Thomas, member of Boston Fire Club, **10.** 38; on com. on non-importation (1768), 65; at Molineux's funeral, 89; characterized, **12.** 141.
Boylston, *Dr.* Zabdiel, house, **19.** 426; and inoculation, 426.
Boylston Market, Boston, photog. (1887), **4.** 109.
Boylston Street building. *See* Real estate.
Boynton, Aaron, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 439; death, 445.
Boynton, Jane [Mrs. Nutting, Mrs. Reed], **8.** 23.
Boynton, *Lieut.* Joseph, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 388.
Boynton, Richard, characterized, **12.** 140.
Boyse, *Mrs.*, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Boyse, Luke, of Va., **1.** 135.
Bozinger, *Captain* (1692), **7.** 163.
Bracey. *See* Bressye.
Brackenbury, *Dr.* Samuel, death (1678), **7.** 169.
Brackenridge. *See* Breckenridge, Breckinridge.
Brackett, ——, of Braintree (1704), **1.** 157.
Brackett, Joshua, of Boston, characterized (1775), **12.** 142.
Brackett, *Dr.* Joshua, judge of Admiralty (1776), **10.** 102.
Brackett, Nathan, death of child (1708), **14.** 26.
Brackett's Tavern, Boston, **10.** 47, **16.** 433, 433 *n.*
Brackett's Tavern, Braintree, **10.** 47.
Brackstone, James, bookseller in London, **9.** 389, 390; Watts denounces, 409, **12.** 152.
Bradbent, Joshua, and N. H. records (1686), **13.** 264, 266.
Bradbury, Francis, biog. note, **16.** 334 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 334, 354, 372, 381, 391, 402, 403.
Bradbury, George, biog. note, **16.** 362 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 332, 376; exhibition part (1788), 409.
Bradbury, Hannah J. (Spooner), **16.** 334 *n.*
Bradbury, Harriet [Mrs. Hooper], biog. note, **16.** 392 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, 392; love affair, 402, 420, 444.
Bradbury, James W., celebration of birthday (1887), **3.** 319; death, **14.** 426; letter to Thacher (1882) on Longfellow, **20.** 563.
Bradbury, Mary, witchcraft petition of children, **1.** 110.
Bradbury, Theophilus, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 323, 325, 327, 346, 367, 381, 391, 403, 416, 423, 425; on laws against suicide, 375; Adams's opinion, 376.
Braddock's Defeat, Lévis's map, **4.** 94; Washington's account, **5.** 3.
Bradford, ——, in Italy (1829), **19.** 447, 450, 452.
Bradford, *Captain*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 89.
Bradford, Alden, memoir of Gamaliel Bradford, **7.** 122; of Joshua Thomas, 125; of James Winthrop, 125; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; at Plymouth anniversary (1820), **10.** 395.
Bradford, Charles F., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 63.

Bradford, Dorothy (May), record of marriage, **6.** 46; exile in Amsterdam (1613), 56; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Bradford, *Capt.* Gamaliel, fight with French privateers (1800), **12.** 250–252.
Bradford, Gamaliel [d. 1824], memoir, **7.** 122.
Bradford, Gamaliel [d. 1839], memoir, **7.** 122; *Φ B K* poems (1820, '27), **9.** 117, 121; biog. note, 117 *n.*
Bradford, Gamaliel [H. C. 1849], on City of Quincy, **4.** 267; on P. W. Chandler, 382; remarks, **10.** 291, 440, **11.** 187, 209, 238, 336, **12.** 112, 154, 424, **13.** 62, 121, 156, 164, **14.** 424, **15.** 24, **17.** 75, 449, **18.** 398, 447, 471, **19.** 227, 229, 303, **20.** 83, 590; remarks on changes in conditions of U. S., **7.** 317; on Spain and England, **8.** 47, 52; suggests a Parkman Avenue, 395; presents Soc. of Cincinnati's gift of records, **9.** 10; on H. A. Hill, **10.** 148; remarks on royal Govs. of Mass., 285; seconds motion on **M.H.S.** buildings, 298; communicates verses on ancestor's fight, **12.** 250–252; *Lesson of Popular Govt.*, **13.** 65; remarks on college examinations, **14.** 205; on confounding debt and currency, **15.** 326–327; on J. B. Thayer, **16.** 19; on hist. conception of Constitution, 173–175; on power of legislature, 238–247; remarks on negro question, **19.** 107.
Bradford, John, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Bradford, *Capt.* John, at Molineux's funeral, **10.** 89; in Boston society, 34, 103; characterized, **12.** 140; prominent rebel, **16.** 92.
Bradford, John, and *Boston Magazine*, **18.** 326.
Bradford, *Rev.* John M., as preacher, **19.** 368.
Bradford, Le Baron, **3.** 385.
Bradford, *Mrs.* Margaret, of Braintree, death (1697), **14.** 18.
Bradford, Margaret [Mrs. Eliot], **14.** 105.
Bradford, *Capt.* (?) Robert, in Va. campaign (1681), **6.** 133; at siege of Yorktown, 153; return from Yorktown, 156–160.
Bradford, S. Dexter, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; Commencement part (1814) and biog. note, **5.** 179, 179 *n.*
Bradford, Sarah [Mrs. Ripley], **19.** 387.
Bradford, *Gov.* William [1], lives at Plymouth, **2.** 48; chair, **3.** 401; on Wm. Morrell, **4.** 74; record of marriage, **6.** 46; on incontinence in Plymouth, 510; birthplace identified, **7.** 52; record of name *Mayflower*, **11.** 70; missing account of voyage of *Mayflower*, 367, **12.** 17; MS. letter of Winthrop and, presented, 196; provision for exhibition of letter, 259; character, **15.** 79; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 73. *See also* Bradford's History.
Bradford, William [2], named for Council (1691), **14.** 217.
Bradford, William [d. 1752], works printed by (1685–1700), **9.** 480, 494, 512, 522, **12.** 278, 389, 392–394, **17.** 18, 37.
Bradford, William [d. 1791], letter from Gov. Belcher (1754) on King's Printer, **16.** 191.
Bradford, William, copy of account of trial of Church (1775), **1.** 14.
Bradford, Mass., and Harvard Hall (1677), **9.** 101.
Bradford House, Kingston, photog., **8.** 21.
Bradford's History of Plymouth, passages from, identified, **7.** 50; rediscovery, 53, **11.** 300; publication, 54; return of, to Mass., 65, **11.** 303–304, 314–315, 367, **12.** 59–60, **15.** 70–71, 78–81; record of name *Mayflower*, **7.** 70; facsim. reproduction, **10.** 468; Winsor on, **11.** 299–304; how it reached England, 299; earlier movements for return, 300–302; proposed memorial ed., **12.** 169–172, 260–261, 293–312, 340–342.
Bradish, Ebenezer, addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Bradish, Ebenezer, Boston tavern-keeper, **16.** 432, 432 *n.*
Bradish, Eleanor [Mrs. Cobb], **7.** 320.
Bradish, Joseph, proclamation for arrest (1699), **9.** 518.
Bradlee, Joseph P., subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Bradlee, Josiah, gift to **M.H.S.**, **8.** 197.
Bradlee, *Mrs.* Nathaniel J., gift to **M.H.S.**, **11.** 333.
Bradley, ——, of Dorchester, drowned (1701), **14.** 20.
Bradley, Stephen, exile in Amsterdam (1614), **6.** 50.

Bradore Bay, early French fishing-station, **8.** 71.
Bradshaw, ——, of Martha's Vineyard(?) (1779), **3.** 88.
Bradshaw, James, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 451.
Bradstreet, Abigail (Lakin), **11.** 418.
Bradstreet, Ann [Mrs. Hobart], **11.** 419.
Bradstreet, Anne (Downing | Gardiner) personal letter from her mother (1678), **10.** 186–188.
Bradstreet, Anne (Dudley), *Poems* (ed. of 1678), **9.** 445.
Bradstreet, *Major* Dudley [1], captured by Indians (1698), **1.** 152; member of Dudley's Council, **13.** 228.
Bradstreet, *Rev.* Dudley [2], **11.** 418; letter to Gov. Dudley (1706) on conditions in Groton, **12.** 197–198; complaints against and dismissal (1712), **13.** 298–302.
Bradstreet, Dudley [3], diary of siege of Louisburg, **11.** 417–446; career, 418–421; commission, 419–420; diary presented to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 83.
Bradstreet, Hannah, **11.** 419.
Bradstreet, Humfried, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Bradstreet, Humphrey, death (1717), **8.** 217.
Bradstreet, John, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 407; at seige of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 435.
Bradstreet, Lucy [Mrs. Pratt], **11.** 419.
Bradstreet, Mary [Mrs. Kemp], **11.** 418.
Bradstreet, Mary (Wainwright), **11.** 418.
Bradstreet, Sarah, **11.** 419.
Bradstreet, *Gov.* Simon, route of Sewall's walk with, **1.** 318–321; house in Boston, 321; Atherton Co., **2.** 152; Cambridge selectman (1635), **7.** 361; and Andros (1689), **9.** 478; member of Dudley's Council, **13.** 228; record of war com. (1690), 334; death, **14.** 17; named for Council (1691), 217; commission and instructions to Phips (1690), **15.** 297–299.
Bradstreet, *Rev.* Simon, ordained (1698), **14.** 32.
Bradt. *See* Bratt.
Brahmins, and suicide, **16.** 529.
Brainard, Gideon, death in Am. army (1775), **7.** 411.
Brainard, Timothy, at siege of Boston, **9.** 66.
Braintree, Mass., John Marshall's diary (1697–1711), **1.** 148–164, **14.** 13–34; fasts (1698), **1.** 152; (1700), 154; town meetings (1698), 152; (1707), 158; (1708), 159; impressment muster (1704), 157; militia (1705), 158; milit. watch (1689–90), 161–163; Maverick's account (1660), 238; in 1650, **2.** 46; Coddington's school land, **7.** 22; constituency of colon. town-meetings, 208–210; site of orig. iron works, **8.** 12 *n.*; corresp. on iron works (1644–47), 13–17; Miller's diary (1777–99), 112–115; pre-Rev. inn, **10.** 47; view of Union Church, **12.** 189; E. A. Park as pastor, **14.** 451–453; instructions on lawyers (1786), **16.** 342 *n.* *See also* Quincy.
Braithwait, *Deacon*, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.
Braman, *Rev.* Isaac, at class reunion (1844), **5.** 242; at Harvard Commencement (1845), 246; jubilee, **19**, 431.
Bramin, Cyrus, tavern-keeper at Norwich (1795), **3.** 44.
Brampston, *Sir* John, descendant, **4.** 319.
Bramston, *Rev.* James, career and poetry, **4.** 317–319; "lion in the lobby roar" verses, 318; ancestor, 319.
Brand, ——, and Washington runic inscription, **4.** 59.
Brande, William T., as authority on Eng. parish, **7.** 223, 251.
Brandis, Lucas, *Rudimentum Novicio-rum*, **19.** 296.
Branford (Totocot), Conn., in 1660, **1.** 245; in 1650, **2.** 49.
Branscomb, Charles H., New England Emigrant Aid Society, **1.** 181.
Brant, Joseph, fight near Albany (1778), **2.** 444; attack on German Flats, 448; on Cherry Valley, 449–450; second attack, 450; movements (1779), 453, 456, 460, 461; council with Herkimer, 462; alleged confederacy (1787), **17.** 460.
Bratcher, Austin, death, **12.** 211.
Bratt, *Lieut.* (?) Henry, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 448.
Brattle, Katherine (Saltonstall), Harris's *N. Eng. Ancestors*, **4.** 106; marriage, **9.** 11.
Brattle, Martha (Fitch | Allen), **9.** 11.
Brattle, Thomas, as officer of Harvard, **5.** 410; loyal petition (1666),

6. 471; almanac, **7.** 414; justice of peace (1708), **16.** 523.

Brattle, Thomas, memoir, **7.** 122; in Boston society, **10.** 33, 39; excursion (1772), 46; as fisherman, 48, 51; leaves Boston (1775), 92; absentee loyalist, 163.

Brattle, *Rev.* William [1], marries Wadsworth, **4.** 79; bequest to Harvard, **5.** 401; and Harvard govt., 410; influence on students, 413; almanacs (1682, '94), **7.** 414, **9.** 453, 499; death, **8.** 216; Belcher on, **9.** 12; squib on Commencement exercises (1682), **10.** 201.

Brattle, William [2], career, **9.** 11; letter from Belcher (1748), 12–17; in Boston society, **10.** 32; boundary commissions (1767), 63; (1773), 79; takes refuge in Boston, 88; confiscated Boston estate, 170; not Atty.-Gen., 288; loyalist, **16.** 82 *n.*; and boundary dispute (1733), **19.** 31.

Brattle Square Church, Boston, model, **2.** 396; history and position (1834), **3.** 166; Lothrop as pastor, 166–168; decline, 171; new building, 172; resignation of Lothrop, 173–174; Lothrop's *History*, 177; attitude of John Higginson, **16.** 515; and Cotton Mather **17.** 30; *Manifesto* (1699), 62; relic of occupation by Brit. troops, 438; call of Peter Thacher, **19.** 430, 437.

Brattleborough, Vt., dedication of Brooks Library, **3.** 279.

Braxton, Carter, Signer, **1.** 282.

Bray, J., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.

Bray, Robert, killed at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450, 452.

Bray, *Rev.* Thomas Wells, at siege of Boston, **7.** 402.

Brayton, Francis, immigrant, **19.** 268.

Brayton, Israel, **19.** 268.

Brayton, John, **19.** 268.

Brayton, John Summerfield, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **12.** 74; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **18.** 417–419; in **M.H.S.**, 417; education, 418, **19.** 268; clerk of court, **18.** 418; business interests, 418, **19.** 269–271; public offices, **18.** 419, **19.** 269; honorary degree, **18.** 419, **19.** 271; hist. interests, **18.** 419, **19.** 271–272; MEMOIR by W. W. Crapo, 628–272; PORT and AUTOG., 268; birth and death, 268; ancestry, 268; lawyer, 269; educ. and relig. interests, 271; marriage and children, 272.

Brayton, Kezia (Anthony), **19.** 268.

Brayton, Sarah J. (Tinkham), **19.** 272.

Brazer, John, Commencement part (1813), **5.** 178; biog. notes, 178 *n.*, **9.** 117 *n.*; Master's oration (1816), **5.** 181, 181 *n.*; Harvard D.D. (1836), 218; *Φ B K* oration (1819), **9.** 117; prayer (1825), 120.

Brazen Lion, Providence inn, **4.** 245.

Brazier, Mary [Mrs. Robbins], **3.** 206.

Bread, John, of Lynn, **8.** 214.

Breck, *Rev.* Robert [1], ordained (1704), **1.** 157.

Breck, *Rev.* (?) Robert [2], sermon at Groton (1778), **12.** 98.

Breck, Samuel, in Philadelphia (1804), **2.** 12; guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 430; at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.

Breck, (?) Samuel [2], **16.** 442.

Breckenridge, James, letter from Jefferson (1819), **14.** 395; and division of Va. (1802), **15.** 161.

Breckinridge, John C., in election of 1860, **3.** 328.

Breda, La, diva at Syracuse (1830), **19.** 452.

Breed. *See also* Bread.

Breed, John McL., at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 44.

Brent, Richard, congressional candidacy (1795), **15.** 149, 150; (1797), 161.

Brenton, Jahleel, as collector of customs, **4.** 150, 152–154, **7.** 166.

Brenton, James, and Jon. Sewall, **10.** 417.

Brereton, John, on Indian hemp, **6.** 36; extant copies of *Briefe and True Relation*, **9.** 181–182, **12.** 160.

Bressye (Bracey), Thomas, petition (1637), **3.** 199.

Bretland, *Rev.* Joseph, letter from Priestley (1785), **3.** 15.

Breton, Richard, Commissioner of Customs (1703), **4.** 148.

Brett, John, prize case (1749), **5.** 92–94.

Brevoort, James Carson, death announced, **4.** 37, 105; on Cabot *mappe-monde*, **6.** 305, 306; and Maiollo map, **8.** 78; on Sebastian Cabot, **11.** 168; and Washington's Diary, **19.** 5 *n.*

Brewer, ——, exile in Amsterdam, **6**. 50.
Brewer, ——, of Roxbury, house burned (1703), **14**. 33.
Brewer, *Captain*, in campaign of 1760, **4**. 392, **5**. 355.
Brewer, *Major*, at siege of Boston, **9**. 54.
Brewer, Daniel, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewer, Daniel [1], protest against students' long hair (1673), **9**. 99.
Brewer, Daniel [2], graduates (1687), **17**. 58.
Brewer, Darius R., Commencement part (1838), **5**. 223; biog. note, 223 *n*.
Brewer, Frances J., gift to **M.H.S.**, **15**. 521.
Brewer, Jonas, of Brookfield, **7**. 385.
Brewer, *Col.* Jonathan, at siege of Boston, **7**. 403.
Brewer, *Mrs.* Margaret, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewer, Rebecca, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 181.
Brewer, Stephen, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewer, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewer, *Mrs.* Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewer, Trintye, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewin. *See also* Bruning.
Brewin, *Lieut.* Peter, captured at Quebec, **2**. 295.
Brewster, —— (1653), **4**. 270.
Brewster, Daniel, at Am. camp (1775), **9**. 44, 45, 78.
Brewster, *Lieut.* Ebenezer, at siege of Boston, **9**. 66, 71, 73.
Brewster, *Capt.* Ezra, at Am. camp (1775), **9**. 79, 80.
Brewster, Fear, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewster, Jonas, at siege of Boston, **9**. 73.
Brewster, Jonathan, and Robt. Williams, **3**. 257; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewster, *Lieut.* Jonathan, at siege of Boston, **9**. 43, 47, 54, 55, 56, 61, 67, 77.
Brewster, Love, **3**. 263; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewster, *Mrs.* Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewster, *Corporal* Nathaniel, at siege of Boston, **9**. 42, 43, 53.
Brewster, Osmyn, photog., **3**. 283.
Brewster, Patience, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewster, Simon, at Am. camp (1775), **9**. 64.
Brewster, Stephen, at Am. camp (1775), **9**. 91.
Brewster, *Elder* William, autogs., **3**. 261–263; books printed by, 263–265, **5**. 82; inventory of library, **3**. 265–274; titles of books in library, **5**. 37–81; analysis of library, 81–85; importation of books, 82; marginalia in Bible presumably owned by, **10**. 257, 261; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Brewster, William, death (1775), **9** 64.
Brewster, Wrestling, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 173.
Breynton, John, at funeral of Ed. Winslow, **3**. 93, 94.
Brez, Guy de, *Anabaptists*, **9**. 424, **17**. 15.
Briant, *Rev.* Lemuel, controversy, **8**. 92.
Brick. *See* Breck.
Bridge, *Mrs.* Alice, exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6**. 50.
Bridge, Edward, protest against long hair of Harvard students (1673), **9**. 99.
Bridge, Ellen [Mrs. Marion], **16**. 48.
Bridge, Horatio, and Hawthorne, **20**. 564.
Bridge, James, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–89), **16**. 300, 433, 452, 458; on election at Newburyport (1789), 390 *n*.; and Adams, 433 *n*.–435 *n*., 450, 451; law studies, 434 *n*.
Bridge, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6**. 50.
Bridge, N., works on Boston defences (1814), **14**. 152; characterized, 153.
Bridge, Samuel J., donor of John Harvard statue, **2**. 121.
Bridge, *Rev.* Thomas, fast for rain (1714), **8**. 224; and Council's fast proclamation and control (1715), **15**. 354.
Bridgen, Edward, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11**. 446–448.
Bridger, John, broadside on making tar (1707), **6**. 173.
Bridges, Robert, Assistant, lives at Lynn, **2**. 47.
Bridgewater, Mass., services of Williams Latham, **4**. 197; collection of epitaphs, 198.

Bridgham. *See also* Brigham.
Bridgham, *Capt.* John, at siege of Boston, **9.** 81.
Bridgham, *Deacon* Joseph, death, **1.** 160, **14.** 26; and Benj. Wadsworth, **4.** 79.
Brief and True narrative, extant copy, price, **10.** 346.
Briefe Discourse of Newfound-Land, extant copy, **12.** 161.
Brief Explications of Truth and Error, **12.** 412.
Briefe narrative of progress of Gospel, extant copies, price, reprint, **10.** 339.
Brief Narrative of sufferings of Quakers, **9.** 520.
Brigadier's Island, Sears estate, **2.** 413.
Brigandage, Spanish (1868), **16.** 472.
Briggs, Charles, Commencement part (1815) and biog. note, **5.** 179, 179*n.*
Briggs, Charles A., and Eliot's description of N. Eng., **2.** 44–46.
Briggs, Fountain, candidacy for Va. Council (1788), **15.** 126.
Briggs, *Gov.* George N., at Harvard Commencements (1844–48), **5.** 242, 243, 245, 249, 252, 254; Harvard LL.D. (1844), 245; reads resolutions on Quincy's presidency, 247; and G. T. Bigelow, 473; and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 292; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 37.
Briggs, *Rev.* George Ware, at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395 *n.*
Briggs, James, shipwright (1773), **7.** 417 *n.*
Briggs, Joane, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.
Briggs, *Mrs.* Melatiah, death, **14.** 22.
Brigham. *See also* Bridgham.
Brigham, ——, innkeeper at Coventry (1804), **2.** 6, 32.
Brigham, Ann M. (Peck) [Mrs. Paige], **15.** 254.
Brigham, Benjamin, vocalist, **2.** 490; Commencement part (1825), **5.** 193; biog. note, 193 *n.*
Brigham, Eliza E. (Perry), **16.** 536.
Brigham, Joseph, graduates, **16.** 440.
Brigham, Levi, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Brigham, Lincoln Flagg, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **2.** 87; accepts, 101; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **10.** 6–7, 119; in **M.H.S.**, 6, **16.** 536; MEMOIR by Solomon Lincoln, 535–538; PORT. and AUTOG., 535; parentage, 535; birth, 535; education, 535; lawyer, 535; as judge, 535–537; death, 536; honorary degrees, 536; marriage and children, 536; personal integrity, 537; homes, 537; ports., 538.
Brigham, Lucy (Forbes), **16.** 535.
Brigham, William, Commencement part (1829), **5.** 200; biog. note, 200 *n.*; lecture at Lowell Institute, **6.** 208; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1857), 213.
Bright, John, photog. of bust, **2.** 71; Gladstone's opinion, **14.** 318, **20.** 475; memorials at Rochdale, 477.
Bright, *Gen.* Michael, Olmstead affair, **20,** 320.
Bright, Richard, visit to, **19.** 464.
Bright, William, on Nich. Hoppin, **3.** 308.
Brigstock, F. H. J., acknowledgment to, **4.** 262 *n.*
Brimmer, Andrew, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Brimmer, Harriet (Wadsworth), **10.** 587.
Brimmer, Herman, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103; characterized, **12.** 141.
Brimmer, Marianne (Timmins), **10.** 594.
Brimmer, Martin [1], **3.** 401 *n.*; N. C. lands (1784), **8.** 181; celebrates anniversary of Sons of Liberty, **10.** 68; in Boston (1776), 99; flag of truce conference, 100; in Boston society, 103, 106; purchases confiscated Mass. estates, 168, 176.
Brimmer, Martin [2], public interests, **10.** 587.
Brimmer, Martin [3], elected a member **M.H.S.**, **1.** 76; on Auditing Com. (1887), **3.** 254; report, 297; ancestry, 401 *n.*, **10.** 587; list of publications (1889–95), **5.** 439, **7.** 369, **10.** 121; on Parkman's autobiog., **8.** 368; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **10.** 442–447, 451–454; in **M.H.S.**, 442; character, 445, 454, 586, 594; interests, 446, 593; health, 451, 587; culture, 451; wealth, 451; public services and trusts, 452, 589; and Museum of Fine Arts, 452, 590, 593; liberality, 453; religion, 453, 594; marriage and home life, 453, 594; MEMOIR by Samuel Eliot, 586–595; PORT. and AUTOG., 586; birth, 587; education, 588; law student, 588; in Europe, 588; and Kansas Emigrant Aid Soc., 589; and Harvard, 590; writings, 591–

592; and relig. tolerance in school matters, 593; social life, 594; sorrows, 595; death, 595; Henry Lee's characterization, **19**. 253.
Brimmer, Sarah (Watson), **3**. 401 *n*.
Brimsmead. *See* Brinsmead.
Brindley, ——, of Newport (1778), **2**. 238.
Brinker's Mills, Hamilton, Pa., **2**. 473.
Brinley. *See also* Brindley.
Brinley, George, and Gov. Wentworth, **3**. 66; absentee loyalist, **10**. 163.
Brinley, Griselda [Mrs. Sylvester], **4**. 270 *n*., 271.
Brinley, Nathaniel, exiled from Boston (1776), **10**. 102.
Brinley, Thomas, absentee loyalist, **10**. 163; confiscated Boston estate, 170.
Brinsmead, Jane [Mrs. Ruddock], joins church, **4**. 299; death, 299.
Brinsmead, *Rev.* William, death, **1**. 155; Sewall's epigram on, **3**. 381; notebook, **4**. 298–301; missing volume, 301; date of ordination, 301; preaches for Mather (1675, '76), **13**. 356, 367, 368.
Brinson, Barefoot, **19**. 293.
Brinson, Daniel, of N. J., **19**. 293.
Brinson, Frances (Greenland), **19**. 293.
Brinton, Daniel G., on the Lênapé, **2**. 64.
Brisco, Joseph [d. 1657], Wilson's verses on, **9**. 531.
Brisco, Joseph, Boston estate (1703), **1**. 319.
Briscoe's Corner, Boston, identity, **1**. 319.
Brissot de Warville, Jean P., "Amis des Noirs," **2**. 310 *n*.; and Crèvecœur, **20**. 58, 60, 63.
Bristol, Pa., inn (1804), **2**. 33.
Bristol, R. I., in 1801, **4**. 125; slave-trade, 125.
Bristol Ferry, R. I., in 1801, **4**. 125.
Bristow, David, exile in Amsterdam, **6**. 50.
British and American Steam Navigation Company, **7**. 35.
British Coffee House, Boston, **10**. 38.
British Historical Manuscripts commission, *Report on Sackville Papers*, **1**. 223; inconvenience of *Reports* for Am. research, **2**. 39.
British Museum, Winthrop Papers sent to, **12**. 146.
British Queen, trans-Atlantic steamer (1840), **17**. 35.
Brittain, John, of N. S., **2**. 241.
Broad Bay, Me. *See* Waldoborough.
Broadsides, Tompson's *Grammarians Funeral* (1708), **5**. 2, **10**. 273; various Boston (1704–07), **6**. 172–174; a carrier's address (1796), **8**. 266–267; verses on Merrimac and Conn. rivers (1720, '21), **9**. 7–10; Harvard Commencement theses (1643), 413; (1670), 428; (1687), **17**. 58; *Conditions for New-Planters in Territories of Duke of York* (1665), **9**. 423; *To the Elders of Mass.* (1668), 424; Mass. thanksgiving procs. (1676), 439; (1692), 493; Thacher's *Brief Rule on Small Pocks*, 439; Joy's *Innocency's Complaint* (1677), 440; orders of General Court (1678), 445; (1674), **12**. 401; fast procs. (1678), **9**. 445; (1690), 486; (1670), **12**. 280; (1689), 282; (1691), 284; *Reasons for Inditement of Duke of York* (1680), **9**. 450; proc. on Narragansett Country (1683), 459; reprint of *London Gazette* (1684), 467; advertisement of Narragansett proprietors (1686), 469; proc. of Pres. of N. Eng. (1686), 471; poetry on Prince of Orange (1688), 475; proc. on invasion of Prince of Orange (1688), 475; *Relation of Capt. Bull* (1689), 480; order for surpressing *Publick Occurrences* (1690), 484; orders for enlisting men (1690), 484–485; (1696), **17**. 45; proc. against disorders (1692), **9**. 494; *Earthquake, Naples* (1695), 504; Mass. proc. on Lords Day (1699), 517; proc. for arrest of Jos. Bradish (1699), 518; *Watch for a Wise Man's Observation* (1699), 519; Tompson's elegy on Gov. Winthrop (1676), **10**. 270–271; *Neighbour's Tears* (1710), 274; *Christian Covenanting Confession* (1660), 340, **12**. 411; Harvard's appeal (1659), 280; on supplies for fleet (1667), 280; on rebuilding Castle (1673), 281; *General Courts Answer to Dudley* (1686), 281; declaration of Mass. Conven. (1689), 282; on overthrow of Andros, 282–283; order on paper-money (1690), 283; on Port Royal trade (1691), 284; ship-clearance (1692), 284; list of Mass. Council (1697), 284; orders on King Philip's War,

401–403; on horse-racing (1677), 403; on discharging fire-arms (1678), 404; on selling arms to Indians (1681), 405; on current money (1682), 406; on rating of Castle (1683), 407; on Boston buildings, 407–409; proc. on pirates (1685), 409; verses on Boston fire (1760), **14.** 372; FACSIMS. of procs. of Mass. Council (1715), **15.** 327, 351; explanation by General Court (1684), **17.** 33; proc. on militia (1701), 52; Harvard graduates (1682), 58; (to 1700), 63; (to 1674), 68.

Broadwater, Charles, and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 496.

Brock, Robert A., on royal arms in Va., **4.** 250.

Brockenbrough, A. S., and Univ. of Va. (1819), **14.** 397.

Brockway, (?) Abner, death in Am. army (1775), **7.** 401.

Brockwell, *Rev.* Charles, Pelham's engraving, **18.** 238.

Brodbent, J., Boston exciseman (1688), **7.** 147.

Brodhead, *Col.* Daniel, **2.** 467.

Brodie, David, prize case (1752), **5.** 98.

Broke, *Sir* Philip B. V., fight with *Chesapeake*, **1.** 374–379.

Bromfield, Edward [1], Boston estate, **1.** 320; to establish Boston market (1686), **13.** 271; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 343–351; justice of peace (1708), **16.** 523.

Bromfield, Edward [2], director of Merchants' Notes scheme (1733), **17.** 189, 196, 205, 208.

Bromfield, Henry, conference on Port Bill, **10.** 85; at Boston dinner (1776), 103; characterized, **12.** 142.

Bromfield, Thomas, mentioned in Price's letters (1775), **17.** 294, 300, 307.

Bromfield Street, early names, **1.** 318.

Bromhead, *Mrs.* Anna, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.

Bromhead, Hugo, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.

Brook Bridge, Va. (1781), **6.** 146.

Brook Farm, Edmund Quincy on, **18.** 410.

Brooke, George, Treasurer of Va., death, **19.** 150.

Brooke, Robert, gubernatorial candidacy (1794), **15.** 146; Atty.-Gen., 156.

Brooke, Stopford W., and Franklin Fund, **12.** 28.

Brookfield, Mass., minister (1795), **3.** 51; inn (1760), **4.** 388; (1812), **19.** 367; in 1777, **6.** 89; diary of Eli Forbes (1762), **7.** 384–399; Hutchinson's defeat (1675), **8.** 280, **12.** 387; founder, **8.** 281.

Brookhaven, L. I., agreement with Tabacus (1664), **5.** 305.

Brookline (Muddy River), Mass., Longwood, **2.** 412–413, 419–422; location of meeting-house (1714), **8.** 222, 225; school (1686), **13.** 277, 282; John Pierce's description (1817), **19.** 424–427.

Brooks, ——, trouble in Mass. (1636), **1.** 240.

Brooks, Abigail B. [Mrs. Adams], **13.** 199.

Brooks, Ann G. [Mrs. Frothingham], **10.** 509.

Brooks, Benjamin, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.

Brooks, Benjamin F., card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*

Brooks, Charles, Master's oration (1819), **5.** 186; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 77; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 223.

Brooks, Charles B., gift to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 168.

Brooks, Charles T., Commencement part (1832), **5.** 209; biog. notes, 209 *n.*, **9.** 139 *n.*; Master's oration (1835), **5.** 215, 215 *n.*; *Φ B K* poem (1845), **9.** 139.

Brooks, Charlotte G. [Mrs. Everett], **18.** 117.

Brooks, Eben S., school, **1.** 327.

Brooks, *Dr.* Ebenezer, and separation of Ky., **17.** 452.

Brooks, Edward, controversy over Boott will, **12.** 121.

Brooks, Francis, *Barbarian Cruelty*, **17.** 25.

Brooks, Henry M., on Henry Wheatland, **9.** 293.

Brooks, John, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.

Brooks, *Gov.* John, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 303; on Saml. Jenks, **5.** 352; non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497; memorials of, **14.** 195–197; career, 197.

Brooks, Jonas, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.

Brooks, Mercy [Mrs. Tufts], J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 328.

Brooks, Peter, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Brooks, Peter C. [d. 1880], subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 292; Everett's father-in-law, **18.** 117.
Brooks, Peter C. [H. C. 1852], gift to **M.H.S.**, **15.** 45.
Brooks, Phillips, list of publications (1883–86), **1.** 170, **2.** 391, **4.** 106; sermon before Ancient and Hon. Artillery (1889), 412; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **8.** 80–90; in **M.H.S.**, 81; travel in Holy Land, 83–84; liberalism, 84; at college, 85–86; incident of failure as teacher, 86–90; memoir assigned to A. V. G. Allen, 115; and Martin Brimmer, **10.** 594, 595; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 253.
Brooks, Preston S., assault on Sumner, **20.** 543.
Brooks, William, hanged, **12.** 97.
Brooks, William Gray, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii.
Brooks, William H., Commencement part (1827), **5.** 196; biog. note, 196 *n.*
Broome, Samuel, purchases confiscated Mass. estates, **10.** 168, 178.
Brougham, Henry Peter, *baron*, and maps of Northeastern boundary, **3.** 362, 367, 368; ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Broughton, ——, of Conn. (1654), **4.** 271.
Broughton, Nicholas, naval expedition (1775), **1.** 17.
Broughton, Thomas, agreement with John Winthrop (1656) on process of making salt, **3.** 194.
Brown. *See also* Browne.
Brown, ——, of Newburyport (1788), **16.** 424, 444.
Brown, ——, of Concord, Mass. (1776), **6.** 79.
Brown, ——, innkeeper at Scituate (1779), **6.** 124.
Brown, ——, innkeeper at Woodbridge, N. J. (1804), **2.** 10, 33.
Brown, ——, of Edinburgh (1830), **19.** 474.
Brown, *Captain*, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307, 311.
Brown, *Doctor*, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 452, 453, 456, 457.
Brown, *Lieutenant*, on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402.
Brown, Aaron, potash works burned, **1.** 311; compensation, 311–312; census marshal (1790), **4.** 136.
Brown, Abishai, orderly book (1775), **5.** 450.
Brown, Alexander, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **6.** 390; Chas. Deane's services to, **7.** 67–69; death announced, **20.** 550.
Brown, Allen, sheriff (1764), **18.** 262.
Brown, Andrew, MSS. on Acadia, **4.** 100.
Brown, Bartholomew, at Plymouth anniversary (1820), **10.** 395.
Brown, Benjamin, of Salem, commission of oyer and terminer (1703), **1.** 220; on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248.
Brown, Benjamin, and R. I. boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 29.
Brown, Benjamin, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Brown, Buckminster, gift to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 315; biog. note, 316.
Brown, *Mrs.* Buckminster, gifts to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 316, **10.** 293.
Brown, Chad, immigrant, **14.** 282.
Brown, Clark, biog. note, **3.** 45 *n.*
Brown, *Rev.* Cotton, ministry at Brookline, **19.** 427.
Brown, *Ensign* (?) Ebenezer, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 133, 147, 148.
Brown, Elizabeth [Mrs. Langdon], **18.** 193.
Brown, Enoch, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 178; characterized, **12.** 142.
Brown, Ephraim, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Brown, George W., MS. on John Brown, **1.** 379.
Brown, *Capt.* Henry, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 356.
Brown, Henry, port. of Edw. Coles, **4.** 110.
Brown, Horatio F., at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Brown, J. H., of England (1785), **17.** 328.
Brown, James, of Brookfield, married (1762), **7.** 396.
Brown, James, suit at Newburyport (1787), **16.** 323–324.
Brown, James, as minister to France, **19.** 458.
Brown, Jane (Adriance), **6.** 50.
Brown, Jesse, on character of John Brown, **1.** 218.
Brown, John, exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6.** 50.
Brown, John, of Plymouth Colony, Atherton Co., **2.** 151, 152; and R. I. (1649), **3.** 257.

Brown, John, ruling elder at Salem (1660), **16.** 507; and Quakers, 510.
Brown, John, of Middlesex, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229.
Brown, *Capt.* John, (?) of Charlestown or Woburn (1692), **7.** 163.
Brown, *Major* John, in assault on Quebec (1775), **2.** 293.
Brown, John, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Brown, John, member of Boston Fire Club (1768), **10.** 38; characterized, **12.** 140.
Brown, *Rev.* John [H. C. 1741], at ordination of Henry Ware, **16.** 336.
Brown, *John*, of Providence, house (1789), **16.** 456.
Brown, John, of Osawatomie, character, **1.** 182–183, 216, **3.** 319; Pottawatomie Massacre, **1.** 182–183, 217–219, **14.** 4–7; and Robinson, **1.** 183; Harper's Ferry, 183, 219, **14.** 8–9; MSS. on, **1.** 379, **3.** 319; Sanborn's biog., **2.** 122; defence by H. I. Bowditch, **3.** 319; relics of, 319, **15.** 45; A. A. Lawrence and trial of, **12.** 133; and destruction of slavery, **14.** 2–13; doctrine of resistance, 4–5; opinion of raid in North, 9; effect upon South, 10–13.
Brown, John Carter. *See* John Carter Brown Library.
Brown, John Mason, gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 351.
Brown, John Nicholas, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **8.** 504; accepts, **9.** 1; death announced, **14.** 164; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 281–284.
Brown, Jonathan, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Brown, *Capt.* Joseph, and R. I. boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 21, 26.
Brown, Joseph, builds church in Providence, **3.** 43 *n.*
Brown, M. Lamont, gift to **M.H.S.** **11.** 333.
Brown, Mary (Beacon), marriage, **7.** 396.
Brown, Nicholas, improvements (1795), **3.** 43; biog. note, 43 *n.*
Brown, Peter A., candidacy (1808), **20.** 311.
Brown, *Rev.* Richard, **18.** 193.
Brown, Robert, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 397.
Brown, Sally, port., **16.** 146.
Brown, *Lieut.* Samuel, of Acton, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Brown, Samuel, of Boston, Oregon fur-trade venture, **7.** 417, 418, 421.
Brown, Samuel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Brown, *Capt.* Silas, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393.
Brown, Susanna (Masie), exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6.** 50, 56.
Brown, Thankful, **19.** 58.
Brown, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 50.
Brown, Thomas, in Boston society (c. 1770), **10.** 33.
Brown, William, of Charlestown, death of child (1678), **7.** 169.
Brown, William [1], of Salem, to pick jury panel (1686), **13.** 266.
Brown, William [2], commission of oyer and terminer (1703), **1.** 220; and Andros (1689), **9.** 478; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229; on trade com. (1686), 248; to pick jury panel, 272.
Brown, William, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Brown, William Burnet, and assault on Otis, **10.** 72.
Brown University, Commencement (1795), **3.** 42; in 1789, **16.** 456.
Browne. *See also* Brown.
Browne, *General*, at Newport (1778), **2.** 239.
Browne, Benjamin, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Browne, Edmund, minister at Sudbury, **2.** 47.
Browne, Edward I., gift to **M.H.S.**, **10.** 125.
Browne, Joseph [H. C. 1666], letter to Winthrop (1672) on astronomical instruments, **4.** 265; bequest to Harvard, 267; mentioned, **7.** 168; death, 170.
Browne, Robert, and Congregationalism, **6.** 41.
Browne, Samuel, of Conn. (1666), **5.** 292.
Browne, *Rev.* Thomas, letter to Winthrop (1658) on attainments, **8.** 284, 287.
Browne, *Judge* William, at Boston (1774), **10.** 88.
Browne house, Watertown, **14.** 291.
Brownell, *Mrs.* Mary M., gift to **M.H.S.**, **6.** 417.
Browning. *See also* Brewin, Bruning, Brunning.
Browning, Robert, no hist. basis for "Ghent to Aix" ballad, **16.** 467.
Bruce, *Capt.* James, short passage to Boston, **10.** 52; brings tea, 81, 82.

Bruels, Peter, prize case (1748), **5.** 90.
Bruning. *See also* Brewin, Browning, Brunning.
Bruning, Joseph, milit. watch (1689), **14.** 31.
Brunning (Browning), Joseph, Boston bookseller (1683–91), **9.** 451, 460–463, 465, 468, 487, 491, **12.** 388, 390, **17.** 18, 34.
Brunnow, Ernest Philippe, *baron de*, and Adams (1862), **18.** 153.
Brunswick, Me., in 1776, **2.** 304.
Brunswick, N. J., inn (1804), **2.** 33.
Brunswick County, N. C., name as royal memorial, **4.** 251.
Brunswick County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Brush, Crean, plunders Rowe, **10.** 95; captured, 98, 99, 101.
Bruyn, Andrew D., and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 292.
Bryan, George S., *Porter Memorial*, **1.** 31.
Bryan, John R., on port. of John Randolph, **1.** 30.
Bryan, Samuel, and Pa. politics, **20.** 298.
Bryan, Tristram, captive (1692), **17.** 26.
Bryan, William J., hist. importance of campaign of 1896, **11.** 115–118, 226; of 1900, **14.** 260-263.
Bryant. *See also* Briant.
Bryant, ——, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 406.
Bryant, Hubbard W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 283.
Bryant, John, Commencement part (1830), **5.** 202 *n.*
Bryant, *Rev.* Lemuel, as pastor at Quincy, **6.** 491.
Bryant, Seth, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Bryant, William Cullen, *Φ B K* poem (1821), **9.** 118; hymns, **17.** 138, **19.** 432, 437.
Bryant's Tavern, Sudbury, **10.** 47.
Bryce, James, addresses **M.H.S.** (1884), **1.** 171; on Eng. parish and N. Eng. town, **7.** 243; transferred to honorary membership **M.H.S.**, **11.** 103; at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 245; attends **M.H.S.** meeting (1904), **18.** 417.
Brymner, Douglas, and spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 204.
Buchan, David Steuart Erskine, 11th earl of, letters to, announcing election to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 127; port., **20.** 395.
Buchanan, Franklin, in Perry's Japan expedition, **2.** 260.
Buchanan, James, hanged (1778), **12.** 97.
Buchanan, *Pres.* James, hist. unimportance of election, **11.** 113–114; Choate's support, 146–148.
Buchanan, John, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446–448.
Buchanan, *Lieut.* Robert, **19.** 531.
Bucher, Jonathan, killed, **14.** 22.
Buck, ——, of Philadelphia (1812), **19.** 374.
Buck, Aholiab, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Buck, Asahel, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Buckingham, Edwin, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Buckingham, Joseph T., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; and memoir of Story, **15.** 207; and tariff (1832), **19.** 522.
Buckland, ——, London bookseller, anecdote, **19.** 377,
Buckle, ——, at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 171, 172.
Buckle, Henry T., on suicide, **16.** 531.
Buckles, Samuel E., Ga. justice of peace, **20.** 516.
Buckly. *See also* Bulkeley, Bulkley.
Buckly, Joseph, sea-captain (1690), **7.** 156.
Buckminster, Joseph Stevens, as preacher, **2.** 110, **3.** 166; memoir, **7.** 122; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; *Φ B K* oration (1809), 112; biog. note, 112 *n.*
Buckminster, Mary L., character, **3.** 163; Mrs. Lothrop, 165.
Buckminster, *Capt.* Thomas, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385.
Buckram, Elizabeth (Neal), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Buckram, *Mrs.* Judith, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Buckram, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Bucks of America, flag and badge, **10.** 470.
Budd, Thomas, *Good Order established*, **12.** 389; work defending, 393.
Buell, *Rev.* Samuel, port., **8.** 196; AUTOG., **9.** 529.
Buffalo bug, as book worm, **8.** 107.
Buffam, Robert, of N. Eng., **1.** 138.
Buffam, Thomasin (Warde), of N. Eng., **1.** 138.

Buffington, *Lieut.* Samuel, in Rev. army, **2.** 443; marches to Cherry Valley, 445; at Fort Herkimer, 456.
Buffington's Island, Ohio River (1836), **7.** 276.
Buffon, George L. Leclerc, *cómte de*, J. Q. Adams on writings, **16.** 345, 346, 348; influence on Cuvier, 345 *n.*
Bugbee, James McKellar, on com. to pub. Sewall Letter-Book, **1.** 180, **4.** 343; publications (1886–91), **3.** 279, **6.** 404; presents port. of Phillis Wheatley, **3.** 283; on Nominating Com. (1890), **5.** 347; report, 456; on alleged journal of Ebenezer Wild, **6.** 39; communicates journal of Ebenezer Wild, 78–160; communicates letters of French officers, 160–164; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 223; MEMOIR OF S. C. COBB, **7.** 318–330; on Library Com. (1892), 335; report, 370; MEMOIR OF H. L. PIERCE, **11.** 386–410; on Auditing Com. (1898, '99), **12.** 155, **13.** 1; reports, **12.** 187, **13.** 77; MEMOIR OF S. F. MCCLEARY, **15.** 255–263.
Bugeaud, *Marshal* Thomas R., on Brit. infantry, **13.** 421.
Bugge, Sophus, on Ringerike runic inscription, **16.** 272–273.
Buisseaux, *Sieur de*, French ambassador, and Argall's raid, **1.** 188, 191–192.
Bulfinch, Charles, gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 294; in mercantile house, **7.** 417; anecdote on son's career, 455; Barrell house, **10.** 549–552; and Beacon Hill Monument, **11.** 18; Bowdoin's letter introducing, to Franklin (1785), **12.** 143.
Bulfinch, Stephen G., choice of profession, **7.** 455.
Bulfinch, *Dr.* Thomas, keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225; in Boston society, **10.** 33, 36; and inoculation (1764), **13.** 391.
Bulkeley, Gershom, will of niece (1720), **1.** 138; petition (1694), **5.** 295; *People's Right to Election*, **12.** 278.
Bulkley. *See also* Buckly, Bulkeley.
Bulkley, Edward, of Eng. (1720), **1.** 138.
Bulkley, *Rev* Edward, will of niece (1720), **1.** 138; at Marshfield, **2.** 48; *Thankful Remembrance*, extant copies, **10.** 347; preaches for Mather (1676), **13.** 369.
Bulkley, Elizabeth, of Eng. (1720), **1.** 138.
Bulkley, *Col.* John, musters troops (1760), **4.** 387; commissary of musters, **6.** 428.
Bulkley, *Rev.* Peter [1], at Concord, **2.** 47.
Bulkley, *Dr.* Peter [2], will of niece (1720), **1.** 138.
Bulkley, *Major* Peter, death (1688), **7.** 146; letter to father on Mason's claim, **13.** 128, **14.** 213–215; member of Dudley's Council, **13.** 228; attends, 226–274, 284; and captaincy of Castle, 230; Provost-Marshal, 245; to hold court, 271; salary, 283; and Charlestown affairs, 284; career, **14.** 212.
Bulkley, Richard, toll-master (1686), **13.** 235.
Bulkley, Sarah, of Eng. (1720), **1.** 138.
Bulkley, Thomas, of E. Indies (1720), **1.** 138.
Bull, Henry, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 346.
Bull, *Capt.* Jonathan, *Relation concerning Mohawks*, **9.** 480, **10.** 356.
Bull, Jonathan, clerk of Conn. court (1783), **2.** 147.
Bull, Thomas, bust of Webster, **3.** 221.
Bull-baiting, forbidden by Book of Sports, **19.** 91.
Bull-fight at Madrid (1868), **16.** 471.
Bull Run, photog. of Stone Bridge, **5.** 451; effect in North of first battle, **13.** 430.
Bullard, *Rev.* Asa, at jubilee of Dr. Snell, **19.** 428.
Bullard, Charles A., Commencement part (1819) and biog. note, **5.** 185, 185 *n.*
Bullard, Seth, article on Walpole, **18.** 328.
Bullard, Silas, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Bullard, William S., business, **19.** 231.
Bullard's Tavern, Natick, **10.** 47.
Bullin, *Ensign* John, death (1703), **1.** 156.
Bullivant, Benjamin, Atty.-Gen. of Mass., **10.** 289; and Rawson's records (1686), **12.** 242, **13.** 281; to establish Boston market (1686), 271; salary as clerk of Council, 283.
Bullo, Carlo, stand in Cabot controversies, **11.** 158.
Bulloch, James D., and irregular emissaries, **13.** 192.
Bullock, Alexander Hamilton, MEMOIR by Chas. Devens, **3.** 322–339;

PORT., 322; birth, 322; father, 322; education, 322; and Amherst, 322; teacher, 323; in law school, 323; politics, 324, 328; as orator, 324, 337; as lawyer, 324; origin of title colonel, 325; edits *National Ægis*, 325; in General Court, 325; judge, 325; and Worcester, 325, 338; and Emigrant Aid Soc., 327; and Lincoln, 328, 333–334; and Civil War, 329–334; Speaker, 331; Governor, 334; and Reconstruction, 335; refuses further office, 335–337; marriage and children, 338; home life, 338; death, 338; hist. influence of refusal of Eng. mission, **15.** 238.
Bullock, Augustus G., **3.** 338.
Bullock, Elvira (Hazard), **3.** 338.
Bullock, Jonathan Russell, copy of trial of Church owned by, **1.** 14.
Bullock, Nathan, farm near Wyoming, **2.** 473.
Bullock, Rufus, career, **3.** 322.
Bullock, Sarah (Davis), **3.** 322.
Bulward, Robert, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.
Bumstead, Jeremiah, books owned by, **17.** 34, 36.
Bumstead, Thomas, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 180.
Bunch, *Alderman* James, estate sold (1649), **13.** 31.
Bunch of Grapes, Boston tavern, **10.** 38.
Bunch of Grapes and Lion, sign in Providence, **4.** 245.
Bunday, ——, of Walpole, N. H. (1776), **6.** 88.
Bundling, **6.** 504–509; instance, **13.** 365.
Bundy. *See* Bunday.
Bungawarrawit, Indian at St. Croix River (1764), **3.** 90, 92.
Bunker, George, and name Bunker Hill, **12.** 423, **17.** 1.
Bunker, John, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393, **5.** 356.
Bunker Hill, Thacher's official account of battle, **1.** 359; views, **2.** 395, **3.** 282, **5.** 452, **10.** 570; losses, **7.** 357, 406; value of depositions of survivors (1825), **10.** 480–481; contemp. accounts of battle, **12.** 83, **17.** 292, 298, 303; origin of name, **12.** 423, **17.** 1–2. *See also* Bunker's Hill.
Bunker's Hill, in Devonshire, Eng., **12.** 423, **18.** 81–83; in Derbyshire, **17.** 1–3; in Lancashire, **20.** 474–477.
Bunton, Andrew, **4.** 385.
Bunton, Henry S., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 384, 385.
Bunton, Lavinia (Holden), **4.** 385.
Bunton, Sylvanus, **4.** 385.
Buonarotti, M. A. *See* Michelangelo.
Burbank, *Capt.* Silas, in Am. army (1780), **7.** 454.
Burbeck, William, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172.
Burch. *See also* Birch.
Burch, Gerard, Ga. clerk of court, **20.** 516.
Burch, William, identity with Judge Burch of Bermuda, **6.** 254, 256.
Burchwood, He—, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 446.
Burdett, ——, vestryman in Va. (1635), **3.** 5.
Burdett, *Sir* Francis, visit to (1830), **19.** 464.
Burdett, Frederick, of London, birth, **10.** 257.
Burdett, Robert, of London, birth, **10.** 257.
Burdett-Coutts, William L. A. B., exposure of hospital conditions (1900), **14.** 313.
Burgat, ——, innkeeper at Sheffield (1760), **4.** 389.
Burge, John, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Burgess. *See also* Burgis.
Burgess, ——, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Burgess, Elizeus, declines governorship, **4.** 192.
Burgess, George, W. S. Bartlet's article on, **2.** 433.
Burget, C. J., letter to R. C. Winthrop (1885) on Washington Monument subscription box, **2.** 140.
Burget, Charles, in Arnold's expedition, **2.** 284.
Burgie, *Mrs.*, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Burgis, James, milit. watch (1689), **1.** 162.
Burgoyne, John, arrives at Quebec, **2.** 274, 300; anniversary of surrender celebrated, **3.** 12, 132; Am. journals of campaign (1777), 103–109, **6.** 91–100; Ticonderoga, **3.** 103; Am. retreat, 103–104; St. Leger's campaign, 103, 104; Bennington, 104, **10.** 503–506; Am. movements (Aug.–Sept.), **3.** 104–105, **6.** 92–94; battles of Freeman's Farm, **3.** 105–107, **6.** 94–98: re-

treat and surrender, **3.** 107–109, **6.** 98–99; view of encampment, **9.** 28; arrives at Boston (1775), **10.** 93.
Burgoyne's campaign. *See* Burgoyne (John).
Burk, *Major* (?) John, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 396, 403.
Burke, Edmund, Abingdon's pamphlet on (1777), **17.** 313 *n.*
Burke, Sir John Bernard, death announced, **8.** 78.
Burke, Thomas, and John Sullivan, **1.** 53.
Burks, John, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 365.
Burley, William, Boston estate, **16.** 117*n.*
Burling, ——, in Haiti (1793), **2.** 306; quarrel over revolutionary cockade, 315 *n.*; wounded in attack on blacks, 319, 319 *n.*; attack on Cape Français, 337; escape, 341–343; return for clothes, 343–347; flight from harbor, 351; captured by British, 353; escape from rebel blacks, 354.
Burlingame, Anson, and Know-Nothings, **11.** 392; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 35.
Burlington, N. J., troops at (1777), **6.** 102, 103.
Burlington and Missouri Railroad, Nebraska extension, **17.** 121.
Burnap, Elizabeth W., gift to **M.H.S.,** **14.** 195–196; thanks to, 198.
Burnap, Jacob, Harvard D.D. (1814), **5.** 179.
Burnet, Abraham, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Burnet, Gilbert, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158; *Sermon before House of Commons,* **9.** 481.
Burnet, *Gov.* William, mourning ring worn at funeral of, **6.** 66; Isaac Watts on, **9.** 344.
Burnett, G. B., hires a slave, **20.** 520.
Burnett, Joseph, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262.
Burnett, M. A., hires a slave, **20.** 520.
Burney, Frances, J. Q. Adams on *Cecilia,* **16.** 364.
Burney, Sarah H., in Italy, **19.** 456.
Burnham, *Corporal,* at siege of Boston, **9.** 64.
Burnham, Gordon W., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 263.
Burnham, *Capt.* John, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 131, 134, 144.
Burning Bush not Consumed, **18.** 264.
Burns, ——, near King's Ferry (1781), **6.** 160.
Burns, Anthony, rendition, **6.** 264.
Burns, George J., on name Nonancoicus, **8.** 211.
Burns, Robert, autog. letter, **2.** 155–156.
Burns, W. F., photogs. by, **4.** 109, 110.
Burnside, Samuel McG., lawyer, **2.** 94.
Burr, *Rev.* Aaron, at Princeton Commencement (1754), **7.** 340.
Burr, *Vice-Pres.* Aaron, and Talleyrand, **16.** 470; Duane on (1802), **20.** 275–276; conspiracy, 286, 291–292, 296, 297, 301; trial, 299–300; arrest at Henry's charge, 305.
Burr, Gershom, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 408.
Burr, *Rev.* Jonathan, biog. note, **16.** 304.
Burr, Samuel, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Burr, Thaddeus, house at Fairfield, **6.** 396.
Burrage, Henry S., edits Waymouth's *Relation,* **6.** 216; on Cabot, **12.** 9.
Burrage, John, death (1678), **7.** 169.
Burrell, *Lieutenant,* at Crown Point (1760), **5.** 381, 382.
Burritt, Elihu, and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 183, 184.
Burrough, William, will (1717), **8.** 217.
Burroughs, ——, death in Am. army (1775), **7.** 407.
Burroughs, Charles, witchcraft petition, **1.** 110.
Burroughs, Charles, Master's part (1809), **5.** 174; biog. note, 174 *n.*
Burroughs, *Rev.* George, preaches for Mather (1675), **13.** 342, 356.
Burrows, Charles W., gift to **M.H.S.,** **20.** 229.
Burrows, John, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 440.
Burrows, Robert, deed (1665), **5.** 292.
Burrows, William, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Burt, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Burt, Robert, captured in Quebec expedition, released, **2.** 274.
Burton. *See also* Berton.
Burton, ——, in Egypt (1832), **19.** 494.
Burton, Henry, ears cropped, **3.** 189; conviction and indemnity, **10.** 303, 306; imprisoned, **14.** 373.

Burton, John Hill, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Burton, Warren, Commencement part (1821), **5.** 188; biog. note, 188 *n.*
Burton, William, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163.
Bury, William C. Keppel, *viscount*, accepts spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 202.
Bush, Henry, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Bushby, John, executed (1778), **6.** 119.
Busher, Leonard, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.
Bushnell, Horace, *Φ B K* oration (1848), **9.** 143; biog. note, 143 *n.*
Bushnell, Richard, order to (1704), **5.** 301.
Bushtown, Md., inn (1804), **2.** 33; in 1781, **6.** 135.
Bussey, Benjamin, subscription for M.H.S. building, **3.** 291.
Bussey, Charles, in Dartmoor Prison, **10.** 117.
Bussey, *Capt.* (?) Isaiah, at West Point, **2.** 477.
Buswil, *Ensign*, on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402.
Butler, ——, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 397.
Butler, ——, tavern-keeper at New Haven (1804), **2.** 7, 32.
Butler, *Captain*, at Bahamas (1648), **13.** 13.
Butler, *Doctor*, medical receipt, **13.** 339.
Butler, Andrew P., and Sumner, **20.** 543.
Butler, *Atty-Gen.* Benjamin F., Archer's opinion of, **7.** 292.
Butler, Benjamin F., of Mass., port., **2.** 394; congressional campaigns (1868), **6.** 266; (1876), **20.** 171; and Saltonstall, **11.** 351; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 37, 40; and Henry Lee, **19.** 239, 243; and Va. campaign (1864), 342–356; part in Grant's plan, 342–344, 348; responsible for failure of campaign, 344–348, 351; and Smith and Gillmore, 347, 350, 352–356; failure to take Petersburg, 349–351; visit to Grant prevents removal, 352–355; subsequent removal, 355; and Pres. Johnson, **20.** 428; suggests trial of Gen. Lee, 428; and Harvard LL.D., 491.
Butler, *Lady* Eleanor, appearance, **19.** 466.
Butler, Joane, punished for defamation (1634), **3.** 4.
Butler, *Col.* John, Wyoming articles of capitulation (1778), **3.** 342, 343.
Butler, Joseph, Pitt on *Analogy*, **10.** 485.
Butler, Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Butler, Noble, Harvard A.M., **5.** 248.
Butler, Samuel, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Butler, Samuel, poet, reference to Hugh Peter, **8.** 122.
Butler, Sarah (Porter), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Butler, *Lieut.* Simeon, deposition on Phips's expedition, **15.** 302.
Butler, Thomas, of Philadelphia (1804), **2.** 13.
Butler, *Col.* Walter N., attack on Cherry Valley, **2.** 449–450; movements (1779), 456; battle of Newtown, 465.
Butler, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Butler, *Major* William, Brit. officer, in Boston society, **10.** 76.
Butler, *Lieut.-Col.* William, Am. officer, relief of Cherry Valley, **2.** 450; in Sullivan's expedition, dams Lake Otsego, 459; burns Onaquaga, 462; detachment to Cayuga Lake, 472; in Saratoga campaign, **3.** 105.
Butler, Zebulon, and Wyoming Massacre, **3.** 340.
Butman, Francis C., business, **7.** 323.
Butten, John, petition against Aspinwall (1651), **12.** 214.
Butter, ——, Brit. consul at Tetuan (1831), **19.** 481.
Butterfield, *Mrs.* Anna, at Chelmsford (1656), **12.** 325.
Butterfield, Benjamin [1], removes to Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 324; children, 330.
Butterfield, Benjamin [2], birth, **12.** 330.
Butterfield, *Mrs.* Benjamin (Whitemore), children by former husband, **12.** 336.
Butterfield, Eleazer, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Butterfield, Hester, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Butterfield, Jonas, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 388, 390, 393.
Butterfield, Jonathan, birth (c. 1641), **12.** 330.
Butterfield, *Capt.* Jonathan, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 388.

Butterfield, Joseph, birth, **12.** 330.
Butterfield, Leonard, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393.
Butterfield, Mary, of Chelmsford (1670), **12.** 337.
Butterfield, Nathaniel, birth, **12.** 330.
Butterfield, Rose (Singer), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Butterfield, Samuel, birth, **12.** 330.
Butterfield, Stephen [1], Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Butterfield, Stephen [2], Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Butterick, ——, journey on Ohio River (1836), **7.** 278–282.
Butterick, William, removed to Chelmsford (1654), **12.** 322.
Buttolph, A., book owned by, **9.** 468.
Buttolph, Nicholas, Boston bookseller (1690–1700), **9.** 482, 491, 495, 524, **12.** 380, **17.** 50, 67.
Buttre, John C., engraving of Manasseh Cutler, **4.** 110; of E. N. Kirk, **9.** 28.
Butt's Hill, battle, **1.** 50.
Buywater, Elnathan, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.
Buywater, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50.
Buywater, Ursula (Harstaff or Hodgkin), exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 50, 54.
Buzzard's Bay, described (1801), **4.** 127; Gosnold in, **16.** 247–249.
By-laws of **M.H.S.**, com. on revising, **4.** 77; suggested amendments, 120–123; amendments adopted, 215–216; as amended, 222–235; on responsible editor, 409; bibliography, **6.** 210–211; amendments on election of Council, **12.** 156, 190, 191; amendment on acceptance of membership, **18.** 252.
Byam, George, removes to Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 323.
Byard. *See also* Bayard.
Byard, *Major* Robert, in Boston society, **10.** 41.
Byfield, Nathaniel, and Sewall, **1.** 323; and reception of Bellomont, **2.** 125; mentioned, **8.** 219.
Byfield, Sarah (Leverett), **4.** 79; funeral (1730), **5.** 332.
Byfield, Mass., ordination of minister (1787), **16.** 356 *n.*
Byles, *Rev.* Mather [1], thanksgiving sermon, **2.** 261; "N. Eng. Hymn," **3.** 434; letter from Belcher (1748), **9.** 16 *n.*; sermon on Mrs. Belcher, 355; Watts's correspondent, 410; commendation of Barnard's Psalms (1751), **11.** 73; and fire of 1787, **14.** 65 *n.*; Pelham's mezzotint, **18.** 238.
Byles, *Rev.* Mather [2], power of atty. to Edw. Winslow, Jr. (1784), **3.** 81; at funeral of Edw. Winslow, Sr., 93; in Boston society, **10.** 33; list of articles needed by (1780), 471–472.
Bynner, Caroline (Edgarton), **9.** 173.
Bynner, Edwin, **9.** 173.
Bynner, Edwin Lassetter, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **5.** 340; publications (1890–93), **6.** 404, **8.** 185; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 275–276; MEMOIR by Barrett Wendell, **9.** 173–179; PORT. and AUTOG., 173; birth, parentage, and education, 173; lawyer, 173, 174; in **M.H.S.**, 173; writings, 174–178; character, 178.
Byron, George, *Lord,* deformity, **16.** 470.
Byron, *Adm.* John, on Am. coast (1778), **3.** 120.

C

Cabarne, Christopher, of Billesby, Eng. (1623), **8.** 513.
Cabell, Joseph C., and Univ. of Va. (1819), **14.** 395.
Cabinet of **M.H.S.**, annual reports of Keeper and lists of accessions (1884), **1.** 173; (1885), **2.** 71; (1886), 394; (1887), **3.** 282; (1888), **4.** 108; (1889), 350; (1890), **5.** 450; (1891), **6.** 416; (1892), **7.** 372; (1893), **8.** 196; (1894), **9.** 26; (1895), **10.** 124; (1896), 569; (1897), **11.** 333; (1898), **12.** 188; (1899), **13.** 79; (1900), **14.** 143; (1901), **15.** 44; (1902), **16.** 145; (1903), **17.** 229; (1904), **18.** 287; (1905), **19.** 223; (1906), **20.** 228; notable accessions (1884), **1.** 2, 3, 30–33, 42, 76, 131, 181, 255, 298, 335; (1885), **2.** 66, 88, 101, 155, 165; (1886), 168, 216, 217, 258, 261, **3.** 8, 178; (1887), 276; (1888), **4.** 66; (1889), **5.** 156; (1890), **6.** 66; (1891), 285, **7.** 20; (1892), 315–316, **8.** 21; (1893), 80, 282; (1894), **9.** 96; (1895), 267, 269, **10.** 292–293; (1896), **11.** 103, 156, 198–200; (1897), 257, 277; (1898), **12.** 339; (1899), 456; (1900), **14.** 1–2, 195–197, 255; (1901), 425,

15. 25; (1902), 365, **16.** 265, 291, 477; (1903), **17.** 438; (1904), **18.** 238, 420; (1905), **19.** 83, 273, 274, 295, 304, 394; (1906), **20.** 20, 395, 409, 438, 490; (1907), 534; progress of cat., **1.** 173, **2.** 72; fund for pub. cat., 4; cost of cat., 76, 401; cat. published, 87; miniatures of Webster, 264; coms. on (1887), **3.** 318; (1889), **4.** 367; amendments to by-laws on, 122, 123; by-laws on, as amended, 228, 232; royal arms in possession of, 259–260; Council's criticism of condition (1889), 344, 347; reports of coms. on (1889), 359–366, 382–383; (1890), **5.** 452; (1891), **6.** 417–419; (1892), **7.** 370–371; (1893), **8.** 200; (1894), **9.** 38; (1895), **10.** 136; (1896), 571–572; (1900), **14.** 145; (1901), **15.** 46–50; (1902), **16.** 147; (1903), **17.** 232; (1904), **18.** 288; (1905), **19.** 225; (1906), **20.** 231; proposed improvements (1889), **4.** 359–366, 382–383; improvements authorized and made, 383, **5.** 285–286, 439; cat. of medals, 450; picture gallery, 452; cat. of ports., 452; cat. of paintings, **6.** 219, 220; disposition of nat. hist. articles, **8.** 337–339; F. E. Oliver as Keeper, 482; need of accessibility, **9.** 27; storage, **11.** 316, 334; opening of, to public, **14.** 148, 255, **15.** 44, **16.** 146, **17.** 230; indiscriminateness criticised, **15.** 47–49; S. F. McCleary as Keeper, 73, 76; pedestals for busts, **17.** 230; labels, 230; need of more room, 232; H. F. Jenks as Keeper, **18.** 271; Appleton Collection of Coins and Medals, **19.** 300, **20.** 229, 230, 420, 550.

Cabinet-Keeper. *See* Jenks (H. F.), McCleary (S. F.), Norcross (G. H.), Oliver (F. E.).

Cable. *See* Keble.

Cabot, Andrew, N. C. lands, **8.** 181.

Cabot, *Mrs.* Edward C., gift to **M.H.S.**, **10.** 407, 408.

Cabot, Eliza L. [Mrs. Follen], **19.** 466.

Cabot, Elizabeth [Mrs. Lee], **19.** 229.

Cabot, Elizabeth [Mrs. Kirkland], **19.** 440. *See also* Kirkland.

Cabot, Elizabeth (Dwight), **20.** 530.

Cabot, Elizabeth P. [Mrs. Lee], **19.** 235.

Cabot, George [d. 1823], hears Priestley preach, **3.** 40.

Cabot, George, Commencement part (1835), **5.** 215; biog. note, 215 *n.*

Cabot, Henry, autog., **1.** 365.

Cabot, *Mrs.* Henry (Blake), letter from father (1814), **6.** 257.

Cabot, James Elliot, and law, **2.** 214, **3.** 249, **20.** 529, 530; and Emerson, **4.** 106, **17.** 165–166, **20.** 531; memoir of Henry Lee assigned to, **12.** 359; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **17.** 76, 163–167; in **M.H.S.**, 76; and philosophy, 164, 167, **20.** 529; naturalist, **17.** 164–165, **20.** 526, 530; artist and architect, **17.** 165, **20.** 530, 532; public trusts, **17.** 165, **20.** 531; character, **17.** 167; **20.** 532; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252; MEMOIR by T. W. Higginson, **20.** 526–533; PORT. and AUTOG., 526; birth, 527; boyhood, 527; in college, 528; study abroad, 528–530; and *Mass. Quart. Review*, 530; marriage, 530; home life, 532; death, 533.

Cabot, John, Chas. Deane's work on, **3.** 279; Cabot *mappe-monde* on voyage of, **6.** 308–310, 333; and Gulf of St. Lawrence, **8.** 69; controversies over, **11.** 156–169; possible voyages anticipating, 156–157; former confusion of voyages, 157; birthplace, 158; date of voyage, 158; landfall, 159–160, **12.** 3–5; course along coast, **11.** 160; tardiness of claim based on discovery, 161–163; Lok's map on, 162; second voyage and chart, 166, **12.** 5–6; latitude reached, **11.** 167; authorities on, 168–169; quater-centenary at Halifax, 417, **12.** 2–9; memorial tablet, 6–8.

Cabot, John, N. C. lands (1784), **8.** 181.

Cabot, Joseph, Commencement part (1788), **16.** 439.

Cabot, Sebastian, monument in Boston proposed, **1.** 364–365; map, 401; Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 332, 333, 337, 338, **11.** 165; and father's voyage of 1497, 163; and second voyage, 164, 167; birthplace, 164; character, 164, **12.** 4; capability, **11.** 164; lost charts, 165; question of later voyage to N. Am. 168; cartographical work, 380; port., **15.** 45; port. and descendant, **19.** 477. *See also* Cabot *mappe-monde.*

Cabot *mappe-monde*, paper on, **6.** 305–340; **M.H.S.** com. on, 305; photog. copies, 305 *n.*; Chas. Deane's inves-

tigation, 305–306; his criticism, 306–311; maker of map and legends, 307–309, **7.** 301, **11.** 166; on Cabot voyages, **6.** 308–310; possible new edition (1549), 310; position of references to legends, 311; Latin and Spanish texts of legends, 311–329; Eng. translation, 329–340; and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 300; brochure containing legends, **10.** 118, **11.** 166; unique copy, 165; other editions, 166.
Cabral, Pedro Alvarez de, and discovery of America, **8.** 28.
Cabrillo, Juan Rodriguez, identity of places mentioned by, **3.** 261.
Cacamo, *Duke of*, courtesy to Americans (1829), **19.** 451, 452.
Cadwalader, *Mrs.*, of Philadelphia (1804), **2.** 11.
Cadwalader, Thomas, departure for Europe, **19.** 528, 529.
Cæsar, Mass. frigate (1749), **5.** 94.
Cagnon, ——, assassinated at Cape Français, **2.** 327–328.
Cairn. *See* Carne.
Calahan. *See* Callahan.
Calamy, *Rev.* Edmund, **9.** 343.
Calamy, *Mrs.* Edmund, **3.** 189.
Calamy, James, Watts on, **9.** 345.
Calder, *Sir* Henry, in Boston (1776), **10.** 94.
Caldwell. *See also* Coldwell.
Caldwell, *Major*, house near Quebec (1775), **2.** 285, 287.
Caldwell, *Capt.* Benjamin, in Boston society, **10.** 32, 73, 76.
Caldwell, Jonas. *See* Boston Massacre.
Caledonia (1699), **17.** 67.
Calef, Robert [d. 1719], on petitioners for witchcraft relief, **1.** 88 *n.*; on witchcraft accusers, 93; on witchcraft pardons, 106; pamphlet answering attack of, on Mathers, **17.** 27–28.
Calef, Robert, sea-captain (1766–74), **10.** 62, **17.** 268.
Calef, Robert, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163.
Calef, Samuel, excursion (1772), **10.** 46; as fisherman, 48–51.
Calendar. *See* Almanacs, Chronology.
Calenguan, people of, Cabot *mappemonde* on, **6.** 338.
Calf. *See* Calef.
Calhoun, Hugh, letter introducing, **20.** 324.
Calhoun, John C., on worth of diaries, **1.** 202; port., **8.** 196; value of papers, **12.** 345–351, **18.** 459–461; photog. of residence, **14.** 144; and genesis of Monroe Doctrine, **15.** 380, 381, 389; and J. Q. Adams on slavery (1820), 445; Adams on (1837), 464; change in constitutional views, **17.** 112; Wm. Duane on (1820), **20.** 377; on indivisibility of sovereignty, 485–486.
California, Drake's landfall, **3.** 260–261, 274; rate of interest on bonds (1849), **14.** 426.
Call, Benjamin, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 420.
Callahan, ——, sea-captain (1774), **10.** 85, 88; arrested (1778), 105. *See also* below.
Callahan, Elizabeth G. [Mrs. Perkins], **3.** 223.
Callahan, John, sea-captain (1788), **16.** 375, 410, 418, 424, 428, 436. *See also* above.
Calle Shasta, **17.** 5.
Callender, James T., attack on Jefferson, **20.** 278.
Callender, John, *Hist. Discourse on R. I.*, **9.** 364.
Calomel, big doses, **7.** 289.
Calvert, George H., **4.** 415.
Calvin, Jean, and Melanchthon, **11.** 267; proposed monument in Geneva, **18.** 396–397.
Calvinism, Congregationalism and, **6.** 182. *See also* Puritanism.
Cambell. *See* Campbell.
Cambridge, Eng., route from London (1660), **1.** 122; inns, 122.
Cambridge, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 237; in Shays's Rebellion, 302–303; in 1650, **2.** 47; Harvard Washington Corps, **3.** 8; **M.H.S.** meetings in, 53–55; population (1790), **4.** 136; polls (1784), 149; development of town govt., **7.** 192–194; first board of selectmen, 361; pre-Rev. festivities, **10.** 41–44; early printing in, **11.** 240–253; credibility of Washington Elm tradition, **14.** 173–175, **17.** 128–129; old houses, **14.** 291; Common dispute, **15.** 216. *See also* First Church, Harvard University, Newtown.
Cambridge Agreement, place, **2.** 121.
Cambridge Farms, Mass., minister ordained (1698), **1.** 153.
Cambridge Platform (ed. of 1671), **9.** 429; (ed. of 1680), **12.** 275.
Cambridge Public Library, hist. room, **4.** 375.

Cambridge Synod (1637), Higginson's report, **16.** 487–489.
Cambridge University. *See* Emmanuel College.
Camden, battle of, Edmund Pendleton on, **19.** 112, 113, 119.
Cameron, *Captain*, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 409.
Cameron, Simon, and Johnson, **20.** 428.
Cammock, Thomas, patent, **1.** 233.
Campanius Holm. *See* Holm.
Campbell, ——, and sale of Priestley's works, **3.** 30–33.
Campbell, ——, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Campbell, ——, of East India Co. (1830), **19.** 459.
Campbell, *Captain*, at Cape Français (1793), **2.** 344–346.
Campbell, *Ensign*, muster-master (1760), **4.** 385, 388.
Campbell, *Major*, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 407.
Campbell, A. Hume-, prize cases (1748–55), **5.** 90–101.
Campbell, Arthur, letter to Madison (1787) on western affairs, **17.** 454.
Campbell, Colin, in Boston society, **10.** 32.
Campbell, Cornelius, death, **14.** 17.
Campbell, *Col.* Donald, in assault on Quebec, **2.** 293.
Campbell, Douglas, on Spain and Am., **8.** 34; on toleration in Holland, 410 *n.*–412 *n.*
Campbell, *Lieut.* Dugald, accounts, **3.** 83.
Campbell, Duncan, Boston bookseller (1693–97), **9.** 512, **10.** 542, **17.** 42.
Campbell, Elizabeth (Murray) [Mrs. Smith, Mrs. Inman], **10.** 40.
Campbell, *Com.* Hugh F., Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208.
Campbell, Isaac, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Campbell, James C., as travelling companion (1836), **7.** 276, 289.
Campbell, Jenny [Mrs. McKeen], **2.** 449.
Campbell, *Rev.* John, on minister's library at Oxford, Mass., **16.** 37 *n.*
Campbell, John, of Cherry Valley (1777), **2.** 447; (1762), **7.** 391.
Campbell, *Gen.* John, letter from Duke of Richmond (1786) on N. S. military, **3.** 73; commands in N. S., 75; and Ed. Winslow, Jr., 83; at funeral of Ed. Winslow, Sr., 93.
Campbell, John, letter to Madison (1787) on western affairs, **17.** 454.
Campbell, John, *1st baron*, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 160.
Campbell, *Lieut.* (?) Moses, at siege of Boston, **9.** 57.
Campbell, Neil, death, **14.** 18.
Campbell, Robert, consul at Genoa, **19.** 457.
Campbell, *Col.* Samuel, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 447–449.
Campbell, Thomas, on James Bramston, **4.** 318.
Campbell, *Lord* William, in Boston society, **10.** 34.
Campbell, *Capt.* (?) William, at siege of Boston, **9.** 75.
Campbell, *Gen.* William, death (1781), **19.** 140.
Campbell, William Wilfred, poem on Cabot, **12.** 4.
Campfield, Jabez, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 437.
Canada, oyer and terminer in, **1.** 65; question of appointments for (1784), **3.** 78–81; results in Europe of Cartier's voyages, **7.** 298–312; voyages not followed up, 312; fishing voyages, 313; La Roche's attempts, 314–315; Fenian raids and Treaty of Washington, **8.** 18; Am. army in (1776), **10.** 497–499, **18.** 430–431; papers on expedition against (1747), **12.** 45–50; McLeod case (1842), **14.** 411–412; and Indians, **17.** 8; and peace negotiations (1782), 413, **19.** 161; maps (1756), **18.** 399. *See also* New France, Northeastern boundary, St. Lawrence Gulf, Quebec, and wars by name.
Canadine, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 50.
Canajoharie, N. Y., in 1778, **2.** 445,458.
Canale, Michele G., on Agnese's atlases, **11.** 374.
Canals, Richmond (1804), **2.** 19, 20; Santee, 29; Ohio River, **7.** 287.
Canandaigua, N. Y. (1814), **6.** 259.
Canby, William J., on origin of Am. flag, **1.** 29.
Candag, John, of Charlestown (1677), **7.** 169.
Caner, *Rev.* Henry, in Boston society, **10.** 33; plundered before evacuation, 96; absentee loyalist, 163; confiscated estate, 170, **11:** 237, 311; letter of, made public, **10.** 417; Pelham's mezzotint, **18.** 238.

Canfield, ——, tavern-keeper at Middletown (1795), **3.** 48.
Canfield, Penelope S. (Lincoln), gift to **M.H.S.**, **6.** 421.
Canning, George, J. Q. Adams on (1810), **10.** 378, 380; Monroe on advances of (1823), **15.** 375; Adams on purpose of proposals, 377; reply to, 381, 383–392; change in attitude, 382; letters to Rush and Rush's letters on, 412–436.
Canning, *Sir* Stratford, on Boston, **19.** 502.
Canno, Juan Sebastian del, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 330, 331.
Canonicus, Mass. mission to (1636), **16.** 484.
Canterbury, Archbishop of, and colonial notaries public, **16.** 44, 45 *n.*
Canterbury, Brit. war-ship (1749), **5.** 92.
Canton, Mass., map (1725), **2.** 261; Suffolk Convention house, **4.** 238; Doty's Tavern, **10.** 47.
Canton Historical Society, photogs. of members, **5.** 451.
Cap Haitien. *See* Cape Français.
Cape Ann, on early map, **1.** 212.
Cape Fear Gazette displays royal arms, **4.** 249.
Cape Fear Mercury displays royal arms, **4.** 249.
Cape Français, Haiti, conditions (1785), **2.** 308; siege by blacks, 320, 331; government and citizens, 326; massacre by citizens, 327–328; revolt of artillery company, 328–330; futile sortie, 332, 333 *n.*; anecdote of guard duty, 333 *n.*; question of provisions, 334; earthquake, 334 *n.*; claim of Am. merchants, 335–338; massacre by blacks, 338–341, 343; escape of Americans, 341–343; their return for clothes, 343–347; destruction of fugitives, 347–348, 352; plundering and burning, 348–349; plan to seek commissioner, 349; flight of ships from harbor, 350; conditions after massacre, 358–367; fate of captured whites, 370.
Cape Porpoise Islands, Me., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 233.
Capellen, Johan Derk van der, letter to Rich. Price (1777) on Dutch mercenaries, transl. of Price's war pamphlets, **17.** 313; biog. note, 313 *n.*
Capen, Edward, Commencement spread (1842), **5.** 236.
Capen, Elmer H., at Frothingham's funeral, **1.** 392; on L. R. Paige, **15.** 247, 253.
Capen, *Rev.* Joseph, elegy on John Foster (1681), **8.** 389–392; preface to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, **17.** 40; witnesses Foster's will, **19.** 59.
Capen, Lemuel, **5.** 236.
Capital, Federal, question (1788), **15.** 122; comment on location (1790), 135.
Capons, Edward, of Dorchester (1728), **6.** 487.
Capons, Samuel, of Dorchester (1728), **6.** 487.
Capron, Samuel, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 59.
Cardiff Giant, exposure of fraud, **16.** 474–475.
Carey, Sarah [Mrs. Jenny], **17.** 174.
Carillon, Fort. *See* Ticonderoga.
Carl Hendrick Wrangel, prize case (1748), **5.** 89–90.
Carleton. *See also* Carlton.
Carleton, *Sir* Guy. *See* Dorchester.
Carleton, J. (1779), **3.** 378.
Carleton, Thomas, and land grants to loyalists, **3.** 67; letters from Duke of Kent (1796–99) on N. Brun. military affairs, 70–73; from Dorchester (1787) on N. Brun. boundaries and post, 75; (1788) on N. Brun. bishopric, 76; and appointment to Quebec (1784), 79, 80; to N. Brun., 80.
Carley, *Sergeant* James, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 432.
Carley, Peter, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 443.
Carlisle, Allen [Mrs. Kingsland], **17.** 178.
Carlisle, Elizabeth [Mrs. Smith], **17.** 180.
Carlisle, James, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Carlisle, *Capt.* John, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Carlton. *See also* Charlton.
Carlton, Edward, as creditor of Gov. Winthrop, **7.** 132.
Carlton, William T., bequest to **M.H.S.**, **5.** 332.
Carlyle, Thomas, compared with Emerson, **2.** 109; accepts spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 202; G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 215, 236; overbearing, **16.** 470.

Carmichael, William, at Spanish court, **5.** 18.
Carne, James, Boston physician (1686), **13.** 269.
Carnegie, Andrew, gift to Scotch universities, **15.** 226.
Carner, John, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 496.
Carnes, Joseph, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Carnes, Mary [Mrs. Alline], **14.** 76.
Carney. *See* Carne.
Carnival at Rome (1830), **19.** 453.
Carnot, Marie F. S., assassination, **15.** 184, 185.
Carolina, proprietary seal, **2.** 66; campaign (1780–82), **19.** 112, 113, 116–128, 132–135, 138–141, 144, 147–149, 155, 158, 159, 166. *See also* North Carolina, South Carolina.
Caroline, Am. ship (1842), **9.** 202.
Caroline affair, R. H. Dana on, **6.** 399.
Caroll, *Capt.* John, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Carpenter, ——, of Conn., killed at siege of Boston, **7.** 404.
Carpenter, Agnes [Mrs. Fuller], **17.** 174.
Carpenter, Alexander, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 50; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Carpenter, Alice [Mrs. Southworth], **17.** 176.
Carpenter, Charles C., acknowledgment to, **6.** 377.
Carpenter, *Sergeant* Joshua, at siege of Boston, **9.** 76, 89.
Carpenter, Juliana [Mrs. Morton], **17.** 175.
Carpenter, Oliver, killed at siege of Boston, **9.** 51.
Carpenter, Priscilla, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Carpenter, Priscilla [Mrs. Walker], **13.** 303.
Carpenter, Robert W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 394.
Carpenter Tavern, Foxborough, view, **2.** 394.
Carr, Dabney, and intercolon. Coms. of Corresp., **4.** 82.
Carr, George, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Carr, Lucien, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **11.** 417; Admission of Mo., **13.** 448–454; remarks, **14.** 176.
Carr, Maurice. *See* Kerr.
Carr, Patrick. *See* Boston Massacre.
Carr, Samuel, account with Jefferson (1817), **6.** 174–175.
Carrey. *See also* Cary.
Carrey, ——, of Braintree, death of twins (1700), **14.** 19.
Carriages, list of Bostonians keeping (1768), **1.** 225.
Carrier, Thomas, witchcraft petition, **1.** 110.
Carrington, Edward, letters to Jefferson (1787–88), **17.** 457, 462, 480, 496–501 [*see* Jefferson]; to Madison (1787), 468–471, 475 [*see* Madison].
Carrington, Henry Beebee, on size of Continental army, **2.** 206, 221–224.
Carrington, Paul, Federalist (1787), **17.** 479.
Carroll. *See also* Caroll.
Carroll, Charles, com. on instructing envoys, **1.** 61; and vote on Independence, 276; use of "of Carrollton," 276 *n.*; Signer, 282; in 1804, **2.** 16; Sully's port., 261, **3.** 282; and R. C. Winthrop, **4.** 305; and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 484, 504; in Canada (1776), **18.** 431.
Carroll, Daniel, letter to Madison (1787) on Md. and Constitution, **17.** 484.
Carroll, *Bishop* John, and Jon. Mason, **2.** 14.
Carron, Émile, on privateering and Convention of Paris (1856), **1.** 25.
Carruth, Anna F. [Mrs. Hill], **11.** 192.
Carruth, Nathan, **15.** 56.
Carruth, Sarah A. (Pratt | Porter), **15.** 56.
Carswell, Samuel, and commissary-generalship, **20.** 351.
Carter, Eliza Eppes (Cutts), **16.** 317 *n.*, 421.
Carter, Hannah [Mrs. Smith], **16.** 317 *n.*
Carter, J., escape from Cape Français, **2.** 341 *n.*
Carter, James G., Commencement part (1820), **5.** 187; biog. note, 187 *n.*
Carter, *Capt.* John, funeral (1692), **7.** 163; fast-day recalcitrant (1686), **13.** 262, 263.
Carter, John, at Harvard Commencement (1828), **5.** 199.
Carter, Joshua, biog. note, **16.** 317 *n.*
Carter, Mary [Mrs. Cutts], **16.** 317 *n.*
Carter, Nathaniel [1], as genealogist, **16.** 317; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, 317, 326, 330, 362, 365, 421, 425, 428, 445, 448, 452.
Carter, Nathaniel [2], **16.** 317 *n.*, 321, 421.
Carter, Polly, **16.** 421.

Carter, Robert, at Plymouth (1621), **5.** 35.
Carter, Robert, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Carter, Robert, *Pioneer Magazine*, **11.** 80.
Carter, Samuel, *Jr.*, death (1678), **7.** 170.
Carter, *Lieut.* Stephen, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 447, 452, 457; at Fort Sullivan, 464; on furlough, 477.
Carter, *Rev.* Thomas, at Woburn, **2.** 47; death, **13.** 410.
Carter, *Capt.* Thomas, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299, 306, 308.
Carteret, *Sir* George, grant of Bahamas, **13.** 15.
Cartier, Jacques, cartog. results of explorations, **7.** 298–315; own maps, 299, 311; *Bref Récit* of second voyage, 300; Ramusio's account, 303; derivatives from it, 303; *Relation originale*, 304; cartog. development of stories of Great Lakes, 307–309; influence on Northwest Passage theory, 309; voyages not followed up, 312–314; anticipations of his voyages, **8.** 67–78 [*see* St. Lawrence Gulf].
Cartography. *See* Maps.
Cartwright, Frances D., **19.** 459.
Cartwright, John, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Cartwright, Michael, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Cartwright, Thomas Brewster's copy of *Harmonia Evangelica*, **3.** 261, 266; *Confutation of Rhemists Translation* and *Proverbia Salomonis* printed by Brewster, 264.
Carver, Caleb, *Jr.*, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Carver Caleb [3], loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Carver, *Mrs.* Catharine, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Carver, *Gov.* John, executor of Mullin's will, **5.** 34, 35; name of father, **10.** 258; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Carver, John, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Cary. *See also* Carrey.
Cary, Isaac H., paper owned by, communicated, **14.** 150.
Cary, *Sergeant* Jonathan, at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 86.
Cary, Jonathan, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Cary, Nathaniel, and importation of tea, **10.** 80; exiled from Boston (1776), 102.
Cary, *Mrs.* Nathaniel, accused of witchcraft (1692), **7.** 161.
Cary, Robert, and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 136, 179, 181–183.
Cary, Samuel, Commencement part (1804), **5.** 169; biog. note, 169 *n.*
Cary, *Rev.* Thomas, biog. note, **16.** 319 *n.*; as preacher, 319, 322, 329, 355, 365, 371, 374; mentioned, 334, 353, 362; illness, 384, 387, 393, 416, 448.
Cary, Z. E., gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 131.
Caryl, George, graduates, **16.** 440.
Casares, David, in Yucatan, **20.** 413.
Casas, Bartolomé de las, Prescott's copy of *Indies*, **1.** 222; and Indian slavery, **8.** 46; and Columbus, 49.
Casco Bay, Me., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 232; Indian raids (1690), **7.** 154; (1730), **14.** 29; settlers from Bahamas (1686), **13.** 15 *n.*, 270.
Case of the Gov. and Council (1715), **15.** 356–362.
Casey, *Captain*, of Newburyport (1787), **16.** 360, 387.
Casey, James, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 360, 361.
Casgrain, Henri Raymond, description of Lévis Papers, **4.** 92–100; studies on Acadia, 100; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 223; elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, 350; accepts, **7.** 6; on Parkman as rationalist, **8.** 541; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **19.** 200.
Cass, Lewis, on Alex. Vattemare, **1.** 263; Harvard LL.D. (1836), **5.** 218; Archer's opinion of, **7.** 292; hist. unimportance of defeat (1848), **11.** 112.
Cassasinamon, agreement with Pequot (1651), **5.** 288; petitions (1669), 292, 293; Nameag chief (1648), **8.** 10.
Cassel, archives on Am. Rev., **3.** 220.
Cassignards, ——, experience in Cape Français massacre, **2.** 361 *n.*
Castel, M., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
Castelar, Emilio, and plan for Columbus quater-centenary, **1.** 363.
Castillo y Rada, José M., as official, **20.** 386.
Castillo, Pedro de, and Menendez, **8.** 433, 436, 453, 458.
Castle William. *See* Boston Harbor.
Castlereagh, Robert Stewart, *viscount*, letters to G. D. Ludlow

(1807) on letters of marque, **3.** 77; J. Q. Adams on (1810), **10.** 378, 380.
Castletown, Vt. (1776), **6.** 83, 87.
Caswell, Henry, Boston merchant (1745), **9.** 408.
Catalogues, of **M.H.S.** Cabinet, **1.** 173, **2.** 72, 74, 76, 87, **5.** 450, 452, **6.** 219, 220; of **M.H.S.** Library, 207, 217, **8.** 324, **20.** 83; early book, printed in Boston, **10.** 540–547, **17.** 41–43. *See also* Books.
Catania, in 1829, **19.** 451.
Cathalan, Stephen, letter from Jefferson (1816), **12.** 268.
Catharine II. of Russia, rumor of death (1781), **19.** 128.
Catharine's Town, destroyed by Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 466, 471.
Catherina, prize case (1752), **5.** 98–99.
Catherine of Braganza, dowry, **5.** 28 *n.*
Catholic Emancipation Bill, attitude of George IV., **5.** 161.
Catholicism, and discovery of America, **8.** 30–38; archives on Am. history, **11.** 272–277; hist. importance of Papacy, **13.** 94; mass in Sistine Chapel (1829), **19.** 449; Benedictine convent at Catania (1829), 451. *See also* Religion.
Catlett, Ann (Fairfax), **19.** 378.
Catlett, Charles I., of Alexandria, **19.** 378, 381.
Catlin, Benjamin, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Catlin, George, picture of Va. Conven. of 1829, **4.** 305.
Caton, ——, sea-captain (1765), **16.** 200.
Caton, ——, tavern-keeper at Annapolis (1804), **2.** 15, 33.
Caton, Elizabeth, appearance (1830), **19.** 464.
Caton, Richard, family, **2.** 16, 16 *n.*
Cattapesett, Indian, deed (1679), **5.** 294.
Caulkins, Frances Manwaring, reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 223.
Cave, Edward, report of debates in Parliament, **2.** 162.
Cavelier, Jean, journal, **6.** 392.
Cavendish, Vt. (1776), **6.** 82, 87.
Cavour, Camillo Benso, *conte di*, anecdotes of, **16.** 469.
Cawcumsquissick, R. I. (1645), **8.** 11 *n.*
Cazneau, *Miss*, impressions of (1787), **16.** 352, 362 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, 362, 365, 373, 381; Adams on, 397; his verses on, 405.
Cazneau, *Mrs.*, of Newburyport (1788), **16.** 373.
Cazneau, *Captain* (1788), **16.** 387.
Cazneau, Andrew, on L. I. (1778), **2.** 236; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*; career, 91–92.
Cazneau, Andrew [b. 1810], AUTOG., **14.** 91; career, 91–93.
Cazneau, Edward, loyalist, **14.** 92.
Cazneau, Hannah M. [Mrs. Blaney], **14.** 93*n.*
Cazneau, Rebecca [Mrs. Alline], **14.** 78.
Cazneau, William, loyalist, **14.** 92.
Cecilia, brig (1846), **7.** 321.
Ceeley, ——, patent, **1.** 232.
Celts, migrations, **12.** 108–110.
Cennick, *Rev.* John, and Moravianism, **10.** 302.
Censorship of press. *See* Press.
Cent Society, origin and purpose, **2.** 105.
Centenary of **M.H.S.,** question of date, **5.** 281–284, 347; arrangements, 430, **6.** 175, 196, 203, 214; bibliography, 203–249, 343–349; Pres. Ellis's address, 268–270; prayer, 270; Winthrop's address, 271–274; anthem, 275; Higginson's address, 275–283; doxology, 283; benediction, 283; reception, 284; attendance, 284.
Centennial Exposition, Mass. exhibit, **11.** 347–348.
Central America, jadeite relics of Asian origin, **2.** 170–171.
Central House, Plymouth, Mass., **3.** 402 *n.*
Cerebus, Brit. war-ship (1775), **10.** 93.
Ceriani, *Abbé* Antonio, and Maiollo map, **8.** 76.
Cervantes, Miguel de. *See Don Quixote.*
Cevallos, Pedro, and U. S., **5.** 21, 24, 32.
Ceylon, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 339.
Chabaud, ——, Haitian planter, **2.** 372 *n.*
Chace. *See also* Chase.
Chace, Samuel, justice of peace (1764), **18.** 261.
"Chace," Savage's engraving, **19.** 10, 17.
Chachanump, Scatacook Indian, **6.** 379.
Chad. *See* Chads.
Chadbourn, *Captain*, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 361.

Chadbourne, Elizabeth S. (Page), **18.** 452.

Chadbourne, Paul Ansel, MEMOIR by J. M. Barker, **18.** 448–453; PORT. and AUTOG., 448; interests, 448, 450; birth, 449, 452; in **M.H.S.,** 449; ancestry, 449; training, 449; as president of colleges, 450, 453; inaugural address, 451–452; traits, 452, 453; and Garfield, 452; marriage and children, 452; honorary degrees, 453.

Chadder, ——, sea-captain (1717), **8.** 218.

Chadock, Philip, at Bahamas (1650), **13.** 14.

Chads, *Capt.* James, at Boston (1775), **10.** 93.

Chadwick, Bowman, birth, **7.** 387.

Chadwick, *Rev.* John W., on O. B. Frothingham, **10.** 527; hymn, **17.** 140.

Chadwick, Joseph, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 386, 387, 389.

Chagford, whaling-sloop (1767), **10.** 15.

Chailley-Bert, Joseph, on Javanese, **17.** 6.

Challong, Henry, voyage and capture (1806), **2.** 37.

Chalmers, George, on colonies and habeas corpus act of 1679, **8.** 233.

Chalmers, Thomas, and Unitarians, **10.** 220.

Chamberlain. *See also* Chamberlaine, Chamberlin.

Chamberlain, Abigail (Hasey), **20.** 119.

Chamberlain, Daniel Henry, elected a member **M.H.S., 13.** 448; list of publications (1901–05), **15.** 29, **17.** 213, **19.** 204; remarks, **16.** 125, 232; HIST. CONCEPTION OF U. S. CONSTITUTION, 151–173, **18.** 397, **20.** 477–489; on G. B. Chase, **16.** 237–238; and memoir of G. B. Chase, 250, **17.** 116; on C. F. Adams's visit to Charleston, 93; authorized to represent **M.H.S.,** 383; on Edw. McCrady, **18.** 13–22; remarks on negro question, 398; death, **20.** xviii; on an Eng. Bunker's Hill, 474–477; corresp. with Goldwin Smith on Union, 484–489; on Stevens Catalogue-Index, 556–559.

Chamberlain, Jacob, **20.** 119.

Chamberlain, John, recruit (1758), **6.** 25.

Chamberlain, Joseph, growth of influence, **14.** 314, 317; Gladstone's opinion (1877), 318.

Chamberlain, Martha A. (Putnam), **14.** 272, **20.** 120–121.

Chamberlain, Mary (Foster), **20.** 119.

Chamberlain, Mellen [*Communications* follow], list of publications (1884–99), **1.** 170, **3.** 279, **4.** 106, **5.** 439, **13.** 66; on com. to pub. Sewall Letter-Book, **1.** 180, **4.** 191, 343; elected to Council **M.H.S.** (1885–87), **2.** 80, 404, **3.** 298; remarks, **2.** 88, 305, **6.** 21, 196, **8.** 235, 274, 519, **9.** 196, **10.** 440, 462, **11.** 24, 74, 209, **12.** 195, **13.** 156; presents letters of Priestley, **3.** 12; on com. on index to foreign docs. on Am. Rev., 159; report, 178; on Library Com. (1887, '91, '94), **3.** 318, **6.** 351, **8.** 504; reports (1891, '94), **6.** 417, **9.** 37; report on Parkman MSS., **4.** 44–46; on com. on binding Winthrop MSS., 65; on Nominating Com. (1888, '92), 77, **7.** 335; reports, **4.** 118, **7.** 382; presents report of Council (1888), **4.** 105–107; on com. on MS. of Am. Rev., 236; on com. on amending by-laws, 372; report, 409–411; remarks on Otis's speech, **6.** 196; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 223–224; on com. to pub. Belcher Papers, **8.** 52; on com. to pub. Bowdoin Papers, 518; card on D. S. Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 264, 271–281; in **M.H.S.,** 264, 278, **20.** 128–139; birth, **14.** 271, **20.** 119; education, **14.** 272, **20.** 119; law student, tutor, teacher, **14.** 272, **20.** 120; marriage, **14.** 272, **20.** 120; conveyancer, **14.** 272, **20.** 121; in legislature, **14.** 273, **20.** 122; judge, **14.** 273, **20.** 122; collection of autogs., **14.** 273, 279, **20.** 125–127; historian, **14.** 274, 280; Librarian of Boston Public Library, **14.** 274, **20.** 123–125; home life, **14.** 276, **20.** 121; "History of Chelsea," **14.** 276, 280, **15.** 25, **18.** 62, **20.** 145–146; *John Adams,* **14.** 276, **20.** 139–142; character, **14.** 276, 277; range of reading, 277, 278; social life, 278, **20.** 145; writings and style, 280, 281, **20.** 142–144; death, **14.** 281, **20.** 145; honorary degree, **14.** 281, **20.** 120; MEMOIR by H. W. Haynes, 119–146; PORT. and AUTOG., 119; ancestry, 119; abroad, 122; authority on autogs., 127; on relig. cause of Am. Rev.,

140–142; societies, 144. *See also* Chamberlain Bequest.
Communications: SIGNING OF DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE, **1.** 272–298, **3.** 370; MAVERICK'S HOUSE, **1.** 366–373; on Bellomont's occupancy of Province House, **2.** 122–131; Dearborn's journal, 275–305; on case of longevity, **3.** 369; on new ed. of *Mass. Colon. Laws*, 371–372; on new hist. school and errors in Johnston's *Connecticut*, 372, **5.** 264–278; on Saml. Adams and fisheries (1779–81), **4.** 48–50; on Mass. intercolon. Com. of Corresp., 82–84; on Saml. Adams's misuse of public money, 141; on *London Gazette*, 291; on nat. holidays, 372; on Alex. Johnston's hist. activity, **5.** 33; on Spanish Main, 114; on sale of Aspinwall-Barlow Library, 166, 313–320; on John Dickinson, **6.** 72; memorial of Daniel Leonard, 251–257, 399–400; on Natl. Rogers, 400–402; memorial of Capt. Chas. Cochraine, 433–442, 519; on Horace Walpole, **7.** 10; on Hutchinson's materials for last vol., 19; Gov. WINTHROP'S ESTATE, 127–143; GENESIS OF MASS. TOWNS, 214–242; on Waters-Winthrop map, 338; TALCOTT PAPERS, **8.** 19, 123–139; on Span. rule in Am., 52, 53, **12.** 69; on transfer of Mass. charter, **8.** 108–112; on printing hist. papers, 518; findings of Middlesex grand jury (1753), **9.** 17; on Mass. donation to S. C. (1781), 105; on relief of Boston Port Bill sufferers, 106–107; diary of Saml. Holten, **10.** 463–465; Nicholson's relation on state of country (1778), 464–465; on MS. of Wm. Chamberlin, 503; BOWDOIN AND TEMPLE PAPERS, **11.** 286–299; on Justin Winsor, **12.** 36–40; on social change in N. Eng. since 1850, **13.** 396.
Chamberlain, Moses, **20.** 119.
Chamberlain, Richard, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 231; clerk of court, 243; and N. H. records, 264, 266; account of diabolical performances, **14.** 168–171.
Chamberlain, Samuel, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Chamberlain Bequest, origin, **14.** 265, 280, **17.** 227, **20.** 145–146; paid in, **18.** 61; history, 276, **19.** 211, **20.** 215; account (1904), **18.** 283; (1905), **19.** 219; (1906), **20.** 223.
Chamberlaine, *Dr.* Peter, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 30.
Chamberlin, Anna, birth, **12.** 330.
Chamberlin, Edmund [1], of Chelmsford, children (1656), **12.** 330.
Chamberlin, Edmund [2], baptized, **12.** 325; birth, 330.
Chamberlin, *Mrs.* Edmund, **12.** 324.
Chamberlin, Elizabeth, birth, **12.** 330.
Chamberlin, *Capt.* Freedom, at siege of Boston, **9.** 53, 61.
Chamberlin, *Lieut.* Joel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 50, 53, 56, 59, 60, 64–66, 70, 73, 83, 85, 88, 90.
Chamberlin, John, birth, **12.** 330.
Chamberlin, Joseph, land in N. H., **10.** 493.
Chamberlin, *Mrs.* Mary, joins Chelmsford church (1656), **12.** 325; children, 330.
Chamberlin, Mary, birth, **12.** 330.
Chamberlin, Mellen, father's biog. letter to, **10.** 491–502.
Chamberlin, Moses, illness (1767), **10.** 492.
Chamberlin, Samuel, birth (? 1646), **12.** 330.
Chamberlin, Samuel, illness (1767), **10.** 492; in N. H., 493.
Chamberlin, Sarah, birth, **12.** 330.
Chamberlin, Sibel [Mrs. Eastman], **10.** 492 *n.*
Chamberlin, Thomas [1], removes to Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 324; children, 330; on dismissal of members, 331.
Chamberlin, Thomas [2], birth, **12.** 330.
Chamberlin, *Gen.* William, later life, **10.** 490; reminiscence of early and army life, 491–506; siege of Boston, 494–496; in Canada, 497–499; Ticonderoga (1776), 499; Trenton and after, 500–502; Bennington, 502–506.
Chambers, Christopher, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Chambers, Ezekiel F., and tariff (1832), **19.** 523.
Chambers, John, journal of Quebec expedition, **2.** 265.
Chambers, William, prize case (1746), **5.** 89.
Chambliss, Nathaniel R., on burning of Columbia, **15.** 268, 271.
Chambly, Quebec, occupied (1760), **4.** 400–401, **5.** 375; news of cap-

ture (1775), **7.** 412; Am. retreat from (1776), **10.** 497.
Champernown, Francis, member of Dudley's Council, **13.** 228; and Barefoot, **19.** 292.
Champford, *Baron de*, and meeting at Cape Français, **2.** 329–330.
Champion, *Lieut.* Henry, at siege of Boston, **7.** 412, **9.** 62.
Champlain, Samuel de, on settlement on St. Croix Island, **3.** 353–355.
Champney, ——, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 387, 388.
Champney, John, innkeeper in Dorchester, **10.** 46.
Champney, Sarah [Mrs. Philip], exile in Amsterdam (1628), **6.** 51.
Champneys, George, exile in Amsterdam (1603), **6.** 64.
Chancellor, James, physician (1657), **19.** 291.
Chancellorsville, conduct of Devens, **7.** 108–110; forces, **18.** 443.
Chandler, Charles F., and Am. colony at Göttingen, **12.** 366.
Chandler, Edmond, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Chandler, Hannah [Mrs. Robbins], **3.** 206.
Chandler, Isabella (Chilton), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Chandler, John [1] [d. 1763], and Dr. Wm. Douglass, **1.** 45.
Chandler, John [2], in Boston society, **10.** 34; and John Rowe, 44.
Chandler, John [3], buys slave (1769), **3.** 321.
Chandler, John [d. 1846], as general, **20.** 363.
Chandler, Mary (Dane), **3.** 206.
Chandler, Nathaniel, witnesses bill of sale of slave (1769), **3.** 321.
Chandler, Peleg Whitman, M.H.S. tributes to, **4.** 377, 382, **5.** 438; death, **4.** 377; memoir assigned to C. H. Dunbar, **5.** 2; on Judge Bigelow, 473, 477; memoir of Gov. Andrew, **6.** 209; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 224; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; and G. O. Shattuck, **11.** 269, **14.** 364.
Chandler, Roger, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Chandler, Rufus, addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Chandler, Sabine, prize case (1750), **5.** 96.
Chandler, Samuel, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Chandler, Sarah, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Chandler, Sarah, gift to **M.H.S.**, **6.** 66.
Chandler, *Lieut.-Col.* Thomas, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 420, 424, 431.¶
Chandler, Thomas [H. C. 1787], **16.** 451; J. Q. Adams's characterization, 451 *n.*
Chandler, Thomas B., and N. S. bishopric, **3.** 76.
Chandler, William, **3.** 206.
Chaney, George L., on H. W. Foote, **8.** 247.
Chanler, John H., and tax on coat armor, **14.** 429.
Channing, Edward [*Communications* follow], elected a member **M.H.S.**, **1.** 359; accepts, 360; presents facsims. of Dyer MSS., **2.** 71; list of publications (1886–1906), **2.** 391, **6.** 404, **8.** 185, **9.** 23, **10.** 121, **11.** 317, **12.** 175, **20.** 207; presents photogs. of flags, **3.** 8; on com. on Parkman MSS., 153; on com. to pub. Winthrop Papers, 202, **7.** 461; on Nominating Com. (1888, 1900), **4.** 77, **14.** 1; reports, **4.** 118, **14.** 145; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; remarks, **10.** 462, **11.** 74, **12.** 112, **13.** 129, 424, **14.** 153, **15.** 24, 105, **16.** 125, **17.** 438, **18.** 400, 471; and proposed memorial ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, **12.** 260; on advisory com. on Hart's cooperative history, **15.** 493; *Hist. of U. S.*, **19.** 273; on com. to pub. Bowdoin Papers, **20.** 201; presents gift from heirs of P. T. Jackson, 590.

Communications: on inconvenience of Brit. MSS. Commission's *Reports*, **2.** 39; on use of "meeting-house," 102; papers on Atherton Co., 150–152; on emigration of Southern loyalists (1782), **3.** 94; on Doyle's *English in America*, 221; letter on Northern boundary, 369; on Chas. Deane, **5.** 135–136; desires general table of contents of publications, **14.** 148; on map of Northwest Territory (1785), 167; on condition of site of Jamestown, 175; on Randolph gathering at Tuckahoe, 209–211; on Cromwell's W. Indian expedition, 211–212; on Toppan's *Memoir of Randolph*, **15.** 109; on S. R. Gardiner, **16.** 11–13; on a runic inscription mentioning

Vinland, 272–273; on course and landing of Pilgrims at Plymouth, **17.** 381; on colon. punishments, **19.** 190.
Channing, Edward T., Harvard LL.D. (1847), **5.** 253; *Φ B K* oration (1818), **9.** 116; biog. note, 116 *n.*
Channing, John, of Newport, **7.** 345.
Channing, Lucy (Ellery), **16.** 432, 432 *n.*
Channing, William, **16.** 432.
Channing, William Ellery, as preacher, **2.** 110; influence on David Sears, 418; and J. F. Clarke, **4.** 325; Harvard D.D. (1820), **5.** 187; southron's opinion of, **7.** 291; *Φ B K* prayer (1812), **9.** 114; biog. note, 114 *n.*; sermons, **19.** 357; opposition to associations, 364; popularity in England, 466.
Channing, William Henry, Commencement part (1829), **5.** 200; biog. note, 200 *n.*; MSS. of, returned to family, **11.** 332.
Chapin. *See also* Chaplin.
Chapin, ——, of Chicago (1836), **7.** 293.
Chapin, Caleb, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Chapin, Chester W., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.
Chapin, Edwin H., and Frothingham, **1.** 387; Harvard A. M. (1845), **5.** 248.
Chapin, H., gift to **M.H.S.**, **11.** 333.
Chaplin. *See also* Chapin.
Chaplin, ——, works on records (1686), **13.** 271.
Chaplin, *Rev.* Daniel, **3.** 320; Harvard D.D. (1817), **5.** 183; sermons at Groton (1778–79), **12.** 92–100.
Chaplin, Elizabeth (Crane), **1.** 137.
Chaplin, Sarah [Mrs. Rockwood], **3.** 320.
Chaplin, Susanna (Prescott), **3.** 320.
Chaplin, William, of Eng., **1.** 137.
Chapman, ——, of Va. (1781), **6.** 146.
Chapman, *Reverend*, of N. J., at siege of Boston, **7.** 405.
Chapman, Asa, at siege of Boston, **9.** 43; death there, 67.
Chapman, Asa, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Chapman, *Capt.* Elijah, at siege of Yorktown, **6.** 156.
Chapman, George, Master's oration (1831), **5.** 206 *n.*
Chapman, *Capt.* James, at siege of Boston, **9.** 59, 89.
Chapman, Jonathan, Commencement part (1825) and biog. note, **5.** 193, 193 *n.*; Master's oration (1828), 198.
Chapman, Livewell, London bookseller (1655), **12.** 218.
Chapman, Richard M., Commencement part (1832) and biog. note, **5.** 208, 208 *n.*
Chappel, Alonzo, port. of Abbott Lawrence, **2.** 395.
Chappell, George, acknowledgment of debt (1650), **5.** 288.
Chapt, Pierre de. *See* La Corne.
Charcoal Town, N. J. (1779), **2.** 475.
Charity, public, F. E. Parker and Boston, **2.** 209–210; Boston Bureau, 209; David Sears Fund of Boston, 211; Congregational Soc., **3.** 168; first provision in Boston, **12.** 210. *See also* Poor.
Charles I. of England, Nalson's *Trial*, **4.** 157; doubts as to deathwarrant, 157; place of execution, 157.
Charles II. of England, port. in Boston **4.** 241, 241 *n.*–242 *n.*; dowry of bride, **5.** 28 *n.*; substitute for veto, 160; and Mass. (1666), **6.** 469; (1677), **14.** 214; Conn. double, **7.** 296–297.
Charles X. of France, overthrow, **1.** 140.
Charles IV. of Spain, and Ferdinand, **5.** 19; abdication, 20; titles, 28 *n.*
Charles X. of Sweden, Peace of Roeskild (1658), **4.** 277.
Charles, Mildred [Mrs. Terry], **17.** 176.
Charles, prize case (1744), **5.** 88.
Charles Bartlett, disaster (1849), **6.** 199.
Charles City, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Charles River, Mass., name as royal memorial, **4.** 242.
Charles River Bridge *vs.* Warren Bridge, Sumner on opinions, **15.** 210.
Charleston, Md. (1781), **6.** 135.
Charleston, S. C., society in 1804, **2.** 25; slave trade, 25; emigration of loyalists (1782), **3.** 95; embarkation of Brit. troops, 95–96; news of Brit. repulse (1779), 129; expulsion of Hoar, 147; *Year Books*, **4.** 158, **18.** 21; royal memorials, **4.** 251, 253; entry of Federal troops, **12.** 344; feeling of Union army as to, **15.** 268; C. F. Adams

on (1902), **17**. 93–98; future, 95–97; rumors of evacuation (1782), **19**. 150, 151, 155, 158, 159, 163, 166; Crèvecœur on colonial, **20**. 81.
Charlestown, Mass., on early map, **1**. 211; Maverick's account (1660), 237; Frothingham's *History*, 384-385; Corcoran riot, 389; Kossuth reception, 390; in 1650, **2**. 47; Ursuline Convent riot, **3**. 216–218; population (1790), **4**. 136; name as royal memorial, 242; split in Cong. Church, **6**. 446; Hammond's diary (1688–94), **7**. 144–171; town election (1690), 152; election of Assemblyman (1692), 161–162; beginnings, 233–234; view of Ursuline Convent, **8**. 282; relief of Boston Port Bill sufferers, **9**. 107; Morse tablet, **11**. 285; burned (1775), **12**. 83, **17**. 292, 299, 303; collection of taxes (1686), **13**. 252; not port of entry (1686), 264; constable staves (1686), 278; complaint of trespass (1686), 284; thanksgiving (1675) 343; Graves case (1675), 399; ferry-boat sunk (1675), 400; pastor ordained (1698), **14**. 32; Navy Yard during War of 1812, **16**. 182–186; Foster's view (1680), **19**. 54. *See also* Bunker Hill, Harvard Church.
Charlestown (Number Four), N. H., name as royal memorial, **4**. 244; called Number Four, 404 *n*.; troops at (1760), 404–406; in 1776, **6**. 81, 87.
Charlestown, R. I., as royal memorial, **4**. 245.
Charlestown Navy Yard, during War of 1812, **16**. 182–186.
Charlevoix, Pierre F. X. de, on Haitian slaves, **2**. 314 *n*.
Charlotte, N. C., engraving of schools, **3**. 282; royal memorials, **4**. 251, 252.
Charlotte A. L. Sibley Fund, origin, **16**. 22; history, **18**. 276, **19**. 211, **20**. 214; paid in, **18**. 297; income account (1905), **19**. 217; (1906), **20**. 221; use, **19**. 223.
Charlotte County, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4**. 247.
Charlotte County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4**. 250.
Charlotteville, Va., name as royal memorial, **4**. 250.
Charlton, Stephen, vestryman in Va. (1635), **3**. 5.
Charman. *See also* Sherman.
Charman, Samuel, petition (1637), **3**. 199.
Charnock, Elizabeth [Mrs. Lee], **19**. 229.
Charon, Brit. war-ship, burnt (1781), **6**. 153.
Charter, Jane [Mrs. Pratt], **6**. 59.
Chartered commercial companies, Royal African (1664), **4**. 280.
Charters, reception of royal, in Eng. boroughs, **8**. 19. *See also* Massachusetts.
Charton, Étienne, Canadian charter, **7**. 314.
Chase. *See also* Chace.
Chase, Anne (Lowndes), **17**. 127.
Chase, Aquila, immigrant, **17**. 117, 124.
Chase, Charles A., on Chas. Deane, **5**. 130.
Chase, Christopher, sea-captain, **7**. 321.
Chase, Ellen, gift to **M.H.S.**, **16**. 146.
Chase, George, Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5**. 184 *n*.
Chase, George Bigelow, on Gen. Parsons as traitor, **1**. 250; on Auditing Com. (1885, '89, '99–1901), **2**. 4, **4**. 309, **13**. 1, **14**. 1, **15**. 2; reports, **2**. 79, **4**. 359, **13**. 77, **14**. 141, **15**. 42; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **2**. 261, **3**. 282, **15**. 478 ; on bust of Webster, **3**. 221; on H. A. Whitney, **4**. 310; on com. to pub. Trumbull Papers, 343, **15**. 25; MEMOIR OF G. T. BIGELOW, **5**. 458–482; remarks, **6**. 65, **12**. 29, 252, 292, 351, 371, **13**. 62, 121, 378, 424, **14**. 424, 445, **15**. 364; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6**. 224; remarks on A. T. Perkins, 422; on Copley's port. of Paul Revere, **7**. 119, 294–295; on Northeastern boundary, **9**. 1; motion on preservation of *Constitution*, **11**. 200; on com. to pub. Pepperrell Papers, **12**. 9; on Theo. Lyman, 15–17; elected to Council **M.H.S.** (1898-1900), 191, **13**. 80, **14**. 146; on J. C. Ropes, **13**. 221; on Mellen Chamberlain, **14**. 271–277; on Jos. Chamberlain and Gladstone, 317; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **16**. 233–238; in **M.H.S.** 234–236, 238, **17**. 124; hist., and genealogical work, **16**. 236, **17**. 124; character, **16**. 237; authorship of memoir, 250, **17**. 116; PORT and AUTOG., *front.*; MEMOIR, 117–127; ances-

try, 117; birth, 118; education, 118; business interests, 119–123; illness (1864), 120; as accountant, 123; general reading, 125; life abroad, 125-126; Portsmouth home for children, 126; religion, 126; marriage, 127; decline and death, 127.
Chase, Irah, at Harvard Commencements (1832–41), **5.** 209, 212, 234; at Divinity School exercises (1836) **19.** 364.
Chase, Jeremiah T., and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 504, 507.
Chase, *Mrs.* Kate, and father's papers, **13.** 375.
Chase, *Mrs.* Mary, Apostle Eliot on sickness of, **18.** 346; O. W. Holmes's diagnosis, 346–347.
Chase, Moses, in Am. Army (1775), **12.** 106.
Chase, Pliny E., Commencement part (1839), **5.** 226; biog. note, 226 *n.*
Chase, Salmon P., and unofficial mission to Europe (1861), **1.** 205, 206; papers deposited with **M.H.S.**, their history, **12.** 166, **13.** 375–378; Denison's letters to, **12.** 423, 425, **13.** 63, 121, and Laird rams, 179, 185–188, 196–197; confounds debt and currency, **15.** 327; papers in Library of Congress, **18.** 336.
Chase, *Judge* Samuel, and vote on Independence, **1.** 276; Signer, 282; impeachment, **2.** 18; opposition to Constitution, **17.** 484, 504, 507; and paper money, 504; in Canada, (1776), **18.** 431; Cooper trial, **20.** 260.
Chase, *Rev.* Stephen [1], career, **17.** 117.
Chase, Stephen [2], career, **17.** 117.
Chase, Stephen [H. C. 1886], memoir of his father, **17.** 116–127.
Chase, Theodore [1], career, **17.** 117.
Chase, Theodore [2], in Europe, **20.** 186.
Chase, Thomas, characterized (1775), **12.** 141.
Chase, Thomas, Commencement part (1848), **5.** 254.
Chase, William, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 346.
Chase Papers, deposited with **M.H.S.**, **12.** 166, **13.** 375, 378; history, 375–378; in Library of Congress, **18.** 336.
Chastellux, François J., *marquis de*, and Crèvecœur, **20.** 58.
Chatfield, Ann (Higginson), **16.** 508.
Chatfield, Thomas, **16.** 508.
Chatham, William Pitt, 1*st earl of*, Johnson's report of speech, **1.** 359; and spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 202, 204; statue of, in N. Y., its fate, **4.** 292; statue in Dedham, Mass., 298; last words, **6.** 281; Boston's rejoicing over news of ministry of (1765), **13.** 394; plan of pacification (1775), **17.** 279.
Chaucer, Richard, exile in Amsterdam (1602), **6.** 64.
Chaudière River, Arnold's expedition on, **2.** 269–270, 281–284.
Chauncy, *Pres.* Charles, minister at Scituate, **2.** 48; Nich. Hoppin on, **3.** 306–307; and John Winthrop (1672), **4.** 265, 266; member of First Church in Cambridge, **5.** 406; and Jon. Mitchell, 409; arms on wall of Westminster School, 420–421; *Anti-Synodalia*, **9.** 417; press censor, 425, **11.** 243, 247, 248; his copy of Harvard Laws, 200; record of expulsion case (1666), 204.
Chauncy, *Rev.* Charles, letter to John Temple (1774) introducing Josiah Quincy, **8.** 288; Isaac Watts on, **9.** 400, 403, 406, 407; in Boston society (1764), **10.** 33; prominent rebel, **16.** 92; corresp. with Rich. Price (1772–79), **17.** 265–271, 275, 278, 294–301, 306, 319 [*see* Price]; pamphlet, 271 *n.*; work, 323; in old age, 330, 345; pessimism, 335; and Mosaism, 345.
Chauncy, *Com.* Isaac, Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208; sent to Algiers (1816), **5.** 29.
Chauncy, *Rev.* Nathaniel, death, **13.** 410.
Chavanne, Marc, executed for insurrection, **2.** 316, 316 *n.*
Chaves, Alonso de, map (1536), **7.** 298.
Cheasman. *See* Cheeseman.
Checkley. *See also* Checkly.
Checkley, Anthony, and witchcraft prosecutions, **1.** 69 *n.*, **10.** 288; Atty.-Gen. of Mass., 285, 289; house burned (1676), **13.** 411.
Checkley, *Mrs.* Anthony, death (1678), **7.** 169.
Checkley, John, sign, **4.** 243 *n.*; Slafter's biog., **12.** 176.
Checkley, Samuel, books owned by, **9.** 451, 485, 487, 490, 491, 506, 523, 524, 532, 533; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 345.

Checkly, Anthony, milit. watch (1689), **1.** 162.
Cheesbrough. *See* Chesebrough.
Cheeseman, *Capt.* Jacob, killed at Quebec (1775), **2.** 293, 294.
Cheetham, James, Bishop corresp., **20.** 274.
Cheever. *See also* Chever, Chevers.
Cheever, *Dr.* Abijah, at Harvard Commencement (1837), **5.** 220.
Cheever, *Rev.* Amos, **4.** 202, **14.** 35 *n.*
Cheever, Anna (Gerrish), **14.** 35 *n.*
Cheever, Ezekiel [d. 1708], Hassam's *Notes*, **3.** 280; Tompson's elegy, **5.** 2, **10.** 274; career, **5.** 3; funeral sermon on, **14.** 54 *n.*
Cheever, Ezekiel [1] [d. c. 1770], subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Cheever, Ezekiel [2], and tea question, **10.** 80; characterized, **12.** 140.
Cheever, Israel, as minister in N. S. (1770), **4.** 69; biog. note, 69 *n.*
Cheever, Joshua, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Cheever, *Rev.* Samuel, **4.** 202; attestation in Quick's *Young Mans Claim*, **9.** 528.
Cheevers, *Rev.* Thomas, and Malden (1686), **13.** 285.
Chelmsford, Mass., minister ordained (1705), **1.** 158; Shays's insurgent, 299; Tompson's verses on (1676), **10.** 267; Rev. John Fiske's notebook, **12.** 318–338; removal of Wenham Church to, 320, 322–324; dismissal of members to Groton, 320, 331–335; election of deacons (1656), 325-327; and Merrimack County (1686), **13.** 255; Indians killed at (1676), 359.
Chelsea, Mass., St. Luke's Church, **2.** 431; subscription for sufferers in S. C. and Ga. (1781), **9.** 105; and Boston Port Bill, 107; Chamberlain's history, **14.** 276, 280, **15.** 25, **18.** 62, **20.** 145–146. *See also* Winnisimmet.
Chemistry, Priestley on phlogiston theory, **3.** 20, 21, 23, 24, 30, 32, 36, 38.
Chemung, N. Y., Sullivan's expedition at, **2.** 465, 472.
Chenango, N. Y., Indian town, **2.** 463.
Chenevière, ——, at Geneva (1829), **19.** 443.
Cheney, Thomas (1762), **7.** 385.
Cherokee Indians, unrest (1787), **17.** 460.
Cherry Valley, troops at (1778–79), **2.** 446–458; massacre, 449, **3.** 122; losses, **2.** 450; second attack, 450; relief, 450; alarm (1779), 457; in 1762, **7.** 391, 395.
Chesapeake-Leopard affair, **16.** 257.
Chesapeake-Shannon fight, contemp. account, **1.** 374–376; time, 375, 377; period, 375; place, 375, 377; not visible from Boston, 376, 378; Lawrence's mistake, 378; J. Q. Adams on, **10.** 391.
Chesbrooke, William, and Roger Williams, **3.** 257.
Chesebrough, David, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Chesebrough, Elisha, summons to (1699), **5.** 298.
Chesebrough, William, petition (1664), **5.** 292.
Chessman, Edward, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Chester, John, indenture (1653), **5.** 288.
Chester, *Capt.* (*Major*) John, at siege of Boston, **7.** 359, 408, **9.** 73, 75, 83; in Boston (1776), **10.** 97.
Chester, *Rev.* John, at Hudson, N. Y., **19.** 368.
Chester, Joseph Lemuel, and Washington's ancestry, **1.** 29.
Chester, Stephen, funeral elegy attributed to, **12.** 415.
Chester, Eng., excavations, **6.** 76.
Chester, N. S., Congregational Church (1770), **4.** 70.
Chester, Pa., inn (1804), **2.** 33; (1812), **19.** 375.
Chester, Brit. war-ship (1749), **5.** 92.
Chesterfield, N. H., called Number One, **4.** 404 *n.*
Chevalier, Michel, on Senior's *Conversations*, **10.** 486.
Chever. *See also* Cheever.
Chever, Joshua, ill in campaign of 1760, **5.** 382.
Chevers, Daniel, jail-keeper (1686), **13.** 260, 263.
Cheverus, *Rev.* Jean Lefebvre de, **2.** 14.
Cheves, Langdon, appearance (1812), **19.** 376.
Chew, Benjamin (1754), **7.** 342.
Chicago, World's Fair, **8.** 305–312.
Chicago Block Company, **12.** 166.
Chicago Historical Society, memorial on *Constitution*, **18.** 332.
Chichester, ——, Va. Anti-Federalist, **17.** 496.

Chickahominy Meeting House, Va., Am. troops at (1781), **6.** 142–144, 149.
Chickamauga, battle of, forces, **18.** 443.
Chickamauga National Park, commemorative medal, **10.** 293.
Chickering, *Dr.* John, of Charlestown, **7.** 146.
Chickering, Jonas, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143.
Child, Caleb, **16.** 408; J. Q. Adams's characterization, 408 *n.*
Child, David L., Commencement part (1817), **5.** 182; biog. note, 182 *n.*
Child, Dudley R., Dudley ports. owned by, **16.** 41.
Child, Edith, acknowledgment to, **16.** 82 *n.*
Child, Ephraim, report on Groton (1661), **4.** 136.
Child, Francis J., Commencement part (1846), **5.** 249; at Göttingen, **12.** 367.
Child, John, reprints of *New Englands Jonah*, **6.** 346.
Child, Robert, and Rich. Leader, **3.** 191, 192; letter to John Winthrop, Jr. (1645) on iron works, **8.** 15.
Child, Thomas [d. c. 1751], estate, **16.** 115 *n.*
Child, Thomas, letter from Susanna Sheaffe (1775), **9.** 10.
Child, *Rev.* William, at jubilee of Dr. Snell, **19.** 428.
Childe, Mildred (Lee), salon, **16.** 469.
Children, labor in R. I. (1801), **4.** 124.
Childs, John, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Childs, Moses, com. on grievances (1786), **1.** 301.
Chile, early cartog. of coast, **11.** 375, 378.
Chillicothe, Indian town, Clark at (1780), **19.** 115.
Chilton, Isabella [Mrs. Chandler], **17.** 177.
Chilton, Mary, tradition, **18.** 372, 397.
Chilton, Mary [Mrs. Winslow], **4.** 195.
China, future, **14.** 260.
Chinese, citizenship of Am. born, **18.** 172; exclusion, 175.
Chipman, Elizabeth [Mrs. Gray], **4.** 22, **18.** 157.
Chipman, John, **4.** 22, **18.** 157; epitaph, 22 *n.*
Chipman, Ward [1], mentioned, **2.** 237, **18.** 157; letter from Gov. Wentworth (1785) on grant to refugees, **3.** 67, **20.** 559; and office in N. Brun. (1784), **3.** 79; Brit. agent before boundary commission (1796), 350; and royal arms of Old State House, **4.** 260–261.
Chipman, Ward [2], Commencement part (1805) and biog. note, **5.** 170, 170 *n.*; Harvard LL.D. (1836), 218.
Chippenham, ——, in N. Y. (1783), **3.** 77.
Chiswick, Eng., horticultural fête (1831), **19.** 478.
Chittenden, Lucius E., career, **13.** 178; story as to Laird rams, 178–185; story not true, 185; basis of it, 186–197.
Chitty, J., ed. of *Lex Mercatoria*, **3.** 393 *n.*
Choate, David, **11.** 124.
Choate, *Col.* John, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 437.
Choate, John, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Choate Joseph Hodges, tribute to R. C. Winthrop, **10.** 405–407; elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **12.** 55; and return of Bradford MS., **15.** 80; tutor, **17.** 118; on Victoria and Civil War, **18.** 125; at Franklin bicentenary, **20.** 247.
Choate, Miriam (Foster), **11.** 124.
Choate, Rufus, in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5, **11.** 155; Harvard LL.D. (1845), **5.** 248; as N. Eng. man. **9.** 322; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 399; MEMOIR by C. H. Hill, **11.** 124–155; PORT. and AUTOG., 124; birth, 124; family, 124; education, 124–125; law studies, in Washington, 125; early practice, 126; marriage, 126; in State legislature, 126; elected to Congress, 126; culture and legal ideals, 127, 148; in Congress, 128–129; supports Clay (1832), 129; moves to Boston, 129; success there, 130, 136; partnerships, 130, 143; U. S. Senator, 131–135; altercation with Clay, 133; refuses further office, 135, 142, 143; in campaign of 1844, 135; Tirrell case, 136–142; refuses law professorship, 142; fees and financial condition, 143, 150; Atty.-Gen., 143; industry, 143; narrowness of interests, 144; nationalism, 144; and slavery, 145; supports Buchanan, 146–148; social life, 148; favorite authors, 149; wears himself out, 149–151; death, 151; appearance, 151; character, 151; wit, 152; as

advocate, 152–154; oratory, 154; transient remembrance, 155; honors, 155; desk owned by, 333; on Know-Nothingism, 393; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 38; and petition against negro-seamen acts, **19.** 406.
Choconut, N. Y., Indian town, **2.** 463.
Chodron, Alphonse. *See* Courcel.
Choiseul, Etienne F., *duc de*, letters from Lévis, **4.** 97.
Cholera, epidemic (1832), **14.** 351, **19.** 523, 527–531.
Choules, *Rev.* John O., at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395 *n.*
Chrisler, Thomas, milit. watch (1689), **1.** 162.
Christ Church, Boston, and Revere's ride, **17.** 208.
Christ Church, Cambridge, Mass., services of Nich. Hoppin, **3.** 299, 302; early trials, 301–302.
Christ Church, Philadelphia, royal arms, **4.** 249, 257.
Christian Covenanting Confession, extant copy, **10.** 340.
Christian Examiner, services of G. E. Ellis, **9.** 260–261.
Christian World, **4.** 332.
Christiana, Del., inn (1804), **2.** 33.
Christianity. *See* Religion.
Christie, Gabriel, and office in Canada (1784), **3.** 79.
Christine of Naples, *Princess*, in 1829, **19.** 444.
Christmas, Robert, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 255.
Christmas, William, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 255; and Pepys, 255.
Christophers, Richard, letters (1704, '06), **5.** 301.
Christ's Church in Longwood, **2.** 419–422.
Chronology, reformation of calendar, **3.** 383 *n.*; Roman method of registering years, **4.** 101–102. *See also* Almanacs.
Chulalonkorn of Siam, autograph letter, **1.** 32.
Church, Alonzo, at Harvard Commencement (1848), **5.** 255.
Church, Ambrose, death at siege of Boston, **7.** 403.
Church, *Col.* Benjamin, at Passamaquoddy Bay, **3.** 91; fraudulent picture, 428 *n.*, **5.** 155.
Church, *Capt.* Benjamin, Port Royal expedition, **1.** 157.
Church, *Capt.* Benjamin, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Church, *Dr.* Benjamin, contemp. accounts of trial, **1.** 14; news of treason, **9.** 63–66; on com. to instruct representatives (1767–68), **10.** 64, 68; on com. of thanks for *Farmer's Letters*, 66; on com. on *Liberty* affair, 67; celebrates anniversary of Sons of Liberty, 68; Massacre oration, 78; and tea question, 80; confined in Boston, 100; characterized, **12.** 141; prominent rebel, **16.** 92; and Hutchinson (1768), **20.** 536.
Church, Charles, Mass. sheriff (1731), **19.** 27.
Church, Joseph, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 394.
Church, Thomas, *History of King Philip's War* (2d ed.), **3.** 428 *n.*
Church covenants, signatures to early N. Eng., **8.** 271, 348.
Church decoration with rushes, Book of Sports on, **19.** 90.
Church discipline in colon. N. Eng. *See* Sexual morality.
Church Library Association, services of H. E. Scudder, **17.** 160.
Church of Disciples, Boston, **4.** 326, 331.
Church of England, Va. records (1635), **3.** 5; bishopric in N. S. (1788), 76; "Non-Conformist's Oath" (c. 1665), 187–190; in N. S. (1769), **4.** 68; address of New London Churchmen (1727), **5.** 302; and lay administration, **6.** 178; penalty of simony, **8.** 507, 514–517; institution and induction of clergy, 514–515; in Boston (1686), **13.** 240, 253, 256, 410; in early N. H., **16.** 176–181; Stiles on Am. episcopate (1775), **17.** 281; com. on Am. episcopate (1777), 310; and causes of Am. Rev., **20.** 140–142. *See also* Puritanism, Religion.
Church of the Saviour, Boston, career, **8.** 294–295.
Churchill, *Captain*, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 443.
Cilley. *See also* Ceeley.
Cilley, *Lieut.* (?) Jonathan, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 138.
Cilley, Jonathan, Graves duel and aftermath in Congress, **12.** 286–292.
Cilley, *Col.* Joseph, in Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 464, **3.** 128, 129; in Saratoga campaign, 106, 107; in Monmouth campaign, 114, 116; furlough, 123, 128.

Cincinnati, in 1836, **7.** 284.
Cincinnati, Order of the, letters of French officers to, **6.** 160–164; Higginson on (1784), **8.** 178; records of Mass. Soc. presented, **9.** 10; MS. copy of constitution, 10.
Circourt, Comte Adolphe de, anecdotes of Cavour, Napoleon III., Talleyrand, **16.** 469–471.
Circular Letter, Mass. General Court refuses to rescind, **10.** 68.
Circulars of **M.H.S.,** bibliography, **6.** 211–214.
Circus, in Boston (1771), **10.** 29.
Citizenship, of Am. born Chinese, **18.** 172. *See also* Allegiance.
Civil rights, French declaration and slavery, **2.** 310, 318; royal instructions on provincial, **8.** 99, 100; habeas corpus in colonies, 231–235. *See also* Press.
Civil service, Saltonstall and reform, **11.** 351–364; Washington on patronage (1789), **12.** 144; office-seekers (1789), **15.** 128, 130; patronage, 130, removing power, 132; Duane on Pa. patronage, **20.** 265, 273, 365–368; Johnson and patronage, 433.
Civil War, Comte de Paris's *History*, **1.** 64; irregular foreign missions (1861), 203–209, **13.** 191–194; facsim. of Confederate seal, **2.** 88; services of C. F. Adams, **3.** 144–146, 149–151; preparations in Mass., 329–330, **19.** 237; Bullock on prosecution, **3.** 330; financial aspect, 331–332; attitude of Border States, 332; Emancipation Proclamation, 333, **11.** 239, **20.** 247–253; Lincoln's milit. capacity, **3.** 334; patriotic envelopes, **4.** 109, **9.** 28, **10.** 292, **19.** 224; Antietam, **7.** 40; Chancellorsville, 108–110; McClellan's Peninsular Campaign, **10.** 430–440; value of reminiscences, 485; age of polit. leaders, **11.** 231; Mass. Whigs and outbreak, 281; attitude of Democrats, 342–345; journal of C. B. Fox, **12.** 342–344; pay of negro troops, 489; Laird rams, **13.** 178–197; Ropes as historian of, 212, 216, 218, 222, **14.** 241; Appomattox, **13.** 434, **20.** 87–112, 553–555; C. F. Dunbar's editorials, **13.** 430–435; effect of outcome on Brit. relations, **15.** 190; burning of Columbia, 264–278, **19.** 341 *n.*; Trent affair, **16.** 465, **18.** 141–142; naval preparations for war with England, **16.** 467; Craven court-martial, 467; anecdotes of Sherman, 467; attitude of Queen Victoria, **17.** 441–448, **18.** 125–130, 136–137, 142–154, **20.** 464, 467; proper designation for, **18.** 13; importance of moral issue, 55; attitude of Palmerston ministry, history of proposed intervention (1862), 130–154, **20.** 463–471; expectation as to Southern Union men (1861), **18.** 141; Gladstone's Newcastle speech, 150–152, **20.** 465–467, 469–471; Leslie Stephen's pamphlet on London *Times* and, **18.** 255; size of Confederate army, 432–443, **19.** 316–321; size in certain battles, **18.** 443; Pres. Adams's paper on Rhodes's *History*, **19.** 311–356; reason for Northern success, 314–334; influence of slavery on Southern fighting force, 318; exhaustion of South, 321; causes of exhaustion, 322–324; importance of naval phase, 324–326, 332; flaws in Southern reasoning, 326; undervaluation of North, 327, 329, 330; overvaluation of power of cotton, 327–334; relative importance of Sherman's marches, 334–337; vandalism, 337–341; Butler and Va. campaign (1864), 342–356 [*see* Butler, B. F., of Mass.]; inadequate staff organization, 344 *n.*, **20.** 159–160, 162; — foreign crises, 463; Granville's attitude, 468; Sumner's battle-flags resolution, 547. *See also* Alabama Claims, Rebellion Department, Secession.
Civilization and savagery, paper on, **17.** 4–13; extermination of wild animals, 4; exterminated and declining races, 5–8; Brit. rule in dependencies, 8–9; points of friction, 9; savages as adult children, 10–13.
Clagg (Glaye), *Captain*, killed at Isle-aux-Noix (1760), **4.** 397, **5.** 368.
Claiborne, William, in Va. county court (1632), **3.** 4; trading in ship *Africa*, 4.
Clairvoyance, instances, **20.** 442.
Clap. *See also* Clapp.
Clap, *Captain*, innkeeper at Westfield (1760), **4.** 388.
Clap, *Captain* (1787), **16.** 339.
Clap, Elisha, Librarian **M.H.S.,** **8.** 343.

Clap, Roger, and command of Castle (1686), **13.** 269; history of his MS., **14.** 15.
Clap, Samuel, death (1708), **1.** 160, **14.** 26.
Clap, *Mrs.* Samuel, death, **14.** 26.
Clap, Thaddeus, Commencement part (1834), **5.** 213; biog. note, 213 *n.*
Clap, *Rev.* Thomas, and Isaac Watts, **9.** 396–398, 406.
Clapham, *Doctor*, at Westfield (1760), **4.** 388.
Clapham, *Rev.* Henoch, "Briefe of the Bible," **5.** 84; church in Amsterdam, **6.** 45 *n.*
Clapham, *Capt.* John, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390; appraises soldier's effects (1758), **6.** 29.
Clapp, Mary C. (Paine), **2.** 101.
Clapp, Joshua, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Clapp, Salmer, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Clapp, Thomas, office (1762), **2.** 232.
Clapp, William W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **6.** 340, **7.** 316.
Clarendon, *3d earl of*. *See* Cornbury.
Clarendon, Edward Hyde, *1st earl of*, letters to Winthrop (1664–65), on Royal Commission, **13.** 454–456.
Clarendon, George W. F. Villiers, *4th earl of*, and privateering, **1.** 25.
Clark. *See also* Clarke, Clerk.
Clark, —— (1655), **4.** 273.
Clark, *Captain*, at Cape Français (1793), **2.** 343.
Clark, *Lieutenant*, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Clark, *Sergeant*, of Conn., at siege of Boston, **9.** 41, 49, 64, 71, 72, 79, 80, 86, 88, 89.
Clark, Abraham, Signer, **1.** 282.
Clark, Andrew, in Boston society (c. 1768), **10.** 39.
Clark, *Rev.* Andrew [Ox. U. 1879], acknowledgment to, **8.** 344.
Clark, Benjamin, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163.
Clark, Benjamin, Boston juror (1789), **19.** 180.
Clark, Charles E., gifts to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 223, **4.** 109.
Clark, Christopher, purchases confiscated Boston estates, **10.** 170, 184.
Clark, Daniel, complaint against Fitch (1698), **5.** 297.
Clark, Daniel, and Burr, **20.** 297.
Clark, Ebenezer, innkeeper at Medfield (1804), **2.** 6, 32; (1795), **3.** 41.
Clark, F. W., photog. by, **6.** 416.
Clark, *Sir* Francis, captured at Freeman's Farm, **3.** 107.
Clark, George Rogers, news of success (1779), **3.** 129; (1780), **19.** 115.
Clark, *Major* Joel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 45, 56, 62, 65, 67, 78, 79, 80, 87.
Clark, *Dr.* John [d. 1664], **3.** 258; port. transferred to Medical Library, **15.** 26.
Clark, *Dr.* John [H. C. 1687], and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 343–351; graduates, **17.** 58.
Clark, *Rev.* John [H. C. 1690], death, **14.** 23.
Clark, John, of Conn., letter to Winthrop (1702), **5.** 300.
Clark, John, of London, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Clark, *Dr.* John, keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225.
Clark, John, of Conn., at siege of Boston, **9.** 42.
Clark, *Lieut.* John, of Mass., captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Clark, John, Commencement part (1816) and biog. note, **5.** 181, 181 *n.*
Clark, *Rev.* John A., **3.** 301.
Clark, John S., list of journals of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 440, 441.
Clark, Jonas, sea-captain (1692), **12.** 284.
Clark, Jonas [? d. 1738], certificate of church membership (1678), **11.** 226.
Clark, Jonathan, at siege of Boston (1775), **7.** 410.
Clark, Joseph, of Braintree, death (1708), **14.** 26.
Clark, Miriam [Mrs. Mason], **2.** 5.
Clark, Nathaniel, house, **3.** 402 *n.*; and Clark's Island (1687), **12.** 346.
Clark, Nathaniel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Clark, Thomas, immigrant (1623), **3.** 402 *n.*
Clark, Thomas, of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Clark, *Rev.* Thomas, preaches for Mather (1676), **13.** 367.
Clark, *Lieut.* Thomas, of Conn., complaint (1699), **5.** 298.
Clark, Walter, *oedimus* to (1687), **5.** 295.
Clark, William, to hold court in Hampshire Co. (1686), **13.** 271.
Clark, William, justice of peace in Suffolk Co. (1708), **16.** 523.

Clark, William [b. 1670], **8.** 220; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Clark, *Rev.* William, on sufferings as loyalist, **12.** 153.
Clark University, services of G. F. Hoar, **19.** 260; of Stephen Salisbury, **20.** 415.
Clarke. *See also* Clark, Clerk.
Clarke, *Lieutenant*, on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402.
Clarke, *Col.* (?) Alured, in Boston (1776), **10.** 97.
Clarke, Anna (Huidekoper), **4.** 325.
Clarke, Barnabas, **4.** 47.
Clarke, David, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Clarke, Edward, prize case (1752), **5.** 98.
Clarke, Edward, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 392, 396, 401; biog. note, 404 *n.*
Clarke, Edward [H. C. 1788], mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 305, 313, 320, 407; biog. note, 320 *n.*; graduates, 440.
Clarke, Edward H., and F. E. Walker, **3.** 248.
Clarke, Elizabeth (Watson), **3.** 404 *n.*
Clarke, George K., acknowledgment to, **20.** 596 *n.*
Clarke, Hepzibah [Mrs. Swan], **4.** 47.
Clarke, James Freeman, MEMOIR OF WM. NEWELL, **1.** 72–74; list of publications (1884–86), 170, **2.** 392; on John Brown, **1.** 216–219, **2.** 122; MEMOIR OF R. W. EMERSON, 107–117; remarks, 171, 305; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 12, 283, **4.** 46; on Mrs. Swan, 47–48; death, 143; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 144–147, 340; in **M.H.S.**, 144; in college, 145, 322; personal influence, 145; as author, 146; and slavery, 146, 324, 325, 334; altruism, 146; MEMOIR by A. P. Peabody, 320–335; ancestry and birth, 320; and James Freeman, 320–321; character, 321; baptism, 321; education, 321; and Margaret Fuller, 323; in Divinity School, 323; teacher, 323; at Louisville, 324–325; and duelling, 324; magazine editing, 324, 332; marriage, 325; Boston church, 325–327, 331; and Theo. Parker, 326; illness (1850), 326; decline, 327; death, 327; religion, 328–330; as preacher, 330–331; as pastor, 331; writings, 332, 334–335; educ. services, 333; and astronomy, 333; and Harvard, 333; honorary degree, 333; and civic duties, 334; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 224; *Autobiography*, 404; *Φ B K* poem (1846), **9.** 141, 141 *n.*; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252.
Clarke, *Dr.* John [d. 1676], of R. I., relig. persecution, **1.** 242.
Clarke, John, of Townsend, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Clarke, John, port. presented, **4.** 110; memoir, **7.** 122; and *Boston Magazine*, **18.** 326; article on Boston, 328; mentioned in Price letters, **17.** 323, 335; letter to Rich. Price (1786) on Mosaism, Adams, 345; biog. note, 345 *n.*
Clarke, Joseph, of London (1665), **13.** 19.
Clarke, Lucy [Mrs. Fiske], **16.** 412 *n.*
Clarke, Martha (Curtis), **4.** 47, 320.
Clarke, Nathaniel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Clarke, Patty [Mrs. Harris], **16.** 409, 409 *n.*
Clarke, Rebecca P. (Hull), **4.** 320.
Clarke, Richard, short passage to Eng, **10.** 52 *n.*; and Molasses Act, 60; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), 77; imports tea (1773), 79; attack on house, 80; and Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 191, 192, 196, 207.
Clarke, Samuel, of London, Commissioner of Customs (1703), **4.** 148.
Clarke, Samuel [1], of Boston, and Wm. Dennie, **4.** 47; death (1780), 320; purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 166, 168.
Clarke, Samuel [2], **4.** 320.
Clarke, Samuel, Philadelphia Naval Officer, **20.** 381.
Clarke, T., brief in prize case (1743), **5.** 88.
Clarke, Thomas, of present Nashua, house lot (1684), **9.** 193, 194.
Clarke, *Rev.* Thomas, of Chelmsford, death (1704), **1.** 157, **14.** 23.
Clarke, Thomas, Dep.-Sec. of Mass. (1758), **6.** 31.
Clarke, Thomas, of Roxbury, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497; candidacy for register (1791), **14.** 72, 74 *n.*
Clarke, William, inventory of goods of John Winthrop, Jr. (1635), **11.** 4–6.
Clarke, William, of Plymouth, Indian attack on house (1676), **13.** 402.

Clarke family, coat of arms, **4.** 109.
Clark's Island, Mass., FACSIM. of original survey, **12.** 346.
Clark's Tavern, Medfield, **19.** 383.
Clarkson, *Miss*, of Philadelphia (1804), **2.** 13.
Clarkson, Matthew, Sec. of N. Y. (1693), **12.** 393.
Clarkson, Rebecca, record of marriage to Storre (1619), **8.** 510.
Class distinctions, and coat armor, **14.** 428–429, 434; in colon. N. Eng., **19.** 175. *See also* Social conditions.
Claussen, D., merchant at Messina, **7.** 321.
Claverack, N. Y. (1777), **6.** 100.
Clay, Cassius M., interference with Eng. mission, **16.** 465.
Clay, Clement C., and censure of Stanberry (1832), **19.** 524.
Clay, Henry, ports., **1.** 31, **10.** 126; Garrison on, **2.** 424; and Texas, **3.** 326; nomination (1832), **5.** 466; campaigns (1832, '44), **11.** 131, 135; altercation with Choate, 133; and Cuba (1825), **12.** 361, 363; separated senatorial elections, **13.** 315; and second Mo. Compromise, 450; compromise tariff, **14.** 356, **19.** 514; papers, **18.** 465; appearance (1812), **19.** 376; tariff clash with Adams (1831), 508–510, 513; and tariff of 1832, 523, 526; and Benton 526 *n.*
Clay, Joseph, and Wm. Duane, **20.** 346, 347.
Clayès, *Capt.* (?) Elijah, court-martial (1778), **3.** 113.
Clayes, *Capt.* (?) Peter, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 135.
Claypoole. *See also* Clepole.
Claypoole, David C., prints Journals of Cong., **3.** 377.
Clayton. *See also* Cleaton.
Clayton, Augustin S., and Adams (1832), **19.** 519.
Clayton, John M., papers, **18.** 338.
Cleaton, George, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
Cleave, ——, and Franklin's affairs, **16.** 195, 196.
Cleeve, George, claim to Wells (1648), **2.** 157.
Cleford, Stephen, milit. watch (1689), **1.** 162.
Cleisthenes, constitution, **6.** 386.
Clement, Edward Henry, elected a member **M.H.S.,** **20.** 22.
Clement, Gregory, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 30.
Clement, Jeremiah, of Norwich, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 79.
Clemowe, Nicholas, of Eng., **1.** 136.
Clepole, Elizabeth (Cromwell), **2.** 256.
Clepole, *Sir* John, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 256; arms restored, 256.
Clepole, John [2], **2.** 256.
Clerk. *See also* Clark, Clarke.
Clerk, *Sergeant*, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 457.
Clerk, Anna [Mrs. Cocky], exile in Amsterdam (1598), **6.** 51.
Clerk, Elizabeth (Taylor), **6.** 61.
Clerk, John, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 51.
Clerk, *Capt.* Thomas, of Boston, death (1678), **7.** 171.
Clerk, Ursula (Dean), **6.** 51.
Clerk, W., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
Cleaveland, *Col.* Samuel, attack on, **10.** 89.
Cleveland. *See also* Cleaveland.
Cleveland, Charles, port., **3.** 283; longevity, **7.** 346.
Cleveland, Grover, port., **2.** 394; at Harvard 250th anniversary, **3.** 101; Venezuelan diplomacy, **15.** 191.
Cleveland, H. G., port., **3.** 283.
Cleveland, Henry R., address on music at Harvard (1840), **5.** 230; and Jackson's LL.D., **20.** 510.
Cleveland, Moses, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 89.
Cleveland, *Sergt.-Major* William, at siege of Boston, **9.** 57, 62.
Clevenger, Shobal V., bust of Webster, **2.** 265.
Cleverly, ——, of Braintree, death (1703), **14.** 22.
Cleverly, John, death of children (1702, '08), **14.** 21, 25.
Cleverly, Thomas F., on site of Wessagusset, **7.** 26.
Clifford. *See also* Cleford.
Clifford, John Henry, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; in **M.H.S.** group pictures (1869), **3.** vii.; (1858), **6.** 77; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1854), 213; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 400; and L. F. Brigham, **16.** 535.
Clift, *Capt.* Waterman, at siege of Boston, **9.** 47, 77.
Clifton. *See also* Clyfton.
Clifton, Francis (1665), **1.** 138.
Clinton, De Witt, Jon. Mason on (1804), **2.** 8; candidacy (1812), **20.** 353.

Clinton, George, Anti-Federalist, **17.** 480.
Clinton, *Sir* Henry, secret journal on John Sullivan considered, **1.** 47–64; in command, **3.** 15; and loyalist corps, 66; advance up Hudson (1777), 109; displaced by Carleton, 130; and Cochrane's proposed corps, **6.** 439; despatches to Yorktown, 441, 519; arrives at Boston (1775), **10.** 93; starts for South (1776), 94.
Clinton, *Gen.* James, orders troops from Cherry Valley, **2.** 453; force at Lake Otsego, 458–461; on Susquehanna, 461–464; union with Sullivan, 464.
Clive, Robert, *baron*, book owned by, **7.** 362.
Clobery, William, Hudson River trade (c. 1634), **1.** 248.
Clock. *See* Klock.
Clopton, William (1669), **1.** 137.
Clough, Ebenezer, cane, **15.** 45.
Clough, *Capt.* Jeremiah, at siege of Boston, **10.** 495–496.
Clough, Samuel, almanac (1701), **17.** 24.
Club of Odd Volumes, gifts to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 351, **16.** 145.
Clubs, pre-Rev. Boston, **10.** 38–39.
Clutterbuck, Will, sea-captain (1690), **7.** 153, 154; death, 164; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307, 311.
Clyde, *Col.* Samuel, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 448, 454, 457.
Clyfton, *Mrs.* Anna, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
Clyfton, Edward, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 51.
Clyfton, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
Clyfton, Mary, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 51.
Clyfton, Richard, in Amsterdam (1616), **6.** 43, 51.
Clymer, George, on congressional com. on finances, **1.** 60; and vote on Independence, 275; Signer, 282.
Coal, prices in Md. (1836), **7.** 267; Cumberland mines, 268; at Wheeling, 272.
Coast Survey maps, **13.** 448.
Coat armor, exploded arms of Roundheads, **2.** 249–257; surviving royal, of Am. colonies (with PLATES), **4.** 254–264; of Erving family, **5.** 10; interest of W. H. Whitmore, **14.** 268; papers on, 427–437, **15.** 163–166; origin, **14.** 427, 435, **15.** 163; College of Arms, **14.** 428, **15.** 163; visitations, **14.** 428; and social rank, 428–429, 434; plan for U. S. College of Arms, 429–430, 435; authentic, in U. S., 430–431, **15.** 164–165; John Coles and fictitious, **14.** 431–434, **15.** 165–166; Am. system for milit. service, **14.** 436–437.
Coates, Elizabeth [Mrs. Greenleaf], biog. note, **16.** 372 *n.*; J. Q. Adams on (1788), 372, 379; mentioned, 382, 442.
Cobb, Abby (Crocker), **7.** 320.
Cobb, Aurelia L. (Beattie), **7.** 321.
Cobb, Austin, **7.** 318.
Cobb, *Gen.* David, letter to Gov. Bowdoin (1786) on Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 76; career, **7.** 318–320; candidacy for Congress, **16.** 20.
Cobb, David G. W., career, **7.** 320.
Cobb, Eleanor (Bradish), **7.** 320.
Cobb, Ephraim, on Plymouth Com. of Corresp., **3.** 440 *n.*
Cobb, Isaac E., Commencement part (1814) and biog. note, **5.** 179, 179 *n.*
Cobb, John, **7.** 318.
Cobb, Jonathan H., Commencement part (1817) and biog. note, **5.** 182 *n.*
Cobb, *Mrs.* Julia C., miniatures owned by, **19.** 15.
Cobb, Richard, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Cobb, Samuel Crocker, communicates letter on Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 76; on **M.H.S.** Auditing Com. (1884, '88), 77, **4.** 77; report, 118; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1884, '85), **1.** 180, **2.** 80; presents gift from R. T. Paine, 101; and port. of R. C. Winthrop, 119; on com. on Sibley Bequest, 170; on com. on pub. commemorating centennial of Washington's inauguration, **4.** 236, 336; on Nominating Com. (1889), 309; report, 366; at centenary of Washington's inauguration, 371; on Chas. Deane, **5.** 132–133; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **6.** 351–359; in **M.H.S.**, 351, 358; training, 352; mercantile voyages and enterprises, extracts from journal, 352, **7.** 320–323; as city official, **6.** 353, 355–357, **7.** 323–327; as insurance actuary, **6.** 353, 357, **7.** 328; character, **6.** 353–354, 357, **7.** 329; patriotism, **6.** 356; gifts to **M.H.S.**, 416; ME-

MOIR by J. M. Bugbee, **7.** 318–330; PORT. and AUTOG., 318; ancestry, 318-320; birth, 320; marriage, 321; politics, 323; and revision of Boston charter, 325–326; bank president, 327; other offices, 328; as public speaker, 329; homes, 329; health, 329; death, 329; diary, 330; port. presented, **16.** 146.
Cobb, *Rev.* Sylvanus, and lithograph of Malden's Instructions, **1.** 336.
Cobb, William H., acknowledgment to, **12.** 411.
Cobb, William W., non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Cobbe, Frances P., hymn, **17.** 137.
Cobbett, *Rev.* Thomas, at Lynn, **2.** 47; notes of sermons by (1645), **5.** 435; son returns from Indian captivity (1677), 405; death, 410; and Wenham-Chelmsford matter, (1655), **12.** 323; answer to question of General Court (1676), **13.** 369.
Cobbett, William, and Priestley, **3.** 19, 29, 31.
Cobden, Richard, and right of secession, **19.** 278, **20.** 484; Gladstone on, 475.
Cobled Hill, Somerville, **10.** 549.
Coburn. *See also* Colburn.
Coburn, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Asa, furlough (1778), **2.** 443; goes to Fort Herkimer, 453; at siege of Boston, **9.** 73.
Cocheco, N. H., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 234.
Cochran, *Captain*, at Newburyport (1787), **16.** 326.
Cochran, *Doctor*, of Louisville (1836), **7.** 287.
Cochrane, *Sir* Alexander, at New Orleans, **13.** 418.
Cochrane, *Capt.* Charles, connections, **6.** 433, 519; career to 1774, 434; memorial of service in Am. Rev., 434–439; proposals for raising a corps, 439–441; service at Yorktown, killed, 441–442, 519.
Cock. *See* Cocke, Cook, Cox.
Cockburn, *Sir* Alexander, at Geneva Arbitration, **20.** 473.
Cocke, John H., and Univ. of Va. (1819), **14.** 395.
Cocke, William, career, **13.** 313.
Cocket, Edward, salary (1686), **13.** 283.
Cockey. *See also* Cocky.
Cockey, Edward, Anti-Federalist, **17.** 507.
Cockle, James, suspended as collector, **10.** 60.
Cockle, John, and Writs of Assistance, **12.** 193.
Cockonshawit, Scatacook chief, **6.** 378–381.
Cockroaches as book worms, **8.** 107–108.
Cocky, Anna (Clerk), **6.** 51.
Cocky, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
Coddington, Nathaniel, Assistant, **2.** 151, 152.
Coddington, *Gov.* William, and John Winthrop, **4.** 273; disposal of Braintree land, **7.** 22.
Codex Flatoyensis, as source on Vinland, **4.** 42.
Codman, Charles Russell, elected a member M.H.S., **8.** 173; on Leverett Saltonstall, **10.** 146–147; elected to M.H.S. Council (1896–98), **10.** 573, **11.** 335, **12.** 190; MEMOIR OF LEVERETT SALTONSTALL, **11.** 337–366; on Nominating Com. (1899, 1901), **13.** 1, **15.** 2; reports, **13.** 80, **15.** 15; presents report of Council (1899), **13.** 63–66; on House Com. (1899), 165; remarks, **16.** 232.
Codman, Edward, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Codman, George, in Edinburgh (1809), **18.** 312.
Codman, Henry, subscription for M.H.S. building, **3.** 291.
Codman, John [1], purchases confiscated Boston estates, **10.** 170, 176.
Codman, John [2], at Harvard Commencements (1830–46), **5.** 202, 226, 230, 250; Harvard D.D. (1840), 230; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Codman, Mary A. [Mrs. Ropes], **14.** 229.
Codman, Robert, Commencement spread (1844), **5.** 245.
Codman, Stephen, of Charlestown (1690), **7.** 152; sloop, 160, 162.
Codman, Thomas, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Coeyman's Overslaugh, N. Y. (1777), **6.** 100.
Coffin, ——, innkeeper at Cavendish, Vt. (1776), **6.** 87.
Coffin, *Mrs.*, of Newburyport (1788), **16.** 389.

Coffin, *Colonel* (1777), **2.** 236.
Coffin, Brocklebank Samuel, **18.** 259.
Coffin, Charles [H. C. 1785], **16.** 326, 364; biog. note, 364 *n.*
Coffin, Charles [H. C. 1793], at Harvard Commencement (1822), **5.** 190.
Coffin, Clarissa [Mrs. Rogers], **3.** 142.
Coffin, Elizabeth [Mrs. Amory], **5.** 342; wedding, **10.** 37.
Coffin, Francis, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Coffin, Grace (Parkman), **8.** 536.
Coffin, Harriot, work on ancestry, **9.** 22.
Coffin, Sir Isaac, 3. 211; Amory's biog., 279.
Coffin, John, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163; confiscated Boston estate, 170.
Coffin, Joshua, and Longfellow, **20.** 573.
Coffin, Nathaniel, milit. watch (1689), **1.** 162.
Coffin, Paul, Harvard D.D. (1812), **5.** 177; mentioned, **7.** 46.
Coffin, Peleg, 4. 128; candidacy for Congress, **16.** 20.
Coffin, Peter, in N. H. Council, **8.** 93; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 231.
Coffin, Rooksby [Mrs. Harris], **3.** 211.
Coffin, *Capt.* Shubael, brings news of repeal of Stamp Act, **10.** 62; brings tea, 81, 82.
Coffin, Thomas Aston, letter to Ed. Winslow (1805) on Trafalgar, **3.** 88.
Coffin, Tristram, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Coffin, William [1], member of "Possee," **10.** 38; in Trinity Church vestry, 89.
Coffin, William [2], at funeral of Ed. Winslow, **3.** 93; letter to Pepperrell (1746) on desire for service, **6.** 250; absentee loyalist, **10.** 163.
Cogan, Andrew, delinquent, estate sold (1649), **13.** 31.
Coggeshall, John, *dedimus* to (1687), **5.** 295.
Coggeshall, *Mrs.* Thomas, of Newport, **7.** 345.
Coggin, William, wounded (1758), **6.** 33.
Coghill, ——, of Ireland (1778), **3.** 15.
Cogswell, Elizabeth (Thompson), **17.** 77.
Cogswell, Esther, death, **17.** 79, 81.
Cogswell, Hannah [Mrs. Waldo], **17.** 77.
Cogswell, Hezekiah, appeal for aid of N. S. church, **4.** 69.
Cogswell, *Dr.* (?) James, at siege of Boston, **9.** 63, 66.
Cogswell, John [1], petition (1637), **3.** 199; immigrant, **17.** 77, 81; letters to, from Eng. (1653–61) on family affairs, 78–81, 86; wrecked, 82–83.
Cogswell, John [2], **17.** 78, 81, 84; letter to father (1653), 86; suit of heirs, 81, 84.
Cogswell, John [3], suit, **17.** 84, 87.
Cogswell, Joseph G., Round Hill School, **10.** 209–210; at Göttingen, **12.** 366; on German and Am. education, 369.
Cogswell, *Major* Thomas, in army at Providence (1779), **6.** 121.
Cogswell, William, suit against (1676), **17.** 84, 86.
Cogswell, William, at Harvard Commencement (1841), **5.** 234.
Cohasset, Mass., on early map, **1.** 211; Maverick's account (1660), 242.
Cohens *vs.* Virginia, reception of decision, **14.** 327–331.
Coins, from Savage's collection, **2.** 168; farthing of William IV., 395; cent of 1837, **3.** 282; Hamburg schilling (1765), **4.** 110; half-cents, 350; Mass. (1780), **16.** 146; Appleton Collection, **19.** 300, **20.** 229–230, 420, 550. *See also* Medals, Money.
Coit, Martha [Mrs. Hubbard, Mrs. Greene], **14.** 68 *n.*
Coit, Oliver, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 80.
Coit, Sarah L. [Mrs. Scudder], **17.** 143.
Coit, Thomas, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 45.
Coit, *Capt.* William, at siege of Boston, **9.** 47, 54, 59.
Coke, *Sir* John, letters from Emmanuel Downing (1633–34) on N. Eng. affairs, **8.** 370–372, 383–387.
Coke, Thomas W., visit to (1831), **19.** 475.
Coke upon Littleton, J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 357, 392.
Colburn. *See also* Coburn.
Colburn, Andrew, killed at Freeman's Farm, **3.** 106.
Colburn, John, death, **14.** 24.
Colburn, Marcus, at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 396.

Colburn, William, in Am. army, **12.** 100; death (1776), 102; minuteman, 104.
Colby, Anthony, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Colchester, Conn., milit. petition (1703), **5.** 300.
Colchester, Va., inn (1805), **2.** 33; in 1781, **6.** 136.
Colden, Cadwallader, and practice of medicine, **1.** 44; on dedication of statue of George III., **4.** 292; on non-importation mob (1770), **6.** 402; letter from Abercrombie (1775), **11.** 305; post-office affairs, **16.** 205, 211, 218, 226, 227, 229.
Colden, Cadwallader D., and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 183.
Coldwell. *See also* Caldwell.
Coldwell, William, signs Wyoming capitulation (1778), **3.** 342.
Cole, ——, and Lord Cutts (1694), **2.** 176.
Cole, ——, innkeeper at Warren, R. I. (1801), **4.** 135.
Cole, *Lieutenant*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 83.
Cole, Benjamin, death at Wyoming, **3.** 345.
Cole, *Col.* Edward, warrant for loyalist corps, **2.** 238.
Cole, John, of Charlestown, **7.** 170.
Cole, Samuel, on Plymouth Com. of Corresp., **3.** 440 *n.*
Cole, Thomas, at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.
Cole, *Mrs.* Ursula, death, **7.** 170.
Coleman. *See also* Colman.
Coleman, Benjamin, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172.
Coleman, Jeremiah, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Coleman, Jesse, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Coleman, William, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172.
Coleridge, Samuel T., marginalia on Jefferson's writings, **5.** 315.
Coles, Edward, memoir, **4.** 38; port. presented, 110.
Coles, John, as painter of fictitious coat armor, **14.** 432–434.
Coles, Robert, fined (1631), **1.** 369.
Coley, Samuel, and relic of statue of George III., **4.** 297.
Colgate, *Widow*, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
Coligny, Gaspard de, photog. of memorial to, **9.** 28.
Collections of **M.H.S.**, *Trumbull Papers*, **1.** 77, 174, 177, 252, 359, 374, **2.** 67, 73, 76, 265, 391, 400, **4.** 105, 115, 118, 147, 356, **15.** 25, **16.** 251, **17.** 75, 210, 224, 227; *Sewall's Letter-Book*, **1.** 121, 176, 180, **2.** 75, 391, 399, **3.** 2, 279, 287, 296, **4.** 114, 191, 355; lack of progress, **1.** 171; funds used for publishing, 173, 174, **2.** 72, 399, **3.** 284, 294–296, **4.** 54, 118, **5.** 448, **6.** 414, **8.** 188, **9.** 30, **10.** 129, 567, **11.** 328, **14.** 130, 133, **17.** 227, **20.** 209; Pickering Papers and *Index*, **1.** 174; **2.** 72, 396, 400, **3.** 277, **4.** 77, 359, **5.** 445, **6.** 187–190, 411, **9.** 97, **10.** 553, 564, 567; *Winthrop Papers*, **3.** 201–202, **4.** 118, 336, **5.** 445, 448, **6.** 414, **7.** 379, 457–465, **8.** 191; by-laws on, **4.** 234, 235; amendment to by-laws, 372, 409–411; responsible editor, **5.** 153; *Belknap Papers*, 347, 445, 448, **6.** 350, 411, 414, **7.** 10, **8.** 252; plan and publication, **6.** 204–206; articles reprinted, 221–247, 343–348; memoirs in, **7.** 121–125; *Belcher Papers*, **8.** 52, 188, 192, 252, **9.** 11, 30, 35, **10.** 134; carrier's address (1796), **8.** 266–267; Lowell's criticism, 494; *Bowdoin and Temple Papers*, **11.** 286–299, 328, 331, **12.** 172, **20.** 201; *Pepperrell Papers*, **12.** 9, 172, **13.** 164, **14.** 133, 137; character of early vols., **12.** 163; range, 166; *Jefferson Papers*, **13.** 142, **14.** 130, 296, **15.** 40; general table of contents desired, **14.** 148; *Heath Papers*, **18.** 297, 447, **19.** 219, 303, 389, **20.** 209, 223.
College of Arms. *See* Coat armor.
Colleges. *See* Education, and colleges and universities by name.
Collet, Alice (Thomas | Howarth), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Collet, Anna (Harris), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Collet, Henry, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Colleton, *Sir* Peter, grant of Bahamas, **13.** 15.
Collgell, Henry, exile in Amsterdam (1603), **6.** 51.
Collicot, Hannah, death, **13.** 364.
Collier. *See also* Colyer.
Collier, ——, expelled from Harvard (1731), **5.** 404.
Collier, Hannah, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163.
Collier, John, insane (1686), **13.** 230.

Collier, Jonathan, of Groton, funeral, **12**. 89.
Collier, William, works on Boston defences (1814), **14**. 152.
Collingwood, Dorothy, **6**. 197.
Collins, *Major*, at Carisbrooke Castle, Isle of Wight (1698), **2**. 190.
Collins, Abigail [Mrs Willet, Mrs. Hammond], **7**. 150.
Collins, *Deacon* Edward, of Cambridge, autog., **8**. 281.
Collins, Edward, of Medford (1665), **7**. 150.
Collins, Henry, exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6**. 51.
Collins, *Capt.* John, in Boston society (1775), **10**. 91.
Collins, John, succored by Crèvecœur, **20**. 47, 52, 53.
Collins, Margaret (Greenwich), exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6**. 53.
Collins, N. F., of Ga., **20**. 515.
Collins, *Rev.* Nathaniel, Mather's *Elegy*, **12**. 388.
Collins, William, on Northern Lights, **2**. 104.
Colman. *See also* Coleman.
Colman, *Colonel*, stage-house in Boston (1787), **16**. 314.
Colman, Anna [Mrs. Smith], exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6**. 51.
Colman, *Rev.* Benjamin, in Harvard Corporation, **5**. 411; fast for rain (1714), **8**. 224; letters from Isaac Watts (1723–47) on interchange of sermons, books, etc., **9**. 331–334, 336–410; discourse on baptism of Monis, 338; Eng. ed. of *Sermons* (1728), 342; sermon on Cotton Mather, 343; on Solomon Stoddard, 344; and Scotch Missionary Soc., 345; Glasgow honorary degree, 345; and Shute, 345; and Saml. Holden, 346, 379, 380, 387; sermon on death of daughter, 348; on Thos. Steel, 350; books sent to, 366; on use of specie in Mass., 369 *n.*; sermon on Peter Thacher, 370; *Withered Hand*, 370, 385, 390; and marriage of second daughter, 382, 407; —"Faithful Advice from Several Ministers," 526, **17**. 29; letters from Geo. Whitefield (1742–47), **10**. 299–302, 427; from Edwards (1744) on hymn singing, 429; funeral sermon on Sec. Addington, **12**. 233 *n.*; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15**. 342, 354; and John Higginson, **16**. 515; Pelham's mezzotint, **18**. 238.
Colman, *Rev.* Henry, *Φ B K* prayer (1814), **9**. 115; biog. note, 115 *n.*
Colman, Margaret (Greenwich), **6**. 53.
Colman, (?) Stephen, soldier, executed (1781), **6**. 136.
Colmer, Abraham, settlement, **1**. 234.
Cologne, G. E. Ellis on, **10**. 223; O. B. Frothingham on cathedral, 517.
Colonies. *See* next title and Civilization.
Colonies, English-American, Quary's report on illicit trade (1708), **4**. 147–155; royal memorials and emblems, 239–264; *London Gazette* as source, 291; bequests for transporting poor children to (1640–42), **5**. 264; Tower Collection of Laws, **5**. 419; royal and parliamentary control over, **8**. 127, 130–137; and habeas corpus act of 1679, 233–234; Voltaire's account, **13**. 158–161; Plymouth as first family colony, **18**. 372–375; punishments in, **19**. 190. *See also* divisions, colonies, and wars by name.
Colonization Society, J. Q. Adams on, **15**. 467, 472.
Colony, use of title in Massachusetts (1775–1776), **1**. 192, 196–199.
Colrain, Mass., Indian attack (1746), **5**. 115.
Colson, Jane [Mrs. Norwayer], exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6**. 51.
Colt, Elisha, at siege of Boston, **9**. 69.
Colombia, Wm. Duane on conditions (1824), **20**. 386.
Columbia, S. C., under carpet-bag govt., **1**. 402; burning of, **15**. 264–276, **19**. 341 *n.*; Sherman's and Hampton's accts. discredited, **15**. 265–270; mob responsibility, 270–276; effect of wind, 275.
Columbia. *See* Gray (Robert).
"Columbia," early use of name, **2**. 159–165, **17**. 16; "Columbina" use by Sewall and Fuller, **2**. 161; use in Cave's reports of debates in Parliament, 163; use by Phillis Wheatley, 163; by Dwight, 164; by Freneau, 164; first appearance in legislation, 165.
Columbia College, in 1812, **19**. 371.
Columbia River, Gray's discovery, **7**. 419–420; earlier notices of, 420–421.
Columbian Centinel, prints census of 1765, **4**. 138; and election of 1806, **20**. 13–15, 19.
Columbian Exposition, C. F. Adams on aspects, **8**. 305–312.
Columbian Museum, **19**. 8.

Columbian Order. *See* Tammany.
"Columbina," term used by Sewall and Fuller, **2.** 161.
Columbus, Christopher, plans and questions as to quater-centenary, **1.** 363, **5.** 284; monument in Boston proposed, **1.** 364–365; neglected by Catholic people, **2.** 160; honors in Am., 160; early uses of term "Columbia," 161–165; **M.H.S.** and tercentenary, **5.** 283–284; editions and copies of first letter, 306, 318, **6.** 382–385, **7.** 18; memorial at Pavia, **6.** 33; Cabot *mappe-monde* on, 329; first Eng. reference to, **7.** 353; character and claim to greatness, **8.** 24–27, 41, 47, 49; as crusader, 32–33; Las Casas's opinion, 49; and Indian slavery, 49; knowledge of continental barrier, 68, 74; abandons Asiatic theory, **11.** 375; Edwin's engraving, **19.** 6.
Colyer. *See also* Collier.
Colyer, Anne, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
Colyer, G., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
Combe. *See also* Combs, Coombes, Coombs.
Combe, *Sir* Richard, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 250.
Combe, Tobias, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 250.
Combs, Andrew, of Wethersfield, **2.** 147.
Comet, slave-tradê case, **15.** 465.
Comets, of 1853, **1.** 408; Oliver and Priestley on, **3.** 13; Danforth on, of 1665, **9.** 423; of 1769, **10.** 59.
Comins, Lucy [Mrs. Richardson, Mrs. Paige], **15.** 254.
Commens, *Reverend*, sermon (1775), **12.** 82.
Commerce. — *See also* analyzed references under Acts of Trade, Boston Port Bill, Customs, Marine, Slave-trade, Tariff, Transportation. — Shays's Rebellion and free trade, **1.** 300; of N. Y. and Phila. (1804), **2.** 11; of Richmond (1804), 19; Mass. with Spain (1760), 229; Newport (1777), 235–236, 238; pre-Rev. non-importation, 481–486, **10.** 65–68, 72, 73; with Indians, **3.** 5; Am. intercolon. (1651), 6–7; dependence of N. Eng., on fisheries, **4.** 52; Barbadoes and Guinea Co. (1664), 280; colon. N. Eng., with Span. Main, **5.** 114; Barbadoes-N. Eng. (1674), **7.** 13, 16–17; fur-trade, 416, 417, **12.** 213–214; Boston-West Indian (1692–94), **7.** 164–166; royal instructions concerning provincial, **8.** 102, 105; Hugh Peter's proposals, 120; conditions of Am. (1784), 178; Downing on N. Eng. (1634), 385; illicit Portuguese, in West Indies (1565), 443, 445; market in Boston (1687), **9.** 473; (1686), **13.** 271; fairs at Boston and Providence (1697), **9.** 510; pre-Rev., of Boston, **10.** 52; Boston panic (1765), 52; smuggling device at Madrid, **11.** 208; Mass. com. on improvement (1686), **13.** 248–249; Mass. order against export of grain (1686), 259, 267; Shelburne on freedom of trade, **17.** 273, 358; Brit.-Am. (1785, '86), 327–329, 336–337; Brit.-French treaty (1786), 357; tobacco trade (1787), 455; French-Am. (1787), 455, 485–486; recent decisions on interstate, **18.** 177–182; illicit and authorized trade with enemy (1782), **19.** 151, 154–157. *See also* Economic conditions.
Commerce, Ohio River steamer (1836), **7.** 285; sunk, 286, 287.
Committees of Correspondence, Plymouth, **3.** 440–443; origin of intercolon., **4.** 82; Mass. intercolon., its journal, 82–90; circulation of Hutchinson Letters, 86; circular letter, 89–90; debate on Boston com. (1774), **10.** 86, **14.** 49–51, **16.** 81.
Committees of **M.H.S.**, occasional, to pub. Sewall's Letter-Book, **1.** 180; on Parkman MSS., 362, **2.** 225–228, **3.** 153, **4.** 44–46; on Sibley Bequest, **2.** 170, 228; on work of B. F. Stevens, 219; on Sharpless portraits, **3.** 136, 179–187; on index of foreign docs. on Am. Rev., 159, 178–179; on Winthrop Papers, 202, **4.** 65, 336, **7.** 457–465; on cataloguing MSS., **3.** 254, **4.** 103–105; on Pickering Papers, **3.** 277, **4.** 77, **6.** 187–190, **9.** 97; on Attucks Memorial, **3.** 318, 321; on records of Old Colony Club, 381; on Norse discoveries, **4.** 12, 42–44; on Lafayette Monument, 12, 38–41; on by-laws, 77, 120–123, 372, 409–411; on centenary of Washington's inauguration, 158, 199; on a MS. of Am. Rev., 236; to pub. papers on organization of national govt., 236, 238, 336; on pub. of

Province Laws, 307, 316; on responsible editor, 372; to pub. Belknap Papers, **5.** 347; on Pilgrim memorial at Delftshaven, **6.** 1, 40; on **M.H.S.** centenary, 196, 203, 214; on Cabot *mappe-monde*, 305; to pub. Belcher Papers, **8.** 52; to pub. Bowdoin and Temple Papers, 518, **20.** 201; on Ellis Bequest, **10.** 6, 148–159, 295–296; on financial policy and Fenway building, 298–299, 585, **11.** 1, 336, **12.** 191; on pub. of papers of Continental Cong., **10.** 442; on return of Bradford MS., **11.** 314–315; on presentation of *Constitution*, 315, **15.** 493; to pub. Pepperrell Papers, **12.** 9; on procurement of MSS., 169, 261–264, **13.** 142, **14.** 163; on memorial ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, **12.** 172, 260–261; on annual meeting (1899), **13.** 1; to pub. Jefferson Papers, 142; on meeting of Am. Hist. Assoc. (1899), 208; to pub. Trumbull Papers, **15.** 25; to attend Yale bicentenary, 180; to confer on Hart's co-operative history, 367, 493; on E. E. Hale's 80th birthday, 493; to pub. cat. of Waterston Library, **17.** 235; on State memorial to John and J. Q. Adams, **18.** 1, 192; to pub. Chamberlain's "Chelsea," 62; to pub. Heath Papers, 297; on general index of *Proceedings*, **19.** 273; on changes in Old State House, **20.** 245, 421; on names in Nomination Book, 427; to attend Alex. McKenzie's jubilee, 534. For regular coms. *see* Cabinet, Finances, House, Library, Officers.

Committees of Safety, function, **18.** 244.

Common law. *See* Law.

Communication. *See* Transportation.

Communion, in both kinds as phase of Reformation, **6.** 178; manner, **19.** 371.

Communism, on Nantucket (1801), **4.** 130–131.

Community of women, question in trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 171–172, 178.

Compact, reason for, in Plymouth and Conn., **5.** 326; theory of U. S. Constitution [*see* Union].

Compass, Cabot *mappe-monde* on variation, **6.** 337.

Comstock, John, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.

Conant, *Reverend*, in N. S. (1770), **4.** 73.

Conant, *Lieut.* (?) Ebenezer, in Am. army (1776), **12.** 100.

Conant, John, of Townsend, **4.** 158.

Conant, *Sergeant* (?) Luther, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 457.

Conant, Nathan, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.

Conant, Samuel, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 180.

Concannen, Matthew, prize case (1746), **5.** 88.

Conception, Brit. war-ship (1692), **7.** 162.

Concord, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 237; county convention at (1786), 302; attack on court, 302; in 1650, **2.** 47; tablets, **3.** 283; characteristics, **9.** 327; and Merrimack County (1686), **13.** 255; Indians killed at (1676), 403; Harvard College at, **18.** 207–208. *See also* Lexington and Concord.

Concord, N. H., statue of Webster, **3.** 279.

Concord, Gosnold's bark **16.** 247.

Concord, U. S. S., in Mediterranean (1832), **19.** 489, 491.

Condict, Lewis, and tariff (1832), **19.** 511.

Condorcet, Jean, *marquis de*, Shelburne on biog. of Turgot, **17.** 357, 359.

Condy, Foster, characterized, **12.** 142.

Coney, Sarah [Mrs. Gerrish], **14.** 40.

Confederate army, size, **18.** 432–444, **19.** 316–321. *See also* Civil War.

Confederate States, facsim. of seal, **2.** 88; and slave-trade, **18.** 136. *See also* Civil War.

Confederation, attitude of N. Eng. (1781), **4.** 53; finance, **8.** 177–179, **17.** 338, 347, 361, 458, 467, 471, 472, 484, 498, **19.** 133–137, 145; junto in Congress, **8.** 179–180; Jon. Sewall on (1783), **10.** 422, 425; character of union, **16.** 158; Adams's *Defence of Constitutions*, 391, **17.** 364, 367, 465–467, 470, 473; Franklin's optimism, 325, 349; Jefferson and others on amendment (1785, '86), 326, 328, 337, 361; commerce, 327, 328, 336–337; Annapolis Conven., 341, 342, 353; paper money in States, 347, 361, 458, 467; scheme for three confederacies, 353, 471; effect of Shays's Rebellion, 454; question of Capital, 461; reason for impo-

tence, 462–463; and cession of western claims, **19.** 113–114; and Vt. (1781, '82), 140, 148; basis of requisitions (1782), 148; "general welfare" clause in Articles, 550. *See also* Continental Congress (*Second*).
Congregational Club of Boston, and memorial at Delftshaven, **6.** 1.
Congregational House, Boston, bas-reliefs, **15.** 63.
Congregational Library, early Am. imprints in, **12.** 414–415, 422.
Congregational Quarterly, establishment, **7.** 94.
Congregationalism, Mass. Cong. Charitable Soc., **3.** 168, **17.** 330–334, 347; form of letters of recommendation (1650), **3.** 200; letters on aid for churches in N. S. (1769–70), **4.** 67–73; letter on duty of ministers (1733), 311–313; covenant, **5.** 234; early phases of establishment in Mass., **5.** 330; exiles in Amsterdam, **6.** 41–64; Brownism, 41; Barrowism, 42; purification, 42; congregations in Amsterdam (1608), 43, 45; their dissensions, 43–45; search for names of exiles there, 45–47, 177; list of exiles there (1597–1625), 47–64; as test of Puritanism, 179; Dexter's *Bibliography*, 181; Dexter's *Congregationalism*, 182; and Calvinism, 182; Unitarian controversy, 446; church discipline in colon. N. Eng., 477–516 [*see* Sexual morality]; theocracy in Mass., **7.** 187, 189, 192, 196, 204, 210, 228, 230, 239; origin, 226; signatures to early church covenants, **8.** 271, 348; local church controversies, **9.** 347, **13.** 285, 298–302, **16.** 504; support of Eng. country churches (1740), **9.** 373, 377; works by N. Eng. ministers before 1701, **9.** 414–533, **11.** 20–22, **12.** 274–277, 380, 383–390, 393, 394, 410–413, **17.** 15–22, 26–41, 44–56; works on synod of 1662, **9.** 417, 420–421; *Direction for a Publick Profession* (1665), 423; eds. of Cambridge Platform (1671), 429; (1680), **12.** 275; Keith's tract on (1689), and replies, **9.** 480, 485, 489, 499; catechising of children, **12.** 318–320; migration of a church, 320, 322–324; dismissal of members, 320, 331–335; admission of members, 325; election of deacons, 325–327, 334; status of children of members, 328; E. A. Park's system of theology, **14.** 190–192; Hopkinsonism, 456; Park and Andover creed, 458–461; baptism and church membership, **16.** 481–482, 514; Cambridge synod (1637), 487–489; Guilford Church, 493–494; early attitude towards ordination, 495; ruling elder, 507; Boston ministers (1784, '85), **17.** 323, 335; value of old parish record books, **18.** 340–341; Conn. disestablishment controversy, **19.** 196–198; tenure of ministers, 428–431, 436; Southerner on N. Eng. ministers (1863), 254–256. *See also* Pilgrims, Puritanism, Religion, Unitarianism, and churches, eminent ministers, and N. Eng. colonies by name.
Congregationalist, Dexter as editor, **6.** 186, **7.** 93–94; establishment, 93.
Congrès des Américanistes, **M.H.S.** delegate (1901), **15.** 264.
Congress, life of congressmen (1841), **6.** 73; Webster on affairs (1816–30), **14.** 399, 405–407; first meeting, **15.** 126; salaries, 130, 131; calls for information criticised (1792), 138; and petition against Southern negro-seamen acts (1843), **19.** 406–408; debates (1812), 376, 381; J. Q. Adams in 22d, 504–553. *See also* Continental Congress, House of Representatives, Senate.
Congress, galley on Lake Champlain (1776), **6.** 85.
"Congress voting Independence," painting and engraving, **19.** 1–3, 14, 19, **20.** 490.
Congreve, William, as dramatist, **7.** 273.
Connall, John, exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6.** 51.
Connant. *See* Conant.
Connecticut, whaleboat privateering during Rev., **1.** 18–19; Maverick's account (1660), 244–246; and N. Neth., 246; journeys through (1804), **2.** 6–7; (1795), **3.** 44–51; (1645), **8.** 8–10; settlements and ministers (1650), **2.** 49; maritime commerce (1795), **3.** 44, 48, 49; shipbuilding, 45; cities, 45; Am. army in (1778–79), **3.** 118–127, **6.** 124–129; and R. I. (1672), **3.** 258; docs. on Wyoming Massacre, 340–347; Johnston's *Conn.* criticised, institutional beginnings and influ-

ence, 372, **5.** 269–278, 327–331, **7.** 180 *n.*, **8.** 124; instructs for Independence, **3.** 373; news of Independence, 375; question of proclaiming it, 376; Com. of Corresp., **4.** 86–88; illicit trade (1707), 150; and Eng. laws, 151; royal memorials, 245, 255; and royal commissioners (1664), 279; Winthrop Papers concerning (1631–1713), **5.** 288–304; early impression of seal, 288; reason for compact, 327; Pequot grant, **8.** 10; colon. isolation, 123–124; causes of importance in Rev. times, 124, 125; Winthrop *vs.* Lechmere, 125–139; Isaac Watts sends books for libraries in, **9.** 368, 377, 379; *General Laws* (1673), 431; Election Day sermons (1674), 435; (1697), 512; (1677), **17.** 30; *Vindicated* (1694), **9.** 502; sends com. to confer with Gage (1775), **10.** 92, **11.** 360; papers of "fathers" deposited at Yale, **12.** 146; Bulkeley's *People's Right to Election* (1689), 278; pamphlet on N. Y. controversy (1693), 392; Dudley's Council on (1686), **13.** 244; and N. Y. (1675), 399, 400; colon. post-office and newspapers, **16.** 206, 221; and Saybrook, 489; Indian cession (1638), 491; Abr. Bishop and campaign of 1800, **19.** 193–196; his efforts for disestablishment, 196–198. *See also* Colonies, New England.

Connecticut Courant, displays royal arms, **4.** 246.

Connecticut Historical Society, royal arms in possession of, **4.** 255; Winthrop Papers deposited with, **5.** 302–304; Talcott Papers, **8.** 19.

Connecticut River, Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 244; flood (1692), **7.** 160; Downing on Dutch on (1634), **8.** 386; verses on (1721), **9.** 7, 9–10.

Connecticut State Library, Winthrop Papers deposited in, **5.** 288–302.

Connecticut Valley Historical Society, founder, **4.** 210.

Connell. *See* Connall.

Conney, John, official wine-cooper (1686), **13.** 277; fees, 283.

Connolly, ——, Eng. officer, at Philadelphia (1807), **20.** 303.

Connor. *See* Conore.

Conoly, Michel, deserts (1760), **5.** 383.

Conore, John, ill in campaign of 1760, **5.** 383; death, 388.

Conrad, Frederick, candidacy (1802), **20.** 278.

Constables of Mass., police reform in Boston (1792), **4.** 62–64; staves for (1686), **13.** 278; index of first Mass. code on duties, **14.** 382–384.

Constant, Benjamin, at Lafayette's (1829), **19.** 441.

Constantinople, social life (1832), **19.** 502.

Constellation-Insurgent action, Savage's engraving, **19.** 10, 18.

Constituciones del Arçobispado, **12.** 397.

Constitution, Federal. — *See also* analyzed references under Amendments, Federal Convention, Ratification, Union. — Sears's plan of amendment, **2.** 417; Bowdoin on (1788), **11.** 178; and annexations, **12.** 428–429, **18.** 53; and supervision over corporations, **13.** 132; judicial interpretation and enlargement of Fed. powers, **16.** 261; development by judicial decisions, **18.** 53; recent decisions on sovereignty, 174–176; on interstate commerce and police power, 177–182; J. Q. Adams on "general welfare" clause, **19.** 537–553; on right to govern acquired territory, 541–549.

Constitution, **M.H.S.** and preservation (1896), **11.** 198, 200, 210, 315; (1902), **15.** 493; (1904), **18.** 60, 118–121, 189–192; (1905–06), **19.** 409–412, **20.** 3–5, 86; canes of wood of, **11.** 198–200, **19.** 394; repair, **12.** 60; Hull's cruise (1812), **16.** 182; *Guerrière* fight, **18.** 119; Mahan on importance, 121–123; failure of appropriation to restore (1904), 330–335; memorial of Chicago Hist. Soc. on, 332.

Constitutions, State, Bowdoin on Mass. (1780), **8.** 290; Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 30–48 [*see* Massachusetts Convention].

Consular convention with France (1788), **17.** 509.

Conti, *M.* de, in U. S. (1779), **3.** 378.

Continental Congress, *First:* N. H. circular on election of delegates, **2.** 483; proposed, and non-importation, 486; meets, **16.** 157; purpose, **17.** 269; Shelburne on Address, 274; results, 277.

Second: on navy (1775), **1.** 16–18; Sullivan's services, 57–62; instructions to envoys, 57, 61; mem-

bership, 59, **17.** 471; financial plans (1781), **1.** 60; and govt. of Mass. (1775), 196–197; pub. Journals, 280, **3.** 379; MS. Journals, **1.** 289 *n.*; responsibility for matter in printed Journal, 290 *n.*; fuller contemp. pub. of part of Journals, **3.** 370, 376–378; authorship of Declaration of Causes (1775), **6.** 67, 69–71; reviews army (1778), 107; news from (May, 1775), **8.** 60; **M.H.S.** memorial on pub. of papers of, **10.** 442; notes of a member (1778), 463; and army (1780), **15.** 363; and Union, **16.** 157–158; Gordon on (1775), **17.** 305; confidence in (1779), 321; and navigation of Mississippi, 452, 454, 461, 473; and Indians (1787), 453, 460, 469, 471; Northwest Territory, 469, 470, 473, 482–484; and Constitution, 472, 475, 480; French Consular Conven. (1788), 509. *See also* Confederation, Independence.

Continuation of State of New England, extant copies, **10.** 346.

Converse, Ephraim, of Brookfield, **7.** 387.

Conveyance, in colon. Mass., **7.** 135 *n.* *See also* Deeds.

Conveyancers' Association of Boston, **14.** 96 *n.*

Conway, Moncure D., work on Emerson criticised, **2.** 107; Mason episode, **13.** 193.

Conway, *Gen.* Thomas, command at Albany (1778), **2.** 444.

Conway, William W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **10.** 125.

Cook. *See also* Cooke.

Cook, ——, of Baltimore (1804), **2.** 14.

Cook, *Captain* (1777), **2.** 237.

Cook, Asael, at siege of Boston, **9.** 70.

Cook, Case, at siege of Boston, **9.** 51.

Cook, Charlotte A. L. [Mrs. Sibley], **2.** 498.

Cook (Cock), Clement, of Braintree, as milit. substitute (1710), **1.** 161; in 1701, **14.** 20.

Cook, David, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 174.

Cook, Enoch, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.

Cook, F. S., bill of sale of slave, **20.** 515.

Cook, John, reading-room at Albany, **19.** 367.

Cook, Joseph, on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402.

Cook, Samuel, **2.** 498.

Cooke, Aaron, of Dorchester (1635), descendants, **8.** 254.

Cooke, *Capt.* Aaron, of Northampton, and Hadley school (1686), **13.** 272, 282.

Cooke, Elisha [1], goes to England (1690), **7.** 152; and Andros (1689), **9.** 478; at Webb's funeral, **12.** 246; and Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 284.

Cooke, Elisha [2], Sewall's memoranda on speakership contest (1720), **6.** 389–390; at funeral of Sewall's wife (1717), **8.** 218; dismissed from clerkship (1719), **16.** 54.

Cooke, Elizabeth, of Boston (1715), **8.** 214.

Cooke, Elizabeth [Mrs. Reade, Mrs. Peter], **5.** 264, **14.** 375.

Cooke, Elizabeth (Holman), **8.** 214.

Cooke, George W., biog. of Emerson, **2.** 107.

Cooke, H., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.

Cooke, *Mrs.* H., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.

Cooke, H. D., and Chase Papers, **13.** 375.

Cooke, Joseph, of N. Eng., deed (1665), **8.** 281; career, 281.

Cooke, Joseph, of Eng., will (1687), **1.** 137.

Cooke, Joseph, of Va. (1687), **1.** 137.

Cooke, Josiah P., on descendants of Aaron Cooke, **8.** 254; influence of Lowell Lectures on, **15.** 177.

Cooke, Lydia (More), **8.** 214.

Cooke, *Mrs.* Mary, of Eng. (1687), **1.** 137.

Cooke, Nicholas, of Eng. (1687), **1.** 137.

Cooke, Thomas, will (1621), **5.** 264.

Cooke, William, exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6.** 51.

Cooke, William [1], of Boston, family and estate (1717), **8.** 214.

Cooke, William [2], **8.** 214.

Cookman, *Rev.* George G., chaplain of Senate, **5.** 8.

Cookson, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.

Cookson, *Capt.* Thomas, at Boston, **10.** 68.

Cooley, *Sergeant*, of Conn., death at siege of Boston, **7.** 401.

Cooley, *Rev.* Timothy M., Commencement part, **3.** 47; biog. note, 47 *n.*;

at Dr. Snell's jubilee, **19.** 427, 432; own jubilee, 431, 439.
Coolidge, Archibald Cary, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **12.** 425; on com. on annual meeting (1899), **13.** 1; on com. to pub. Jefferson Papers, 142; on com. on meeting of Am. Hist. Assoc., 208; on Library Com. (1900, '05), **14.** 1, **18.** 454; reports, **14.** 145, **19.** 225; remarks, **14.** 153, **15.** 95, 105, 364, **18.** 60, 154, 263, **19.** 167, 299; on Tuckahoe and Randolph gathering, **14.** 205–209; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1901–03), **15.** 51, **16.** 148, **17.** 223; signs memorial on *Constitution*, **18.** 121; remarks on East Africa, **20.** 411.
Coolidge, Baldwin, photogs. by, **3.** 283, **7.** 373, **15.** 45.
Coolidge, Catherine S. (Parkman), **8.** 536.
Coolidge, James I. T., Commencement part (1838), **5.** 223.
Coolidge, Joseph [1], subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; on com. on removal of **M.H.S.** (1827), **11.** 309.
Coolidge, Joseph [2], Commencement spread (1817), **5.** 183; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Coolidge, Joseph Randolph [1], and G. O. Shattuck, **11.** 269, **14.** 364.
Coolidge, Joseph Randolph [2], on Tuckahoe house, **14.** 206–208.
Coolidge, Sidney, Chronometric Expedition, **1.** 409.
Coolidge, Thomas Jefferson, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **10.** 139; on Johnston's opinion of McClellan, 440; on Auditing Com. (1896–98), 442, **11.** 268, **12.** 155; reports, **10.** 567, **11.** 331, **12.** 187; on com. on financial policy, **11.** 1; remarks, 385, **13.** 62, 121, **14.** 424, **16.** 534; elected Vice-Pres. **M.H.S.** (1898–1903), **12.** 190, **13.** 80, **14.** 145, **15.** 51, **16.** 147, **17.** 233; declines re-election, **18.** 270–271; on W. H. Trescot, **12.** 196; remarks on presenting Jefferson Papers, 264–273; thanks of **M.H.S.** to, 273; on com. to pub. Jefferson Papers, **13.** 142; on Lord Dufferin, **15.** 496–500; EXTRACTS FROM AN AUTOBIOG., **16.** 464–474; signs memorial on *Constitution*, **18.** 121.
Coolidge, William, exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 64.
Coolidge's Inn, Watertown, **10.** 46.
Coombes, Frances [Mrs. Yarborough, Mrs. Richardson], exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 51, 59, 63.
Coombs. *See also* Combe.
Coombs, Jane [Mrs. Greenleaf], **16.** 393, 422; biog. note, 422 *n.*
Coombs, Philip, **16.** 382 *n.*
Coombs, Polly, **16.** 393; illness, 415, 422; death, 447.
Coombs, William, biog. note, **16.** 382 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, 382, 393, 415, 422; representative (1788), 417.
Coomey, Benjamin, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 152.
Cooper. *See also* Cowper.
Cooper, *Mrs.*, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Cooper, Anthony Ashley. *See* Ashley.
Cooper, James Fenimore, his name for Lake George, **2.** 247 *n.*; in Italy (1830), **19.** 455, 456.
Cooper, John, of Conn., and claim of Deborah Scott (1666), **5.** 292; witnesses agreement (1664), 306.
Cooper, John, of Cambridge, and Harvard (1672, '77), **3.** 401, **9.** 100.
Cooper, John T., Commencement part (1811), **5.** 175; biog. note, 175 *n.*
Cooper, Joseph, of Ala., **20.** 520.
Cooper, Judith, Cotton Hill estate, **1.** 322.
Cooper, Katharine (Wendell), **16.** 103.
Cooper, Rebecca, and James Downing (1641), **14.** 374.
Cooper, Robert, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Cooper, Samuel, miniature of Cromwell, **3.** 282.
Cooper, *Rev.* Samuel, port., **3.** 57, 276; biog. note, 276 *n.*; letters from B. Gerrish (1770) on N. S. churches, **4.** 69–72; excursion (1772), **10.** 46; declines presidency of Harvard, 60; occupies new church, 79; at interment of Warren, 99; commendation of Barnard's Psalms, **11.** 73; prominent rebel, **16.** 92; Edinburgh D.D., **17.** 263; and Hutchinson (1768), **20.** 536.
Cooper, *Lieut.* Samuel, killed at Quebec (1775), **2.** 294.
Cooper, Thomas, of Rehoboth (1645), **8.** 12.
Cooper, Thomas, warehouse in Boston (1693), **7.** 165.
Cooper, Thomas, mentioned by Priestley, **3.** 18, 30; and Univ. of

Va. (1819), **14.** 397; phrase resembling Lincoln's, **15.** 92; sedition trial, **20.** 260.
Cooper, Thomas A., as actor, **2.** 9, 10.
Cooper, *Rev.* William [1], house in Boston (1729), **1.** 323; books ordered by, **9.** 359; translation of Psalms, 365; death, 406; and Whitefield, **10.** 300, 301; on death of Sec. Addington, **12.** 233.
Cooper, William [2], as town clerk, **4.** 51, **16.** 87, 87 *n.*–90 *n.*, 93, 99–101, 103–104; birth, 83; AUTOG., 83; as representative and Speaker, 84–86, 94, 99; register of probate, 88–90, 97–99; and pre-Rev. affairs, 90–92; house, 101; death and obituaries, 101–103; marriage and children, 103.
Coote, Henry C., on Roman origin of Eng. institutions, **5.** 278.
Coote, Richard. *See* Bellomont.
Cope, ——, innkeeper at Trenton (1781), **6.** 159.
Copeland, Charles, **14.** 364.
Copeland, Emily [Mrs. Shattuck], **11.** 270, **14.** 364.
Copeland, Julia R. [Mrs. Dunbar], **13.** 441.
Copeland, *Rev.* Patrick, at Bahamas, **13.** 13.
Copeland, Susan (Sprague), **14.** 364.
Copilacion breue (1549), **12.** 396.
Copinger, *Sergeant* Stephen, in army at Providence (1779), **6.** 122.
Copleston, Edward, Harvard D.D. (1822), **5.** 190.
Copley, John Singleton, portraits, Saml. Cooper, **3.** 276; Olivers, 282; Bernard, **4.** 61; Saml. Quincy and wife, **6.** 285; Paul Revere, **7.** 119, 294–295; Goldthwait, **14.** 57; J. Q. Adams, **16.** vi.; claims pictures in Old State House, **4.** 242 *n.*; C. C. Perkins's work on, **7.** 435; reputation, **18.** 314.
Copley, Lionell, letters to Winthrop (1645, '47) on iron works, **8.** 15–17.
Coppo, Pierro, conception of N. Am. (1525), **8.** 75.
Copy of an Excellent Letter, authorship and eds., **18.** 468–471.
Copy of Letter returned to John Dury, **9.** 422.
Copyright, Hugh Peter's advocacy, **8.** 120; Kent on case (1834), **14.** 417.
Coram, Thomas, and Indian missions, **9.** 349; and Paul Dudley, **16.** 29 *n.*–30 *n.*
Corbet, *Rev.* John, *Self-Employment in Secret*, **9.** 463.
Corbett, John, of Eng., gift to Harvard, **5.** 419.
Corbett, Penuel, Commencement part (1817) and biog. note, **5.** 182 *n.*
Corbier, *Comte de*, Haitian, treatment of slaves, **2.** 313; defence of plantation, 331.
Corbin, *Colonel*, Va. residence (1781), **6.** 147.
Corbin, Francis, congressional candidacy (1794), **15.** 146; (1787), **17.** 478.
Corbin, James, land purchase from Indians (1700), **5.** 299.
Corbin's Bridge, Va. (1781), **6.** 140.
Corcoran riot, **1.** 389.
Cordis, *Mrs.*, coffee-house in Boston, **10.** 38; meetings and discussions at, 64.
Cordwainers' Society of London, Capt. John Smith's letter to, **12.** 158.
Corehouse, George Cranstoun, *Lord*, **19.** 471.
Corey, Deloraine P., letter (1884) on Malden's Instructions on Independence, **1.** 336.
Corey, Giles, why he refused to plead, **1.** 108.
Corey, Jacob, at Leicester Academy, **7.** 34*n.*
Corfu, social life (1831), **19.** 483–488.
Corlet, Ammi Ruhamah, preaches for Mather (1675), **13.** 344, 348, 351, 354, 356; (1676), 358, 361, 370; death, 407; name, **18.** 258.
Corlet, Elijah, Latin eulogy on John Hull, **9.** 458.
Corn, prices in New England (1626, '60), **1.** 247; Mass. order against export (1686), **13.** 259, 267. *See also* Agriculture.
Cornbury, Edward Hyde, *viscount*, and smuggling, **4.** 149.
Cornell, *Captain*, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 426.
Corner, *Capt.* John, at Boston (1768), **10.** 67, 70, 71.
Cornish, ——, of Boston, house burned (1690), **7.** 155.
Cornwall, *Capt.* James, at Boston (1729), **18.** 241.
Cornwallis, Charles, *earl of*, at Philadelphia (1778), **3.** 114; Va. campaign, **6.** 139–149, **19.** 132–139; Yorktown, **6.** 149–155, 441, 519, **19.** 139–144; on Capt. Cochrane, **6.** 438; Carolina campaigns, **19.**

112, 113, 116–123, 128; Guilford Court House, 125, 127.
Cornwallis, *Gov.* Edward, in N. S., **13.** 381–383.
Cornwallis, N. S., appeal of Congreg. Church (1769), **4.** 67–69; condition (1770), 70.
Coronado Beach, view, **4.** 350.
Corporations, supervision over, **13.** 132.
Corps Législatif, French (1867), **20.** 192.
Correa da Serra, *Abbé* José F., in Philadelphia (1812), **19.** 374.
Correspondence. *See* Letters.
Corresponding Secretary of **M.H.S.**, by-laws on, **4.** 227. *See also* Goodwin (W. W.), Haynes (H. W.), Winsor (Justin).
Corse, John M., and civil service reform, **11.** 356.
Corse, Thomas, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Corser, Thomas, Bible owned by, **10.** 257.
Cortez, Hernando, Cabot *mappemonde* on, **6.** 329.
Cortlandt. *See* Van Cortlandt.
Corwin, *Capt.* George, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Corwin, Jonathan, commission of oyer and terminer, **1.** 220; on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248.
Cosa, Juan de la, distinguishes Am. and Asia (1500), **8.** 67; map and Cabot's chart, **11.** 165, **12.** 5.
Cosaump, Indian, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.
Cosby, *Major*, at Boston (1729), **18.** 241, 242.
Coser, Jenks, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Coster, ——, in Levant (1832), **19.** 495, 503.
Costeroholly. *See* Gathtsegwarohare.
Costume. *See* Dress.
Cotton, *Mrs.* (1657), **1.** 121.
Cotton, *Mrs.*, death at Braintree (1710), **14.** 27.
Cotton, Dorothy (Bradstreet), deed, **13.** 424.
Cotton, Elizabeth [Mrs. Sheafe], **3.** 248.
Cotton, Elizabeth (Juxon), **3.** 248.
Cotton, Frances [Mrs. Osborne], exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 51.
Cotton, Grizzell (Sylvester | Sanford), **16.** 79 *n.*
Cotton, *Mrs.* Joanna, deed, **13.** 424.
Cotton, *Rev.* John [1], fictitious port., **1.** 220, **8.** 196; and founding of Harvard, **1.** 260 *n.*, house in Boston, 322, 324; minister at Boston, **2.** 47; letter of recommendation of John Winthrop, Jr. (1650), **3.** 200; Nich. Hoppin on inconsistencies of, 305–306; descendant, 415 *n.*; at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 163–170, 174, 175, 182, 183, 189, 190; delivers admonition, 176–180; and her doctrines, 185; notes on sermons of, 314; at trial of Rich. Wait, 315; of Ann Hibbens (1640), 316; expository sermons, **5.** 83; immigration, 270; anecdote, **6.** 281; defence of intolerance, **8.** 378–379; preface to Mather's work (1652), **9.** 415; Norton's *Life and Death*, 415; and *Discourse about Civil Government*, 419; *God's Promise to his Plantation*, extant copies, price, 470, **10.** 328; Norton's "Funeral Elegy," **9.** 501; Mather's *Johannes in Eremo*, 504; on Scotch prisoner-servants, **13.** 32 *n.*; MS. "How far Moses Judicialls bind Mass.," **16.** 275, 280–284; and John Higginson, 483.
Cotton, *Rev.* John [2], and Ann Hibbens, **1.** 186; and Cotton Hill estate, 322, **13.** 424; on Hubbard's *Narrative*, **4.** 205; correction of Eliot's Indian Bible, **9.** 468; preaches for Mather (1675), **13.** 345, 350, 351, 353, 354; (1676), 366, 371.
Cotton, *Rev.* John [H. C. 1678], of Hampton, *Meet Help*, **9.** 532; letter to Mather (1683) on changing date of Commencement, **10.** 202; at college, **13.** 349.
Cotton, *Rev.* John [H. C. 1710], at Newton, **2.** 51; ordained (1714), **8.** 225.
Cotton, John [H. C. 1747], death (1775), **10.** 414; career, **16,** 77–83, 109; AUTOG., 77.
Cotton, Josiah, **3.** 415 *n.*; diary, **4.** 1.
Cotton, Martha (Sanders), **3.** 415 *n.*
Cotton, Mary [Mrs. Mather], **1.** 322.
Cotton, Mary (Dudley), **16.** 82.
Cotton, *Rev.* Nathaniel, **16.** 77, 79 *n.*
Cotton, *Rev.* Rowland, book owned by, **9.** 434; library sold, **14.** 41 *n.*
Cotton, *Rev.* Seaborn, Boston estate, **1.** 316, 322, **13.** 424; Tompson's *Elegiack Tribute*, **9.** 470; preaches for Mather (1675), **13.** 345; (1676), 366; as minister at Hampton, **16.** 180.

Cotton, Theodore, address to Gen. Thomas (1775), **18.** 429.
Cotton, Theophilus, sailing orders from E. Winslow and others (1760), **2.** 229; guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 415; biog. note, 415 *n.*; host of Club, 426.
Cotton, Thomas Sadler, ancestral diary, **4.** 1.
Cotton, *Rev.* William, in Va. (1634), **3.** 4; parsonage, 5; death, 5.
Cotton, manufacture at Pawtucket (1801), **4.** 124; Southern overestimation of potency in war, **19.** 327–334.
Cotton Hill, Boston, acquired by John Hull, **1.** 316; not Sewall's residence, 316, 321; Cotton and Vane houses, 322, 324; Sewall's possession, 323; Vassall's occupancy, 323; original aspect, 325; water supply, 326; view from (1699), **2.** 127.
Couch, *Lieut.* James, cashiered (1760), **4.** 392.
Couch, Jonathan, death at siege of Boston, **7.** 404.
Coules, F., London bookseller (1641), **12.** 219.
Council for New England, extant copies of *Briefe Relation of N. Eng.*, **9.** 184.
Council of Massachusetts, *Colonial, to 1692*: order on *Publick Occurences* (1690), **8.** 54; instructions to Danl. Henchman (1676), 64–67; *To the Elders and Ministers* (1668), **9.** 424; proclamation for thanksgiving (1676), **9.** 439; against disorder (1692), 494; press-censorship inquiry (1668), **11.** 247–249; Rawson as Sec., **12.** 220–225; proclamations for fasts (1670), 280; (1691), 284; various *Orders* (1675–85), 401–404, 409; records of Dudley's (1686), **13.** 222–286; Dudley's speech, 226–227; proclamation of presidency, 227; personel of his Council, 228; orders on courts, 231–237, 245, 259, 262, 265, 276, 278–279, 284; on vital statistics, 236; on licences, 236, 252, 279, 283; on Boston, 238, 243–244, 254, 260, 271; address to King, 238–239; letter to Com. of Trade, 239–240; and Church of England, 240, 253, 256, 262; orders on customs, 241, 245, 269; and assembling of Gen. Ct., 241, 244; orders on fees, 242; on R. I. and Conn., 244; and mint, 244; order on towns, 246, 259; and development of trade, 247–249; and Worcester affairs, 247, 251, 282, 283; orders on Narragansett Country, 246, 247, 251, 271; on Conn. encroachments, 254, 272; erection of Merrimack County, 255–256, 277; on Huguenot settlers, 256, 265, 272, 280; on revision of laws, 256, 268; and Harvard, 257, 260; and fast-day recalcitrants, 259, 262, 263; orders on export of grain, 259, 267; and charge of sedition, 263, 264, 267, 269, 276; order on Bahama refugees, 265; and loyal demonstration, 270–271; and Eng. navy officers, 273–275; and Oldham's patent, 276; order on Rawson's records, 281; on Malden Church controversy, 281, 285; on Hadley school, 282; — and Baptist meeting (1679), 408; and Shrimpton case (1686), **19.** 42–50.
Provincial, to 1776: mandamus councillors, **1.** 193, 195, **16.** 287, **17.** 289; as governor (1775), **1.** 198; Bellomont's procedure, **2.** 129; duties, **8.** 93–95, 104; proclamation on observances of Lord's Day (1699), **9.** 517; list of candidates (1698), **12.** 284; Richards's election scheme (1693), **13.** 335; members named (1691), **14.** 217; and Gov. after death of Anne, **15.** 327–362; unpopularity of Dudley, 327; George I. proclaimed, 328–333, 339–340; orders from Eng. for proclaiming the King, 333–339; proposed address in favor of Dudley fails, 336; Dudley's proclamation continuing officers, 337; movement to assume control, 340–346; proclamation assuming control, 346; (FACSIM., 327); issues new commissions, 347; ineptitude for control, 347, 354; drafts letter to Lords of Trade, 348; proclamation of fast, 349, 352–353; broadside attacking control, 349–351, 356–362; declaration in reply to attack (FACSIM.), 351; royal proclamation continuing Dudley in office, 351; Dudley resumes control, 352–354; — proclamation on militia (1701), **17.** 52.
State: power, **16.** 243, 245. *See also* General Court, Massachusetts.
Council of **M.H.S.**, submits resolution on George Dexter, **1.** 7; on Stephen Salisbury, 228; annual reports (1884), **1.** 168; (1885), **2.** 66;

(1886), 390; (1887), **3.** 278; (1888), **4.** 105; (1889), 337; (1890), **5.** 438; (1891), **6.** 402; (1892), **7.** 366; (1893), **8.** 182; (1894), **9.** 18; (1895), **10.** 118; (1896), 552; (1897), **11.** 313; (1898), **12.** 172; (1899), **13.** 63; (1900), **14.** 127; (1901), **15.** 25; (1902), **16.** 126; (1903), **17.** 209; (1904), **18.** 265; (1905), **19.** 201; (1906), **20.** 201; members elected to (1884), **1.** 180; (1885), **2.** 80; (1886), 404; (1887), **3.** 298; (1888), **4.** 119; (1889), 336; (1890), **5.** 457; (1891), **6.** 420; (1892), **7.** 383; (1893), **8.** 201; (1894), **9.** 39; (1895), **10.** 137; (1896), 573; (1897), **11.** 335; (1898), **12.** 190; (1899), **13.** 80; (1900), **14.** 146; (1901), **15.** 51; (1902), **16.** 148; (1903), **17.** 233, 234; (1904), **18.** 290; (1905), **19.** 226, 227; (1906), **20.** 232; proposal on labors of B. F. Stevens, **2.** 219; amendment to by-laws on, **4.** 121–123; by-laws on, 232–234; origin, 338; duty of preparing report, 338; character of reports, 339; publication of reports, **5.** 108–110; reports on **M.H.S.** centenary, 348, 430, **6.** 175, 196; reports on membership, **7.** 298, 332–335, **18.** 188, 252; and new Mass. Soc., **8.** 59, 90; votes special Parkman memorial meeting, 304; and Ellis Bequest, **10.** 3–6, 148–159, 295–296; and sale of Tremont Street building, 297–299; memorials on *Constitution*, **11.** 200, 210–211, **18.** 60, 118–121, **19.** 412, **20.** 3–5, 86; votes to transfer Otis Papers, **11.** 223; proposed enlargement, **12.** 156, 190; temporary additional members, 191; report on Hist. MSS. Com., 168, 372; on memorial ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, 169–172, 340–342; on exhibition of Bradford-Winthrop letter, 259; on disposition of Jefferson Papers, 293; on Denison letters, **13.** 63, 121; and Waterston Library, 208; and papers in Eng. Public Records Office, **15.** 320; proposes thanks to Waldo Story, 325; and personal record of members, **17.** 75; report on State memorial to John and J. Q. Adams, **18.** 1; proposal on Nomination Book, **20.** 427.

Counterfeiting, of Mass. notes of 1690, **13.** 148 *n.*; protective means against, in Mass. currency, 321–327; punishment for altering paper money (1764), **18.** 260.

Country life in N. Eng. (1835), **7.** 432–434.

Courcel, Alphonse Chodron, *baron de*, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **12.** 246.

Courier, ship (1846), **7.** 321.

Court houses of Suffolk County, **14.** 97–104, **16.** 104–106, 110–113, 120, 121, 125.

Courtemanche, Tilly de Repentigny, *sieur de*, mission to Boston (1705), **5.** 421–423; and illicit trade, 423.

Courtenay, William Ashmead, gifts to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 31, **2.** 66, **4.** 158, **8.** 196, **9.** 28, **14.** 144; thanks to, **2.** 66; elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **3.** 63; accepts, 101; tribute to R. C. Winthrop, **10.** 405–407; hist. work, **18.** 20; letter describing gift to **M.H.S.**, 392–394; resigns, **19.** 412; gift returned, **20.** 1; and Stevens Catalogue-Index, 557, 558.

Courts. — *See also* analyzed references under Admiralty, Crime, Jury, Law, Supreme Court — Canadian commission of oyer and terminer, **1.** 65; Mass. witch-trials, 66–70, **2.** 43; Mass. commission of oyer and terminer, 220; and Shays's Rebellion, 300, 302; early files of Suffolk Co., Mass., **3.** 10; G. T. Bigelow as judge, **5.** 475–481; Chas. Devens as judge, **6.** 289, **7.** 115; in Md. (1836), **7.** 266; royal instructions concerning provincial, **8.** 99; appeal to Privy Council, 103; case of Winthrop *vs.* Lechmere, 125–139; Mass. habeas corpus case (1706), 231–235; E. R. Hoar as judge, **9.** 316; payment of judges' salaries in Mass. (1774), **10.** 83; Attys.-Gen. of Mass. before 1780, 285–291; John Lowell as judge, **11.** 415–416, **14.** 179–187; oath of Mass. justices of peace (1686), **13.** 230; orders of Dudley's Council (1686), 231–237, 245, 259–262, 265, 276, 278–279, 284; fees in Mass. (1686), 242–243, 245; W. C. Endicott as judge, **14.** 165, **15.** 527–530, 533; reorganization in Va. (1788), 124, 125; comment on Federal bill (1789), 128, 130, 131; early cases of declaring acts void, 131, **17.** 507; Story on pleading, **15.** 221; on Eng. equity, 222; Horace Gray as judge, 259–262, 266–267, **18.** 164–185; R. I. Su-

preme Court (1788), **16.** 457; L. F. Brigham as judge, 536–537; Va. bill on (1787), **17.** 492, 493; and historians, **18.** 155–156; W. A. Field as judge, **19.** 75–80; colon., and Stamp Act, 109–111.
Covengton. *See* Coventun.
Coventry, *Lieut.* (?) George, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 408, 409.
Coventry, Thomas, *1st baron*, and Winslow (1634), **8.** 386.
Coventry, Conn., inn (1804), **2.** 6, 32; minister (1795), **3.** 50.
Coventry, R. I., inn (1779), **6.** 130.
Coventun (Covengton), John, petition (1637), **31.** 199.
Coverly, Samuel, Detroit bank, **20.** 293, 521.
Cowan, Esek, Webster on McLeod decision, **14.** 412.
Coward, Constance [Mrs. Bennet], **6.** 50.
Coward, William, bequest for educating dissenting ministers, **9.** 381, 386.
Cowell's Lane, Boston, identity, **1.** 318.
Cowenhoven, Peter, prize case (1752), **5.** 99.
Cowes, ——, London merchant (1662), **5.** 291.
Cowles, S. W., "Breeches" Bible with Pilgrim marginalia owned by, **10.** 256.
Cowpens, battle, **19.** 122, 123.
Cowper. *See also* Cooper.
Cowper, William, opinion on Fletcher's claim (1696), **5.** 296.
Cowper, William, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Cowper, William, *poet*, hymn, **17.** 135.
Cowse, James, Boston bookseller (1684), **12.** 276.
Cox, Francis A., at Harvard Commencement (1835), **5.** 216.
Cox, Jacob Dolson, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 196; letter (1895) on E. R. Hoar, 323–325; death, **14.** xx; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 284–286.
Cox, John, exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 51.
Cox, John, of Portland, **2.** 135.
Cox, Justina [Mrs. Pecksall], **6.** 58.
Cox, Margaret (Pickering), **6.** 58.
Cox, Mary (Perkins), **6.** 58.
Cox, Rowland, marshal (1686), **13.** 280.
Cox, Samuel H., at Harvard Commencement (1840), **5.** 231.
Cox, T., Boston bookseller, **10.** 547.
Cox, Thankful (Harris), **2.** 135.
Cox, *Lieut.* William, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
Coxe, Tench, and Pa. politics (1802), **20.** 297.
Coy, Matthew, deed from Ann Hibbins, **1.** 186.
Crabtree, Benjamin, and boundary dispute (1732), **19.** 29.
Crackstone, Anna [Mrs. Smith], **17.** 175.
Crackstone, John [1], Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Crackstone, John [2], Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Cradock, Damaris, **1.** 135.
Cradock, Mary [Mrs. Gerrish], **20.** 536 *n.*
Cradock, *Gov.* Matthew, will (1641), **1.** 135; farm at Medford, 212, 213; Gov. of Mass. Bay Co., 239, **5.** 324; and Wells, Me., **2.** 157.
Cradock, Matthew (nephew), **1.** 135.
Cradock, *Mrs.* Rebecca, **1.** 135.
Cradock, Samuel [1], **1.** 135.
Cradock, Samuel [2], **1.** 135.
Cradock houses, Medford, **14.** 292.
Craford, William, at Marlborough (1682), **4.** 299.
Craft. *See also* Crafts.
Craft, David, list of journals of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 439, 441.
Crafts, Esther (Sartwell) [Mrs. Mead], **16.** 408 *n.*
Crafts, Griffin, of Roxbury, **14.** 320.
Crafts, Thomas, bill for painting royal arms, **4.** 240 *n.*, 263; removes effigies (1768), **10.** 66.
Crafts, *Col.* Thomas, reg. in Boston (1778), **10.** 105.
Crafts, William, journey (1804), **2.** 14; Commencement part (1805), **5.** 170; biog. notes, 170 *n.*, **9.** 116 *n.*; Master's part (1808), **5.** 173; *Φ B K* oration (1817), **9.** 116.
Crafts family, generations at Roxbury, **14.** 320.
Cragin, *Sergeant* Joseph, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Craig, John, and Burr, **20.** 291.
Craig *vs.* Missouri, Marshall on case, **14.** 342.
Craigie, *Dr.* Andrew, letter from Dr. Craik (1780), **15.** 362.
Craik, *Dr.* James, letter to Dr. Craigie (1780) on Am. army, **15.** 362.
Cramahé, *M.*, letter to Lévis, **4.** 97.
Crampton. *See* Cranston.

Cranch, Elizabeth [Mrs. Norton], **16.** 332, 332 *n.*, 413.
Cranch, Lucy [Mrs. Greenleaf], **16.** 410, 410 *n.*
Cranch, Mary (Smith), letter from Abigail Adams (1799), **3.** 275; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 306–308, 340, 410; father's sermon on marriage of, **19.** 386.
Cranch, Richard, in 1792, **4.** 65; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 295, 339, 410, 412, 430, 431, 441; biog. note, 296 *n.*
Cranch, William, Harvard LL.D. (1829), **5.** 201; J. Q. Adams's characterization, **16.** 306 *n.*; biog. note, 306 *n.*; mentioned in Adams's diary (1787–89), 306, 308–312, 322, 326, 329–334, 340, 345, 353, 366, 368, 370, 410–412, 423, 430, 436, 441, 453, 455, 464.
Crandon, Jean (Bess), **3.** 415 *n.*
Crandon, John [1], guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 415; biog. note, 415 *n.*
Crandon, John [2], **3.** 415 *n.*
Crane, ——, of Braintree, death (1710), **14.** 27.
Crane, *Mrs.*, innkeeper at Killingworth (1795), **3.** 44.
Crane, *Captain* (1778), **2.** 444.
Crane, Albert O., gifts to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 394, **3.** 283, **5.** 451.
Crane, Elizabeth [Mrs. Chapin], **1.** 137.
Crane, John [1], of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Crane, John [2], **1.** 137.
Crane, *Col.* John, in Am. Rev., **1.** 251.
Crane, Margaret [Mrs. Rogers], **1.** 137.
Crane, Mary [Mrs. Whiting], **1.** 137.
Crane, Robert [1], of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Crane, Robert [2], **1.** 137.
Crane, Robert, nephew of [1], **1.** 137.
Crane, Robert, son of preceding, **1.** 137.
Crane, Samuel, of Eng., will (1669), **1.** 137.
Crane, *Capt.* William M., Rogers on, **4.** 208.
Cranfield, *Gov.* Edward, letter to Charles II. (1683), **5.** 294; and Puritan ministers, **16.** 180.
Cranston (Crampton), *Capt.* Abner, at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 83.
Cranston, Samuel, and R. I. illicit trade (1707), **4.** 152.
Cranstoun, George. *See* Corehouse.
Crapo, William Wallace, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **10.** 362; accepts, 363; remarks, **11.** 187, **12.** 112, 424; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1897, '98), **11.** 335, **12.** 190; on Gosnold at Cuttyhunk, **16.** 247–249; on J. S. Brayton, **18.** 418–419; MEMOIR OF J. S. BRAYTON, **19.** 268–272.
Crashaw, William, extant copy of *New-yeares Gift to Va.*, **12.** 161.
Craven, Tunis A. M., and failure to attack *Sumter*, **16.** 467.
Craven, William, *earl of*, grant of Bahamas, **13.** 15.
Crawford. *See also* Craford.
Crawford, ——, of New York (1804), **2.** 10.
Crawford, Andrew J., Jackson's letter (1833), **14.** 370–372.
Crawford, Mungo, admitted a denizen (1686), **13.** 258.
Crawford, Thomas, and C. C. Perkins, **3.** 226, 228; "Hebe and Ganymede," 226; "Beethoven," 228.
Crawford, *Col.* William, expedition (1782), **19.** 159.
Creamer, ——, salary at Philadelphia Academy (1754), **7.** 341.
Creasy, *Sir* Edward, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Creek Indians, Mass. resolution on (1831), **15.** 217 *n.*
Creighton, Mandell, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **3.** 178; accepts, 215; and return of Bradford MS., **12.** 59–60, **15.** 70–71; transferred to honorary membership, **12.** 60, 72; death, **14.** xx; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 425–426.
Crese, Jonathan, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Crèvecœur, *Mme.* Marie de, on St. John de Crèvecœur's papers, **20.** 20.
Crèvecœur, St. John de. *See* St. John.
Crime, executions for infanticide, **1.** 153, 155; Beadle murder, **2.** 147–149; punishment for defamation (1634), **3.** 4; police reform in Boston (1792), **4.** 62–64; minor, in colon. Mass., **6.** 498; simony, **8.** 507, 514–517; findings of grand jury of Middlesex Co., Mass. (1753), **9.** 17–18; punishments in Boston (1764–73), **10.** 57; ethics of criminal law, **11.** 139–142; index of first Mass. code of duties of constable, **14.** 382–384; suicide as, **16.** 375, 521–532; cropping and branding

as punishments (1764), **18.** 260; negro rapists and lynching, **19.** 102–104; code of colon. N. H., 174; Mass. case and law on highway robbery, 178–190; penitentiaries (1812), 370, 374. *See also* Riots, Social conditions.
Criminal law, ethics of advocacy, **11.** 139–142. *See also* Crime.
Cripps, ——, of Charleston (1804), **2.** 26.
Crisp, —— (1675), **13.** 401.
Crisp, *Captain*, and Phips's Port Royal expedition, **13.** 334.
Crisp, Richard, fencing-school (1686), **13.** 269.
Critchett, William, deserts (1760), **5.** 383.
Crittenden, John Jordan, separated elections to Senate, **13.** 315.
Crittenden, William, bill of sale of slave, **20.** 514.
Crockendine, Abraham, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
Crocker, ——, innkeeper at New Bedford (1801), **4.** 135.
Crocker, *Reverend*, sermons at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 424, 436.
Crocker, Abby [Mrs. Cobb], **7.** 320.
Crocker, Ann J. (Fitz), **19.** 564.
Crocker, Clara G. (Ballard), **19.** 564.
Crocker, George G., Conveyancers' Assoc., **14.** 96 *n.*; legal work, **19.** 556.
Crocker, Hannah (Mather), gift to **M.H.S.,** **8.** 144.
Crocker, Josiah, **19.** 554.
Crocker, Samuel, port., **6.** 416.
Crocker, Sarah K. (Haskell), **19.** 554.
Crocker, Uriel, port., **3.** 283; career, **19.** 554.
Crocker, Uriel Haskell, elected a member **M.H.S.,** **1.** 41; accepts, 75; list of publications (1885, '96), **2.** 391, **11.** 317; on Auditing Com. (1887), **3.** 254; report, 297; on Wm. Aspinwall, **12.** 359; Conveyancers' Assoc., **14.** 96 *n.*; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **16.** 1–3; in **M.H.S.,** 2; economic studies, 3, **19.** 560–563; memoir of, assigned to H. G. Denny, **16.** 19; MEMOIR by S. S. Shaw, **19.** 554–565; PORT. and AUTOG., 554; birth, 554; ancestry, 554; education, 554; lawyer, legal works, 555–557; character, 555, 564; and Boston park system, 557; and index of Suffolk deeds, 558; in Common Council, 559; on authorship of Book of Possessions, 563; savings-bank reform, 563; revision of statutes and ordinances, 564; marriages, children, 564; societies and positions, 564; death, 564.
Crockett. *See* Crokatt.
Crofte, *Rev.* John, of Saleby, Eng. (1612), **8.** 508, 597.
Crofts, *Sir* Herbert, as Puritan, **3.** 156.
Croghan, George, journal of Pontiac Conspiracy, **4.** 44.
Crokatt, Charles, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Crokatt, James, prize case (1744), **5.** 88.
Cromberger, Juan, and Mexican press, **12.** 397–398.
Cromwell, Elizabeth [Mrs. Clepole], **2.** 256.
Cromwell, Henry, in Boston society, **10.** 35; origin and career, 36.
Cromwell, Nathan, Anti-Federalist, **17.** 507.
Cromwell, Oliver, West Indian expedition, **3.** 194, **14.** 211–212, **16.** 499–502; and N. Eng. migration to Jamaica, **3.** 194; Protectorate established, **4.** 270; dissolves Parl. (1658), 277; Gardiner's view of, **12.** 111, **16.** 10; and Old Providence Island, **13.** 7 *n.*
Cromwell, Richard, and Desborough, **16.** 509.
Cromwell, privateer, **1.** 19.
Crooffoot, John, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 443.
Crook, ——, of Newport (1789), **16.** 460.
Crooked Billet, Pa. (1777), **6.** 103.
Crookes, Joseph, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Crookes, *Sir* William, and levitation, **20.** 445.
Crooks, William, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Cropper, *Gen.* John, port., **4.** 109.
Cropper, John, of N. Y., gift to **M.H.S.,** **4.** 109.
Crops, in Massachusetts (1701), **1.** 155; (1703), 157; (1707), 159; (1708), 160. *See also* Agriculture.
Crosbey. *See also* Crosby.
Crosbey, Ebenezer, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 184.
Crosbey, *Lieut.* Joseph, disciplined by church (1735), **6.** 490.
Crosby, James, case, **16.** 114 *n.*
Crosby, Joel, captured (1758), **6.** 22, 33; effects appraised, 24, 28.

Crosby, Leander, and "Ancient Wreck," **4.** 217 *n.*
Crosby, Robert, of Groton (1759), **6.** 29.
Crosby, Thomas, of Boston, death (1702), **14.** 21.
Crosby, William, and class reunion (1844), **5.** 242.
Cross. *See also* Crosse.
Cross, ——, of Philadelphia (1754), **7.** 341.
Cross, Jane (Greenleaf), **16.** 383 *n.*
Cross, Ralph, **16.** 383 *n.*
Cross Dam, Boston, **13.** 3.
Crosse, *Capt.* Stephen, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Crosson, William, captured (1778), **6.** 118, 122.
Croswell, *Rev.* Andrew [1], **3.** 430 *n.*; Isaac Watts on, **9.** 398.
Croswell, Andrew [2], of Plymouth Com. of Corresp., **3.** 402 *n.*
Croswell, *Dr.* Andrew [3], at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.
Croswell, Joseph, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 430, 431; biog. note, 430 *n.*; drama, 431 *n.*
Croswell, William, exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Croupier de Kandran, Stephen, prize case (1746), **5.** 89.
Crowell, Jabez (1717), **8.** 219.
Crowell, *Mrs.* Sarah (1717), **8.** 220.
Crown Coffee House, Boston, **4.** 243.
Crown Coffee House, Providence, **4.** 245.
Crown Point, expedition against (1755), **1.** 70, **13.** 386–387; name as royal memorial, **4.** 247; Am. army at (1760), 392–396, 403–405, **5.** 355–367, 380–390; (1776), **10.** 498; plan (1762), **8.** 226.
Crowninscheldt, Johannes C. R. von, immigrant, **15.** 525.
Crowninshield, Benjamin W., subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; letter from Com. Rogers (1815) characterizing naval officers, **4.** 207; Choate's campaign against (1830), **11.** 126.
Crowninshield, Caspar, in Civil War, **2.** 417 *n.*
Crowninshield, Edward Augustus, and Chas. Deane, **7.** 48, 53, 83.
Crowninshield, Francis B., and Choate, **11.** 130, 143; and Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.
Crowninshield, George, in War of 1812, **15.** 525.
Crowninshield, Harriet E. D. (Sears), **2.** 429.
Crowninshield, Jacob, polit. letter from Wm. Bentley (1804), **8.** 58–59; career, **15.** 525; papers, 525.
Crowninshield, Mary [Mrs. Endicott], **15.** 524.
Crowninshield, Sarah (Gardner), **15.** 526.
Cruden, M., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
Cruft, Edward, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Cruft, Samuel B., Master's oration (1839), **5.** 227; gift to **M.H.S.**, **6.** 416.
Cuba, character of Span. rule, **12.** 71; attitude of U. S. (1825), 360–366; (1823), **15.** 386; Ben. Waterhouse on (1836), 460.
Culley, ——, farm near Cherry Valley, **2.** 449, 450, 462; removes, 453.
Cullick, John, release (1660), **5.** 290.
Cullum, George Washington, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **1.** 41; accepts, 75; extends hospitality, **4.** 367; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **7.** 331.
Culpeper, Thomas, 2*d baron*, in Boston (1680), **13.** 408.
Culver, Edward, deed to (1665), **5.** 292.
Culverwell, Ezekiel, of Eng. (1598), **19.** 294.
Cumber, Peter, picture-framer, **4.** 242 *n.*
Cumberland, Md., coal mines (1836), **7.** 267, 268.
Cumberland, N. S., in 1776, **2.** 301, 302.
Cumbey, Robert, *Some Few Remarks*, **17.** 27–28.
Cuming, John, instructions to Capt. Lawrence (1758), **6.** 25.
Cumings. *See also* Cuming, Cummings.
Cumings, Bradley, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Cumings, *Rev.* Henry, at Harvard Commencements (1806–08), **5.** 171, 173, 174.
Cumings, *Lieut.* Nathaniel, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 388, 389.
Cumings, Simeon, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 389.
Cummings. *See also* Cumings.
Cummings, ——, and spies (1778), **3.** 121.
Cummings, Asa, Commencement part (1817), **5.** 182; biog. note, 182 *n.*

Cummings, Benjamin, **4.** 385.
Cummings, Samuel, and Rev. Dudley Bradstreet, **13.** 300.
Cummings, Sarah (Holden), **4.** 385.
Cumston, John, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Cunkaroorut, Scatacook Indian, **6.** 378.
Cunningham, Archibald, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163.
Cunningham, Charles W., business, **7.** 321.
Cunningham, Edward L., Master's oration (1832), **5.** 209.
Cunningham, *Rev.* Francis, Commencement part (1825), **5.** 193; biog. notes, 193 *n.*, **9.** 125 *n.*; *Φ B K* prayer (1834), 125.
Cunningham, Henry C., and Jackson's Crawford letter, **14.** 370–372.
Cunningham, Henry W., acknowledgment to, **20.** 596 *n.*
Cunningham, J. Henry, business, **7.** 321.
Cunningham, *Major* (?) James, in Boston society, **10.** 32.
Cunningham, Nathaniel, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Cunningham, William, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **13.** 121.
Curaçao, illicit trade with N. Eng. (1707), **4.** 152; measures to check it, 154.
Currency. *See* Paper money.
Currie, *Dr.* James (1787), **17.** 457.
Currie, John, at Passamaquoddy Bay, **3.** 91.
Curry, Ross, **16.** 460; biog. note, 460 *n.*
Curry, Jabez Lamar Monroe, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **2.** 4; accepts, 64; on profert of Alphonso XIII., **3.** 54; on Span. archives on Am. Rev., 54; DIPLOMATIC SERVICES OF G. W. ERVING, **5.** 6, 17–33; on growth of antislavery, **14.** 11, 12; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **17.** 128.
Cursing as crime in colon. Mass., **6.** 498.
Curtice, Samuel, and Beadle murder, **2.** 147.
Curtis. *See also* Curtice.
Curtis, Ashley, death, **14.** 27.
Curtis, Benjamin Robbins, on Judge Bigelow, **5.** 481; on ethics of advocacy, **11.** 139; on Choate as lawyer, 153; as leader of bar, **14.** 158; Friday Club, 473, **16.** 465; Webster's letter introducing (1848), **15.** 280.
Curtis, C. P., gift to **M.H.S.**, **6.** 416.
Curtis, Caroline E. [Mrs. Frothingham], **10.** 513.
Curtis, Catherine S. [Mrs. Greenough], **14.** 471.
Curtis, Charles, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Curtis, Edward, and Johnson's port. of Webster, **2.** 218.
Curtis, George Ticknor, mistake on last royal veto, **5.** 159; death announced, **9.** 1.
Curtis, George William, death announced, **8.** 1.
Curtis, *Lieut.* (?) Jesse (or Peter), at siege of Boston, **9.** 89.
Curtis, *Capt.* John, of Worcester, **4.** 387.
Curtis, Joseph, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Curtis, Louis, gift to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 291.
Curtis, Martha [Mrs. Clarke, Mrs. Freeman], **4.** 47, 320.
Curtis, Obadiah, **4.** 47.
Curtis, *Lieut.* Samuel, killed (1758), **6.** 33.
Curtis, Samuel, at Harvard Commencement (1820), **5.** 187.
Curtis, Sarah, **4.** 320.
Curtis, Thomas B., on "Boston Proper," **1.** 263; letter from Webster (1843), **18.** 325.
Curtis, *Lieut.* William, on furlough, **2.** 451, 453; at Cherry Valley, 457.
Curtius, Ernst, elected honorary member **M.H.S.**, **3.** 313; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **11.** 108, 118–120.
Curwin, Jonathan (1717), **8.** 217.
Cushing, *Deacon,* innkeeper at Hingham (c. 1765), **10.** 47.
Cushing, Anne, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Cushing, *Rev.* Caleb [H. C. 1692], port., **16.** 291.
Cushing, Caleb, at a class dinner, **2.** 91; Master's oration (1820) and biog. notes, **5.** 187, 187 *n.*, **9.** 117 *n.*; *Φ B K* poem (1819), 117; *Φ B K* oration (1839), 130; at *Φ B K* dinner (1845), 140.
Cushing, Daniel, will of uncle, **1.** 137; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 254; death (1700), **14.** 19.
Cushing, Elijah, office, **2.** 232.
Cushing, Elizabeth, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Cushing, Elizabeth [Mrs. Thaxter], **16.** 339 *n.*
Cushing, *Mrs.* Godly, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.

Cushing, Harry A., *Transition in Mass.*, **11.** 289.
Cushing, Jacob, at Harvard Commencement (1808), **5.** 174.
Cushing, Jeremiah, of (?) Boston, **1.** 137; house burned (1676), **13.** 411.
Cushing, *Rev.* Jeremiah, of Scituate, death (1706), **14.** 24.
Cushing, John [1], **1.** 137.
Cushing, John [2], and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 349.
Cushing, *Judge* John [3], letters from Hutchinson (1765–69), **20.** 535–537.
Cushing, John [? 4], at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Cushing, John, Harvard D.D. (1822), **5.** 190.
Cushing, Katherine [Mrs. Long], **1.** 137.
Cushing, *Mrs.* Margery, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Cushing, Matthew, of England (1669), **1.** 137.
Cushing, Matthew, of N. Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Cushing, Nathan, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 408, 409, 412, 427, 429.
Cushing, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Nathaniel, at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 85; in Saratoga campaign, **6.** 97, 101; furlough, 106, 107.
Cushing, Peter, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Cushing, *Mrs.* Robert (Perkins), **7.** 428.
Cushing, Sarah M. [Mrs. Toppan], **15.** 483.
Cushing, Theophilus, of N. Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Cushing, Thomas, of London, will (1669), **1.** 137.
Cushing, Thomas [1], director of Merchants' Notes scheme (1733), **17.** 189, 205, 207.
Cushing, Thomas [2], on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 82; journal of meetings, 83–90; letter to Bowdoin (1775) on Washington, **8.** 61; from Bowdoin (1775) on Washington and pay of forces, 289; in Boston society, **10.** 31, 33, 106, 107; chosen Speaker (1766), 62; on com. on *Liberty* affair, 67; vetoed for Com.-Gen. (1770), 75; conference on Port Bill, 84; chosen for Congress (1774), 86; characterized, **12.** 139; prominent rebel, **16.** 92; letter to Wm. Cooper (1775) on probate matter, division of Suffolk, 97–99; as judge of probate, 97 *n.*–99 *n.*, 113 *n.*, 116; interment, 391.
Cushing, *Lieut.* Thomas, in Am. army (1779), **6.** 127.
Cushing, Thomas, Master's oration (1837), **5.** 220.
Cushing, Thomas H., as Adj.-Gen., **20.** 354.
Cushing, William, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Cushing, *Judge* William, revises Mass. statutes, **3.** 378; salary question (1774), **10.** 83; biog. note, **16.** 341 *n.*
Cushman, Charlotte S., ancestry, **3.** 385.
Cushman, Elkanah [1], **3.** 385.
Cushman, Elkanah [2], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234; biog. note, **3.** 385; AUTOG., 389; member of Old Colony Club, 389; record of attendance, 389–444; steward, 390; treasurer, 399; surveyor of new road, 405; present from Club, 419.
Cushman, Elkanah [3], **3.** 385; works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Cushman, Joshua, **16.** 407; J. Q. Adams's characterization, 407 *n.*; biog. note, 408 *n.*
Cushman, Mary (Singleton), Pilgrim at Leyden, 17. **173.**
Cushman, Mary (Lothrop), **3.** 385.
Cushman, Mary E. (Babbit), **3.** 385.
Cushman, Robert, sermon at Plymouth (1621), editions, extant copies, **3.** 404, 404 *n.*, **9.** 184; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Cushman, *Mrs.* Sarah, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Cushman, Susannah W. (Lothrop), **3.** 385.
Cushman, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Cussens, Nicholas, Boston estate, **14.** 56 *n.*
Custer, E. L., port. of S. F. Haven, **1.** 403.
Customs, Quary's report on violations in Am. colonies (1708), **4.** 149–155; royal instructions to province (1702), **8.** 102; Townshend Acts, **10,** 63, 75; mistakes in history of Boston, **12.** 192–195; records there, 193; Boston clearance certificate (1692), 284; duties laid by Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 241, 245, 269; regulation of Mass.

coasting vessels (1686), 256; Mass. ports of entry (1686), 264; conflict with navy officers (1686), 273, 274; at Kennebec River (1686), 275, 278. *See also* Acts of Trade, Commerce, Tariff, Tea.
Customs, social. *See* Social life.
Cuthbert, *Colonel*, S. C. planter (1804), **2.** 27, 28.
Cuthbertson, Cuthbert, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Cuthbertson, Elizabeth (Kendall), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 173.
Cuthbertson, Samuel, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Cutler, Ephraim, biog., **6.** 72.
Cutler, John, conveyance (1691), **7.** 168; suit (1685), **13.** 282.
Cutler, John, in Trinity Church vestry (1774), **10.** 89.
Cutler, Lydia (Prout), **16.** 379 *n.*
Cutler, Manasseh, port., **4.** 110; biog., **6.** 72; tract on map of Northwest Territory (1785), **14.** 167.
Cutler, *Mrs.* Mary (1717), **8.** 217.
Cutler, *Mrs.* Rebecca, of Charlestown, death, **7.** 170.
Cutler, Samuel, biog. note, **16.** 379 *n.*; J. Q. Adams on, 394, 444; mentioned in Adams's diary (1788), 379, 383, 384, 393, 396, 400, 401, 415, 448.
Cutler, Timothy, petition as constable (1686), **13.** 252.
Cutler, *Rev.* Timothy, Pelham's mezzotint, **18.** 238.
Cutler, William P., gift to **M.H.S., 4.** 110.
Cutshamekin, sagamore, **8.** 10, **16.** 484.
Cutt, Richard, ancestor of Am. family, **2.** 195; death, **13.** 354, 401; Greenland's plot against, **19.** 288–290.
Cutt, *Mrs.* Ursula, killed by Indians (1694), **7.** 167.
Cutter, William R., and Chamberlain's *Chelsea*, **20.** 146.
Cutting, ——, Eng.-Va. trade (1651), **3.** 6.
Cutting, *Sergeant* Hezekiah, at Cherry Valley (1778), **2.** 457.
Cutting, John Brown, letters to Jefferson (1788), **17.** 501–508 [*see* Jefferson].
Cutts. *See also* Cutt.
Cutts, Anna Howard, **16.** 317 *n.*, 421.
Cutts, Charles, exhibition part (1788), **16.** 408; biog. note, 408 *n.*
Cutts, Eliza Eppes [Mrs. Carter], **16.** 137 *n.*
Cutts, Joanna, of Eng. (1694), **2.** 175.
Cutts, John, *baron*, letters communicated, **2.** 171; courage, 172; career, 172, 192; and Joseph Dudley, 172, 173; character, 172; letters to Dudley (1693–1700), 173–192; on personal financial matters, 174–175, 182; on mourning livery, 174; on clothing for regiment, 175; on Flanders campaign (1694), 176–177; and corporations of Isle of Wight towns, 177, 182–185, 190; promises to Dudley, 177, 179, 184, 186; reproves him, 178, 185, 188; on the "association," 179; intrigue over an appointment, 179; on elections at Wight, 181; on approaching end of war (1697), 185; plan to control affairs at Wight, 186; expects vice-admiralship, 185, 190; orders celebration of King's return, 187–188; at Tunbridge Wells, 191; on poaching, 191; — lampooned by Swift, 192; death, 193; on taking of Venloo, 193; as poet, 193; dedication to Mary of Orange, 194; marriages, 195: ports., 195.
Cutts, Mary (Carter), **16.** 317 *n.*
Cuttyhunk Island, Gosnold on, **16.** 247–249; monument to Gosnold, 249, **17.** 440.
Cuvier, Georges, *baron*, influence of Buffon on, **16.** 345 *n.*
Cylon's conspiracy at Athens, date, **6.** 385.

D

D., C., *New Englands Faction discovered*, **10.** 359.
Dabney, Jonathan P., Commencement spread (1811), **5.** 176.
Dade, William, deposition (1659), **11.** 183.
Dagget. *See also* Daggett, Dagot.
Dagget, ——, sea-captain (1694), **7.** 166.
Daggett, David, at Harvard Commencement (1837), **5.** 220.
Daggett, *Rev.* Naphtali, at siege of Boston, **7.** 409.
Daggett, Thomas, innkeeper at Attleboro, **9.** 42.
Dagot, ——, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 145.
Dakin, *Capt.* Samuel, killed (1758), **6.** 33.
Dakin, John, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 442.

Dale, Elizabeth, *Lady*, Va. plantation, **3.** 5.
Dale, Margery [Mrs. Williams], **6.** 63.
Dale, *Sir* Thomas, and Argall's raid, **1.** 190.
Dall, *Mrs.* Caroline H., gifts to **M.H.S.**, **11.** 333, **13.** 310.
Dall, Charles H. A., Commencement part (1837), **5.** 219; biog. note, 219 *n.*
Dallas, Alexander J., and Jon. Mason, **2.** 11; and Duane sedition case, **20.** 266; and Pa. politics (1802), 277; on Jefferson and Miranda, 283; Duane on cabal, 338.
Dallas, George M., and tariff (1832), **19.** 523.
Dalrymple. *See also* Dirumphel.
Dalrymple, *Col.* William, in Boston society, **10.** 29, 32, 46, 70, 73, 75–77; quartering of his troops, 69; vote of merchants censuring, 73; and Boston Massacre, 74; Castle delivered up to, 76.
Dalton, Catherine, **16.** 389 *n.*
Dalton, Charles Henry, gift to **M.H.S.**, **10.** 293; and cotton manufacture, **17.** 123; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **18.** 334; on Auditing Com. (1905), 454; report, **19.** 221; *Christmas Story*, 205; on U. S. postage stamps, **20.** 6–12.
Dalton, Edward Barry, character, **8.** 85.
Dalton, John C.; Commencement part. (1814) and biog. note, **5.** 178, 178 *n.*
Dalton, Mary [Mrs. White], **16.** 297 *n.*, 389 *n.*, 421.
Dalton, Ruth Hooper [Mrs. Deblois], J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 297; mentioned, 388, 389 *n.*, 421.
Dalton, (?) Samuel, on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402.
Dalton, Sarah, **16.** 389 *n.*
Dalton, *Rev.* Timothy, at Hampton, **2.** 48.
Dalton, Tristram, in Boston society, **10.** 33, 36, 99, 103, 107; Newbury estate, 45; in Boston (1776), 99; biog. note, **16.** 297 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 297, 301, 331, 387; and reception of Washington (1789), 463.
Daly, *Sir* Malachy B., at Cabot celebration, **12.** 8.
Daman. *See also* Damon.
Daman, Obadiah, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Damariscotta, Me., Indian fight (1697), **1.** 151, **13.** 28.
Damiani, ——, Eng. consul at Jaffa (1832), **19.** 499.
Dammon, ——, death in Am. army (1776), **12.** 102.
Damon. *See also* Daman, Dammon.
Damon, A. B., of Ga., **20.** 515.
Damon, David, Harvard D.D. (1843), **5.** 239.
Damphord, *Reverend*, identity, **4.** 160.
Dana. *See also* Daney.
Dana, Anderson, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Dana, Charles A., at Harvard, **12.** 9; on Grant and Butler (1864), **19.** 354; and capture of Richmond, **20.** 90; on Grant's lack of staff, 162 *n.*
Dana, Charles S., gift to **M.H.S.**, **13.** 129.
Dana, *Rev.* Daniel, resemblance to Clay, **19.** 376; jubilee, 431, 438.
Dana, Elizabeth (Ellery), **6.** 262.
Dana, Francis, career, **6.** 262; Higginson on recall (1784), **8.** 180; in Boston society, **10.** 32; and X Y Z mission, **15.** 89; paralytic fit (1787), **16.** 295 *n.*, 341; J. Q. Adams on, 295 *n.*; mentioned in Adams's diary (1787–88), 341, 343, 409, 413, 432, 439; in Ratification Conven., 371; commended to Rich. Price (1775), **17.** 283, 284.
Dana, George, case, **16.** 20.
Dana, *Rev.* James [H. C. 1753], biog. note, **3.** 46; in 1795, 47.
Dana, *Gen.* James, cat. of Webster ports., busts, etc., **2.** 262–265.
Dana, Richard, **6.** 262; on com. to instruct representatives (1767, '68), **10.** 64, 68; on com. on *Liberty* affair, 67.
Dana, Richard Henry [1], **6.** 262.
Dana, Richard Henry [2], and F. E. Parker, **2.** 214, **3.** 249; Conscience Whig, 147, **13.** 201; Commencement part (1837), **5.** 219; biog. note, 219 *n.*; on Judge Bigelow, 476–478, 481; MEMOIR by C. F. Adams, **6.** 209, 262–267; PORT. and AUTOG., 262; birth and death, 262; ancestry, 262; education, 262, 263; voyage to Calif., 263; *Two Years before the Mast*, 263; studies law, 263; *Seaman's Friend*, 264; marriage, 264; Free-Soiler, 264; and fugitive slaves, 264; in Mass. Conven. (1853), 264, **18.** 35, 37, 39; and rendition of Burns, **6.** 264; travel, 265; U. S. Dist.-Atty.

for Mass., 265, 266; ed. of Wheaton's *International Law*, Lawrence controversy, 265; in Mass. legislature, 266; candidacy for Congress, 266; in **M.H.S.**, 266; in Am. Academy, 266; public addresses, 266; Harvard connections, 266; religion, 267; last years abroad, 267; extended memoir of, 267; letter to Ed. Moxon (1841) on Eng. pub. of *Seaman's Friend*, 398–399; and Eng. mission (1876), 399; and H. M. Dexter, **7.** 96; Hill's memoir, 369; and literary men, **9.** 306; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252.

Dana, *Judge* Samuel, and returns of census of 1765, **4.** 138.

Dana, *Rev.* Samuel, gift to **M.H.S.** (1814), **11.** 73.

Dana, Sarah (Watson), **6.** 264.

Dana, Sophia (Willard), **16.** 309 *n.*

Danbury, Conn., Am. forces at (1778–79), **3.** 120–125; Brit. raid (1777), **6.** 91.

Dancing, Boston assemblies (1768–73), **10.** 37; allowed by Book of Sports, **19.** 88, 90.

Dane. *See also* Dean.

Dane, *Rev.* Francis, at Andover, **2.** 48; death, **14.** 17.

Dane, Mary [Mrs. Chandler], **3.** 206.

Dane, Nathan, and Va. milit. grants, **17.** 509.

Daneau, Lambert, *De Sortiariis*, **1.** 355 *n.*

Daney, *Captain*, of Hudson River (1781), **6.** 160.

Danford (? Danforth), *Lieutenant*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 75.

Danforth, Benjamin, witnesses a manumission, **8.** 500.

Danforth, Isaac, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.

Danforth, *Rev.* John, visit to R. I., **1.** 155; elegy on Willard (1707), **6.** 173; almanac (1679), **9.** 446; *Kneeling to God*, 511, **10.** 358; preface to *Warning to the Flocks*, **9.** 526, **17.** 29; and will of John Foster, **19.** 59, 60.

Danforth, *Capt.* Jonathan (1692), **7.** 163; MS. plans of tract of land, **9.** 193–195.

Danforth, *Capt.* Jonathan, at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 84.

Danforth, *Rev.* Samuel [1] [H. C. 1643], at Roxbury, **2.** 46; *Astronomical Description of late Comet*, **9.** 423; *Recognition of New-Englands Errand*, 429; verses on Wm. Tompson, **10.** 284; death, **13.** 398.

Danforth, *Rev.* Samuel [2], of Taunton, preaches in Boston (1714), **8.** 223; almanac (1686), **9.** 469–470; account of Indian plantations, 514, **10.** 358; Indian transl. of Mather's *Five Sermons*, extant copies, price, 358.

Danforth, Samuel [H. C. 1671], preaches for Mather (1675), **13.** 343; Harvard affairs (1675), 349.

Danforth, Samuel [H. C. 1715], **20.** 535.

Danforth, Thomas, death (1699), **1.** 154; Boston estate, 313; report on Groton (1661), **4.** 136, 137; deed to York, Me. (1684), **5.** 432–435; leadership, **8.** 282; and Andros (1689), **9.** 478; and press censorship, **11.** 243; order of Dudley's Council on, **13.** 236, 260.

Danforth, Thomas, addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*

Daniel, Richard, goes to England (1689), **7.** 151.

Daniell, Alice, letter to Winthrop (? 1635) on estate of Saml. Skelton, **10.** 109–114.

Daniels, J. H., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 394; etching of Bernard, **4.** 110.

Danielson, *Major* Nathaniel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 62.

Danielson, *Col.* Timothy, at siege of Boston, **7.** 404, **9.** 63, 65, 89.

Danson, George, petition (1686), **13.** 253.

Danthorn, Gilbert, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.

Danvers, *Sir* John, Bermuda estate confiscated, **13.** 49.

Danvers, Mass., old houses, **14.** 293.

Danville, Vt., origin of name, **20.** 57.

Dardin, Alice [Mrs. Mortlock], **6.** 57.

Darius, battle of Marathon, **17.** 252–262; significance of his invasion, 384.

"Dark day" (1780), **8.** 114.

Darling, Charles W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 350.

Darling, Jabez, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.

Darnaby, John, *Jr.*, **20.** 514.

Darracott, George, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 152.

Dartmoor Prison, in 1891, **7.** 17; Am. prisoners at, **10.** 116.

Dartmouth, Mass., Indian attack (1675), **13.** 400.
Dartmouth, Eng. war-ship, at Boston (1686), **13.** 270.
Dartmouth College, ports. and statue of Webster owned by, **2.** 262–264; dedication of Wilson Hall, **3.** 279; J. Q. Adams on graduates (1787, '88), **16.** 361, 395; Rich. Price's donation (1785), **17.** 324. *See also* next title.
Dartmouth College case, C. H. Hill on, **13.** 132; Webster on report (1819), **14.** 400; Kent on reviewing, 413.
Darwin, Charles R., teachings, **2.** 115; and Wallace, **8.** 27, 50–51; influence on science of history, **13.** 89–91, **19.** 280, 285; on Anglo-Saxon emigration to West, **13.** 92; biographical value, 96.
Dashiell, *Rev.* George, as preacher, **19.** 376, 384.
Dashkoff, ——, Russian agent (1810), **20.** 343.
Dashwood, *Miss*, of Boston (1788), **16.** 370.
Dashwood, *Capt.* Samuel, seamen impressed (1768), **10.** 71; and John Mein, 72; carries Massacre despatches to Eng., 74; plundered before evacuation, 96.
Dassett, Joseph, graduates (1687), **17.** 58.
Datis, battle of Marathon, **17.** 252–262.
Daubry, ——, consul (1797), **15.** 89.
Davenport, ——, innkeeper at Stamford (1804), **2.** 7, 32.
Davenport, *Mrs.* (Parsons), death, **16.** 346.
Davenport, *Mrs.* Abigail, **12.** 229.
Davenport, Addington [1], and speakership contest (1720), **6.** 389; in 1717, **8.** 218; declines atty.-generalship, **10.** 289; AUTOG., **12.** 247; career, 247–248; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 343–351.
Davenport, Addington [2], **12.** 248.
Davenport, Eleazer, **12.** 247.
Davenport, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, death (1676), **13.** 370.
Davenport, Elizabeth [Mrs. Dudley], **2.** 197, **12.** 248.
Davenport, Franklin, death, **14.** 1.
Davenport, *Rev.* James, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 391, 398, 407; Whitefield on, **10.** 300.
Davenport, *Rev.* John [1], at New Haven, **2.** 49; identity with Damphord of trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 160; at her trial, 168–173, 175, 183, 189; Mather on career, **8.** 344, 346; *Discourse about Civil Government*, **9.** 419; Mather's *Johannes in Eremo*, 504; arrival in Boston (1668), **12.** 228; stock in Mass. Bay Co., 228; and history of New Haven, **16.** 505.
Davenport, John [2], AUTOG., **12.** 227; career, 227–229; estate, 229; death, **13.** 373.
Davenport, John [3], father's will on, **12.** 229; graduates, **17.** 58.
Davenport, Lucy [Mrs. Turell], **12.** 248.
Davenport, Rebecca (Addington), **12.** 247.
Davenport, Robert, exile in Amsterdam (1609), **6.** 51.
Davenport's Ferry on Pamunky (1781), **6.** 140.
Davenport's Tavern, Newburyport, **16.** 394, 395.
Daves, Edward G., and memorial to Raleigh's colony, **8.** 285–287.
Davey, Thomas, coroner (1686), **13.** 260.
Davidson, George, drawings of Gray's voyages, **7.** 416 *n.*, 418–419.
Davidson, *Prof.* George, on Drake's landfall in Calif., **3.** 260; identifies other places mentioned in early voyages, 261.
Davidson, William, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Davidson, *Gen.* William, rumored exploit (1780), **1º** 118.
Davie, *Gen.* William R., and War of 1812, **20.** 363.
Davies. *See also* Davis, Davyes.
Davies, Robert, and Popham's colony, **2.** 243.
Davies, Samuel, *Sermon* containing prediction on Washington (1755), **7.** 454.
Davies, *Capt.* Thomas, drawing of siege of Louisburg (1758), **14.** 144.
Davies, William H., at Cabot celebration, **12.** 7.
Davis. *See also* Davies, Davyes.
Davis, ——, at trial of Ann Hibbens (1640), **4.** 315.
Davis, ——, sea-captain (1770), **16.** 220.
Davis, ——, innkeeper at Northborough (1795), **3.** 52.
Davis, ——, innkeeper at Holmes's Hole (1801), **4.** 135.

Davis, Andrew McFarland, on McKendry's journal, **2.** 436; list of journals of Sullivan's expedition, 436–441; letter to Corresp. Sec. (1887) on Wyoming Massacre papers, **3.** 340; article on Moncacht-Apé, 380; catálogues **M.H.S.** MSS., **4.** 103; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **12.** 339; SEARCH FOR PAMPHLET BY HUTCHINSON, 429–456; on genuineness of written note of 1690, **13.** 142–147; OCCULT METHODS OF PROTECTING CURRENCY, 315–327; list of publications (1900–06), **14.** 128, **15.** 29, **16.** 129, **17.** 213, **18.** 268–269, **20.** 207; remarks, **14.** 176, 424, **16.** 150, **17.** 116, 141, **20.** 245; gift to **M.H.S.**, **14.** 426; on Library Com. (1901), **15.** 2; report, 46; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1901–03), 51, **16.** 148, **17.** 233; on R. N. Toppan, **15.** 106–109; MEMOIR OF R. N. TOPPAN, 480–492; MERCHANTS' NOTES OF 1733, **17.** 184–208; PROSPECTUS OF BLACKWELL'S BANK, **18.** 62–83; signs memorial on *Constitution*, 121; on Nominating Com. (1904), 252; report, 289; presents report of Council (1904), 265–271; JACKSON'S LL.D., **20.** 490–512.

Davis, *Major* Benjamin, will of grandfather, **1.** 136; death (1704), **4.** 315.

Davis, Benjamin, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.

Davis, Caleb, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 496; characterized, **12.** 140.

Davis, Charles G., **3.** 403 *n.*; Commencement part (1840), **5.** 229.

Davis, *Ensign* Daniel, killed (1758), **6.** 33.

Davis, Daniel, junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94.

Davis, Edward, in Boston society, **10.** 39; at Boston dinner (1776), 103; characterized, **12.** 142.

Davis, Edward L., gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 403.

Davis, Ellen (Watson), **3.** 403 *n.*

Davis, Emerson, Harvard D.D. (1847), **5.** 253.

Davis, George Thomas, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 224; on Browning's ballad, **16.** 467.

Davis, Henry, of Tenn., **20.** 514.

Davis, Horace, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **17.** 163; gift to General Fund, **18.** 264, **19.** 208.

Davis, *Capt.* Isaac, minuteman, tablet commemorating, **10.** 191–192.

Davis, Isaac, in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 36.

Davis, Isaac P, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; ancestry, **3.** 403 *n.*; in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5; on com. on **M.H.S.** semicentenary, **6.** 284 *n.*; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 341, 342; on com. on removal of **M.H.S.** (1829), **11.** 309; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.

Davis, James, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.

Davis, James C., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 110.

Davis, Jefferson, and repudiation of Miss. debt, **3.** 274; and Peninsular campaign, **10.** 436, 439; desires to continue war (1865), **19.** 320.

Davis, *Gen.* Jefferson C., and Sherman, **16.** 468.

Davis, Joanna (White), **3.** 403 *n.*

Davis, John, Danforth's deed to (1684), **5.** 433.

Davis, John, of Groton, killed by Indians (1704), **4.** 384, **14.** 29.

Davis, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.

Davis, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172.

Davis, *Gov.* John, at Harvard Commencement (1841), **5.** 232; bust, 451; Whig leader, **11.** 279; and Levi Lincoln, **15.** 235.

Davis, John, Pres. **M.H.S.**, and Johnson's port. of Webster, **2.** 218; on com. on Boston bicentenary, letter to Mayor, 220–221; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; epitaph on Geo. Watson, 402 *n.*; ancestry, 403 *n.*; note on King Philip's War, **4.** 13; in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5, **8.** 400, **9.** 92–94; and Winthrop's Pilgrim oration, **5.** 5; Harvard LL.D. (1842), 236; at Commencement (1843), 242; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 224; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 341; memoir, **7.** 122; memoir of Isaac Lothrop, 123; of Marston Watson, 125; at Plymouth anniversary (1820), **10.** 394; Plymouth ode and hymn, 396 *n.*; sentiment for Plymouth dinner (1845), 399; old age poetry, 399; and ed. of Winthrop's *History*, **12.** 301; exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361; and Jackson's LL.D., **20.** 505.

Davis, John B., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Davis, Joshua, minuteman, **12.** 104.
Davis, Josiah, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Davis, Katherine (Wendel), **3.** 403 *n.*
Davis, Margaret (Pynchon), of Boston (1662), **1.** 136.
Davis, Mary A., teacher, **1.** 327.
Davis, Matthew L., and Burr (1802), **20.** 276.
Davis, Mercy (Hedge), **3.** 403 *n.*
Davis, Nathan, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 437.
Davis, Nathaniel, constable of Charlestown (1690), **7.** 152.
Davis, Nathaniel Morton, memoir, **7.** 122; at Plymouth dinner (1845), **10.** 398.
Davis, Nicolas, petition (1687), **13.** 16 *n.*
Davis, *Capt.* Samuel, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 440.
Davis, Samuel, journal, **3.** 41, 50 *n.*; ancestry, 403 *n.*; memoir, **7.** 122.
Davis, Sarah, **3.** 403 *n.*
Davis, Sarah [Mrs. Bullock], **3.** 322.
Davis, Sarah [Mrs. Holden], **4.** 384.
Davis, Silvanus, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 230; saw-mill, 277.
Davis, Solomon, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 397, 432; in Boston society, **10.** 32, 33, 35, 36, 39; member of Fire Club, 38; as fisherman, 48, 51; and Molasses Act, 60; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), 77; quarrel with Rowe, 83.
Davis, Thomas, of Boston (1662), **1.** 136.
Davis, Thomas [1], **2.** 330 *n.*
Davis, Thomas [2], of Plymouth, sailing orders to T. Cotton (1760), **2.** 229; biog. notes, 230 *n.*, **3.** 403 *n.*; guest of Old Colony Club, 401.
Davis, Thomas [3], **3.** 385, 403 *n.*
Davis, Thomas K., Commencement part (1827), **5.** 196; biog. note, 196 *n.*; Master's oration (1830), 203.
Davis, Wendell, **3.** 403 *n.*; death, **5.** 207.
Davis, William, mate of ship *Speedwell* (1651), **3.** 7.
Davis, William [1], of Boston, illness (1676), **13.** 362, 365; funeral, 365.
Davis, William [2], will of grandfather, **1.** 136.
Davis, William [1], of Plymouth, **3.** 403 *n.*
Davis, William [2], **3.** 403 *n.*
Davis, William, in Boston society, **10.** 35, 39; at Boston dinner (1776), 103; characterized, **12.** 140.
Davis, William Thomas, on commission to Edw. Winslow, **2.** 233 *n.*; will of Peregrine White owned by, **3.** 133; ancestry, 403 *n.*; and return of Bradford MS., **15.** 80.
Davison, Christopher (1623), **1.** 135.
Davy, *Dr.* John, and Sir Walter Scott, **19.** 485, 486, 488.
Davy Club of Harvard, Parkman's membership, **14.** 318, 319 *n.*
Davyes, Joseph, identity, **10.** 304; letter to Henry Dunster (1641) on Eng. conditions, 306.
Dawbry (Dawtry), *Doctor,* and Giles Sylvester (1664), **4.** 279, 281.
Dawes, Henry L., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 38.
Dawes, Jonathan, of Boston (1686), **13.** 275.
Dawes, Susannah, death (1700), **1.** 155.
Dawes, Thomas [1], non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497; fire-ward **10.** 54; article on Boston, **18.** 328; witness (1789), **19.** 181.
Dawes, Thomas [2], memoir of Ezekiel Price, **7.** 124; and Beacon Hill Monument, **11.** 18; biog. note, **16.** 306 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–89), 306, 308, 310, 341, 345, 441, 446, 455; on pleading, 314.
Dawes, Thomas, Commencement part (1839), **5.** 226.
Dawes, *Mrs.* Thomas (1788), **16.** 441.
Dawes, William, and Revere's ride, **20.** 581.
Dawson, George, petition on Worcester affairs (1686), **13.** 247.
Dawson, Henry, certificate of church membership (1678), **11.** 226.
Dawson, Henry Barton, and Roubaud, **3.** 203; death, **4.** xxii, **5.** 438.
Dawson, John, senatorial candidacy (1794), **15.** 146; congressional candidacy (1797), 160; letters to Madison (1787), **17.** 456, 467, 476, 478 [*see* Madison].
Dawson, Samuel E., on Cabot's landfall, **11.** 159, **12.** 3–4; on Sebastian Cabot, 4; and Cabot tablet, 6.
Dawtry. *See* Dawbry.
Day. *See also* Daye.
Day, ——, innkeeper at Elizabethtown, N. J. (1804), **2.** 33.
Day, *Lieut.* Elijah, at Cherry Valley (1779), **2.** 452, 457, 458.

Day, George E., in Norway, **7.** 98; and memorial to Robinson, 101.
Day, Gideon, killed at Cherry Valley (1778), **2.** 450.
Day, James, Boston estate, **14.** 65 *n.*
Day, *Adjutant* James, at siege of Boston, **9.** 57.
Day, Jeremiah, at Harvard Commencement (1835), **5.** 216.
Day, *Capt.* Luke, in Am. army, **2.** 443, 445; at Cherry Valley, 454; command at Fort Herkimer, 455; at Fort Sullivan, 464.
Day, Matthew, member of First Church in Cambridge, **5.** 406.
Day, Thomas, letter to Rich. Price (1786) on Am. poetry, **17.** 339; biog. note, 339 *n.*
Day-Breaking, reprints, **6.** 347; authorship, 392–395; extant copies, price, **10.** 336.
Day of Doom. See Wigglesworth.
Daye, Stephen, imprints by, **9.** 413–414, **12.** 285; specimen spelling, **13.** 61 *n.*
Daynes, *Mrs.* (1669), **1.** 137.
Dayton, Jonathan, and Burr, **20.** 300.
Dayton, William L., and A. S. Hewitt (1862), **17.** 442, 448.
Dayton, Fort, in Mohawk Valley, **2.** 446.
Dead River, Me., Arnold's expedition on, **2.** 268–269, 280–281.
Deaf and dumb, sound experiment with (1689), **7.** 148.
Dean. *See also* Dane, Deane.
Dean, Aaron, **2.** 94.
Dean, James, journey to Tuscaroras (1762), **7.** 390, 391.
Dean, John Ward, edits *Day of Doom*, **9.** 273; acknowledgment to, 275; tribute to, **15.** 513; port., **16.** 146.
Dean, Phila, **2.** 94.
Dean, Samuel, killed, **14.** 17.
Dean, *Mrs.* Ursula [Mrs. Clerk], exile in Amsterdam (1604), **6.** 51.
Deane, Charles [*Communications* follow], elected Vice-Pres. **M.H.S.** (1884–89), **1.** 180, **2.** 79, 404, **3.** 297, **4.** 119, 336; delegate to Archæological Congress, **1.** 400; in Europe (1866), 400, **7.** 62–66; presides, **2.** 118, **4.** 120; presents communications of other members, **2.** 119, **4.** 311; remarks, **2.** 167, **4.** 13; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; **M.H.S.** meeting at house of, 11; services to **M.H.S.**, 54, **5.** 118, 121–123, 125, 141, **7.** 86; presents Winslow letters, **3.** 55; and spurious Montcalm letters, 203; gift to **M.H.S.** for cataloguing MSS., 254; for reference books, 295; on com. on general index of *Proceedings*, 275; publication (1887), 279; on Finance Com. (1887, '89), 318, **4.** 367; on com. to approve bills (1887), **3.** 318; delegate to Me. Hist. Soc. celebration, 319; on com. on records of Old Colony Club, 381; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **4.** vi, **5.** 102, 116–141, 438; and com. on Norse discoveries, **4.** 12; on com. on revising by-laws, 77, 372, 410; report, 120; on com. on pub. commemorating centennial of Washington's inauguration, 236, 268; report, 336; illness and decline, **5.** 2, **7.** 88; and condition of **M.H.S.** Library, **5.** 109, 118; as hist. investigator, 116–119, 124, 126–129, 132, 138–140, **7.** 78–80, 82; library, **5.** 117, 140; and Bradford's MS., 119, 122, 125–126, 141, **7.** 50, 54–55, 64, **12.** 170; services in Winsor's *America*, **5.** 119, 131, **7.** 77; character, **5.** 120, 124, 133–135, 138; resolutions on, 121, 141; honors, 123, 140, **7.** 86, 88; in Am. Antiquarian Soc., **5.** 129–131, **7.** 87; as literary critic, 130; as business man, 132, 140, **7.** 47, 49; and young hist. investigators, **5.** 133, 135–136; last attendance at **M.H.S.**, 133; last letter, 136; and Alex. Young, 136; birth and ancestry, 139, **7.** 46; style, **5.** 141; book bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, 155; exposure of fictitious ports. of Roger Williams and Benj. Church, 155–156; unfinished paper on Cabot *mappe-monde*, 156, **7.** 66, 74; on Norse discoveries, **5.** 339, **7.** 73; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1865), **6.** 213; edits *Bacon's Rebellion*, 214; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 224–228; PORT. and AUTOG. **7.** *front.*; and memoir of Thos. Aspinwall, 30; MEMOIR by Justin Winsor, 45–89; range of corresp., 45; fragment of autobiog., 46–49; education, 47; marriage, 47; beginning of interest in Am. hist., 47; acquaintance with hist. students, 48; first hist. writings, 48; election to **M.H.S.**, 48; interest in philosophy, 48; editorial canons, 51, 55–56; prints first patent of Plymouth, 52; reprints on vellum, 52; other work in Ply-

mouth history, 57; interest in Capt. John Smith, 58; and Pocahontas story, 59–61; edits Wingfield's *Discourse*, 59, 60; politics, 61; edits Smith's works, 61–62, 67; no linguist, 66; Southern trip, 67; services to Alex. Brown, 67–69; paper on Gorton controversy, 69; appreciation of Hutchinson, 70; of Cotton Mather, 70; of Hubbard, 71; controversy over Narragansett patent, 71; on hist. scepticism and settlement of controversies, 71; edits Wood's *New-Englands Prospect*, 72; edits Records of Council for N. Eng., 72; paper on forms in letters-patent, 72; Popham controversy, 72; on Roger Williams, 73; and Hakluyt's pubs., 73, 75; study of Cabot voyages, 73, **11.** 158, 163, 164, 166, 168; and letters of Edw. Randolph, **7.** 76; article on first charter of Mass., 76; on slavery in Mass., 77–78; on necessity of exhaustive investigations, 80–82; friendships, 82–84; and pub. of Kohl's works, 84–86; death, 89; and ed. of *Winthrop Papers*, 460, 464; and Lowell's criticism of *Collections*, **8.** 494; anecdote of hist. impartiality, **11.** 288.

Communications: on pub. of Hutchinson's conversation with George III., **1.** 166–168; docs. on Argall's raid, 187–192; on fictitious ports., 219; MEMOIR OF RICH. FROTHINGHAM, 381–393; MEMOIR OF S. F. HAVEN, 394–405; on Indians kidnapped from Maine, **2.** 35–38; on Atherton Papers, 152; on B. F. Stevens's research, 219; Winslow Papers, 229–242; on letter from Va. Co. (1609), 243, 246–249; docs. on Belknap and non-importation (1774), 481–486; records of a Va. county, **3.** 4–7; Priestley Letters, 11–40; will of Peregrine White, 133; on proposed Attucks Memorial, 317; notes on Hubbard's map, **4.** 13–21; on Morrell's tract (1625), 73–76; on presenting Nelson's *Trial of Charles I.*, 157; on presenting Belknap Papers, 206–207; on ancient wreck discovered at Nauset Beach, 216–219, 311; CABOT MAPPE-MONDE, **6.** 305–339.

Deane, *Dr.* Ezra, **7.** 46.

Deane, *Mrs.* Ezra (Coffin), **7.** 46.

Deane, *Mrs.* Ezra (Moody), **7.** 46.

Deane, George E., on John Harvard's will, **2.** 87.

Deane, Helen (Waterston), **7.** 47.

Deane, John, immigrant, **7.** 46.

Deane, Lucy W. [Mrs. Dexter], **1.** 329.

Deane, Mary, gift to **M.H.S.**, **13.** 79.

Deane, Silas, attacks the Lees, **3.** 123; Pendleton on (1781), **19.** 143.

Deane, Thomas, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471; trade ventures to Boston, **12.** 241.

Deane, Walter, immigrant, **7.** 46.

Dearborn, Henry, Goodwin's *Dearborns*, **1.** 147; journals kept during Am. Rev., **2.** 266, 275 *n.*, 437; journal of Arnold's Quebec expedition, 275–305; journal (1776–78, 82–83), **3.** 102–133; command (1775), **2.** 275; illness, 284, 287–288; rejoins the force before Quebec, 288; in assault on Quebec, 290–292; captured, 292, 295; in prison, 295–299; small-pox by inoculation, 296; paroled, 299; return *via* Halifax, 299–305; in Sullivan's expedition, 471, **3.** 128–130; settles army accounts (1776), 102; exchanged, 103; major, 103; in Burgoyne's campaign, 103–109; commands a light detachment, 105, 107; at Freeman's Farm, 105, 107; at Saratoga, 107–108; rejoins regt., 109; marches to Pa., 109–110; before Philadelphia, 110–113; dines with Sullivan, 112; lieut.-col., 112; furloughs, 112–113, 133; dines with Washington, 113; in Monmouth campaign, 114–118; death of wife, 122; command at New London, 125; command at Saratoga (1782), 130; on Saratoga Springs, 131; discharged, 133; wounded (1778), **6.** 106; and Jefferson (1806), **20.** 282; letters from Duane (1809–10), 321, 332, 334 [*see* Duane (Wm.)]; Duane on, as head of army, 362.

Dearborn, Henry A. S., Goodwin's *Dearborns*, **1.** 147; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; and tariff (1832), **19.** 522; and Wm. Duane (1810), **20.** 332–333.

Death. *See* Funerals, Mourning, Tombs.

Deball, Oliver, killed at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450.

De Beaver, Suzer, captured at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450.

De Berdt, Dennis, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Deblois, *Miss.* (1788), **16.** 420.
Deblois, *Mrs.*, of Alexandria, Va. (1804), **2.** 17.
Deblois, *Mrs.* Ann, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 170.
Deblois, Elizabeth, letters from Arnold, **10.** 472.
Deblois, Gilbert, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163; confiscated Boston estate, 170.
Deblois, Gilbert, *Jr.*, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 170.
Deblois, Louis, **16.** 389 *n.*
Deblois, Ruth H. (Dalton), **16.** 389 *n.*
De Bry Collection of Lenox Library, **1.** 201.
Debts, private, suits for, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 298, 300; Solon's abolition in Athens, **6.** 386; controversy over payment of, to Brit. merchants, **17.** 344, 427, 456, 471. *See also* Public debt.
Decatur, Stephen, proposed tablet in Algiers, **3.** 216; Algerine War, **5.** 26, 29.
Declaration of Causes (1775), authorship, **6.** 69–71.
Declaration of Estate . . . of Va., extant copy, **12.** 161.
Declaratory Act, and repeal of Stamp Act, **2.** 87; London merchants on, **11.** 446–448.
De Costa, Benjamin F., communicates letter from Va. Co. (1609), **2.** 243–246; views on Norse sagas criticised, **5.** 333–340; and Maiollo map, **8.** 78.
Dedham, Eng., ancestral home of Ellis family, **2.** 137, 138; present aspect, 137; former wool manufactures, 137, church records, 138; church, 138; old grammar school, 138.
Dedham, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 238; inns, **2.** 32, **10.** 47; in 1650, **2.** 47; Fairbanks house, 71, **3.** 283, **14.** 290; and Ellis family, **2.** 138; statue of Pitt, **4.** 298; sexual morality in colon. times, **6.** 495, 508; development of town govt., **7.** 186–188; views, 373, **8.** 196; treatment of loyalist, **12.** 153.
Dedham Historical Society, gift to M.H.S., **7.** 373; communication to, **12.** 153.
Dee, John, map (1580), **7.** 311.
Deeds, various, **1.** 186, **4.** 156, **8.** 281; Danforth's, to York (1684), **5.** 432–435; conveyance in colon. Mass., **7.** 135 *n.*; FACSIM. of Winthrop's, of Rumney Marsh land (1639), 139. *See also* Registry.
Deep Run, Va. (1781), **6.** 141.
Deer Island, Mass., on early map, **1.** 211; lease (1753), **14.** 44.
Deerfield, Mass., Indian attacks (1704), **1.** 157, **14.** 29; (1675), **13.** 400; return of captives, **14.** 30.
Deering,——, and Phips's expedition, **13.** 334.
Deering, *Mrs.*, of Boston, death (1676), **13.** 365.
Defamation, punishment for (1634), **3.** 4.
Defence, war-ship, lost (1779), **3.** 126.
Defences, royal instructions on provincial, **8.** 101–102. *See also* Forts.
Defiance, privateer (1752), **5.** 99.
Degrachy, ——, and Priestley, **3.** 25.
De Hart, *Col.* William, and Washington, **2.** 223.
Dehon, *Rev.* Theodore, at Leicester, **3.** 52; biog. notes, 52 *n.*, **9.** 112 *n.*; *Φ B K* prayer (1806), 112; oration (1807), 112.
Delaar, ——, letters to Lévis, **4.** 98.
De la Barre, Johan, Hudson River trade (c. 1634), **1.** 248.
De la Cluse, *Elder* John, exile in Amsterdam (1604), **6.** 52.
Delacroix, Charles, and Priestley, **3.** 21.
Delamotte, *Rev.* Philip, record of institution (1633), **8.** 511; of induction, 513.
De Lancey, *Col.* James, **3.** 77; embarkation of battalion, 95.
Delano, Joseph C., sea-captain, **10.** 213.
Delarue, William, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 360, 361.
Delavall, John, appendix to Keith's *Pretended Antidote*, **17.** 37.
Delaware, Thomas West, *baron*, preparations for Virginia, **2.** 245, 247; extant copy of *Relation*, **12.** 160.
Delaware, royal memorials, **4.** 249.
Delaware River, settlements (1660), **1.** 248; attempted Mass. trade (1644), **12.** 213–214.
Delesdernier, Lewis F., **20.** 56.
Delesdernier, Louis F., in Maine, **20.** 55–56.
Delesdernier, William, **20.** 56.
Delight, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Dellinger, Mary A. [Mrs. Dexter], **1.** 327.

Dellius, *Rev.* Godfrey, answers to Dudley's witchcraft questions (in Latin), **1.** 349–353; (in English), 354–358.
Delolme, Jean L., mistake on last Eng. veto, **5.** 159.
Deming, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 170.
Deming, Josiah, of Wethersfield, **2.** 147.
Deming, *Mrs.* Mary (1717), **8.** 217.
Deming, Samuel, member of "Possee," **10.** 38.
Demmick, *Captain*, killed by Indians (1697), **1.** 151, **14.** 28.
Democratic party, and anarchy (1804), **2.** 19; attitude of moderates (1793), **15.** 118–119; and Pres. Johnson, **19.** 396. *See also* Elections, Politics.
Dempster, ——, at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 400.
Denby, Sarah [Mrs. Fletcher], **17.** 174.
Denby, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Denison. *See also* Deniston, Dennison.
Denison, Charles H., acknowledgment to, **8.** 6.
Denison, *Major* Daniel, Atherton Co., **2.** 152; petition (1637), **3.** 199; Hubbard's funeral sermon on, **9.** 461; *Irenicon*, 461.
Denison, George, Atherton Co., **2.** 152; copies by, **5.** 303.
Denison, George S., letters to Chase, **12.** 423; question of printing them, 425, **13.** 63, 121.
Denison, Nathan, capitulation at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 342; report on Massacre, 342–343; reports list of those killed, 346; to present memorial to Assembly, 347.
Denison, *Sergeant* Samuel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 42, 57.
Deniston, *Sergeant* (?) Hugh, in Am. army (1777–79), **6.** 104, 107, 121.
Denizenship in Mass. (1686), **13.** 256, 258.
Denman, Hannah (Eaton), **16.** 479.
Denman, Joseph, **16.** 479.
Denmark, peace with Sweden (1658), **4.** 277; and U. S. neutral trade (1812), **5.** 23.
Dennie, John, in Boston society, **10.** 32, 39; member of Fire Club, 38; bankrupt, 53; and Molasses Act, 60; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), **77.**
Dennie, Joseph, Duane on, **20.** 269.
Dennie, William, and Hepzibah Clarke, **4.** 47; on com. on Sheaffe affair (1770), **10.** 73; on com. on Massacre, 74; attacks customs commissioners, 79; and tea question, 80; at Molineux's funeral, 89; prominent rebel, **16.** 92.
Dennis. *See also* Dinnis.
Dennis, ——, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Dennis, ——, of Philadelphia, bankrupt (1808), **20.** 311.
Dennis, *Mrs.*, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Dennison. *See also* Denison.
Dennison, Daniel, and press censorship, **11.** 246.
Dennison, Edward, Apostle Eliot on, 18. 344.
Dennison, George, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 344.
Denniston, ——, Bishop corresp., **20.** 274.
Dennoffe, William, hanged, **19.** 184.
Denny. *See also* Dennie.
Denny, Albert and Benj. Colman, **9.** 382, 407.
Denny, Henry Gardner, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; gift to **M.H.S.**, 8; on Auditing Com. (1891), **6.** 351; report, 414; remarks, **11.** 238, **12.** 73; on dreams, **15.** 88; memoir of U. H. Crocker assigned to, **16.** 19; on John Wilson, **17.** 237–238.
De Normandie, James, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **12.** 259; accepts, 293; presents Pepperrell's commission, 339; DIABOLICAL PERFORMANCES NEAR PORTSMOUTH, **14.** 168–171; presents draft of Stiles's letter to Franklin, 320; JOHN ELWYN, 376–382; on Jon. Edwards at Portsmouth, **15.** 16–20; on com. on Dr. Hale's 80th birthday, 493; on Library Com. (1902), **16.** 1; report, 147; list of publications (1902–04), 129, **18.** 269; PISCATAQUA COLONY, 175–181, **19.** 169–177; SIR WM. PEPPERRELL, **17.** 87–90; HYMNS IN ECCL. HISTORY, 130–140; elected to Council **M.H.S.** (1903–05), 234, **18.** 290, **19.** 226; remarks, **17.** 438, **20.** 83; signs memorials on *Constitution*, **18.** 121, **20.** 5; communicates notes from Apostle Eliot's parish records, **18.** 340–347; presents communication of another member, 390;

memoir of E. J. Young assigned to, **20.** 426.
Densmore, William, ill in campaign of 1760, **5.** 382, death, 383.
Denston. *See* Denison.
Dent, *Capt.* John H., Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208.
Denys, Jean, chart, **8.** 71.
Dependencies. *See* Civilization and savagery, Colonies.
Depuis, Charles F., Priestley on, **3.** 20.
Derby, *Colonel*, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 375.
Derby, Anstiss [Mrs. Pickman], mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, **16.** 382, 387 *n.*, 389; Adams on, 390.
Derby, Elias H. [1], **16.** 429.
Derby, Elias H. [2], Commencement part (1824), **5.** 191; biog. note, 191 *n.*; Master's oration (1827), 196.
Derby, Ezekiel H., Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 183, 183 *n.*
Derby, George, Commencement part (1814) and biog. note, **5.** 179 *n.*
Derby, George S., Conveyancers' Assoc., **14.** 96 *n.*
Derby, John, Oregon fur-trade venture, **7.** 417, 418.
Derby, Richard, on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 85.
Derby, *Mrs.* Richard, **16.** 337, 339.
Derby, Conn., whaleboat privateers, **1.** 19.
Derby Indians, names (1703), **5.** 300.
Derbyshire, Thomas, prize case (1752), **5.** 100.
Dericks. *See also* Derricks.
Dericks, Alice (Martin), exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 56.
Dering, Sylvester, letter (1786), **16.** 285.
Derricks. *See also* Dericks.
Derricks, John, exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 52.
Desandrouins, ——, letters to Lévis, **4.** 98.
Desaussure, Henry William, and Jon. Mason, **2.** 25, 26, 29.
De Saussure, Wilmot G., on royal arms in Charleston, **4.** 251.
Desborough, John, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 254; and Rich. Cromwell, **16.** 509.
Desborough, *Mrs.* Rose, **16.** 502.
Desborough, Samuel, at Guilford, **16.** 496; return to Eng., 498, 502.
Desceliers, Pierre, map, and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 301.
Desimoni, Cornelio, and Maiollo map, **8.** 76, 78; death announced, **13.** 448.
Des Liens, Nicolas, map (1566) and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 307.
Despaches, ——, Gov. of Haiti, **2.** 332.
Destrehan, John N., death, **13.** 314.
Dethick, *Miss.* A. C., gift to **M.H.S.,** **8.** 202.
Detroit, bank (1806), **20.** 289–291, 521–525.
Deuksberrie, M., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 52.
Deveaux, *Col.* Andrew, captures New Providence, **13.** 16.
Devens, Charles, on port. of R. C. Winthrop, **2.** 119; MEMOIR OF A. H. BULLOCK, **3.** 322–339; Gen. Taylor's vindictive letter referred to, **4.** 238; on com. on pub. of Province Laws, 307; report, 316; Commencement part (1838), **5.** 223; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 228; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 269, 285–294, 301; as public man, 286, 291–292, **7.** 104, 114; character, **6.** 286, 291, 294, **7.** 116; career, **6.** 287, **7.** 114; as U. S. Marshal, fugitive-slave case, **6.** 287, **7.** 105–106; in Civil War, **6.** 287–289, **7.** 106–112; as judge, **6.** 289, **7.** 112, 113, 115; in Hayes's Cabinet, **6.** 289, **7.** 112; decline and death, **6.** 289, **7.** 113; as orator, **6.** 290, 293, **7.** 115–117; suavity, **6.** 292–293; *Address to Loyal Legion*, 404; MEMOIR by J. C. Ropes, **7.** 104–117; PORT., 104; birth and ancestry, 104; education, 105; lawyer, 105, 106; in State Senate, 105; brevet, 112; health, 113; milit. funeral, 113; engraving, **19.** 224; statue at Worcester, 261.
Devens, David, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172.
Devens, Mary (Lithgow), **7.** 104.
Devens, Richard, Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 303; descendants, **7.** 104; purchases confiscated estate, **10.** 170.
Devereux, George H., Commencement part (1829), **5.** 200; biog. note, 200 *n.*; spread, 201.
Devereux, Humphrey, at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.
Devrow, Seth, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Devrow, Thomas, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Devrow, Zephaniah, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.

Dewar, ——, in Boston society (1768), **10**. 41.
Dewey, Abijah, killed at siege of Boston, **7**. 404, **9**. 51.
Dewey, Charles A., Harvard LL.D. (1840), **5**. 230.
Dewey, *Adm.* George, port., **15**. 45.
Dewey, Joseph, death at Wyoming, **3**. 346.
Dewey, *Ensign* Oliver, death in Am. army (1777), **2**. 442.
Dewey, Orville, Harvard D. D. (1839), **5**. 227; *Φ B K* oration (1830), **9**. 123; biog. note, 123 *n*.
Dewin, *Mrs.* Henry, death, **14**. 17.
De Windt, *Mrs.* John P. (Smith), **19**. 531.
Dexter, Aaron, and *Boston Magazine*, **18**. 326.
Dexter, Arthur, on alleged Sharpless ports., **3**. 185.
Dexter, Edmund, **1**. 327; death, 328.
Dexter, *Rev.* Elijah, career, **7**. 90.
Dexter, Emeline (Palmer), **7**. 93; death, 100.
Dexter, Franklin, autog., **1**. 365; letters from S. G. Perkins (1835), **2**. 307, 374; guard for Harvard (1834), **3**. 217; lawyer, **4**. 415.
Dexter, Franklin Bowditch, *Yale Graduates and Annals*, **2**. 139; communicates report of trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4**. 159–191; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6**. 228; communicates letters of Increase Mather, **8**. 344–348; communicates old ballad, **9**. 2–5; on early social distinctions at colleges, 5; communicates memorandum on Mather Byles (1780), **10**. 471; MSS. of Jon. Edwards, **15**. 2–16; Abraham Bishop, **19**. 190–199.
Dexter, George, M.H.S. tributes to, **1**. 6–13, 168; in **M.H.S.**, 6, 8, 10–12, 329–334, **12**. 40; linguist, **1**. 7; character, 7, 8, 11, 334; death, 7, 333; resolutions on, 7; education, 8, 9, 327–328; and Harvard, 10; as hist. student and writer, 10, 12, 331–333; Memoir by C. C. Smith, 327–334; port. and autog., 327; birth and ancestry, 327; education, 327; visits to Europe, 328, 329, 331; services in Civil War, 328; marriage, 329; tutor at Harvard, 329; Steward, 329; member Am. Antiquarian Soc., 329; failing health, 331, 333; death of daughter, 332; search for health, 332–333; crayon port. exhibited, **4**. 54; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6**. 228–229; on Cabot *mappe-monde*, 305; and ed. of *Winthrop Papers*, **7**. 461; photog. presented, **16**. 146.
Dexter, *Mrs.* George, gifts to **M.H.S.**, **2**. 393, 394.
Dexter, Henry, bust of John Davis, **5**. 451.
Dexter, Henry Martyn, on "Non-Conformist's Oath," **3**. 187; on books printed by Brewster, 263; on John Robinson's orig. eds., 264; on identity of certain Pilgrims, **5**. 33–37; Elder Brewster's library, 37–85; on Chas. Deane, 138; remarks, 423, **6**. 65; on com. on Delftshaven Memorial, 1; English Exiles in Amsterdam, 41–64; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 176–187, 301; death, 176, **7**. 100; as Puritan, **6**. 176; research on *origines* of Plymouth, 177, 184, 185, **7**. 97; on polity of Congregationalism, **6**. 177–180, **7**. 96; knowledge of Puritan polemics, **6**. 180–181, **7**. 96; *Bibliography of Congregationalism*, **6**. 181, **7**. 98; bequest of library, **6**. 181, **7**. 102; *Congregationalism*, **6**. 182; on Congregationalism and Calvinism, 182; on parting address of John Robinson, 182, 186; in **M.H.S.**, 183; typical New Englander, 184; as minister, 185–186, **7**. 102; as editor, **6**. 186, **7**. 93–94, 102; as advocate, **6**. 186; appearance and character, 186–187, **7**. 101; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6**. 229; Memoir by J. E. Sanford, **7**. 90–103; port. and autog., 90; birth and ancestry, 90–91; education, 91; school-teacher, 92; at Andover Theolog. Sem., 92; has Episcopalian inclinations, 92; ministry at Manchester, 92–94; marriage, 93; call to Calif., 93, 94; and protest against Kan.-Neb. Bill, 94–95; residences, 95; and *Congregationalist Quarterly*, 95; and Winthrop Club, 96; and Congregational Pilgrim celebration (1870), 97; lectures on Congregationalism, 98; unfinished work on Pilgrims in Europe, 98; ecclesiastical offices, 98; in Norway, 98; and Andover controversy, 99; appointed delegate to International Council, 100; societies, 100; and memorial to Robinson, 101; honorary degrees, 101; scholarship, 101; works, 102–103, **20**. 207.

Dexter, John, killed, (1677) **7.** 169.
Dexter, Lucy W. (Deane), **1.** 329.
Dexter, Mary (Morton), **7.** 90; educator, 91.
Dexter, Mary A. (Dellinger), **1.** 327.
Dexter, Morton, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **10.** 115; accepts, 116; Alleged facts as to Pilgrims, 256–263; remarks, **11.** 277, **13.** 121, 424, 456, **15.** 24, 323, **16.** 125, **17.** 116, **18.** 263; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1898–1900), **12.** 190, **13.** 80, **14.** 146; and proposed memorial ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, **12.** 260; on E. A. Park, **14.** 194; on Nominating Com. (1901), **15.** 2; report, 51; presents report of Council (1901), 25–30; Memoir of E. G. Porter, 55–68; **M.H.S.** delegate to Yale bicentenary, 180; on 450th anniversary of Univ. of Glasgow, 224–227; on Yale bicentenary, 320–323; on John Robinson tercentenary 493; on Library Com. (1902), **16.** 1; report, 147; presents a Yale medal, 145; Members of Pilgrim Company in Leyden, **17.** 167–184; remarks on E. C. Smyth, **18.** 302; *England and Holland of Pilgrims*, **20.** 207.
Dexter, Nancy [Mrs. Bishop], **19.** 192, 193.
Dexter, Samuel [1], vetoed for Council (1766, '67), **10.** 62, 63.
Dexter, Samuel [2], and L. M. Sargent, **3.** 310; exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Dexter, Samuel W., Commencement part (1812) and biog. note, **5.** 176, 176 *n.*
Dexter, Thomas, immigrant, career, **7.** 90.
Dexter, William S., card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*
Diamond. *See* Diman, Dimond.
Diar. *See* Dyer.
Diaries, list of Quebec expedition, **2.** 265–267; of Sullivan's expedition, 436–441; credibility as sources, **10.** 486. *See also* next title.
Diaries, J. Q. Adams's (1787–89), **16.** 291–464; same on Cong. and journey to Boston (1832), **19.** 517–534; Ben. Boardman's, of siege of Boston, **7.** 400–413; Dudley Bradstreet's, of siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 417–446; Wm. Brinsmead's note-book (1681–96), **4.** 298–302; Henry Dearborn's, of Am. Rev. (1775–78, '82–83), **2.** 275–305, **3.** 102–113; Amos Farnsworth's, of Am. Rev. (1775–79), **12.** 78–102; Rev. John Fiske's note-book (1637–75), 317–338; Jabez Fitch's, of siege of Boston, **9.** 40–91; Eli Forbes's, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 384–399; Lawrence Hammond's, of Boston (1688–94), 144–172; David Holden's, of French War (1760), **4.** 384–409; fragment of Saml. Holten's (1778), **10.** 463; Saml. Jenks's, of French War (1760), **5.** 352–396; Wm. McKendry's, of Am. Rev. (1777–80), **2.** 442–478; John Marshall's, of Braintree (1697–1711), **1.** 148–164, **14.** 13–34; Jon. Mason's, of southern journey (1804–05), **2.** 5–34; Increase Mather's (1674–87), **13.** 337–374, 397–412; Lucian Minor's, of western travel (1836), **7.** 263–294; John Pierce's, of journey in N. Eng. (1795), **3.** 41–52; same, of Harvard Commencements (1803–48), **5.** 167–263; same, of ΦBK meetings (1803–48), **9.** 110–143; same, of Plymouth anniversaries (1820, '45), **10.** 393–403; same, of Divinity School graduation (1836), 363–366; same, of journey to Washington (1812), 366–386; of Quebec expedition (1775–76), **2.** 267–275, **6.** 39; Josiah Quincy's, of N. Eng. journey (1801), **4.** 123–135; John Rowe's, of Boston (1764–79), **10.** 60–108; fragments of Saml. Sewall's [1], **6.** 388–390, **8.** 212–221; Saml. Sewall's [2] (1714), 221–225; Ezra Stiles's, of journey to Philadelphia (1754), **7.** 338–344; Eben. Wild's, of Am. Rev. (1776–81), **6.** 78–160; John Winthrop, Jr.'s, of N. Eng. journey (1645), **8.** 4–12. *See also* Documents, Letters.
Diary of a Public Man, credibility, **10.** 487–490.
Dicey, Albert Venn, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **16.** 126.
Dick, *Dr.* Elisha Cullen, on Washington's last illness, **19.** 381; religion, 381.
Dickens, Asbury, *Port-Folio*, **20.** 269.
Dickens, Beatrice, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 52.
Dickens, Charles, on opinion of *Pickwick*, **7.** 272.
Dickens, Christopher, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 52.

Dickens, Mary, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.
Dickerman, Elijah, in Rev. army, **2.** 443; married, 449; on furlough, 452.
Dickerman, H. S., on miscegenation, **19.** 101.
Dickerman, Letty (Gibbens), **2.** 449.
Dickerson, *Lieutenant*, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 310.
Dickerson, Mahlon, and Duane, **20.** 266; and Pa. politics (1802), 278.
Dickinson, John, and Declaration of Independence, **1.** 274, 275, **6.** 68; Moore's vindication of, considered, 67–72; training and character, 68; sole author of Declaration of Causes, 69–71; colonel, **8.** 60; letter of thanks from Boston, **10.** 66.
Dickinson, *Rev.* Jonathan, Isaac Watts on works, **9.** 389, 401.
Dickinson, Philemon, in battle of Monmouth, **3.** 114.
Dickson. *See* Dixon.
Dieri, translation of New Testament, **13.** 423.
Dieskau, Ludwig, *baron*, Lévis's plan of battle of Lake George, **4.** 94; royal instructions to, 99; engraving of battle, **5.** 416–418.
Digby, *Sir* Kenelm, contemp. mention of book by, **1.** 119.
Digert, Peter, of Mohawk Valley, **2.** 445.
Digert, Walter, of Little Falls, **2.** 446.
Dillington, *Sir* John, and Lord Cutts, **2.** 176.
Dilly, Charles, and Am. books, **17.** 341, 366.
Diman, Jonathan, and Old Colony Club, **3.** 390, 393.
Dimmock, John L., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Dinah, slave, sold (1769), **3.** 321.
Dinnis, *Captain*, privateering cruise (1779), **12.** 199.
Dinsmore. *See* Densmore.
Dinwiddie, Robert, letters in Parkman MSS., **1.** 361.
Dinwoodie, Christian (?1726), **1.** 138.
Dinwoodie, Elizabeth, of Va. (?1726), **1.** 138.
Dinwoodie, Jane, of Va. (?1726), **1.** 138.
Dinwoodie, Janet (?1726), **1.** 138.
Dinwoodie, John, of Va., will (?1726), **1.** 138.
Dinwoodie, Lawrence (?1726), **1.** 138.
Dinwoodie, Mary (?1726), **1.** 138.
Dinwoodie, Robert (?1726), **1.** 138.
Dinwoodie, Rose (Masson), **1.** 138.
Dinwoodie, Sarah (?1726), **1.** 138.
Diodorus Siculus, **3.** 22.
Dionysius, power, **12.** 109.
Diplomatic medals, Dupré's, **5.** 350, **8.** 501.
Direction for a Publick Profession (1665), **9.** 423; authorship, **11.** 22–23.
Directory of France, plan to pay debt, **3.** 21; and X Y Z mission, 22, **15.** 89.
Dirumphel, William, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Disasters, flood in Conn. (1692), **7.** 160. *See also* Earthquakes, Fires, Health, Weather.
Discovery of America. *See* America, Explorations, Voyages.
Disease. *See* Health.
Disney, John, residence, **3.** 10.
Dissection, General Court on (1647), **1.** 46.
District of Columbia, J. Q. Adams on slavery in, **15.** 449, 465, 469. *See also* Washington, D. C.
Dix, ——, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 354.
Dix, Dorothea L., articles deposited by, removed, **3.** 347.
Dix, William G., Commencement part (1845), **5.** 246.
Dixon, ——, sea captain (1778), **2.** 238.
Dixon, ——, innkeeper at Sterling (1795), **3.** 43.
Dixwell, Epes S., Master's oration (1830), **5.** 203; school, **17.** 517.
Doane, George W., at Harvard Commencement (1843), **5.** 239.
Doane, Isaiah, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 184.
Dobbyn, ——, of Ireland, in New York (1789), **16.** 462.
Dobson, Thomas, and Priestley's publications, **3.** 17–19, 22, 29, 30, 32, 36.
Documents. — *See also* analyzed references under Diaries, Letters, Maps. — On Argall's expedition, **1.** 187–192; Mass. commission of oyer and terminer (1703), 220; Maverick's description of N. Eng. (1660), 231–249; warrant for Groton town-meeting (1786), 299–301; on witchcraft affairs, 339–358; John Eliot's description of N. Eng. (1650), **2.** 44–50; records of Atherton Co. (1660–64), 150–152; narrative of St. Domingo insurrection, 305–390; on covenant

against Boston Port Bill, 481–486; records of Northampton County, Va. (1632–54), **3.** 4–7; Peregrine White's will (1704), 133–135; petition of Ipswich on John Winthrop, Jr. (1637), 197–199; church recommendation of John Winthrop, Jr. (1650), 200; on domestic slave-trade, 321, **20.** 512–521; on Wyoming Massacre, **3.** 340–347; on Northeastern boundary, 349–369; records of Old Colony Club, 382–444; Boston's instructions on fisheries (1781), **4.** 49–54; journal of Mass. Com. of corresp. (1773), 82–90; report of Robt. Quary on customs (1708), 147–155; report of trial of Anne Hutchinson, 159–191; of Rich. Wait and Ann Hibbens, 315–316; briefs in prize cases (1736–58), **5.** 85–101; narrative of battle of Lexington, 391–396; Danforth's deed to York (1684), 432–435; on Groton milit. companies (1758, '60), **6.** 21–33, 426–432; memorial of Danl. Leonard (1784), 255–257; on Ft. Dummer (1723–28), 359–381; memorial of Capt. Chas. Cochrane (1781), 433–442, 519; Loyal Petitions (1666), 472–476; John Winthrop's deed of Rumney Marsh land (1639), **7.** 139; inventory of his goods, 140–143; income of Ezra Stiles (1760), 344–345; order suppressing *Publick Occurrences* (1690), **8.** 45; instructions to officer in King Philip's War, 65–67; instructions to Gov. Dudley (1702), 93–105; on Rev. John Wheelwright, 505–517; Mass. non-consumption agreement (1786), 496; on erection of Harvard Hall, **9.** 98–101; John Pierce's characterization of J. T. Kirkland, 144–157; petition of Saml. Whiting (1659), 225; on Saml. Skelton (1629), **10.** 108–114; inventory of goods of John Winthrop, Jr. (1635), **11.** 4–6; index of early Mass. colon. laws, 10–17, **14.** 383; notarial record of Wm. Aspinwall (1644), **11.** 185; Harvard records (1656–72), 201–205; on Canada expedition (1747), **12.** 46–50; Paul Dudley's commission as Atty.-Gen., 52–54; Randolph's protest on fees, 237–239; Hutchinson's currency pamphlet (1736), 450–456; family bills (c. 1640), **13.** 59–62; records of Dudley's Council (1686), 226–286; church council at Groton (1712), 298–302; instructions for general training and sham fight (1686), 328–330; drafts of loyal addresses (1685, '93), 330–332, 336–337; draft of advice of Mass. clergy (1685), 332–333; on recruiting in Mass. (1690), 334; scheme for election of Mass. Council (1693), 335; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 49 *n.*–51 *n.*; description of Harvard entrance examinations (1751–1837), 200–205; narratives of Phips's expedition to Canada, **15.** 281–319; on Mass. Gov. and Council (1714–15), 327–362; on genesis of Monroe Doctrine, 373–436; on J. Q. Adams and emancipation by martial law, 438–478; Cotton's "Moses, his Judicials," **16.** 280–284; warrant for burial of suicide (1707), 521–523; prospectus of Blackwell's Bank (1687), **18.** 66–81; Hamilton's notes in Fed. Conven., 349–362; of polit. campaign (1800), 259–263; John Eliot's parish note-book, 343–346; on Mass.-R. I. boundary dispute (1731–34), **19.** 20–34; in case of Saml. Shrimpton (1685–86), 38–51; John Foster's will (1681), 58; in highway-robbery trial (1789), 178–184; John Pierce on bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., 361–362; his characterization of Saml. Ripley, 386–389; his description of Brookline (1817), 424–427; his account of Dr. Snell's jubilee, 427–440; J. Q. Adams on "common welfare" clause in Constitution, 535–553; report on Crévecœur, **20.** 584.

Doddridge, *Rev.* Philip, *Family Expositor*, **9.** 358, 363; anecdote, **19.** 374.

Dodge, ——, at Haverhill (1787), **16.** 302.

Dodge, *Captain*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385.

Dodge, Daniel, suit against Bartlett (1787), **16.** 324.

Dodge, Joseph, baptism (1648), **12.** 322.

Dodge, *Mrs.* Joshua, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385.

Dodge, Nathan, at siege of Boston, **7.** 401.

Dodge, Oliver, Commencement part (1788), **16.** 439.

Dodge, Richard, of Salem (1645), **12.** 322.

Dodge, Richard, of Wenham (1648), **12.** 322.
Dodge, Theodore Ayrault, elected a member **M.H.S.,** **11.** 24; list of publications (1896, 1905), 317, **19.** 205; presents works, **11.** 367.
Dogget, John, and will of Peregrine White, **3.** 135.
Doggett, Samuel, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 398.
Doggett, *Rev.* Simeon, and Nathan Strong, **3.** 50; biog. note, 51 *n.*
Doggett, Thomas, AUTOG. on will of Peregrine White, **3.** 134.
Dolbery, (?) Andrew, sea-captain (1692), **7.** 159.
Dole, Richard, of Newbury (1664), **19.** 291.
Dollier de Casson, François, MS. history of Montreal, **1.** 361.
Dolphin, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam **6.** 52.
Dolphin, prize case (1748), **5.** 91–92.
Domestic life, inventory of effects of elder Gov. John Winthrop (1649), **7.** 140–143; of younger (1635), **11.** 4–6. *See also* Social conditions.
Domett, *Mrs.* (?) Joseph, leaves Boston (1775), **9.** 10.
Dominique, reported French capture (1778), **3.** 121.
Don Quixote, index of notes to, **3.** 63.
Donahoe. *See* Donnahew.
Donald, Alexander, and Madison's candidacy (1788), **15.** 126; letters to Jefferson (1787), **17.** 455, 488 [*see* Jefferson].
Donald, Elijah Winchester, elected a member **M.H.S.,** **14.** 163; on M. C. Tyler, 394; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **18.** 375, 379–385; death, 375; in **M.H.S.,** 375, 381; birth and ancestry, 379; preparation for ministry, 380; rectorships, 380; honorary degrees, 380; outside positions, 380; as preacher, 381; theology, 381; character, 382; as rector of Trinity, 383–385; memoir assigned to A. V. G. Allen, 471.
Donaldson, ——, of N. Brun. (1785), **3.** 83.
Donaldson, *Adj.* Alexander, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 406.
Dongan, Robert, Bermuda estate, **13.** 49.
Dongan, *Gov.* Thomas, and ship *Joanna,* **13.** 276.
Doniol, Henri, work on U. S., **5.** 164.
Donnahew, *Cap.* David, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 432; killed, 437.
Donne, John, and Countess of Bedford, **11.** 70.
Donohue. *See* Donnahew.
Donop, *Col.* Carl E. K. von, Red Bank Fort assault, **18.** 248.
Doolittle, ——, innkeeper at Wallingford (1804), **2.** 6, 32.
Doolittle, Amos, engraving by, **18.** 287.
Doolittle, Thomas, *Treatise Concerning the Lords Supper,* **17.** 55.
Dorchester, Guy Carleton, *baron,* and Arnold expedition prisoners, **2.** 274–275; letter to Gen. Fox (1783) on disbandment and settlement of loyalists, **3.** 74; to Thos. Carleton (1787) on N. Brun. boundaries, post, 75; (1788) on N. S. bishopric, 76; and appointment to Canada (1784), 78–81; commander-in-chief at N. Y., 130, 133; and employment of Indians, **17.** 313; and terms of peace (1782), **19.** 152, 154, 158, 160, 165.
Dorchester, Mass., powder works blown up (1705), **1.** 158; on early map, 211; Maverick's account (1660), 238; in 1650, **2.** 46; development of town govt., **7.** 177–186; pre-settlement organization, 217 *n.,* 238, 260; annexation to Boston, **11.** 395; old houses, **14.** 289–290, 296.
Dorchester Heights, fortification, **10.** 95, **18.** 429.
Dorchester House, London, art and literary treasures, **12.** 158.
Dorety, William, of Brookfield **7.** 388.
Dorman, Thomas, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Dorr, James A., Commencement part (1832) and biog. note, **5.** 209, 209 *n.*
Dorr, Samuel, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Dorr, Samuel A., subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Dorr, Thomas W., **4.** 415.
Dorrance, George, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Dorsey, John, and Leib, **20.** 366.
Doten, Thomas, **3.** 390; guest of Old Colony Club, 440.
Doty's Tavern, Stoughton, **10.** 47.
Doubleday, ——, milit. watch (1689), **1.** 162.

Douchet Island. *See* St. Croix Island.
Doughtey, Thomas, case before Dudley's Council (1686), **13**. 276, 277.
Doughty, ——, ornithologist, as travelling companion, **7**. 274, 276.
Douglas, *Sir* Howard, on *Chesapeake-Shannon* fight, **1**. 379.
Douglas, *Lieut.-Col.* John, at siege of Boston, **9**. 41, 58, 67, 68, 71, 84, 85, 90.
Douglas, Joseph, in campaign of 1760, **5**. 387.
Douglas, Phineas, in campaign of 1760, **5**. 387.
Douglas, Stephen A., in election of 1860, **3**. 328; and Sumner, **20**. 543.
Douglas, William, petition to Dudley's Council (1686), **13**. 269.
Douglas, William. *See* Hamilton.
Douglas, Mass., origin of name, **1**. 45.
Douglass, ——, phrenologist (1769), **10**. 29.
Douglass, *Mrs.* Anna E., gift to M.H.S., **5**. 451.
Douglass, William, *Lord*, arms, **1**. 29.
Douglass, *Dr.* William, pseudonym and almanac, **1**. 42; character, 44; and small-pox inoculation, 44; practice in Boston, 44; and town of Douglas, 45; medical society, 45; and a medical professorship, 45; and paper-money controversy, **12**. 430, 433, 448; estate, **13**. 385.
Dover, N. H., Maverick's account (1660), **1**. 234; in 1650, **2**. 48; and Portsmouth's covenant of non-importation (1774), 484; Unitarian societies, **3**. 164; and Jeremy Belknap, **4**. 206.
Dow, *Major*, in Sullivan's expedition, **2**. 460.
Dow, Charles W., killed in Kansas, **1**. 217.
Dow, Henry, in N. H. Council, **8**. 93.
Downe, Thomas, death (1709), **14**. 26.
Downe, Thomas, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17**. 208.
Downe, William, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17**. 208.
Downing, Abigail, of Eng. (1623), **1**. 135.
Downing, Abraham, of Eng. (1623), **1**. 135.
Downing, Catharine, of Eng. (1623), **1**. 135.
Downing, Drake, of Eng. (1623), **1**. 135.
Downing, Emmanuel, corresp., **8**. 207–208, 372; letter from Rich. Saltonstall (1632), 208; letters to Sir John Coke (1633–34) on N. Eng. affairs, 370–372, 383–387; on intolerance in Mass., 379; character and conduct, 405–407, 486–493; as attorney, 493; descendants, 495; return to Eng., 489–491; account for goods (1634), **11**. 3; financial difficulties (1647), 6; on son James, **14**. 373, 374.
Downing, *Mrs.* Emmanuel. *See* Downing (Lucy).
Downing, Frances, *Lady*, health (1678), **10**. 188.
Downing, Francis, of Eng. (1623), **1**. 135.
Downing, *Sir* George, and Fitz-John Winthrop, **1**. 127; and Navigation Acts, **8**. 138; character, 406, 488, 495; stinginess to mother, **10**. 187.
Downing, George, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3**. 345.
Downing, James, personal letter to Gov. Winthrop (1637), **14**. 372; career, 373–376.
Downing, John, of Eng., will (1623), **1**. 135.
Downing, John Smith, of Eng. (1623), **1**. 135.
Downing, Lucy (Winthrop), on Fitz-John Winthrop, **1**. 127; and Mrs. Feke, **6**. 3, 4; personal letter to Anne Bradstreet (1678), **10**. 186–188.
Downing, Richard, of Eng. (1623), **1**. 135.
Dowse, Edward, of Dedham, **2**. 5, **4**. 123.
Dowse, John, death (1677), **7**. 169.
Dowse, Joseph, in Boston society, **10**. 39; and Registry of Probate (1754), **16**. 109, 110.
Dowse, Thomas, Livermore's note on death, **19**. 84. *See also* Dowse Fund, Dowse Library.
Dowse Fund, history, **1**. 174, **2**. 73, 397, **3**. 285, 292, 293, **4**. 111, 352, **5**. 441, **6**. 406, **7**. 375, **8**. 187, **9**. 29, **10**. 126, 558, **11**. 320, **12**. 177, **13**. 67, **14**. 130, **15**. 31, **16**. 131, **17**. 215, **18**. 272, **19**. 207, **20**. 209; income account (1884), **1**. 177; (1885), **2**. 77; (1886), 401; (1887), **3**. 289; (1888), **4**. 116; (1889), 357; (1890), **5**. 446; (1891), **6**. 412; (1892), **7**. 380; (1893), **8**. 193; (1894), **9**. 35; (1895), **10**. 134; (1896), 564; (1897), **11**. 326; (1898), **12**. 185; (1899), **13**. 76; (1900), **14**. 139; (1901), **15**. 39; (1902), **16**. 140;

(1903), **17.** 224; (1904), **18.** 282; (1905), **19.** 218; (1906), **20.** 222.
Dowse Library of **M.H.S.**, giving of, **3.** 53, **8.** 334–335; by-laws on, **4.** 231–232; cat., **6.** 207; publications on, 220–221; ENGRAVING, **11.** *front.*, v; room in Tremont Street and Fenway buildings, 307, **13.** 1; formal opening, **20.** 233–234.
Doyle, James P., killed by John Brown, **1.** 182, **14.** 6 *n.*; outrages by, **1.** 217, 219.
Doyle, John Andrew, *English in America*, **3.** 221; elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, 313; on transfer of Mass. govt., **4.** 92, **8.** 108–112; on Mass. town govt., **7.** 205, 239 *n.*; edits facsim. of Bradford's MS., **10.** 468.
Doyle, William M. S., Boston estate, **11.** 311; museum, **19.** 8.
Draco, constitution for Athens, **6.** 385.
Draften, ——, in Turkey (1832), **19.** 501.
Dragon, Brit. war-ship (1752), **5.** 100.
Drake, Anne, **15.** 22.
Drake, *Sir* Francis, landfall in Calif., **3.** 260–261, 274; identity of other places, 261.
Drake, Samuel G., reproduces Hubbard's map, **4.** 20; edits Prince's *Annals*, **6.** 215.
Drama, Joseph Croswell's "New World Planted," **3.** 431 *n.*; French play on siege of Boston, **9.** 108–109. *See also* Theatre.
Draper, John, prize case (1747), **5.** 89.
Draper, Joseph, juror (1789), **19.** 180.
Draper, Joshua, married (1762), **7.** 389.
Draper, Lyman Copeland, and Maverick's journal, **2.** 438; death, **6.** xx, **7.** 366.
Draper, Margaret, absentee loyalist, **10.** 163; confiscated Boston estate, 170.
Draper, Richard, printer (1755), **5.** 418.
Draper, Sarah (Wright), **7.** 389.
Draper's Tavern, Brookfield, **19.** 367.
Drawing, C. C. Perkins and instruction in schools, **3.** 60, 237–239.
Drayton, William, and Adams (1832), **19.** 524–526.
Drayton, William H., and printing of Journals of Cong. (1779), **3.** 376.
Dreams, as factors in history, **15.** 81–88.
Dred Scott case, Horace Gray's review, **16.** 256.
Dresel, Otto, and Emancipation Concert, **20.** 248.
Dress, Nova Scotian Indian (1782), **4.** 10, 11; articles (c. 1640), **7.** 141–143, **11.** 4, 5; objections to long hair, **9.** 98, 99, **19.** 172; ball costume (1792), **11.** 197; tailor's bill of Gov. Winthrop of Mass., **13.** 59–61; boy's (1817), **14.** 202.
Drew, Edmund, in Va. (1634), **3.** 4; vestryman, 5.
Drew, John, exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 52.
Drew, Marie, defamed (1634), **3.** 4.
Drink, prohibition in Kansas, **1.** 182; services of L. M. Sargent to temperance, **3.** 311; John Pierce and temperance, **5.** 167, **9.** 131–136, 141, 142, **10.** 397, 402, **19.** 364, 365, 380; traffic with Indians (1728), **6.** 372, 377–378; at N. Eng. church gatherings, 447, 492; intemperance in Md. (1836), **7.** 265, 268; Indian protest against (1762), 394; wines of Boston society (c. 1840), 434; of pre-Rev. Boston society, **10.** 31; wines at Plymouth dinner (1845), 397; Dudley's order on license (1686), **13.** 236, 252, 279, 283; Mass. impost on liquor, 241; conditions in colon. N. H., **19.** 171.
Drisius, Samuel, preaches in Va. (1654), **3.** 7.
Driver, Richard, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 168.
"Driving a pin or nail," origin of expression and custom, **4.** 101–102, 219–221.
Drouyn de Lhuys, Édouard, as Minister, **16.** 469.
Drown, Shem, makes Province House Indian effigy, **2.** 123.
Drumgold, Nicholas, prize case (1752), **5.** 100–101.
Drumgoole, Alexander, Cherokee trader, **17.** 460.
Drummond, ——, innkeeper and planter in N. C. (1804), **2.** 21, 33.
Drummond, *Lord*, in Boston society (1770), **10.** 75.
Drummond, Andrew, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Drummond, Robert, and Bahama refugees (1686), **13.** 258.
Drury, ——, at tragedy of Blackfriars (1623), **5.** 436.

Duane, Charles W., and Franklin Fund, **12.** 28.
Duane, Edward, **20.** 376.
Duane, Katherine, in Span. Am., **20.** 378.
Duane, William, letters (1800–34), **20.** 257–394; career and character, 257–260; letters to —— (1800) sedition trials, 268; (1809) personal affairs, 316; — to Abr. Bishop (1802) books, epidemic, Jefferson and Burr, 274; — to Pierce Butler (1801) Wm. Jackson, 271; — circular on Bank and revival of *Aurora* (1834), 391; — to Henry Dearborn (1809) nat. unfitness for war, Erskine, F. J. Jackson, relations with Madison, 321; (1810) controversy with son, 332; Gallatin, 334; — to J. H. Eaton (1830) Adams's Fla. negotiations, N. Eng. character, Topog. Department, 389; — to Jefferson (1801) dismissed govt. clerk, 260; patronage for artist, govt. stationery and books, trial, Pa. politics and patronage, 261, 264; (1802) Indian representation, books, Pa. politics, Callender, Paine, 274, 276–279; (1806) rumors against J., Miranda, Yrujo, 281–286; Mich. affairs, Burr conspiracy, militia, non-importation, 286–297; (1807) Burr, Pa. politics, telegraph, strategic suggestions, books, 297–304; milit. books, Pa. militia, 304; (1808) telegraph, 306; warnings, zinc mine, 307, 308; lawsuits, Randolph, 309; embargo, pres. campaign, 310; (1809) crisis in for. affairs, 312; milit. office and private affairs, Madison, 317; (1810) Eng. pamphlet, resignation from army, 338; books, ed. of Franklin, Bache's children, Pestalozzi system, Russian agents, 339–343; (1811) Randolph, U. S. Bank, private finances, 343–349; (1812) war admin., milit. manuals, J. and cabinet office, 349, 353; (1813) books, war admin., 359–365; (1814) books, U. S. and Europ. affairs, war admin., negro troops, 368–376; (1817) personal relations, 376; (1824) public accts., in Span. Am., embarrassment, appeal for office, 377–384; (1826) canal at Panama, Colombia, 386; — to Wm. Lee (1824) appeal for office, 384; — to Madison (1801) govt. stationery and books, pub. of Fed. laws, 263; (1803, '05) desires inside information, 279, 280; (1805) suspected conspiracy, 280, 281; (1807) ed. of Franklin, 298; (1808) for. affairs, ed. of Fed. laws, 308; (1809) Olmstead affair, 320; letter of introduction, 324; means of avoiding war, 324; nat. land bank, 330–332; (1810) ed. of Fed. laws, 333; (1812) commissary-gen., 351; war suggestions, 355; (1814) Philadelphia postmaster, 365–368; — to Monroe (1814) introducing Torres, 375; — to Jos. Nancrede (1801) *Port-Folio*, Tyler's *Geography*, 268; — to Partridge (1820) college, West Point, 376; — to Senators (1803) printing of Journal, 280; — to Templeman (1832) books to exchange, 390; — to Jos. Watson (1827) city affairs, 387; — to R. C. Weightman (1808) ed. of Fed. laws, private finances, 312.
Duane, William J., **20.** 334.
Duarte, Francisco, and Menendez, **8.** 434, 436.
Dubeau, ——, of Cape Français, anecdotes, **2.** 338 *n.*
Dublin, Ireland, G. E. Ellis on (1838), **10.** 218; in 1830, **19.** 466–468.
Dublin, N. H., inn (1760), **4.** 406.
Dubois, *Col.* Lewis, at Lake Otsego, **2.** 459, 460.
Dubois, Théodore, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
DuBois, W. E. Burghardt, on negro problem, **19.** 106.
Duché, *Rev.* Jacob (1754), **7.** 341.
Dudleian Lecture, origin, **16.** 40; in 1787, 313.
Dudley, ——, in Boston society (1765), **10.** 32.
Dudley, Charles E., and tariff (1832), **19.** 523.
Dudley, Daniel, killed at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450.
Dudley, Elizabeth (Davenport), probable port., **2.** 197; children, **12.** 248.
Dudley, *Gov.* Joseph, and reversal of witchcraft attainders, **1.** 83, 86, 89, 91, 105; issues commission of oyer and terminer, 221; questions to N. Y. clergy on witchcraft (in Latin) 348; (in English), 353; answers (in Latin), 349–353; (in English), 354–358; governorship denied to (1695), **2.** 124, 179 *n.*; and Lord Cutts, 172, 173; character, 173; letters from Cutts

(1693–1700), 173–192; and mayoralty of Newtown, Wight, 177, 178, 182; Cutts's promise of advancement, 177, 179, 184, 186; Cutts reproves, 178, 185, 188; PORT., its history, 195–196; other authentic ports., 196; mistaken port., 197; no letters to Cutts found, 198; purported cradle, 199 *n.*; letter from Rich. Steele (1700), **3.** 201; corresp. in Parkman MSS., **4.** 46; and exchange of prisoners and illicit trade (1705), **5.** 422–423; goes to Eng. (1690), **7.** 152; Boston comment on Leisler trial, 157; instructions to, as Gov. of N. H. (1702), **8.** 90, 93–105; at funeral of Sewall's wife (1717), 217; proc. on Narragansett Country (1686), **9.** 471; letter from Dudley Bradstreet (1706), **12.** 198; Randolph's petition against, 238; and death of sons, 245; protest of General Court (1686), 281, **13.** 237; Randolph's influence, 223, 295; speech before General Court (1686), 224; installation and speech as President, 225–227; records of Council, 226–286; proc. of presidency, 227–229; salary, 243, 245, 283; takes Acts of Trade oath, 247; sham fight before, 328; arrives as Gov. (1702), **14.** 32; and Council after death of Anne, **15.** 327–362 [*see* Council]; and education of son Paul, **16.** 25, 25 *n.*; and Mathers, 26 *n.*, 28; and offices for son Paul, 32–33; biog. needed, **20.** 588.

Dudley, *Col.* Joseph [b. 1780], sword, **19.** 224.

Dudley, Lucy, death (1714), **8.** 222.

Dudley, Lucy (Wainwright), **16.** 41; funeral sermon (1756), 41 *n.*

Dudley, Mary [Mrs. Cotton], **16.** 82.

Dudley, Paul, Atty.-Gen. of Mass., **10.** 289, **16.** 27; commission (1702), **12.** 51–54; at funeral of Mary Gerrish, **14.** 39; and attack on Council (1715), **15.** 350, 353; AUTOG., **16.** 24; birth, 24; education, 24–27; officers, 27–28, 32–35; letter on charter (1704), 29–31; and town affairs, 31–32; financial pamphlet, 32; at Roxbury, 34, 35, 41 *n.*; house robbed, 34 *n.*; communications to Royal Society, 35–37; and town of Dudley, 37; and town of Oxford, 37 *n.*; death and obit. notices, 38–40; bequest to Harvard, 40; marriage and children, 41; port., 41; works, 41–42; justice of peace (1708), 523.

Dudley, Rebecca (Tyng), port., **2.** 197.

Dudley, *Gov.* Thomas, lives at Dorchester, **2.** 46; mistaken port., 197; distich on, 197, 198; church covenant, 221; at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 184, 185, 190; first pub. of letters to Countess of Lincoln, **9.** 509; letter from Alice Blower, **10.** 115; and framing of first Mass. code, 276–279; difference with Winthrop (1636), 276–278; on Piscataqua settlers, **19.** 169.

Dudley, Thomas [H. C. 1685], recorder for Suffolk Co., **12.** 238, 242, 244; AUTOG., 244; career, 244–245, **16.** 25 *n.*; clerk of court (1686), **13.** 243, 258.

Dudley, *Capt.* (?) Trueworthy, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 424.

Dudley, William, probable port., **2.** 197; mission to Quebec (1705), **5.** 422; wife, **12.** 248; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 347; report on R. I. boundary (1831), **19.** 23.

Dudley, Mass., Paul Dudley and, **16.** 37.

Duels, in Boston (1765), **10.** 56; J. Q. Adams on Graves-Cilley, **12.** 286–292; Woodbridge-Phillips, **18.** 239–242.

Duer, William, financial distress, **15.** 139.

Duer, William A., at Harvard Commencement (1836), **5.** 217.

Dürer, Albrecht, etching of Melanchthon, **11.** 257.

Dufay, David, at Boston (1686), **13.** 257.

Dufferin and Ava, Frederick T. H. Blackwood, *marquis of*, **M.H.S.** tribute to, **15.** 496–500.

Duffield, *Rev.* George (1754), **7.** 340.

Dufief, N. G., account with Jefferson (1817), **6.** 174.

Dugan, Cumberland, Roxbury estate, **14.** 47 *n.*

Dugan, *Capt.* Jeremiah, in Quebec expedition, **2.** 287.

Dugan, John, gift to **M.H.S.**, 8. 145.

Dugard, William, on Amsterdam, **6.** 43.

Dugrés, *Chevalier de*, treatment of slaves, **2.** 313; at Haiti, 340.

Duke, privateer (1748), **5.** 90.

Duke, packet-boat (1770), **16.** 227.

Duke of Cumberland, brig on Lake Champlain (1760), **4.** 395, **5.** 357, 363, 365, 388.
Dukes County, Mass., name as royal memorial, **4.** 242; civil list, **16.** 20.
Dumaresq, Jane F. R. [Mrs. Perkins], **4.** 431.
Dumaresque, Philip, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Dumas, ——, letters to Lévis, **4.** 98.
Du Mesgonez, Troilus. *See* La Roche.
Dumfries, Va., inn (1805), **2.** 33; in 1781, **6.** 136.
Dummer, Henry, return to Eng., **4.** 192.
Dummer, Jane [Mrs. Sewall], **4.** 192.
Dummer, Jeremiah [1], at Webb's funeral, **12.** 246; petition on Casco Bay settlers (1686), **13.** 15 *n.*, 270; trade petition (1686), 268; sham fight (1686), 328; justice of peace (1708), **16.** 523.
Dummer, Jeremy [2], letter to White (1716) on Elizeus Burgess, **4.** 192; and Winthrop *vs.* Lechmere, **8.** 129–135; and Paul Dudley's letter on charter (1704), **16.** 29 *n.*, 30 *n.*
Dummer, Mary, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 345.
Dummer, Richard [1], agreement as Winthrop's creditor, **11.** 186; and John Higginson, **16.** 483.
Dummer, Richard [2], justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229.
Dummer, *Rev.* Shubael, killed by Indians, **7.** 160.
Dummer, Stephen, return to Eng., **4.** 192.
Dummer, William [d. 1678], son of Richard [1], **4.** 191.
Dummer, *Lieut. Gov.* William, appointment, **4.** 192 *n.*; corresp. concerning Fort Dummer (1724–25), **6.** 362–365, 367–371; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 353.
Dummer, Fort, papers on (1724–29), **6.** 359–381; hist. significance, 359–360; reasons for building, 361; erection, 361–365, 426; named, 364; garrison, 365–367; (1747), **11.** 421; Indians in garrison, **6.** 367–370; chaplain, 370–371; peace and reduction of garrison, 371–372; conference with Scatacooks at, 372–381.
Dun. *See* Dunn.
Dunbar, *Captain*, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 354.
Dunbar, *Captain*, of Quebec (1789), **16.** 460.
Dunbar, Asaph, **13.** 425, 428; **14.** 218.
Dunbar, Charles Franklin, memoir of P. W. Chandler assigned to, **5.** 2; list of publications (1891–93), **6.** 404, **7.** 369; memoir of G. O. Shattuck assigned to, **11.** 271; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **13.** 425–443; death, 425; ancestry, 425, 428, **14.** 218; birth, **13.** 425, 428, **14.** 218; education, **13.** 425, 429, **14.** 218; as editor, extracts from editorials, **13.** 425, 429–436, **14.** 219–221, 228; as economist, **13.** 426, 436–440, **14.** 221–227; as college administrator, **13.** 440; marriage and children, 441, **14.** 228; homes, **13.** 441–443; character, 443, **14.** 227; MEMOIR by E. H. Hall, 218–228; PORT. and AUTOG., 218; in business, 219; farmer, 219; studies law, 219; in Europe, 221; positions, 228; religion, 228; in **M.H.S.**, 228; in Am. Acad. 228; writings, 228 *n.*
Dunbar, Daniel, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Dunbar, Elijah, at class reunion (1844), **5.** 242.
Dunbar, Julia R. (Copeland), **13.** 441.
Dunbar, Nancy (Ford), **13.** 425, **14.** 218.
Dunbar, Robert, immigrant, **13.** 428, **14.** 218.
Duncan, David, in Mich., **20.** 287.
Duncan, Elizabeth [Mrs. Thaxter], **16.** 302 *n.*, 336; marriage, 348.
Duncan, James [1], **16.** 332 *n.*
Duncan, James [2], biog. note, **16.** 332 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 332, 333, 336, 351, 406.
Duncan, Mary [Mrs. Sargent], **3.** 309.
Duncan, Matthew, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Duncan, Peter, **3.** 309.
Duncan, Rebecca (White), **16.** 332 *n.*
Duncan, William, and commissary-generalship (1812), **20.** 352.
Duncombe, *Sir* Charles, to stand for Parliament (1695), **2.** 181.
Dundas, Henry. *See* Melville.
Dundass, *Captain*, insults John Rowe, **10.** 69.
Dunkin, Benjamin F., Commencement part (1811) and biog. note, **5.** 175, 175 *n.*
Dunkin, Edwin H. W., on John Harvard's marriage, **4.** 82.
Dunlap, Frances [Mrs. Lowell], **11.** 89.

Dunlap, John, printer to Continental Cong., **1.** 288 *n.*
Dunlap, *Rev.* Samuel, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 446, 447, **7.** 395.
Dunlap, William, debt to Franklin, **16.** 195, 196.
Dunlap, William, on Savage and Edwin, **19.** 11.
Dunn, *Captain*, innkeeper at Christiana (1781), **6.** 158.
Dunn, Samuel, **3.** 311; purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 174.
Dunn, Sarah C. [Mrs. Sargent], **3.** 311.
Dunn, William, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Dunnavan, Anthony, shot for desertion, **2.** 461.
Dunning, William Archibald, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S., 19.** 1; ANDREW JOHNSON, 395–405.
Dunstable, Mass., formed out of Groton, **4.** 140; Indian attacks (1691), **7.** 157; (1706), **14.** 30; Danforth's plan of surveys, **9.** 193–195; and Merrimack County (1686), **13.** 255.
Dunstable Harbor, N. H., origin of name, **10.** 465–467.
Dunster, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, **10.** 304.
Dunster, *Rev.* Henry, Pres. of Harvard, **2.** 47; Bible, **5.** 233; member of First Church in Cambridge, 406; and Jon. Mitchell, 408; papers belonging to, **10.** 303–310, **11.** 69; action against, by wife's son, **10.** 305.
Dunster, Henry, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Dunster, Isaiah, biog. note, **5.** 233; church covenant, 234.
Dunton, John, on John Higginson, **16.** 513.
Dupee, Isaac, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Duperrier, *Chevalier de*, Haitian planter, treatment of slaves, **2.** 313; fidelity of slaves, 323.
Duplessis, ——, Haitian planter, treatment of slaves, **2.** 313; fidelity of slaves, 324; anecdote of escape of family, 324 *n.*; sells milk in N. Y., 325.
Duplessis, Joseph S., Franklin miniature, **4.** 350; Franklin port., **8.** 173.
Duplessis, Vincent, prize case (1743), 5. 87.
Du Ponceau, Peter Stephen, reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 229.
Dupony, Augustin, prize case (1747), **5.** 89.
Dupré, Augustin, collection in Boston Public Library, **5.** 348–355; career, 348–349; Libertas Americana medal, 349; medals of Greene, Morgan, Jones, 350; Diplomatic medal, 350, **8.** 501; medals of Franklin, **5.** 351.
Dupriez, Léon, on legislative power, **16.** 240.
Dupuy, Claude Thomas, *Troubles du Canada*, **4.** 45, **6.** 392.
Du Quesne, Fort. *See* Braddock's Defeat.
Durant, Edward, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Durell, Philip, prize case (1749), **5.** 92–94.
Durham (Oyster River), N. H., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 234; Indian attacks (1694), **7.** 167; (1706), **14.** 30.
Durham, Vt. (1776), **6.** 82.
Durkee, *Major* John, at siege of Boston, **9.** 43.
Durkee, Robert, killed at Wyoming, (1778), **3.** 345.
Duro, Cesareo F., on Sebastian Cabot, **11.** 163.
Dury, John, *Copy of Letter to*, **9.** 422.
Du Simitière, Pierre Eugène, ports. of Washington and other, **4.** 141.
Duston, Hannah, adventure, **14.** 28.
Dutch, in Va. (1654), **3.** 7. *See also* Holland, New Netherland.
Dutton, Warren, autog., **1.** 365.
Duvall, Gabriel, clerk of Md. Conven. (1776), **1.** 276.
Duveyrier, Anne H. J., drama on siege of Boston, **9.** 108–109.
Duvivier, Jean B., ports. by, **7.** 373.
Duvivier, Pierre S. B., medals for America, **5.** 349, 352.
Duxbury, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 242; in 1650, **2.** 48; Winsor's *Mayflower Town*, **4.** 107; search for remains of Miles Standish, 375; pastor ordained (1702), **14.** 32.
Dwarfs, in England (1783), **10.** 424.
Dwight, ——, of Hartford (1694), **4.** 79.
Dwight, Anna (Flint), **6.** 374.
Dwight, Daniel, chaplain at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 371.
Dwight, Elizabeth [Mrs. Cabot], **20.** 530.
Dwight, John S., Commencement part (1832), **5.** 208 *n.*; on Henry Wheatland, **9.** 298, Divinity School

part, **19.** 363; and Emancipation concert, **20.** 248.
Dwight, Josiah, graduates (1687), **17.** 58.
Dwight, Sereno E., and Edwards MSS., **15.** 3.
Dwight, Theodore F., letter to Chamberlain (1884) on MS. Journals of Old Congress, **1.** 289 *n.*
Dwight, *Lieut.* Timothy [1], at Fort Dummer, corresp. concerning erection (1724), **6.** 361–364, 425–426; survey of Equivalent Lands, 362, 364; garrison, 365–370; on chaplain at fort, 370–371; career, 373; conferences with Scatacooks (1728), 377–381.
Dwight, Timothy [2], career, **13.** 122; letter to son (1771) on tutorial duties, 124.
Dwight, Pres. Timothy [3], as preacher, **2.** 7; use of term "Columbia," 164; inauguration (1795), **3.** 45–47; biog. note, 45 *n.*; ancestry, **6.** 374; as tutor at Yale, **13.** 122; admin. reforms as Pres., 123; letter from father (1771) on tutorial duties, 124; Thos. Day on *Conquest of Canaan*, **17.** 340.
Dwight, William, Commencement part (1825) and biog. note, **5.** 193, 193 *n.*
Dwight, *Rev.* William T., and Edward MSS., **15.** 4.
Dyer, ——, and Mather (1675), **13.** 347.
Dyer, ——, Maine fisherman (1776), **2.** 303.
Dyer, *Colonel*, of (?) Conn., at siege of Boston, **7.** 403.
Dyer, Benjamin, books owned by, **9.** 427, 448.
Dyer, Charles, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 420.
Dyer, Christopher, fined for cursing (1747), **16.** 498.
Dyer, Daniel, facsims. of MSS., **2.** 71.
Dyer, Edward, **18.** 445.
Dyer, George, **18.** 445.
Dyer, Giles [1], receiver of duties (1686), **13.** 229, 269; powder-master, 254; deputy receiver, 279, 283; extra pay, 280.
Dyer, Giles [2], at funeral of Mary Gerrish (1710), **14.** 39.
Dyer, John, drowned (1703), **14.** 23.
Dyer, *Deacon* Joseph, of Weymouth, death, **1.** 157.
Dyer, Joseph C., MS. memoirs, **18.** 444, 447; biog. sketch, 444–446.
Dyer, Louis, presents J. C. Dyer's memoirs, **18.** 444; biog. sketch of J. C. Dyer, 444–446.
Dyer, Samuel, attacks Brit. officers in Boston (1774), **10.** 89.
Dyer, Samuel, of R. I., **18.** 445.
Dyer, W., facsims. of MSS., **2.** 71.
Dyer, William, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Dygert. *See* Digert.

E

E., H., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
Eager, Elizabeth B. [Mrs. Ellis], **10.** 246; death, 246.
Eagle-Stone. *See* Eggleston.
Eagle Tavern, Richmond, **2.** 18.
Eames. *See also* Ames, Emes, Emmes.
Eames, *Deacon*, of Haverhill (1787), **16.** 348.
Eames, Charles, Commencement part (1831), **5.** 206 *n.*; Master's oration (1834), 214; biog. note, 214 *n.*
Eames, Wilberforce, acknowledgments to, **9.** 192, 275, **10.** 359, **15.** 281; on *Day of Doom*, **9.** 271.
Earle, John M., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.
Earle, Robert, prison-keeper (1686), **13.** 232, 267–269.
Earthquakes, near Boston (1697), **1.** 150; at Cape Français (c. 1792), **2.** 334 *n.*; at Jamaica (1692), **7.** 163, 164; in Mass. (1705), **14.** 33.
East Boston. *See* Noddle's Island.
East Hampton, L. I., minister ordained (1699), **1.** 154; in 1650, **2.** 49; illicit trade (1708), **4.** 149; and Dutch reconquest, **5.** 293.
East India Company, equipment of ships (1600), **5.** 36.
East Indies, fear of attack on (1782), **17.** 418.
Eastburn, John H., bequest to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 261.
Eastburn, *Rev.* Manton, and Sears's Liturgy, **2.** 420; at Harvard Commencement (1843), **5.** 239.
Eastlake, Charles L., *Hints on Household Taste*, **3.** 231.
Eastman, *Capt.* Ebenezer, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 430, 432, 434.
Eastman, Gerusha (Fitz), **15.** 280.
Eastman, *Major* Roger, Webster on, **15.** 280.
Eastman, Sibel (Chamberlin), **10.** 492 *n.*

Easton, *Dr.* Peter, of Nantucket, **4.** 132, 133.
Easton, Mass., pre-Rev. inns, **10.** 47.
Easton, Pa., in 1779, **2.** 474.
Eastwick, Grisel [Mrs. Apthorp], **1.** 225, **10.** 166.
Eastwick, Pheasant, coroner (1686), **13.** 243; water-bailie, 250; marshall, 255.
Eastwick, Robert, receiver of duties (1686), **13.** 236.
Eaton, Asa, Harvard DD. (1820), **5.** 187.
Eaton, Audria [Mrs. Hammond], **7.** 150.
Eaton, Hannah [Mrs. Denman], **16.** 479.
Eaton, John H., letter from Wm. Duane (1830), **20.** 389.
Eaton, Joseph, death (1760), **5.** 357.
Eaton, Joseph W., Commencement part (1832) and biog. note, **5.** 208, 208 *n.*
Eaton, Nathaniel, excommunicated, **5.** 408.
Eaton, *Rev.* Peter, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787), **16.** 298, 301; biog. note, 298 *n.*; Adams on, 298 *n.*
Eaton, *Gov.* Theophilus, and Wm. Hallett, **6.** 3; and Thos. Lyon, **9.** 10; and Mrs. Ann Higginson, **16.** 478.
Eaton, William, captured (1758), **6.** 33.
Eaton's Tavern, Framingham, **19.** 367.
Eayres. *See also* Ayers.
Eayres, Joseph, characterized, **12.** 142.
Ecclesiastical affairs. *See* Religion.
Economic conditions. *See* Agriculture, Commerce, Finances, Fisheries, Food, Internal improvements, Labor, Land, Manufactures, Mining, Prices, Salaries, Social conditions.
Economics, C. F. Dunbar's services, **13.** 426, 436–440, **14.** 221–227; U. H. Crocker's writings, **19.** 560–563.
Ecroyd, ——, of Pa. (1799), **3.** 26.
Eddowes, ——, of Philadelphia (1812), **19.** 373.
Eddy, Caleb, and Rich. Frothingham, **1.** 381.
Eddy, Sarah J., gift to **M.H.S.**, **5.** 452.
Eddy, Zachariah, lawyer, **4.** 195.
Eden, Richard, and Cabot *mappemonde*, **6.** 309; and Cabot's discovery, **11.** 162, 168.
Eden, *Sir* William, on commanders in Am. (1775), **1.** 224.
Edes, ——, inn near Springfield (1779), **2.** 478.
Edes, Henry, Harvard D.D. (1826), **5.** 195.
Edes, Peter, on participants in Tea Party, **10.** 475.
Edes, Thomas, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Edgarton, Caroline [Mrs. Bynner], **9.** 173.
Edgartown, Mass., and British (1779), **3.** 84.
Edgehill, Thomas, examination about pirates (1699), **5.** 297.
Edgerton, ——, of Norwich, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 58.
Edgeworth, Maria, visit to (1830), **19.** 468.
Edinburgh, social life (1830), **19.** 469–475; meetings on parl. reform, 471.
Edmondes, *Sir* Thomas, and Argall's raid, **1.** 192.
Edmonds, *Capt.* Andrew, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Edmunds. *See also* Edmondes, Edmonds.
Edmunds, George F., length of service in Senate, **10.** 10 *n.*
Edmunds, Henry, briefs in prize cases (1743–48), **5.** 87–91.
Edmunds, John, death (1677), **7.** 168.
Edson, *Rev.* Theodore, *Φ B K* prayer (1831), **9.** 123; biog. note, 123 *n.*
Education, early projects for medical, in Mass., **1.** 45–47, 225; study of Greek, **2.** 97; first school lectures on art, **3.** 233; school instruction in drawing and music, 237–240; manual training, 240, **14.** 113; Ohio school fund, **6.** 74; Md.'s plans (1836), **7.** 266; specimen attainments (1658), **8.** 287; Franklin Fund, **12.** 17, 25–27; influence of German universities on Am., 366–371; reports of Samuel Eliot as supt. of Boston schools, **14.** 111–120; corporal punishment, 115; tenure of teachers, 116; regularity of attendance, 118; teaching of literature, 119, 121; influence of H. E. Scudder, **17.** 150; Benj. Rush on (1786), 343; Saml. Vaughan on, 356; compulsory in colon. N. Eng., **19.** 173; use of Bible, 173; relig., in colon. N. H., 177; Abr. Bishop's scheme, 191; in Brookline (1817), 426; Pestalozzi

system, **20.** 341. *See also* colleges and universities by name.
Edward IV. of England, exercise of veto, **5.** 161.
Edward, *Prince. See* Kent, *duke of.*
Edward, Fort, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247; troops at (1760), 391–392, **5.** 354.
Edwards, ——, in Mexico, **20.** 380.
Edwards, *Mrs.*, of Cockland's Creek (1781), **6.** 157.
Edwards, *Mrs.*, of Boston (1788), **16.** 429.
Edwards, *Mrs.*, of Philadelphia (1804), **2.** 13.
Edwards, *Doctor*, death in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 312.
Edwards, Anna M. [Mrs. Park], **14.** 453.
Edwards, Bela B., and E. A. Park, **14.** 453.
Edwards, Bryan, on Haitian cities, **2.** 308 *n.*
Edwards, David, of Boston, **7.** 165.
Edwards, Henry, gift to **M.H.S., 1.** 131.
Edwards, Jasper, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 53.
Edwards, *Rev.* Jonathan [1], Allen's biog., **5.** 439, **20.** 588; on John Stoddard, **6.** 373; on revival, 499; Watts on *Narrative*, **9.** 335, 353, 356, 360, 364; Watts on *Distinguishing Marks*, 389; Eng. ed. of it, 392, 395, 402; cane from wood of his house, **10.** 293; letter to Colman (1744) on hymn-singing, 429; MSS. of, in Yale Library, **15.** 2–16; hist. of MSS., 3–4; sermons, 5–8; "spider" illustration, 6, 23; preaches at Northampton after dismissal, 7; spelling, 8; shorthand, 8, 20, 22, 520; decipherment of it, 514–521; FACSIMS. of it, 514, 517; purpose of it, 519; letter to wife (1743) on New London affairs, 8; household bills, 9; "Miscel. Observations," 10; interleaved Bible, 10; "Notes on Bible," 10; other MSS., 11; letters, 12; letter to Bellamy (1746) on household affairs, books, 12–14; practicability, 14; literary autobiog., 14–16; and Berkeley's idealism, 15, 21, 520; at Portsmouth (1749), Moody's prayer, 16–19; relig. counsel to daughter, 19; courtship, 21; rules for writing of treatise, 514–516; notes on nat. science, 517–519; and fatalism, **17.** 266.
Edwards, *Rev.* Jonathan [2], attacks Priestley, **3.** 45; biog. note, 45 *n.*; and father's MSS., **15.** 3.
Edwards, Mary, at Portsmouth (1749), **15.** 17, 18; father's relig. counsel, 19.
Edwards, Miller, son of Concord minuteman, **10.** 193.
Edwards, Peleg, at siege of Boston, **9.** 45, 50, 81, 86.
Edwards, Richard, instructions to (1701), **5.** 299; and Lyon estate, **6.** 19.
Edwards, *Rev.* Thomas [d. 1647], reference to Hugh Peter, **8.** 121.
Edwards, Thomas, and Franklin Fund (1799), **12.** 29 *n.*
Edwards, *Rev.* Tryon, and Jon. Edwards's MSS., **15.** 4.
Edwin, David, engraving of Franklin, **6.** 417; of Columbus, **19.** 6; and Savage's engravings, 12; as engraver, 13.
Edzor, Mary, prize case (1750), **5.** 96.
Eeles. *See also* Eells, Eels, Eiles.
Eeles, *Rev.* Nathaniel, ordained (1704), **14.** 33.
Eeles, Samuel, of Hingham, death, **14.** 26.
Eelking, Max von, account of siege of Pensacola (1780), **3.** 220.
Eells, *Rev.* Samuel, at siege of Boston, **7.** 402.
Eels, Hannah [Mrs. Ames], **19.** 66.
Effen, *Reverend* van, at London (1777), **17.** 318.
Eger, *Mrs.*, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Egerton, Steven, **12.** 203.
Eggleston, ——, of Va., and Jay Treaty, **15.** 151, 152.
Eggleston, *Reverend*, in N. S. (1769), **4.** 68.
Egypt, Herodotus's description reviewed, **17.** 250–252; conditions (1832), **19.** 491–495.
Egyptians, hist. importance, **13.** 94.
Eiles, William, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 52.
Elderkin, ——, of (?) Conn., at Am. camp (1775), **7.** 403.
Elderkin, John, **3.** 192; agreement with New London (1652), **5.** 288.
Eldon, John Scott, *1st earl of*, and Catholic Emancipation Bill, **5.** 161.
Eldorado, S. C. (1805), **2.** 24.
Eldredge, *Capt.* Joseph, and early chart of Boston Harbor, **8.** 228; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299, 302, 307, 309.

Election sermons, printed in Mass. (1663–1700), **9.** 418, 422, 427, 429, 432–434, 438, 448, 463, 466, 487, 496, 500, 505, 514, 524, 533; Plymouth (1669, '74), 425, 434; Conn. (1674–97), 435, 512, **17.** 30; Ancient and Honor. Artillery (1672–1700), **9.** 436, 443, 474, 515, 517, 521; Higginson's (1663), **16.** 511; Langdon's (1775), **18.** 205, 208–210.

Elections, presidential (1840), **3.** 323, **15.** 278–280; (1860), **3.** 328; (1832), **5.** 466–468; Harrison's nomination (1836), 470; Mass. provincial warrant, **7.** 161; presidential in N. Eng. (1804), **8.** 58–59; hist. value of presidential (1848–1900), **11.** 111–118, **13.** 434, **14.** 260–263; Choate's support of Buchanan (1856), **11.** 146–148; presidential (1876), 348–351; Free-Soil campaign (1848), **13.** 201; right to choose electors (1788), **15.** 123; Adams as candidate (1792), 140; presidential (1796) comments of Va. Republican, 153, 156–160; Abr. Bishop's oration (1800), **19.** 193–195; Mass. State (1806), **20.** 12–19; Pa. campaign (1800), 271–272; presidential campaign (1808), 311; (1812), 353. *See also* Politics, and parties by name.

Electricity, Priestley on, **3.** 13–14, 35; and nationalism, **17.** 114.

Elegies. *See* Poetry.

Eleuthera Islands, origin of name, **13.** 13. *See also* Bahamas.

Elinat (?), Anna [Mrs. Hawkins], **6.** 53.

Eliot. *See also* Elliot, Elliott, Ellott.

Eliot, *Rev.* Andrew [1], **2.** 51; and aid for N. S. churches (1769), **4.** 67–73; letters, **10.** 12; in Boston society, 32; Boston sermon after evacuation, 98; death, 105; Edinburgh D.D., **17.** 264; and Saml. Langdon, **18.** 202–203, 213.

Eliot, Andrew [2], record of marriage of Hancock, **6.** 395–397; memoir, **7.** 122; and Saml. Langdon, **18.** 213.

Eliot, Benjamin, Boston printer and bookseller (1699–1728), **9.** 517, 523, **10.** 545, **12.** 413, **17.** 15, 26, 27, 53.

Eliot, Catherine (Atkins), **16.** 419 *n.*

Eliot, Charles William, list of publications (1888–1905), **4.** 348, **11.** 317, **12.** 175, **13.** 66, **17.** 213, **18.** 269, **19.** 205; at centenary of Washington's inauguration, **4.** 371; on O. W. Holmes, **9.** 166–168; appeal for funds after Boston fire (1872), 310; on Martin Brimmer, **10.** 451–454; remarks, **11.** 238; on com. on return of Bradford MS., 314; on Justin Winsor, **12.** 32–35; on Henry Lee, 356–359; on C. F. Dunbar, **13.** 428–443; on Victoria and Civil War, **18.** 125–127; ports., **19.** 273, **20.** 228; Theo. Lyman and election to Harvard presidency, 165; at Franklin bicentenary, 246.

Eliot, Elizabeth (Langdon), **18.** 193.

Eliot, Emily M. (Otis), **14.** 108.

Eliot, Frances A. [Mrs. Foote], **8.** 243.

Eliot, *Rev.* John [Apostle to the Indians], on medical instruction, **1.** 46; description of N. Eng. (1650), **2.** 44–51; minister at Roxbury, 46; Whall's port. 261; charges against Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 163, 166, 171, 180, 183, 188; version of Psalms, **5.** 244; Rogers's model of statue, **6.** 64; burial place, 65; not author of *Day-Breaking*, 347, 393–394; record of church discipline, 495; etching, **8.** 197; protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99; New Testament in Indian (1661), 416; (1680), 451; Old Testament in Indian (1663), 419; (1685), 468; Psalms in Indian (1663), 420; (1680), 451; *Rules for Holy Living* in Indian (1663), 420; *Harmony of the Gospels*, 444; *Indian Primer*, 462; Baxter's *Call* in Indian, 475; Mather's *Life*, 491; *Late and Further Manifestations*, extant copies, price, **10.** 338; extant copies and price of Indian works, 339–344, 352–355, **12.** 419; Danforth's poem on, **10.** 358; *Indian Grammar begun*, **12.** 385; Indian transl. of Bayly's *Practice of Piety*, 389; *Christian Covenanting Confession* in Indian, 411; preaches for Mather (1675), **13.** 348; and answer to General Court (1676), 369; notes from his parish record book, **13.** 341–346; and John Foster, **19.** 52, 58. *See also* "Eliot Tracts."

Eliot, John, and tercentenary of discovery of Am., **5.** 284; circular letter on **M.H.S.** (1813), **6.** 212; on authorship of Massachusetten-

sis-Novanglus papers, 253; and origin of **M.H.S.**, 277; memoir of Belknap, **7.** 121; of Andrew Eliot, 122; memoir, 122; memoir of Thos. Pemberton, 124; of Peter Thacher, 125; on carelessness of bookbinders, **8.** 332–333, **14.** 172–173; Librarian **M.H.S.**, **8.** 343; Hazlitt on, **17.** 335; on Saml. Langdon, **18.** 196, 198–199, 223–227, 232.
Eliot, John, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Eliot, John F., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 67.
Eliot, *Rev.* Joseph, as author of *Copy of an Excellent Letter*, **18.** 467–471.
Eliot, Margaret (Bradford), **14.** 105.
Eliot, *Rev.* Richard R., at Harvard Commencement (1816), **5.** 182.
Eliot, Samuel [d. 1820], spread at son's graduation (1815), **5.** 181; debate on Com. of Corresp. (1774), **10.** 86.
Eliot, Samuel, on C. C. Perkins, **3.** 59–61; MEMOIR OF C. C. PERKINS, 223–246; gift to **M. H. S.**, 294; Commencement part (1839), **5.** 27; and Master's oration (1842), 236; *Address on Washington*, 439; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 229; on Francis Parkman, **8.** 365; MEMOIR OF MARTIN BRIMMER, **10.** 586–595; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **12.** 312–317; in **M.H.S.**, 312 *n.*, 314, 316, **14.** 125; relig. interests, **12.** 312, **14.** 123–125; *History of Liberty*, **12.** 313, 315, **14.** 105–107; educational interests, **12.** 313, 316; addresses, 313; trusts, 314, 316; education, 315, **14.** 105; PORT., *front.*; MEMOIR by H. W. Haynes, 105–126; birth, 105; ancestry, 105; in Europe, 105, 122; school history, 107; as hist. writer, 107; philanthropic work, 107, 124; marriage, 108; professorship and presidency at Trinity, 108; honorary degrees, 108, 110; and social science work, 109; and woman rights, 109; and public libraries, 109; Lowell Lectures, 110; and Harvard, 110; as head of Girls' High School, 110–111; as supt. of schools, reports, 111–121; literary text books, 121–122; on school com., 122; death, 125; character, 125–126; as speaker, 126; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252.
Eliot, Samuel A., and Boston charities, **2.** 209.
Eliot, William Greenleaf, death, **3.** 279.
Eliot, William H., Commencement part and spread (1815), **5.** 180, 181; biog. notes, 180 *n.*, **14.** 105.
"Eliot Tracts," extant copies, price, reprints, **10.** 335–339.
Elizabeth of Austria, assassination, **15.** 184, 185.
Elizabeth of England, exercise of veto, **5.** 161; Froude and Gardiner on, **16.** 9.
Elizabeth, N. J., Brit. raid (1779), **3.** 126; name as royal memorial, **4.** 248.
Elizabeth and Mary, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Elizabeth City, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250, 251.
Elizabeth Islands, Brit. at (1779), **3.** 85–86; in 1801, **4.** 127; name as royal memorial, 242.
Elizabethtown, Md., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Elizabethtown, N. J., inn (1804), **2.** 33.
Elkes, *Mrs.* Margaret, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 52.
Elkes, Timothy, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 52.
Ellery, Almy [Mrs. Stedman], **16.** 409, 457, 457 *n.*, 459.
Ellery, Benjamin, of Newport, **7.** 345, **16.** 432.
Ellery, Elizabeth [Mrs. Dana], **6.** 262.
Ellery, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Ellery, Lucy [Mrs. Channing], **16.** 432 *n.*
Ellery, Relief [Mrs. Vincent], and burning of Charlestown, **20.** 534.
Ellery, William [1], presents to Ezra Stiles, **7.** 345.
Ellery, William [2], Signer, **1.** 281; biog. note, **16.** 457 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, 457, 459.
Ellery, *Mrs.* William, gifts to Ezra Stiles, **7.** 345.
Ellery House, Gloucester, **14.** 294.
Ellicott, Andrew, and West Point, **20.** 377.
Elliot. *See also* Eliot.
Elliot, Robert, in N. H. Council, **8.** 93; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 231; on trade com., 249.
Elliot, *Col.* Robert, regt. at Providence (1778), **6.** 117.
Elliott. *See also* Eliot.

Elliott, Arthur, on Eng. parish, **7.** 253.
Elliott, *Com.* Jesse D., and coast defence, **15.** 461.
Elliott, V. H., on an Eng. Bunker's Hill, **12.** 423.
Ellis, Arthur Blake, AM. PATRIOTISM ON THE SEA, **1.** 15–28; on com. to pub. Sewall's Letter-Book, 180, **4.** 343; on Sharpless ports., **3.** 136; presents ports., **4.** 110; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 230; communicates letter on Lundy's Lane, 257; presents copy of old church covenant, **8.** 271; on signatures to early church covenants, 348; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; MEMOIR OF G. S. HALE, **12.** 483–500; transferred to corresp. membership, **16.** xviii, **17.** 1; removal from State, **16.** 477.
Ellis, Christopher, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Ellis, Daniel, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 83, 91.
Ellis, David, career, **10.** 208.
Ellis, Edward, Boston estate, **1.** 320.
Ellis, Elizabeth A. (Byles), gifts to **M.H.S.**, **8.** 80.
Ellis, Elizabeth B. (Eager), **10.** 246; death, 246.
Ellis, George Edward [*Communications follow*], presents certificate of membership in Cincinnati, **1.** 76; elected Vice-Pres. **M.H.S.** (1884), 180; presides, 181, 252, 335, 360, 374, **2.** 87, 101, 136, 154, 168, 208, 225, 258, 435, **3.** 1, 11, 56, 101, 144, 178, 215, 253, 275, 313, 319, 340, **4.** 1, 37, 55, 66, 77, 91, 120, 143, 158, 199, 213, 236, 268, 308, 336, 367, 376, **5.** 1, 102, 116, 142, 166, 281, 347, 430, **6.** 1, 39, 66, 165, 176, 203, 268, 285, 351, 391, 421, 469, **7.** 1, 11, 118, 144, 296, 331, 348, 384, 438, **8.** 1, 21, 52, 57, 80, 116, 168, 202, 252, 275, 303, 349, 370, 486, 503, **9.** 1, 40, 96, 159, 180, 211; absent from chair, **2.** 118, **8.** 396; remarks, **1.** 192, **2.** 225, **4.** 66, **6.** 21, 65, 251, **7.** 125, 317, **8.** 58, 59, 264, 395, 519, **9.** 95, 158, 196; presents astronomical books, **1.** 362; on com. on Parkman MSS., 362, **2.** 225–228; presents gifts from others, **1.** 254, **6.** 165, 166, 421, **7.** 384, **8.** 58, 118; elected Pres. **M.H.S.** (1885–94), **2.** 79, 404, **3.** 297, **4.** 119, 366, **5.** 456, **6.** 419, **7.** 383, **8.** 201, **9.** 39; presents sermon by Byles, **2.** 261; entertains **M.H.S.**, 404, **3.** 298, **4.** 119, 366, **5.** 457, **6.** 420, **7.** 383, **8.** 201, **9.** 39; in **M.H.S.** group pictures (1869), **3.** vii; (1858), **6.** 78; (1854), **9.** 269; on Gregory XVI. and Ursuline Convent riot, **3.** 218, **10.** 230–232; list of publications (1887, '89), **3.** 280, **4.** 348; communicates invitation from Me. Hist. Soc., **3.** 319; from N. H. Hist. Soc., **4.** 155; from Southampton, **6.** 1; presents communications of others, **3.** 319, **6.** 184, 196, **7.** 348, **8.** 170; *Puritan Age in Mass.*, **4.** 91; presents copies to **M.H.S.** members, 92; communicates circular on centenary of Washington's inauguration, 158; as member and Pres. **M.H.S.**, 342, **9.** 245–246, 253, 256, 264, **10.** 207; Lowell Lectures, **6.** 208; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 230; research for Bancroft, 296–298; fifty years of membership, **8.** 399; **M.H.S.** resolution of regard, 400; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 244–267, **10.** 119; intellectual make-up, **9.** 246, 251, **10.** 249; ministry and abandonment of it, **9.** 247–250, 253–254, 257, 261, 264–266, **10.** 238, 244; and Divinity School, **9.** 247, 264, **10.** 212, 213, 240, **19.** 363; "Indian summer" of literary and hist. work, **9.** 250–251, 267; antiquary, 251, 253, 254; peaceful last years and death, 251–252, 255, **10.** 254; lack of artistic sense, **9.** 253, **10.** 229; love of books, **9.** 254; industry, 254; in Am. Antiquarian Soc., 257; knowledge of N. Eng. history, 256, 257, 262; anecdotes, 258; as preacher and pastor, 259, 262, **10.** 246; as professor of theology, **9.** 259, **10.** 241–243; sermons and addresses, **9.** 260, 263, **10.** 239, 250; as ed. of *Christian Examiner*, **9.** 260–261, **10.** 239; pub. works, **9.** 261, **10.** 250; honors, **9.** 263, **10.** 243; and Theo. Parker, **9.** 263, **10.** 212; PORT. and AUTOG., *front.*; bequest to **M.H.S.**, 1–6, 148–159, 295–296; MEMOIR by O. B. Frothingham, 207–255; birth, 208; ancestry, 208–209; education, 209–210; at Harvard, 210–212; travel in Europe, extracts from journal in Great Britain, 213–221, 236–237; in Holland, 221–222; in Belgium, 222–223; in Germany, 223–226; in Switzerland, 226–227; in Italy, 227–

234; in Paris, 234–236; on Rubens's "Descent," 222; on Catholicism, 223; on Continental Sunday, 225; and Harvard, 240; and establishment of Free Ministry, 243; relig. belief, 245; marriages, 246; Boston homes, 247; character of life, 247; of reading, 247; style, 248; as a writer, 248; character, 248–249, 251–255; gift to St. Botolph Club, 252; and Abolitionists, 253; and Civil War, 253; health, 254; Vinton's oil port., 292; and proposed increase in **M.H.S.** membership (1877), 319, 320; and depositions of survivors of Bunker Hill, 480; library, 569; silverware sold, **14.** 143; letter from Dr. Holmes (1881) on medical cases, **18.** 346; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361. *See also* Ellis Fund, Ellis House.

Communications: on Eliza S. Quincy and her bequest, **1.** 36–41; on John Harvard and his antecedents, 42, 183–186, **2.** 119; on Ellis Ames, **1.** 253; on Parkman's *Montcalm and Wolfe*, 253; on a Washington plate, 254–255; on Trumbull Papers, 359; diary of Jon. Mason, **2.** 5–34; MEMOIR OF NATL. THAYER, 51–63; inaugural remarks, tribute to R. C. Winthrop as Pres. **M.H.S.**, 82–84; on time of passage of Declaratory Act, 87; on Emmanuel College tercentenary, 120–121; on J. M. Robbins, 136; on Dedham, Eng., 137–139; on Dexter's *Yale Graduates and Annals*, 139; on J. L. Sibley, 154; on painting of landing of British (1768), 156; on F. E. Parker, 208; on Hutchinson and town of Milton, 219; on Parkman MSS., 225–228; on Am. Hist. Assoc., 435–436; on J. R. Bartlett, **3.** 1; on *Sewall's Letter Book*, 1; on Winthrop's *Speeches*, 2; on Sylvester Gardiner, 2–3; on Hutchinson's *Diary*, 40; on S. K. Lothrop, A. A. Lawrence, C. C. Perkins, 57; on **M.H.S.** and 250th anniversary of Harvard, 101; on C. F. Adams [1], 144–146; on Gregory XVI. and Ursuline Convent riot, 218; questions retroaction of relig. qualification in Mass. franchise, 221; on early hist. of Roger Williams, 253; on consolidated index of *Proceedings*, 275; on proposed Attucks Memorial, 313–314, 317; on proposal for folk-lore society, 320; letter on Yale (1808), **4.** 55; on commemoration by N. Eng. Hist.-Gen. Soc., 66; on Gardiner Papers, 77; on Henry Morris, 143; on J. F. Clarke, 143–144; on Wm. Amory, 213; loyalist letter and milit. list, 236; on pub. of Province Laws, 307; on H. A. Whitney, 309; on Wm. Gammell, W. C. Rives, 336; on centenary of Washington's inauguration, 367–370; on P. W. Chandler, H. W. Foote, 377–379; on Chas. Deane, **5.** 102, 116–121; on completion of Winsor's *America*, 154–155; on birthday of **M.H.S.**, 281–283, 347; on approaching Columbus quater-centenary, 283–285; on posthumous vol. of Palfrey's *New England*, 430–431; on burial place of John Eliot, **6.** 65; on word "vacation," 66; on Moore's vindication of John Dickinson, 67–71; on papers of Levi Lincoln, 166–169; on H. M. Dexter, 176–184; address at **M.H.S.** centenary, 268–270; on Chas. Devens, 269, 285–286; on Geo. Bancroft, 270, 294–300; on S. C. Cobb, 351; on Edmond de Pressensé, T. B. Akins, A. T. Perkins, 421; on return of Justin Winsor, **7.** 1; on J. R. Lowell, 1–3; on Hutchinson's materials for last vol., 19; on Goss's *Paul Revere*, 118; on J. G. Shea, 331; on G. W. Cullum, 331; on death of E. A. Freeman, 348; on death of G. H. Moore, 384; on Parkman's history, 438–441; on treatment of Indians, **8.** 44–47; on Las Casas and Columbus, 49; on F. E. Oliver, 57; on Phillips Brooks, 80–81; on R. C. Waterston, Henry Wheatland, 116–118; on A. P. Peabody, 170; on *Belcher Papers*, 252; on Abbott Lawrence, E. L. Bynner, 275–276; on Adams's *Jared Sparks*, 276–279; on Francis Parkman, 303–304, 349–350; on H. W. Torrey, 400–402; on Edw. Bangs, W. F. Poole, 503; on L. R. Paige's 92d birthday, 504; on E. J. Lowell, **9.** 96; on A. C. Hervey, 97; on Pierce's sketch of Kirkland, 143; on O. W. Holmes, 158–160; on J. A. Froude, 180; on R. C. Winthrop, 211–216.

Ellis, John, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.

Ellis, John, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Ellis, *Rev.* John, of Conn., sermons as chaplain (1775), **9.** 43, 46, 55, 58, 61, 63, 66, 72, 73, 79.
Ellis, John Harvard [H. C. 1862], death, **10.** 247.
Ellis, John Harvard [b. 1880], articles delivered to, **10.** 6.
Ellis, Lucretia, G. (Gould), **10.** 246; death, 246.
Ellis, Peter, at siege of Boston, **9.** 72.
Ellis, Powhatan, career, **13.** 314.
Ellis, Richard, immigrant, probable baptismal record (1600), **2.** 138.
Ellis, *Sir* Richard [d. 1742], disposal of library, **9.** 383, 391, 393.
Ellis, Robert, of Dedham, Eng. (1600), **2.** 138.
Ellis, Robert, of Albany (1800), papers on identity, **18.** 260–263.
Ellis, *Rev.* Rufus, death, **2.** 137; visit to Dedham, Eng., 137–139; ancestry, 137, 138; Everett's *Memorial Address*, 150, 391; Commencement part (1838), **5.** 224; biog. note, 224 *n.*; Master's oration (1841), 233; letter to (1856) on antislavery preaching, **8.** 405.
Ellis, Samuel, of Conn., at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 48, 50, 71, 72, 83.
Ellis, Sarah (Rogers), character, **10.** 209.
Ellis, Theda (Lewis), **10.** 208.
Ellis family, and Dedham, Eng., **2.** 137, 138.
Ellis Fund, origin, **10.** 2–3; proposed use, 157, 159; paid, 404, 556; history, 560, **11.** 323, **12.** 179, **13.** 73, **14.** 133, **15.** 33, **16.** 134, **17.** 218, **18.** 275, **19.** 209, **20.** 213; income account (1896), **10.** 566; (1897), **11.** 327; (1898), **12.** 183; (1899), **13.** 74; (1900), **14.** 137; (1901), **15.** 38; (1902), **16.** 139; (1903), **17.** 224; (1904), **18.** 281; (1905), **19.** 217; (1906), **20.** 221.
Ellis House, bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, **10.** 2–3, 130; accepted, 3–6; impractical as club house, 155; sale determined upon, 155, 157, 158; articles transferred to Cabinet from, 292; contents disposed of, 296; sold, 296, 556, 561.
Elliston. *See also* Ellistone.
Elliston, Edward, prize case (1748), **5.** 90.
Elliston, John, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5, career, 31–32.
Elliston, Oliver, manor (1645), **13.** 31.
Ellistone, George, Boston merchant (1684), **9.** 459.
Ellott, Oliver, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Ellsworth, *Capt.* Charles, at siege of Boston, **9.** 48, 67, 75, 82, 85, 90.
Ellsworth, Oliver, hears Priestley preach, **3.** 40.
Elmer. *See also* Ulmer, Ulmore.
Elmer, Ebenezer, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 437.
Elmore, Franklin H., and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 292.
Elphinstone, Mountstuart, at Edinburgh (1830), **19.** 471.
Elsoe, *Capt.* Samuel, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Elton, Romeo, at Harvard Commencement (1814), **5.** 234.
Elton, *Mrs.* Romeo, presents Gardiner Papers, **3.** 2, **4.** 77; thanks to, **3.** 3.
Elwyn, Alfred Langdon-, M.H.S. tribute to, **1.** 145–147; letters owned by, **16.** 285.
Elwyn, John, career, **14.** 376–382; early years, 376; pedestrianism, 376; as philologist, 377; and local hist., 378; style, 378; as churchman, 379; social life, 379–380; patience in pain, 380–381; will, 381–382.
Ely, *Lieut.* Christopher, at siege of Boston, **9.** 75.
Ely, *Capt.* John, at siege of Boston, **9.** 47, 75, 80.
Ely, Samuel, and Quabaug (1686), **13.** 275.
Emancipation, first by legal process in Mass., **1.** 3, 41; Sears's plan, **2.** 417; timeliness of Proclamation, **3.** 333; Mass. manumission doc. (1776), **8.** 499–500; Lincoln and, **11.** 239; effect of Proclamation, **13.** 433; J. Q. Adams and, **15.** 437–478 [*see* Adams]; as weapon against foreign interference (1861), **18.** 134; Taney on, **19.** 408; Proclamation Concert in Boston, **20.** 247–253. *See also* Slavery.
Embargo, effect on Spain, **5.** 21; Jefferson on (1810), **12.** 268; Anna C. Lowell on, **18.** 305; Abr. Bishop's defence, **19.** 198; violation at Philadelphia, **20.** 310. *See also* Neutral trade.
Emerson, Charles C., Commencement part (1828), **5.** 198; biog. note, 198 *n.*
Emerson, *Rev.* Daniel, sermons at Groton (1776, '78), **12.** 91, 92.

Emerson, Edward B., Commencement part (1824) and biog. note, **5.** 192, 192 *n.*; Master's oration (1827), 196.

Emerson, George Barrell, teaches at academy, **2.** 53; at a class dinner, 91; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; Lowell Lecture, **6.** 208.

Emerson, George S., Commencement part (1845), **5.** 247; biog. note, 247 *n.*

Emerson, *Rev.* John, schoolmaster (1692), **7.** 160; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.

Emerson, *Rev.* John, at Harvard Commencement (1818), **5.** 185.

Emerson, *Rev.* Joseph (or John), preaches for Mather (1676), **13.** 366.

Emerson, Joseph, book owned by, **9.** 421.

Emerson, *Rev.* Joseph, sermons in Am. army (1775), **12.** 79.

Emerson, Lucy B. [Mrs. Lowell], **14.** 180.

Emerson, Parker, *Jr.*, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.

Emerson, Phebe (Bliss) [Mrs. Ripley], **19.** 387.

Emerson, Ralph Waldo, money gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 175; Freshman song, 379; biogs., **2.** 68, 107, **4.** 106, **17.** 166; MEMOIR by J. F. Clarke, **2.** 107–117; PORT. and AUTOG., 107; birth, 107; father, 107; at college, 108; preacher, 108; lecturer, 108; relig. attitude and teachings, 108, 116; intuitionist, 108; lack of logical argument disarms opposition, 108, 111–112; compared with Carlyle, 109; originality, 109; influence upon spiritual thought, 110–111; growth of influence, 112; first book, 113; doctrine of self-reliance, 113–114; of God reliance, 114–115; on God and Nature, 115–116; and Christianity, 116; appropriate texts for tomb, 116–117; death, 117; — and facts, 426; as tutor, **3.** 162, **14.** 201; and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 183; poems in *Western Messenger*, **4.** 324 *n.*; in **M.H.S.**, **6.** 273; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 349; *Φ B K* poem (1834), **9.** 125; biog. note, 125 *n.*; oration (1837), 127; and compensated emancipation, **10.** 515; Lowell on, **11.** 79; letter to B. M. Watson (1859) on secret of genius, **12.** 256; on slavery, **14.** 12; *Letters*, 129; invention of hist. personages, 146; on helping to erect fortifications (1814), 149; clerical ancestry, **17.** 85; hymns, 138; and nationality, 147; and J. E. Cabot, 164–166, **20.** 531; poem at Emancipation Concert, 250.

Emerson, *Rev.* William [1], sermon at Groton (1776), **12.** 89.

Emerson, William [2], as preacher and writer, **2.** 107; port., **4.** 110; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 230; memoir, **7.** 122; and J. T. Kirkland, **9.** 148; character, 148 *n.*; exhibition part (1787), **16.** 313; biog. note, 313 *n.*

Emerson, William [3], Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 184 *n.*

Emerton, Ephraim, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **17.** 163; remarks, **18.** 60.

Emery. *See also* Emory.

Emery, Hannah T. [Mrs. Abbot], biog. note, **16.** 330 *n.*; J. Q. Adams on, 330; mentioned in Adams's diary, 368, 370, 385, 425, 426, 447.

Emery, John, Newbury innkeeper (1663), **19.** 291, 294.

Emery, John, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.

Emery, Margaret (Gookin), mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 362, 368, 370, 385, 390, 415, 424, 426, 247; biog. note, 368 *n.*; death, 447, 448.

Emery, Robert, biog. note, **16.** 447 *n.*

Emery, *Major* (?) Stephen, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 377.

Emes. *See also* Ames, Eames, Emmes.

Emes, *Captain*, privateersman (1692), **7.** 163; merchantman, 164, 165.

Emigrant Aid Society, **3.** 327.

Emmanuel College, memorial of John Harvard, **1.** 42; and John Harvard, 184, 185; tercentenary, **2.** 68, 120–121; relationship of founder and Winthrop family, 120; probable place of Cambridge Agreement, 121; errors in memorial vol., 121.

Emmes. *See also* Ames, Eames, Emes.

Emmes, Benjamin, and Phips's expedition, **13.** 335, **15.** 313.

Emmes, Nathanael, and Old South Meeting-house, **8.** 269–270.

Emmes, Thomas, engraving of Increase Mather, **6.** 442, **8.** 148–149.

Emmons, variation of name, **8.** 270.

Emmons, Benjamin, baptism (1693), **8.** 270.

Emmons, Elizabeth, baptism (1693), **8.** 270.
Emmons, Hannah, baptism (1702), **8.** 270.
Emmons, Hannah, baptism (1729), **8.** 270.
Emmons, Jacob, baptism (1705), **8.** 270.
Emmons, Martha, baptism (1697), **8.** 270.
Emmons, Mary, baptism (1695), **8.** 270.
Emmons, Mary, baptism (1700), **8.** 270.
Emmons, Nathanael, baptism (1703), **8.** 270.
Emmons, Samuel, baptism (1690), **8.** 270.
Emmons, Samuel, baptism (1700), **8.** 270.
Emmons, Samuel, *Jr.*, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 176.
Emmons, Thomas, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Emory. *See also* Emery.
Emory, ——, innkeeper at Simsbury (1777), **6.** 90.
"Endecott's Lawes," **4.** 411.
Endicott, *Mrs.*, of Boston, death (1676), **13.** 371.
Endicott, Ellen (Peabody), **15.** 533.
Endicott, James, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Endicott, *Gov.* John, and Ann Hibbens, **1.** 186; sent over to N. Eng., 239; Haven-Savage controversy, 398; lives at Salem, **2.** 47; Stephen Salisbury on, 98–99; laws, **4.** 411; power as Gov. in Mass. Bay (1629), **5.** 324–328, **8.** 111; deed to Quinabaug lands (1659), **5.** 289; govt. in Salem, **7.** 199, 232; character, **8.** 409; and Wenham-Chelmsford matter (1655), **12.** 323.
Endicott, Lewis, sea captain, **7.** 321.
Endicott, Mary (Crowninshield), **15.** 524.
Endicott, Samuel, **15.** 524.
Endicott, William, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **20.** 84.
Endicott, William Crowninshield, on Chas. Deane, **5.** 138; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **14.** 164–167; death, 164, **15.** 524; ancestry, **14.** 164, **15.** 524–526; birth, **14.** 165, **15.** 524; lawyer, **14.** 165, **15.** 527, 531; as State judge, **14.** 165, **15.** 527–530, 533, in **M.H.S.**, **14.** 165; as Sec. of War, 166, **15.** 530–531; character, **14.** 166, **15.** 533–534; and return of battle flags, **14.** 166; and memoir of B. F. Thomas, 296; PORT. and AUTOG., **15.** *front.*; MEMOIR by his son, 523–537; prenomen changed, 524; education, 526; studies law, 527; in politics, candidacies, 527, 530, 533; and Peabody trusts, 532; and Harvard, 532; honorary degree, 532; marriage and children, 533; summary of career, 534–537.
Endicott, William C. [2], memoir of his father, **15.** 524–537.
Endicott, William P., **15.** 524.
Enfield, Mass., encroachment of Windsor (1686), **13.** 254.
England, ——, London brewer (1693), **2.** 174.
England (? English), Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
England. — *See also* analyzed references under Church of England, Colonies, English, Great Britain, and rulers and wars by name — Conditions (1655), **3.** 193; (1649), 257; (1641), **10.** 306; (1637), **14.** 373; Dutch wars (1664), **4.** 279, 281; (1647), **11.** 6; plague and famine (1666), **4.** 281; peace with Dutch (1674), 282; Roman origin of institutions, **5.** 278; former moral coarseness, **6.** 514–516; fairs (1783), **10.** 424; tardiness of claim to Am., **11.** 161–163; age of polit. leaders (c. 1650), 228; impressions (1900), **14.** 305–317; class distinctions, 305–307; danger of generalizing on customs, 307; and relief of Mafeking, 308–310; tyranny of public opinion, 310–312; exposure of maladministration, 312–314; growth of Chamberlain's influence, 314; fascination of polit. life, 315; relative industrial decline, 316; party attitude towards U. S., 316; labor conditions, 317; tribute to McKinley, **15.** 188, 229; of change in attitude towards U. S., 189–193, 227; Book of Sports, **19.** 86–95.
English, ——, ill in campaign of 1760, **5.** 379.
English, George B., Everett controversy, **18.** 97.
English, Philip, witchcraft petition, **1.** 96, 110.
English, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
English, character of Puritans, **3.** 156–159; Scandinavian origin, **5.** 335; hist. importance, **13.** 94; character, **15.** 180. *See also* England.

English Channel, Keppel's battle (1778), **3.** 120; Sumner on, **15.** 211.
Engraving, work of Paul Revere, **3.** 428 *n.*, **5.** 155, **8.** 227, **10.** 570, **18.** 83–85; Habermann's views, **8.** 497–499, **9.** 169; Bennett's views of Boston (1833), **15.** 162; work of John Norman, **18.** 329, 394–396; of Edw. Savage, **19.** 1–19; exhibit of early Am. work, 51; work of John Foster, 51–55; early town views, 296.
Engs, Madett, Boston estate, **1.** 321.
Enos, *Major* Roger, abandons Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 269, 281–282; command, 275; at siege of Boston, **7.** 404.
Enslin, *Lieutenant*, drummed out (1778), **6.** 106.
Envelopes, patriotic, of Civil War time, **4.** 109, **9.** 28, **10.** 292.
Epes, Mary [Mrs. Sargent], **3.** 309.
Ephialtes, attack on Areopagus, **6.** 387.
Ephraim, Ward, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Epigrams, Sewall's, **3.** 380–381.
Episcopal Church, Bartlet's *List of Deacons*, **2.** 433; post-Rev. conditions in Cambridge, Mass., **3.** 301–302; attitude (1786), **17.** 343, 356. *See also* Church of England, Religion.
Episcopal Theological School, services of A. A. Lawrence, **12.** 135.
Epitaphs, collection of Bridgewater, Mass., **4.** 198; of Saratoga Co., N. Y., 376.
Eppes. *See also* Epes, Epps.
Eppes, John W., letter from Jefferson (1804), **12.** 269.
Epps, *Reverend*, preaches for Mather (1675–76), **13.** 341, 344, 346, 347, 349, 352, 355, 357, 359, 360, 362.
Epps, Daniel, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229.
Epps, Martha (Reade), **5.** 264.
Epulæ Thyesteæ, reference to Hugh Peter, **8.** 122.
Equality before the law, Mass. and, **7.** 448, **13.** 93; and Dutch history, 97.
Equivalent Lands, **6.** 361, 362 *n.*
Erasmus, Desiderius, obscurity, **11.** 255; and Reformation, 255; and Melanchthon, 258, 260.
Erastus B. Bigelow Fund, history, **1.** 174, **2.** 73, 397, **3.** 285, 293, **4.** 111, 352, **5.** 441, **6.** 407, **7.** 375, **8.** 187, **9.** 29, **10.** 126, 558, **11.** 321, **12.** 177, **13.** 68, **14.** 131, **15.** 31, **16.** 131, **17.** 216, **18.** 272, **19.** 207, **20.** 210; income account (1884), **1.** 176; (1885), **2.** 75; (1886), 399; (1887), **3.** 287; (1894), **9.** 35; (1895), **10.** 135; (1896), 566: (1897), **11.** 328; (1898), **12.** 185; (1899), **13.** 75; (1900), **14.** 138; (1901), **15.** 39; (1902), **16.** 140; (1903), **17.** 224; 1904), **18.** 281; (1905), **19.** 217; (1906), **20.** 221; use, **20.** 227.
Eric the Red's saga, **7.** 351.
Erie, Fort, Am. army at (1814), **6.** 258.
Ernest, Matthew, in Mich., **20.** 287.
Erskine, ——, of Edinburgh (1830), **19.** 471.
Erskine, David M., Wm. Duane on, **20.** 323.
Erskine, David S. *See* Buchan.
Erskine, Ebenezer, and Whitefield, **9.** 397.
Erskine, John, and Edwards MSS., **15.** 3.
Erskine, Thomas, *baron*, on advocate's right of discretion, **11.** 140.
Ervine, John, wounded (1758), **6.** 33.
Erving. *See also* Ervine, Erwin, Irvine, Irving.
Erving, *Captain*, keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225.
Erving, *Doctor*, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 279.
Erving, Abigail (Phillips), **5.** 10.
Erving, Anne [Mrs. Stewart], **5.** 11.
Erving, Elizabeth [Mrs. Bowdoin], **5.** 11.
Erving, George, **5.** 10; loyalist, 13–15, **10.** 164; mandamus councillor, **5.** 14; in Boston society, **10.** 77; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), 77; and to Gage, 85; house damaged by shells (1776), 94; letter from James Bowdoin (1788), **11.** 178.
Erving, George William, R. C. Winthrop on, **5.** 6–9; presents medals, 6; hist. research, 6; Madison on, 7; and J. Q. Adams, 7–8; death and will, 9; genealog. letter to Winthrop (1843), 9–16; politics, 15; Curry's paper on dipl. services of, 17–33; first services, 18; Sec. of Legation at Madrid, 18; and Godoy, 18; and questions of neutral trade, 21; and Span. factions, 22; retires, 22, 30; Minister to Denmark, 23; and tribute to Tunis (1802), 26; Minister to Spain, 24–25; and controversy over Algerine War, 29; and nego-

tiations for Fla., 29–32; declines Turkish mission, 32; dipl. character, 32; letters to Madison, **10.** 472.
Erving, James, **5.** 10.
Erving, John [1], Boston estate, **1.** 325; career, **5.** 9–10, 12; mandamus councillor, 14; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Erving, John [2], **5.** 10, 11; loyalist, 13, **10.** 164; mandamus councillor, **5.** 14; and Wm. Molineux, **10.** 64; in Boston society, 33, 39, 77; on com. on non-importation (1768), 65; and on address to Hutchinson (1771), 77; and to Gage, 85; in Trinity Church vestry, 89; confiscated Boston estate, 170.
Erving, John [3], **5.** 11.
Erving, Lucy (Winslow), **5.** 10.
Erving, Mary [Mrs. Scott], **5.** 11.
Erving, Mary M. (Royal), **5.** 10, 12.
Erving, Sarah (Mrs. Waldo], **5.** 11.
Erving, Shirley, **5.** 11.
Erving, William, **5.** 11; endows Harvard professorship, 11 *n.*
Erving family, origin and arms, **5.** 10.
Erwin, John, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Erwin, John, *Jr.*, recruit (1758), **6.** 24; (1760), 427.
Esenbeck, William, letter to Wm. Duane (1808) on telegraph, **20.** 306.
Española. *See* Santo Domingo Island.
Espinosa, Antonio de, and press in Mexico, **12.** 399.
Esquimaux, and glacial man, **5.** 337.
Essex Bridge, construction, **16.** 341 *n.*
Essex County, Mass., justices of peace (1686), **13.** 229; county officers (1686), 243, 251.
Essex Gazette, changes in title, **8.** 414.
Essex Institute, port. of Webster owned by, **3.** 263; Winthrop Papers deposited in, **5.** 304–305; gift to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 373; growth, **9.** 276, 296–297; services of Henry Wheatland, 277, 287, 289, 294; field meetings, 290–292.
Est, William, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 52.
Established church. *See* Church of England, Congregationalism.
Estaing, Charles H. T., *comte d'*, in Am. Rev., **1.** 50, **4.** 40; off Sandy Hook, **3.** 118; Newport campaign, 118–120, **10.** 104; at Boston, 105–106; rumored victories (1781), **19.** 123–125.
Esterbrook, *Rev.* Benjamin, death, **1.** 151, **14.** 17.
Estey, Isaac, witchcraft petition, **1.** 110.
Estis, ——, inn at Fredericksburg, Va., **2.** 17, 33.
Etiquette, social, at Paris (1829), **19.** 441, 443.
Eton, ——, exile in Amsterdam (1636), **6.** 52.
Etruscans, method of registering years, **4.** 102; migrations, **12.** 109, 110.
Eulogies, formal, of members of **M.H.S.** discontinued, **6.** 403.
Europe, atlas of migrations, **12.** 108–111.
Eurybiades, at Salamis, **17.** 391.
Eustis, Abraham, sons at Harvard, **5.** 223.
Eustis, Frederic A., Master's oration (1838), **5.** 223, 224.
Eustis, Henry L., Commencement part (1838), **5.** 223; biog. note, 223 *n.*
Eustis, Horatio S., Harvard A.M. (1830), **5.** 223.
Eustis, John F., Commencement part (1837), **5.** 220; biog. note, 220 *n.*; Master's oration (1840), 230.
Eustis, William, and Stuart, **2.** 17; port., **5.** 309; public career, 310; funeral, 310; and Mo. Compromise, **7.** 119 *n.*; anecdote of Arnold's soldiers, **12.** 346–347; Wm. Duane on, as war minister, **20.** 336, 350, 355, 362.
Evans. *See also* Evens.
Evans, ——, tavern-keeper in Baltimore (1804), **2.** 33.
Evans, *Rev.* Israel, in Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 474; sermon in Am. army (1781), **6.** 156.
Evans, *Rev.* John, and Colman's sermons, **9.** 342.
Evans, Maria [Mrs. Fletcher], **17.** 182.
Evarts, William Maxwell, Peabody Education Trust, **1.** 210; and E. R. Hoar in Washington, **9.** 324; unofficial Eng. mission (1863), **13.** 192; port., **14.** 145; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **15.** 1–2; and return of Bradford MS., 80; and J. R. Lowell, 238.
Eveleth, Joseph, on com. on Boston bicentenary, **2.** 220; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Evelyn, W. Glanville, letters, **6.** 433.
Everett, Alexander Hill, Commencement part (1806), **5.** 171,

171 *n.*; lectures on Columbus, 284; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341; *Φ B K* oration (1813), **9.** 114; biog. note, 114 *n.*; on Cuba (1826), **12.** 362; and change in *Φ B K* constitution, **15.** 205 *n.*; resolution on Ga. and Creeks, 217; and Jackson's LL.D., **20.** 505–508.

Everett, Anna S., gift to **M.H.S.**, **20.** 534.

Everett, Charlotte B. [Mrs. Wise], **18.** 117.

Everett, Charlotte G. (Brooks), **18.** 117.

Everett, Edward, and Hutchinson's diary (1843), **1.** 164–166; and unofficial mission to Europe (1861), 203, 206, 208, 209, **16.** 465; letter to R. C. Winthrop on mission, **1.** 206; as preacher, **2.** 110, **3.** 166; Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; on Oswald map and Ashburton Treaty, **3.** 368, 369; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, 292; gift to **M.H.S.**, 295; as member **M.H.S.** **5.** 5, **6.** 272; Commencement part (1811), **5.** 176, 176 *n.*; Master's oration (1814), 179; honorary degrees, 216, **18.** 107, 114; at Harvard Commencements (1846, '47), **5.** 250, 253; on the Harvard family, 250–251; Commencement receptions, 251, 253, 258; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; *Φ B K* poem (1812), 114; biog. note, 114 *n.*, *Φ B K* orations (1824, '33), 119, 125; engraving of Bell and, **10.** 125; photog., 125; at Plymouth anniversary (1820), 394; (1845), 398, 400; on Choate, **11.** 134 *n.*, 147, 149; friendship with Choate, 148; medal of, 277; on John Lowell, **12.** 114; at Göttingen, 366, 369; on Am. schools (1817), 369; as professor, 370, **18.** 97, 102; letters to Story (1831) on *Φ B K* constitution, address on manufactures, *Commentaries*, **15.** 204–206; (1832), on report on apportionment, memoir of Story, 206–210; — bust presented, **16.** 477; PORT. and AUTOG., **18.** *front.*, vi; MEMOIR, 62, 91–117; Randolph's alleged denunciation, 62; autobiog. letters, 91–112; parents, 91–92; birth, 92; schooling, 93–95; at Harvard, 95–96; theolog. studies, 96; tutor, 96; pastorate, 96–97; English controversy, 97; studies and travel abroad, 97–101, 105, 112; ceases to preach, 101; and *N. Am. Review*, 101; in Congress, occasional addresses, 102–108; membership in societies, 105; marriage and children, 105, 117; and parl. reform, 106; and tariff, 107, **19.** 522; and Jackson (1832), **18.** 107; governorship, 108–112; and militia, 110; inaugurates Lowell Lectures, 112; Minister at London, 113–114; Pres. of Harvard, 114; Sec. of State, 115; in Senate, 115; and Kan.-Neb. Bill, 115; address on Washington, 115; candidacy for Vice-Pres., 116; and secession, 116; during Civil War, 116–117; controversy over estate, 116; death, 117; — letter (1836), 325; as industrial statesman, 377; journey from Washington (1832), **19.** 527.

Everett, Edward B., **18.** 117.

Everett, Edward F., Everett genealogy, **16.** 291.

Everett, Henry S., **18.** 117; collection of patriotic envelopes, **19.** 224.

Everett, John, Commencement part (1818), **5.** 184; biog. note, 184 *n.*

Everett, *Rev.* Moses, article on Dorchester, **18.** 328.

Everett, *Rev.* Oliver, as preacher, **16.** 453; Hazlitt on, **17.** 335; career, **18.** 91–92.

Everett, Oliver C., Divinity School part, **19.** 363; at Philanthropic Soc. (1836), 364.

Everett, Otis, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.

Everett, Sibyl, gift to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 224.

Everett, Stevens, Commencement part (1815) and biog. note, **5.** 179, 179 *n.*

Everett, William [*Communications* follow], gifts to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 150, 256, **6.** 416; remarks, **2.** 167, 305, **4.** 66, **6.** 196, 251, **7.** 125, 421, **8.** 151, **10.** 5, 291, 362, 440, 462, 490, 552, **11.** 24, 74, 187, 209, 238, 336, **12.** 371, 424, **13.** 129, **14.** 445, **15.** 479, **20.** 232, 489, 586; list of publications (1885–1905), **2.** 391, **3.** 279, **4.** 106, **11.** 317, **12.** 175, **15.** 29, **16.** 534, **17.** 449, **19.** 205; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1886, '87), **2.** 404, **3.** 298; on com. on index to foreign docs. of Am. Rev., 159; report, 178; resolution on proposed Attucks Memorial, 317; on Finance Com. (1887), 318; on com.

on Lafayette statue, **4.** 12; and report, 41; on com. on revising by-laws, 77, 123; motion on Denison's letters, **13.** 121; on Library Com. (1901), **15.** 2; presents Everett genealogy, **16.** 291; represents M.H.S., **20.** 534.

Communications: on obtaining extracts from Hutchinson's diary, **1.** 164–166; on origin of Mass. motto, **2.** 39; on proper name Alablaster, 39; on witchcraft commission of oyer and terminer, 43; on F. E. Parker, 216; on S. K. Lothrop, **3.** 62; criticism of Stubbs on Puritans, 153–159; on allusion to Sharpless, 259; on Jefferson Davis and repudiation, 274; on Ashburton Treaty, 369; on Sewall's epigrams, **4.** 80–82, **6.** 381; on naming Union Street, **4.** 264; on City of Quincy, 267; on Jas. Bramston, 319; on nat. holidays, 372; on H. W. Foote, 381; on term "Spanish Main," **5.** 114; on Chas. Deane, 133; Last royal veto, 156–163; on excavations at Chester, Eng., **6.** 76; on custody of Brit. public docs. (1783), 442; on E. A. Freeman, **7.** 421–424; poem on O. W. Holmes, **9.** 160–162; on distribution of M.H.S. pubs., **10.** 118; letter of Natl. Saltonstall, 193; on Adams family in public service of Braintree and Quincy, 371–374; on H. L. Pierce, **11.** 212–214; on masters of Adams Academy, **12.** 148; on fire in his house, **14.** 427; on Trevelyan's *Am. Rev.*, **18.** 62; communicates Memoir of Edward Everett, 62, 91–117; on need of biogs. of provincial Mass., **20.** 587–590.

Evers. *See* Ewer.

Everton, William, sea-captain (1688), **7.** 146.

Evison, Thomas, of Saleby, Eng. (1612), **8.** 508.

Evison, William, of Saleby, Eng. (1612), **8.** 508.

Evolution, influence on hist. study, **13.** 89–91, **19.** 280, 285. *See also* Darwin.

Ewald, Alexander C., on last royal veto, **5.** 159.

Ewald, Georg H. A. von, at Göttingen (1828), **2.** 35; career, 35 *n.*

Ewell, Jedediah, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.

Ewell, Seth, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.

Ewer (Evers), (?) Thomas, accused of disloyalty (1636), **1.** 240.

Ewing, *Rev.* John, and Benj. Rush, **17.** 334, 354.

Ewing, Thomas, and unofficial mission to Europe (1861), **1.** 203; at Harvard Commencement (1834), **5.** 214; Winthrop on, **6.** 75.

Exchange, on Eng. (1770), **16.** 223, 226, 227.

Excise, stamps for Crown Point expedition funds (1755), **1.** 70; Mass. bill (1765), **20.** 535. *See also* Stamp Act, Taxation.

Exclusion Bill (1680), **4.** 318.

Executive, use of Brit. royal warrant, **5.** 162; rise, **16.** 238. *See also* Council, Government, Governor, Veto.

Exeter, N. H., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 234; in 1650, **2.** 48; Ratification Conven. (1788), **16.** 385–386.

Expenditures, comment on Federal (1792), **15.** 138. *See also* Finances.

Exploration, citation of transcontinental (1724), **3.** 380. *See also* Voyages.

Eynaud, Paul, consul at Malta, **19.** 488.

Eyre, John, death (1700), **1.** 154.

Eyre, Paul, candidacy in Va. (1796), **15.** 157.

Ezerus, Indian, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.

F

F., J. G., experience at Port au Prince, **2.** 369.

Facsimiles, will of Peregrine White, **3.** 134; *Grammarians Funeral*, **5.** 2; engraving of Battle of Lake George (1755), 416; deed by Winthrop (1639), **7.** 139; titlepage and dedication of Willard's *Useful Instructions*, **9.** 529–530; titlepage of cat. of Saml. Lee's library, **10.** 542; titlepage of Higginson's *Our Dying Saviour's Legacy*, **11.** 21; letter of Capt. John Smith, **12.** 158; plate of Mass. notes (1702), **13.** 315; proclamation and declaration of Mass. Council (1715), **15.** 327, 351; Jon. Edwards's shorthand, 514, 517; gravestones of John Foster, **19.** 56–57. *See also* Maps.

Faden, William, map (1785) and

Northeastern boundary, **3.** 366, 368 *n.*; engraving by, **9.** 28.
Fagundes, Joâm Alvarez, voyage and patent, **8.** 72–74.
Fail (Fales), *Capt.* Eliphalet, at Half-Way Brook fight (1758), **6.** 33.
Fair Haven, Mass., in 1801, **4.** 127.
Fairbanks house, Dedham, views, **2.** 71, **3.** 283; described, **14.** 290.
Fairfax, Bryan, *baron*, **19.** 378.
Fairfax, *Capt.* Robert, off Boston (1692), **7.** 162.
Fairfax, Thomas, *baron*, loyalist, **19.** 378.
Fairfield, Benjamin, baptism (1645), **12.** 322.
Fairfield, Daniel [1], Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Fairfield, Daniel, [2], Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 181.
Fairfield, Daniel, of Braintree, milit. watch (1690), **1.** 163, **14.** 31; death, 27.
Fairfield, George, of Salem, **12.** 322.
Fairfield, John, and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 290, 291.
Fairfield, Rebecca (Willet), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Fairfield, Conn., whale-boat privateers, **1.** 19; Maverick on (1660), 245; in 1804, **2.** 7; inn, 32; in 1650, 49; Brit. raid (1779), **6.** 126, 396; church record of Hancock's marriage, 395–396.
Fairfield, Am. privateer (1776), **12.** 198.
Fairmead (Medfield), Mass., in 1650, **2.** 47.
Fairs, at Boston and Providence (1697), **9.** 510; English (1783), **10.** 424.
Fairweather. *See also* Fayerweather.
Fairweather, *Reverend*, sermon at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 443.
Fairweather, John, powder-master (1686), **13.** 260.
Fairweather, Thomas, sea-captain (1689), **7.** 151.
Falcon, Brit. war-ship (1775), **10.** 20.
Faldo, William, witnesses power of attorney (1654), **13.** 6.
Fales. *See also* Fail.
Fales, Samuel, subscription for M.H.S. building, **3.** 291.
Falke, Jacob von, *Art in House*, **3.** 231.
Falkner, Abigail, relief from conviction for witchcraft, **1.** 81, 104.
Fall, *Mrs.* William, innkeeper near Fayetteville, **2.** 31, 34.
Fallacies of History, **2.** 392.
Fallass, William, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 168.
Falmouth (Portland), Me., view, **3.** 282; Brit. attack (1775), **7.** 410, 411, **9.** 72.
Falmouth, Mass., in 1801, **4.** 128.
Falmouth, N. S., in 1776, **2.** 301.
Fame, privateer (1749), **5.** 94, 96.
Familists, doctrine of unknowing of oneself, **5.** 104, **6.** 187.
Famine in England (1666), **4.** 281.
Fancourt, *Rev.* Samuel, circulating library at Salisbury, Eng., **9.** 368.
Fancy, of Martha's Vineyard, **3.** 86.
Faneuil, Benjamin, member of Fire Club, **10.** 38; imports tea (1773), 79; absentee loyalist, 164; in England (1780), 421.
Faneuil, Jean, **18.** 241, 242.
Faneuil, Mary A. [Mrs. Jones], **20.** 409–410.
Faneuil, Peter, notices of death and burial, **1.** 42–43; lame, 43, 222; view dedicated to, 249; and Woodbridge-Phillips duel, **18.** 240; port., **20.** 409.
Faneuil Hall, views (1870), **19.** 295, **20.** 228.
Fannin, Isham S., bill of sale of slave, **20.** 512.
Fanning, Edmund, and Gov. Wentworth, **3.** 66; and Pepperrell, 70; report to (1779), on Martha's Vineyard, 84–88; at funeral of Edw. Winslow, 93.
Fanning, Thomas, at siege of Boston, **9.** 60.
Farley, George, removes to Chelmsford (1656), **12.** 325.
Farley, Joseph S., Commencement part (1810) and biog. note, **5.** 175, 175 *n.*
Farley, Massillon, Commencement part (1831), **5.** 206.
Farmer, Andrew, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 389.
Farmer, John, reprinted M.H.S. paper, **6.** 230.
Farmer, Jonas, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Farmer's Cabinet, file, **13.** 378.
Farmington, in 1650, **2.** 49.
Farnham. *See also* Farnum.
Farnham, *Mrs.*, of Newburyport (1788), **16.** 415.
Farnham, John Hay, Commencement part (1811) and biog. note, **5.** 175, 175 *n.*
Farnham, Joseph, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.

Farnham, Sibyl [Mrs. Sawyer], **16.** 389 *n.*
Farnham, William, impressions of, **16.** 393, 393 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1788), 406, 415, 416, 420, 421, 425, 427, 444.
Farnham, *Lieut.* Zebediah, at siege of Boston, **9.** 85.
Farnsworth, ——, of Hollis, N. H., spy (1778), **3.** 121, 122.
Farnsworth, Aaron, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431; minuteman, **12.** 104.
Farnsworth, Amos [1], **12.** 75; drowned, 87; body recovered, 90.
Farnsworth, *Major* Amos [2], career, **12.** 74–75; milit. career, 77; diary (1775–79), 78–102; at siege of Boston, 78–87, 106; sick furlough, 87; and Amos Shed, 100; at Ticonderoga (1776), 100–102; minuteman, 104.
Farnsworth, Benjamin, at siege of Boston, **12.** 82; drowned, 87.
Farnsworth, David, of Groton, **6.** 429.
Farnsworth, Ebenezer, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Farnsworth, Isaac, Groton town clerk, **1.** 301.
Farnsworth, John, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Farnsworth, John P., acknowledgment to, **12.** 78; ancestry, 78.
Farnsworth, Lydia (Longley), **12.** 75.
Farnsworth, Matthias, **12.** 75.
Farnsworth, Oliver [1], recruit (1758), **6.** 25; on Indian scout (1748), 431; minuteman, **12.** 104.
Farnsworth, Oliver [2], minuteman, **12.** 104.
Farnsworth, William, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Farnum, ——, of Boston, killed (1702), **14.** 20.
Farragut, David G., port., **19.** 224.
Farrar, John, and Pres. Kirkland, **3.** 162; Commencement part (1803) and biog. note, **5.** 169, 169 *n.*; gifts to **M.H.S.** from family of, **18.** 264, 287.
Farrar, Lucy M. (Buckminster), **3.** 162.
Farrar, Noah, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Farrar, Timothy, Harvard LL.D. (1847), **5.** 253; oldest Harvard graduate, 253.
Farrington, ——, post-rider to Crown Point (1760), **5.** 366.
Farrington, *Capt.* Thomas, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 391, 392; return of men, **6.** 426–430; of Groton, 427.
Farris, Fanny (Jenkins), **16.** 368 *n.*
Farris, William, biog. note, **16.** 368 *n.*
Farther Account of progresse, extant copies, **10.** 339. *See also Further.*
Farwell, Elizabeth, baptism (1673), **12.** 338.
Farwell, Frances E. [Mrs. Field], **19.** 74.
Farwell, George, not Atty.-Gen., **10.** 288.
Farwell, *Mrs.* Hannah, joins Chelmsford church (1673), **12.** 338.
Farwell, Hannah, baptism (1673), **12.** 338.
Farwell, Henry, of Chelmsford, deacon (1661), **12.** 334–336; death, 337.
Farwell, Henry, baptism (1675), **12.** 338.
Farwell, *Capt.* Henry, roll of minutemen, **12.** 77, 78, 103–105; of company at siege of Boston, 106–107.
Farwell, Jonathan, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Farwell, Joseph, baptism (1673), **12.** 338.
Farwell, Joseph, *Jr.*, recruit (1758), **6.** 24.
Farwell, Oliver, of Groton, **6.** 429.
Farwell, Thomas, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Farwell, William, recruit (1760), **6.** 429; minuteman, **12.** 104.
Farwell, Zaccheus, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Fasciculus Temporum, eds., **19.** 296.
Fassett, Amaziah, minuteman, **12.** 104.
Fassetts, Samuel, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 389.
Fast days in Mass., annual, abolished, **9.** 19; sermon (1678), 443; proclamations (1670–91), 445, 486, **12.** 280, 282, 284, **13.** 361; Boston (1775), **10.** 90; nonobservance (1686), **13.** 259, 262, 263; proc. of Council (1715), **15.** 349, 352–354.
"Father Abbey's Will," **4.** 70 *n.*
"Father of his Country," applied to George II., **1.** 231.
Fauchet, Jean A. J., conduct as Minister, **15.** 145.
Faucitt, William, and Hessian mercenaries, **4.** 4.
Faulkner, Francis, witchcraft petition, **1.** 110.

Faulkner, William E., Commencement part (1840), **5.** 229; biog. note, 229 *n.*
Faunce, *Elder* Thomas, **3.** 415 *n.*
Fawkner, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, of Eng., will (1720), **1.** 138.
Fawkner, Everard, of Eng., will of widow (1720), **1.** 138.
Fawkner, Everard, nephew, **1.** 138.
Fawkner, Jane, **1.** 138.
Fawkner, Sarah, **1.** 138.
Fawkner, Susanna, **1.** 138.
Faxon, *Mrs.*, of Braintree, death (1697), **14.** 18.
Faxon, Azariah, of Braintree, **6.** 511.
Faxon, Thomas, of Braintree, **8.** 12 *n.*
Fay, Charles, Master's oration (1832) and biog. note, **5.** 209, 209 *n.*
Fay, Nahum, musician, **16.** 409.
Fay, Otis, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Fay, Samuel P. P., at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258; ancestry, **11.** 123.
Fayerweather. *See also* Fairweather.
Fayerweather, B., bond as customs officer (1698), **5.** 297.
Fayerweather, John, and Registry of Probate (1754), **16.** 109; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Fayetteville in 1804, **2.** 22.
Feasts, Boston pre-Rev., **10.** 45–46.
Featherstonhaugh, George W., and Oswald map, **3.** 368, 369.
Febershear (? Feveryeare), *Captain*, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Febiger, Christian, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Federal Constitution. *See* Constitution.
Federal Convention of 1787, influence of Conn. institutions, **5.** 270, 273, 277, 330; question of new convention (1788), **15.** 124; and compact theory, **16.** 164; Franklin on, **17.** 367; influence of Adams's *Defence*, 367; Rush on success, 367; anxiety concerning, 370, 454, 456, 468, 470, 474; Congress and, 457, 462; conjectures of plans, 458, 461, 463–465; outside advice, 468, 471, 472; rumors of discord in Va. delegation, 474; Hamilton's notes of debate (June 1–20), **18.** 348–362.
Federalist, contemp. opinion, **17.** 493, 500, 508.
Federalist party, copy of J. Q. Adams corresp. with, **1.** 365; ignored in Philadelphia (1804), **2.** 12; Jefferson on (1811), **12.** 270. *See also* Elections, Ratification.
Fees, in Jamaica (1687), **12.** 237; legal, in Mass. (1686), **13.** 242–243, 245; of wine-cooper, 283.
Fees of **M.H.S.**, by-laws on, **4.** 223.
Feilder, Elizabeth [Mrs. Husbands], **13.** 44.
Feke, Elizabeth. *See* Hallett.
Feke, Robert, Greenwich affairs, **6.** 3, 7, 8 *n.*, 11, 20; and his wife, 3; letter to John Winthrop, Jr. (1636), 8 *n.*
Fellowes. *See also* Fellows.
Fellowes, Abigail [Mrs. May], **20.** 47.
Fellowes, Cornelius, **20.** 47, 50.
Fellowes, Gustavus, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 170; career, **20.** 47, 49; and Crèvecœur's children, 47–54; port., 60 *n.*
Fellowes, Nathaniel, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 184; career, **20.** 47, 54.
Fellowes, Sarah (Pierpont), **20.** 47, 50; and Fanny St. John, 50.
Fellows, *Col.* (*Gen.*) John, in Saratoga campaign, **3.** 108; at siege of Boston, **9.** 43.
Fellows, Moses, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 441.
Felt, George, pauper (1686), **13.** 277.
Felt, Joseph Barlow, and pub. of early records of Mass., **1.** 397; on Hubbard's visit to Eng., **4.** 18; paper on Mass. population, 139; cat. of **M.H.S.** Library, 326; Librarian, 343; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **20.** 361.
Feltham, Robert, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Felton, Cornelius Conway, Commencement part (1827), **5.** 196; biog. notes, 196 *n.*, **9.** 124 *n.*; on J. A. Albro, **5.** 415; letter on slavery (1855), **7.** 263 *n.*; *Φ B K* poem (1832), **9.** 124; Friday Club, **14.** 473, **16.** 465; and Webster, **15.** 168; and Jackson's LLD., **20.** 510.
Felton, John B., Commencement part (1847) and biog. note, **5.** 252, 252 *n.*
Felton, Samuel M., Master's oration (1837), **5.** 220; biog. note, 220 *n.*
Fenianism, raids on Canada and Treaty of Washington, **8.** 18.
Fenner, Obadiah, port., **2.** 71.
Fenno, John, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152; characterized, 153.

Fenno, John Ward, Wm. Duane on, **20.** 269.
Fenton, John, loyalist, land grant to, **3.** 67; story of mobbing of wife considered, **8.** 412–415; in Boston society, **10.** 35.
Fenton, R., declaration on counterfeiting (1699), **5.** 297.
Fenway building. *See* Real estate.
Fenwick, George, papers concerning purchase from (1644–60), **5.** 289, 290, 302; at Saybrook, **16.** 489; and Henry Whitfield, 492, 497.
Ferdinand VII. of Spain, as heir, **5.** 19; as king, 20, 23.
Ferland, J. B. Antoine, papers from collection of, **3.** 153, **4.** 45.
Fernald, Charles A., gift to **M.H.S.**, **10.** 570.
Fernandez, Domingo, and Menendez's expedition, **8.** 450.
Ferrelo, Bartolomeo, identity of places mentioned by, **3.** 261.
Ferrier, Joseph M. A., case (1788), **17.** 509.
Ferris, James, Greenwich estate, **6.** 19.
Ferry, ——, death (1714), **8.** 222.
Ferry, ——, of Springfield (1777), **6.** 89.
Fessenden, ——, schoolmaster of Warren, R. I. (1801), **6.** 124–125.
Fessenden, John, Commencement part (1818), **5.** 184; biog. note, 184 *n.*
Fessenden, John M., Harvard A.M. (1846), **5.** 250.
Fessenden, Thomas, at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 401.
Feudal system, overthrow, **16.** 238.
Feversham, R. I. *See* Westerly.
Feveryeare. *See* Febershear.
Field, ——, of Braintree, death of children (1704), **14.** 23.
Field, *Ensign*, at Fort Dummer (1728), **6.** 378.
Field, Abigail (Hopkins), **19.** 63.
Field, Abigail (Waterman), **19.** 63.
Field, Abner, career and character, **19.** 62, 64.
Field, Benjamin H., and index to foreign docs. of Am. Rev., **3.** 178.
Field, Eliza E. (McLoon), **19.** 74.
Field, Elizabeth (Williams), ancestry, **19.** 63.
Field, Frances E. (Farwell), **19.** 74.
Field, Hannah (Stone), **19.** 63.
Field, Jacob, in Dartmoor Prison, **10.** 117.
Field, James, **19.** 63.
Field, Jeremiah, **19.** 63.
Field, Joseph (1764), **18.** 261.
Field, Joseph, Harvard D. D. (1840), **5.** 230.
Field, Louisa (Griswold), **19.** 61, 65; character, 63.
Field, *Mrs.* Martha, **19.** 63.
Field, Pardon, **19.** 63.
Field, Samuel, address to Gage (1774), **14.** 51 *n.*
Field, Thomas [d. 1717], descendants, **19.** 63.
Field, Thomas [d. 1752], **19.** 63.
Field, Thomas W., on eds. of Hubbard's map of N. Eng., **4.** 15, 20.
Field, Walbridge Abner, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 1; on E. R. Hoar, 315–323; remarks, **11.** 238, **12.** 195; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **13.** 166–171; as judge, 167, 171, **19.** 75–77, 79–80; training, **13.** 167–168, **19.** 67, 70–72; lawyer, **13.** 168, **19.** 71–73; in Congress, **13.** 168, **19.** 73–74; character and appearance, **13.** 169–171, **19.** 80–82; MEMOIR by John Noble, 61–82; PORT. and AUTOG., 61; birth and death, 61; origin of Christian name, 61; ancestry, 62–67; teacher, 68; and old home, 69–70; Federal offices, 72; home-life, marriages, children, 74; religion, 74; societies, 75; in **M.H.S.**, 75; honorary degree, 75; hist. interests, 78; funeral, 78.
Field, William [d. 1665], **19.** 63.
Fields, James T., and Emancipation Concert, **20.** 248.
Fiennes. *See also* Fines.
Fiennes, John, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 252; career, 252.
Fiennes, Nathaniel, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 252; career, 252.
Fife, John, minuteman, **12.** 104.
Fifield, ——, intrigue in Vt. (1782), **3.** 132.
Fifteenth Amendment. *See* Negro suffrage.
Finæus, Orontius, conception of N. Am. (1531), **8.** 78.
Finances. — *See also* analyzed references under next title and under Banks, Money, Prices, Taxation. — Confederation plans (1781), **1.** 60; A. H. Bullock and Civil War, **3.** 331–332; royal instructions concerning provincial, **8.** 96–98; Higginson on Confederation (1784), 177–179; Boston panic (1765), **10.** 52; supervision over corporations, **13.** 132; Va. Republicans and

Hamilton's reports, **15.** 122 *n.*, 138–143; speculation and panic (1792), 139; distress (1787), **17.** 455–456, 472; Va. relief measures (1787), 479, 489, 491, 492, 494. *See also* Economic conditions.
Finances of M.H.S. — *See also* analyzed references under Real estate, Securities, Smith (C. C.), and funds by name. — Annual reports of Treasurer and Auditing Com. (1884), **1.** 173–179; (1885), **2.** 72–79; (1886), 396–403; (1887), **3.** 284–297; (1888), **4.** 110–118; (1889), 351–359; (1890), **5.** 440–448; (1891), **6.** 406–414; (1892), **7.** 374–382; (1893), **8.** 186–195; (1894), **9.** 29–37; (1895), **10.** 126–136; (1896), 557–567; (1897), **11.** 319–331; (1898), **12.** 176–187; (1899), **13.** 66–77; (1900), **14.** 130–141; (1901), **15.** 30–42; (1902), **16.** 130–143; (1903), **17.** 215–228; (1904), **18.** 271–285; (1905), **19.** 206–222; (1906), **20.** 209–226; history of real estate and gifts up to 1887, **3.** 291–296; reinvestment of funds, 296; Finance Com. (1887), 318; (1889), **4.** 367; com. on bills, **3.** 318; by-laws on Treasurer, **4.** 227–228; insufficiency of funds (1892), **7.** 368; act authorizing increase in estate, **8.** 305, 505; Ellis Bequest, **10.** 1–5; vote on accepting bequest, 5–6; reports of joint com. on bequest, votes on reports, 148–159, 295–296; funds needed and at hand (1895–96), 152–155, 579–582; special building and financial com., 297–299, 585, **11.** 1, 336; Pres. Adams on financial issues (1896), **10.** 573–585, **11.** 412–414; value of estate (1896), **10.** 575; available income, 576; effect of loss of rent, 576; more commutation fees desired, 584; votes on sale of Tremont Street property, 238–239; cost of Fenway building, **14.** 140, 255, **15.** 41; exchange sale of Fenway-site land, gift of Pres. Adams, **14.** 483; authority of officers to sell securities, **15.** 69; list of special funds, **20.** 209–216.
Finch. *See also* Fintch.
Finch, Daniel. *See* Nottingham, *earl of.*
Finch, Daniel, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Finch, E. E., Sibley ports. by, **2.** 169.
Finch John, killed at Wyoming, (1778), **3.** 345.
Finch, Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Findley. *See also* Finlay, Finley.
Findley, William, Olmstead affair, **20.** 321.
Fine arts, tariff on, **1.** 363; study frowned on, **3.** 224; early college lectures on, in U. S., 228; first school lectures, 233; private collections in Eng., **12.** 157. *See also* Boston Museum of Fine Arts, and arts by name.
Fines. *See also* Fiennes.
Fines, Charles, and Mass., **2.** 252.
Finlay, Hugh, and N. S. post (1787), **3.** 76.
Finley, *Dr.* (?) Samuel, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 136.
Finley, Brit. brig (1829), **19.** 441.
Finney, *Lieutenant*, duel (1773), **10.** 57.
Fintch, Samuel, prisoner to loyalists (1778), **3.** 342.
Finzi, ——, of Florence (1829), **19.** 447.
Fire Club, Boston, **10.** 38.
Fires, in Philadelphia (1799), **3.** 275; in Boston (1690), **7.** 155, 156; (1692), 162; (1693), 165; (1765–75), **10.** 53–55; (1676), **13.** 373, 404, 411; (1679), 407; (1702), **14.** 32; (1787), 65 *n.*, **19.** 438; (1747), **14.** 98–99, **16.** 105.
Firmin, Giles, instruction in medicine, **1.** 46.
Firmin, Josiah, servant of Gov. Winthrop, **13.** 60, 60 *n.*
First Church of Boston, beginning, **2.** 221; letter of recommendation of John Winthrop, Jr. (1650), **3.** 200; trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 159–191; of Rich. Wait and Ann Hibbins (1640), 315–316; original covenant, **8.** 271, 348; choice of pastor (1682), **13.** 410.
First Church of Cambridge, Mass., relations with Harvard, **5.** 396–416; relation of site, 397; synchronism of foundations, 397; college and church buildings, 398–401, 403; church aid to college, 401; college support of church, 402; enforced attendance of students, 403–406; relig. home of college, 406; slave members, 407; ministers in college govt. and controversies, 407–412; ministers graduates of college, 412; influence of ministers, 412–415;

— notes of sermons at (1689–90), **6.** 165.
Firth, Charles Harding, to continue Gardiner's history, **16.** 9.
Fischel, Edward, mistake on last Eng. veto, **5.** 159.
Fischer, Theobald, on Agnese's atlases, **11.** 373, 381.
Fish, ——, innkeeper at Scituate (1795), **3.** 43.
Fish, *Mrs.*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385.
Fish, Asa I., Commencement part (1842), **5.** 235.
Fish, Hamilton, Peabody Education Fund, **1.** 210.
Fish, Josiah, of Attleboro (1731), **19.** 26.
Fish, Josiah, Pepperell recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Fish, Nathan, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Fish, Nicholas, and index to foreign docs. of Am. Rev., **3.** 178.
Fish, Phineas, Commencement part (1807) and biog. note, **5.** 171 *n.*
Fisher, ——, of London (1693), **2.** 174.
Fisher, *Capt.* (?) Daniel, on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402.
Fisher, George Park, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **11.** 221.
Fisher, *Mrs.* James T., gift to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 477.
Fisher, Joshua, at Harvard Commencement (1820), **5.** 187.
Fisher, Wilfred, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 170.
Fisheries, N. Eng. (1660), **1.** 233, 235, 247; Babson's *Fisheries of Gloucester*, **3.** 142; and peace negotiations (1779–82), **4.** 48–54, **17.** 415, 427, 433, 435, **19.** 160; effect of Rev. on, **4.** 51; necessary to N. Eng. commerce, 52; and navy, 53; natural right in, 53; Newfoundland, importance before 1630, **11.** 161; Brit. bill on whale (1788), **17.** 501–502; exemption of vessels from capture, **18.** 171.
Fisher's Island, Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 244; control (1683), **4.** 290; Brit. raid (1775), **7.** 401.
Fisher's Tavern, Needham, **10.** 47.
Fishing, sport in provincial Mass., **10.** 48–52.
Fisk. *See also* Fiske.
Fisk, *Mrs.* Bridget, of Wenham (1648), **12.** 322.
Fisk, James, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Fisk, Joseph, baptism (1648), **12.** 322.
Fisk, *Rev.* Nathan, **3.** 51; biog. note, 51 *n.*
Fisk, *Rev.* Samuel, votes for, as pastor of Old South (1717), **8.** 220; church controversy in Salem, **9.** 347.
Fisk, Samuel, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Fisk, William, of Wenham (1648), **12.** 322.
Fisk, William, memoir, **7.** 123.
Fiske. *See also* Fisk.
Fiske, Anna (Gipps), children, **12.** 321; death, 321.
Fiske, Anna, birth, **12.** 321.
Fiske, Elizabeth (Hinksman), **12.** 321.
Fiske, Elizur, birth, **12.** 321.
Fiske, Francis S., and G. S. Hale, **12.** 487.
Fiske, Isaac, at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.
Fiske, James, dismissal to Groton, **12.** 331–335.
Fiske, *Rev.* John [1], at Wenham, **2.** 47, **12.** 321–322; *Catechism*, **9.** 411, **12.** 318–320; note-book (1637–75), 317–338; pastorates, 317; children, 321; second marriage, 321; on removal of church to Chelmsford, 322–324; on dismissal of members, 331–335.
Fiske, John [2], birth, **12.** 321.
Fiske, John, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Fiske, *Rev.* John [b. 1770], jubilee, **19.** 431, 433 *n.*, 439, at Dr. Snell's jubilee, 432.
Fiske, John, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **7.** 347; accepts, 399; on hist. character of Norse sagas, 350–353; on Indian slavery, **8.** 38; on Parkman as historian, 552; list of publications (1893–1901), **9.** 23, **10.** 121, **11.** 317, **12.** 175, **13.** 66, **14.** 128, **15.** 29; **M.H.S.** tributes to, as historian, 180–182, 193–198, 508; in **M.H.S.**, 182; memoir assigned to S. L. Thorndike, 368; on right to secede, **17.** 106 *n.*
Fiske, Jonathan, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Fiske, Josiah J., at Leicester Academy, **7.** 34 *n.*
Fiske, Lucy (Clarke), **16.** 412 *n.*
Fiske, *Rev.* Moses, at Braintree, **1.** 151; ill (1708), 160; record of church discipline, **6.** 481–485;

"Faithful Advice from several ministers," **9.** 526, **17.** 29; birth, **12.** 321; covenant on leaving for college, 331; joins church, 335; preaches for father, 335.
Fiske, Nathan, reprints of *Brookfield*, **6.** 343.
Fiske, Oliver, *Φ B K* oration (1805), **9.** 111; biog. notes, 111 *n.*, **16.** 384 *n.*; J. Q. Adams's characterization, 384 *n.*; mentioned in Adams's diary, 413.
Fiske, Samuel, baptism (1645), **12.** 322.
Fiske, Sarah, birth, **12.** 321.
Fiske, *Rev.* Thaddeus, *Φ B K* prayer (1810), **9.** 113; biog. notes, 113 *n.*, **16.** 412 *n.*; at Harvard Commencement (1827), **9.** 197; mentioned, **16.** 412.
Fitch, *Lieut.* Andrew, at siege of Boston, **9.** 54, 62, 76, 81.
Fitch, Cordilla, at siege of Boston, **9.** 41–91; sick, 48–53.
Fitch, *Rev.* Jabez, ordained (1703), **14.** 33; book owned by, **17.** 57.
Fitch, *Lieut.* Jabez, *Jr.*, career, **9.** 40; diary of siege of Boston, 41–91; question of promotion, 78; furlough, 90.
Fitch, *Rev.* James [1], at Saybrook (1650), **2.** 49; *Holy Connexion*, **9.** 435; *Explanation of Solemn Advice*, 457; *Brief Discource*, 457; *First Principles*, **17.** 57.
Fitch, James [2], deed of Conn. land (1686), **5.** 294; complaints against (1698), 296, 297.
Fitch, John, captured by Indians (1748), **6.** 432; and name Fitchburg, 432.
Fitch, John [b. 1743], map of Northwest (1785), **7.** 364–366.
Fitch, Lemuel, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Fitch, Martha [Mrs. Allen, Mrs. Brattle], **9.** 11.
Fitch, Samuel, member of Fire Club, **10.** 38; in Boston society, 39; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Fitch, Sherburn, house damaged by shells (1776), **10.** 94.
Fitch, Stephen, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 79, 81.
Fitch, Thomas, tomb, **12.** 233 *n.*; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 345; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Fitch, Timothy, in Boston society, **10.** 33; on com. on Massacre, 74; leaves Boston (1775), 92.
Fitch, Zechariah, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; com. on grievances (1786), 301; minuteman, **12.** 104.
Fitchburg, in 1776, **6.** 80; origin of name, 432.
Fitz, Ann J. [Mrs. Crocker], **19.** 564.
Fitz, Gerusha [Mrs. Eastman], **15.** 280.
Fitzgerald, James, at siege of Boston, **9.** 57.
Fitzgerald, John F., presents **M.H.S.** petition in Congress, **11.** 210.
Fitzherbert, Alleyne, and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 89; Vaughan on, **17.** 413.
Fitzhugh, Augustine, and Southake's map of Boston Harbor, **2.** 479.
Fitzmaurice. *See also* Petty-Fitzmaurice.
Fitzmaurice, Edmond, *baron*, biog. of Earl Granville, **20.** 454, 460–463.
Fitzpatrick, Edmund, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Fitzpatrick, John B., and Sears's Liturgy, **2.** 420.
Fitzpen, George. *See* Phippen.
Fitzsimmons, Christopher, letter introducing, **20.** 324.
Fitzwilliam, N. H. (1776), **6.** 80.
Five Forks, battle, **20.** 96.
Flag, Washington and origin of U. S., **1.** 28–29; Bedford, **2.** 165–167, 199–200; customary use by **M.H.S.**, **8.** 280; colon. Mass. and national emblem, **13.** 297, 327 *n.*; captured French standard (1756), **14.** 255.
Flagg, ——, of S. C. (1789), **16.** 460.
Flaville, ——, Haitian planter, **2.** 372 *n.*
Fleet, John, medical degree, **16.** 439; biog. note, 439 *n.*
Fleet, Thomas, prints attack on Council (1715), **15.** 350.
Fleetwood, Charles Richard, septarchy (1659), **7.** 363.
Fleming, Alexander, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 52.
Fleming, *Sir* Sandford, at Cabot celebration, **12.** 8.
Fleming, *Major* William, in Boston society, **10.** 37.
Fleming, William, Va. judge (1780), **19.** 121.
Fletcher, *Misses*, ports. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262, 263.

Fletcher, *Captain*, privateersman (1745), **11.** 438.
Fletcher, Anthony, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 52.
Fletcher, *Gov.* Benjamin, pamphlet on Conn. controversy, **12.** 392.
Fletcher, *Capt.* Daniel, at Half-Way Brook fight (1758), **6.** 33.
Fletcher, Daniel, appraises soldiers' effects (1758), **6.** 26–29.
Fletcher, David, appraises soldiers' effects (1758), **6.** 29.
Fletcher, Eliza (Dawson), social circle (1830), **19.** 470, 473; in Malta, 490.
Fletcher, H., engraving by, **8.** 197.
Fletcher, Hannah, baptism (1666), **12.** 336.
Fletcher, Jane (Richmond), **6.** 59.
Fletcher, John, sea-captain, **16.** 350; mentioned, 381, 444.
Fletcher, John Bates, **12.** 329.
Fletcher, Jonathan, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 444.
Fletcher, Joshua, baptism, **12.** 329; church discipline on, 336–337.
Fletcher, Lucy [Mrs. Amory], J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 370, 372, 402; mentioned, 447; marriage, 455.
Fletcher, Lydia, baptism, **12.** 329.
Fletcher, *Mrs.* Margaret, **12.** 336.
Fletcher, Maria (Evans), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Fletcher, Moses, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Fletcher, Nathaniel H., at Harvard Commencements (1828–30), **5.** 199, 201, 202, 204.
Fletcher, Oliver, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Fletcher, Paul, baptism, **12.** 329.
Fletcher, Robert, removes to Chelmsford (1654), **12.** 322.
Fletcher, Samuel, of Chelmsford, **12.** 338.
Fletcher, Samuel, son of Wm., baptism (1657), **12.** 329.
Fletcher, Sarah (Denby), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Fletcher, *Rev.* Seth, preaches for Mather (1676), **13.** 358.
Fletcher, William [1], death, **7.** 169; removes to Chelmsford (1654), **12.** 322, 324, 325; deacon, 326, 334; children, 329, 331.
Fletcher, William [2], baptism (1657), **12.** 331.
Fletcher, William, son of Saml., baptism (1674), **12.** 338.
Fleury, draft of fight with *Greyhound* (1746), **10.** 125.
Flint, ——, of Lincoln (1787), **16.** 351.
Flint, Abigail, deed to Wheeler (1674), **4.** 156.
Flint, Anna [Mrs. Dwight], **6.** 374.
Flint, Ephraim, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229.
Flint, *Rev.* Henry, at Braintree, **2.** 46; descendants, **6.** 374.
Flint, James, Harvard D.D. (1825), **5.** 194; *Φ B K* prayer (1818), **9.** 116; biog. note, 116 *n.*; *Φ B K* poem (1839), 130; Plymouth ode (1820), **10.** 395.
Flint, John, deed to Wheeler (1674), **4.** 156.
Flint, *Rev.* Josiah, illness, **13.** 349; death, 408.
Flint, Margery (Hoar), **6.** 374.
Flint, Mary (Oakes), deed to Wheeler (1674), **4.** 156.
Flint, Thomas, Assistant, lives at Concord, **2.** 47; land grant to widow of (1661), **4.** 156.
Flint, Waldo, Commencement part (1814) and biog. note, **5.** 179 *n.*
Flint's Brook, N. H., origin of name, **4.** 156.
Flint's Pond, N. H., origin of name, **4.** 156.
Flood, John, and Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 284.
Flood, in N. Eng. (1692), **7.** 160.
Florence, social life (1829), **19.** 444–449, 456.
Flores de Valdés, Diego, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 424, 437, 458.
Florida, Menendez's letters on his expedition, **4.** 45, **8.** 416–468 [*see* Menendez]; use by Brit. during War of 1812, **5.** 23; Spain and Jackson's expedition (1818), 25; G. W. Erving and negotiations for, 29–32; electoral vote (1876), **11.** 350; Wm. Duane on importance (1807), **20.** 301; Duane on negotiations for, 388–389.
Florida, N. Y., royal memorial, **4.** 246.
Flour-mill, at Richmond (1804), **2.** 20.
Flower, Eliza, as singer, **19.** 460.
Floyd, ——, at Peekskill (1778), **6.** 112.
Floyd, William, Signer, **1.** 281.
Floyd and Stevens, commission business, **4.** 34.
Flucker, Mary, marriage, **10.** 84.
Flucker, Thomas [1], keeps a carriage, **1.** 225; Sec. of Mass., **2.**

233; in Boston society, **10.** 33, 39; member of Fire Club, 38; as fisherman, 50; absentee loyalist, 164.
Flucker, Thomas [2], guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 436, 438.
Flushing, L. I., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 245; and Conn. (1664), **5.** 291, 292.
Flynt, Henry, student prank against, **5.** 404; curator (1733), **11.** 207.
Fobes, Caleb, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 79.
Fogg, Jeremiah, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 437.
Foggo, Edward A., acknowledgment to, **4.** 259 *n.*
Fokt, Mitchel, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Foley, Thomas, letter to Winthrop (1645) on iron works, **8.** 15.
Folger, ——, of Nantucket (1801), **4.** 130.
Folger, Timothy, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 408.
Folgier, ——, sea-captain (1774), **17.** 268.
Folk-lore, proposed society, **3.** 320.
Follen, Charles T. C., influence at Harvard, **4.** 322; view of house, **7.** 373.
Follen, Eliza L. (Cabot), works in Eng., **19.** 466.
Follet, Eliphalet, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Follet, Nicholas, mariner, **7.** 150.
Folsom, Charles, Commencement part (1813) and biog. note, **5.** 178 *n.*; and Harvard Cat., 204; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 343.
Folsom, Charles W., gift to **M.H.S.** from estate of, **19.** 224.
Folsom, *Ensign* Jonathan, wounded at Lake George (1755), **18.** 320.
Folsom, *Gen.* Nathaniel, account of battle of Lake George (1755), **18.** 200, 317–325; order on expected arrival of Hessians (1776), 244.
Fon, *Rev.* Humphry, will, **13.** 127.
Fonblanque, Albany, on last royal veto, **5.** 159.
Fonda, *Major* Jelles, of Mohawk Valley, **2.** 445.
Fones, ——, sea-captain, **9.** 387.
Fones, Daniel, prize case (1749), **5.** 93.
Fones, Elizabeth. *See* Hallett.
Fones, *Capt.* John, Narragansett Co., **9.** 469; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 235.
Fones, Thomas, settling of estate, **12.** 147.
Fones Records, value, **2.** 153.
Food, prices in Mass. (1703), **1.** 157; (1691), 163; domestic fruits in Mass. (1660), 247; prices in N. S. (1776), **2.** 302, 303; of Boston society (1840), **7.** 434; of pre-Rev. Boston society, **10.** 30; menu of Plymouth dinner (1845), 396–397; order against exportation (1686), **13.** 259, 267; scarcity in colonies (1675), 399. *See also* Agriculture, Fisheries.
Foord, Elijah, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Foord, Elisha, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Foord, Levi, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Foord, Samuel, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Foot, *Captain*, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 392.
Foote, *Alderman*, patent (c. 1620), **1.** 233.
Foote, Caleb [1], career, **8.** 236.
Foote, Caleb [2], **8.** 236.
Foote, Caleb [3], career, **8.** 236, 238.
Foote, Dorothea, **8.** 243.
Foote, Frances A. (Eliot), **8.** 243.
Foote, Frances E., **8.** 243.
Foote, Henry Wilder, on George Dexter, **1.** 9–12; on Nominating Com. (1884), 77; report, 180; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 71, **4.** 66; on etching of Bernard, 61; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 377–382, **5.** 438; death, **4.** 378, **8.** 249; as minister of King's Chapel, **4.** 378–380, **8.** 242–243; memoir assigned to E. J. Young, **4.** 382, **8.** 235; and memoir of Jas. Walker, **5.** 154; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 230–231; MEMOIR by Winslow Warren, **8.** 236–251; PORT. and AUTOG., 236; birth and ancestry, 236; childhood and education, 237–239; and anti-slavery, 239; at college, 240–242; and death of mother, 241; in Divinity School, 242; marriage and children, 243; in **M.H.S.**, 243; other societies, 243; knowledge of relig. history, 243; *Annals of King's Chapel*, 244; *Church Hymnal*, 244; extra-pastoral work, 244; and Civil War, 245; travels and health, 245–246; and death of daughter, 246; and King's Chapel bicentenary, 246; last illness, 247–248; last letter to parishioners, 248; character, 249–251; as

preacher, 250; memorial inscription, 250.
Foote, Henry W. [2], **8.** 243.
Foote, Joshua, letters to Winthrop (1645, '47) on iron works, **8.** 15–17.
Foote, Mary W. (White), **8.** 237; death, 241.
Foote, Pasco, immigrant, **8.** 236.
Foote, Samuel A., Wm. Duane on resolution (1830), **20.** 389.
Forbes, various spellings, **7.** 465. *See also* Fobes.
Forbes, Archibald, of Scotland, **6.** 197.
Forbes, Daniel, of Westborough, **7.** 386.
Forbes, Dorothy (Murray), **3.** 208, **6.** 197, **16.** 343; port., **10.** 41 *n.*
Forbes, Edith [Mrs. Perkins], **6.** 202.
Forbes, Eli, Harvard D.D. (1804), **5.** 170; diary (1762), **7.** 384–399; career, 384 *n.*; missionary journey to Tuscarora Indians, 389–396; expenses, 399; port., **9.** 96; ministry at North Brookfield, **19.** 433.
Forbes, James G., biog. note, **16.** 343 *n.*
Forbes, James M., **6.** 202.
Forbes, *Rev.* John, **6.** 197.
Forbes, John, of Scotland, **6.** 197.
Forbes, John Murray [d. 1831], service as consul, **3.** 209–211; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 295, 308, 318, 331, 343, 344, 440; Adams's characterization, 343 *n.*; biog. note, 344 *n.*; on Ratification, 371 *n.*
Forbes, John Murray [d. 1898], mission to Eng. (1863), **13.** 186–195.
Forbes, Lucy [Mrs. Brigham], **16.** 535.
Forbes, Margaret (Perkins), **6.** 197, **7.** 428.
Forbes, Ralph B., **6.** 197.
Forbes, Robert Bennet, gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 258; publication (1886), 391; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **5.** 142–144, 438; death, 142, **6.** 202; MEMOIR by Leverett Saltonstall, 197–202; PORT. and AUTOG., 197; birth and ancestry, 197; early sea adventures, 198; commercial voyages, 198; marriages, 198; in China, 198, 200; act of heroism, 199; relief of Ireland (1847), 199; in S. Am., 200; *Personal Reminiscences*, 200; shipbuilder, 201; service in Civil War, 201; interest in welfare of seamen, 201; activity in old age, 201; charity, 201; decline, 202; invention, 202; nautical papers, 202; societies, 202; children, 202; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 231.
Forbes, Robert B. [2], **6.** 202.
Forbes, Rose G. (Smith), **6.** 198; death, 202.
Force, Manning Ferguson, Commencement part (1845), **5.** 246, 246 *n.*; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **13.** 120, 121.
Force, Peter, on date of signing of Declaration, **1.** 273, 294 *n.*; Journal of Congress in *Archives*, 280, 282, 285, 290 *n.*
Force Bill, Republican opposition to (1875), **11.** 399–400.
Forchhammer, Georg, on Rock of Runamo, **4.** 58.
Ford. *See also* Foord.
Ford, ——, innkeeper on Little Pedee (1805), **2.** 34.
Ford, Elisha, innkeeper in Marshfield, **10.** 47.
Ford, Gordon L., papers on colon. prize cases in library of, **5.** 85.
Ford, *Capt.* John, at Ticonderoga (1776), **12.** 102.
Ford, Nancy [Mrs. Dunbar], **13.** 425, **14.** 218.
Ford, Paul Leicester, communication from, on briefs in Am. prize cases (1736–58), **5.** 85–101; article on Peale's ports. of Washington, **11.** 68; as hist. investigator, **16.** 274.
Ford, Robert, prophecy on Boston (1676), **13.** 402.
Ford, Robert, case (1779), **16.** 115 *n.*
Ford, Timothy, of Charleston, **2.** 25, 29.
Ford, Worthington Chauncey, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **14.** 303; on Library Com. (1901), **15.** 2; report, 46; remarks, 95; communicates letters of Jos. Jones, 116–161; on high price of early Americana, 326; GOV. AND COUNCIL OF MASS. (1714–15), 327–362; DOCS. ON GENESIS OF MONROE DOCTRINE, 373–436; on advisory com. on Hart's co-operative hist., 493; transferred to corresp. membership, **16.** xviii, 467; publication (1902), 129; elected to Council **M.H.S.** (1902), 148; communicates letters of James Parker, 186–232; COTTON'S "MOSES HIS JUDICIALS," 274–284; gift to **M.H.S.**, 291; in **M.H.S.**, 209; communicates letters on Va. and adoption of Constitution, **17.** 450–510; as head of MS. Dept. of Library of Con-

gress, **18.** 464, **19.** 400; communicates Hamilton's notes on Fed. Conven., **18.** 348–362; docs. in case of Saml. Shrimpton, **19.** 37–51; letters of Edm. Pendleton, 107–167; letters of Wm. Duane, **20.** 257–394.
Fordam, *Rev.* Robert, at Southampton, **2.** 49.
Fordyce, *Major* Charles, in Boston society, **10.** 37.
Foreign affairs. *See* Monroe Doctrine and nations and wars by name.
Foren, Thomas, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Forests, masts for royal navy, **8.** 98.
Forgerson, William, of Cherry Valley (1762), **7.** 391.
Forman, *Capt.* Jonathan, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 134.
Forrest, James, on com. on address to Gage, **10.** 86.
Forrester, Al., brief in prize case (1748), **5.** 92.
Fors, George E., and movement to restore *Constitution*, **18.** 330–333.
Forsey, ——, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 356.
Forster. *See* Foster.
Fort Dauphin, Haiti, massacre, **2.** 369.
Forth, Thomasine (Hilles | Boade), **2.** 156.
Forts, on Great Island (1686), **13.** 261; Abraham, N. Y., **3.** 104; Alden, N. Y., **2.** 447, 450; Amsterdam, N. Neth., **4.** 247 *n.*; Anne, N. Y., **3.** 103; Anne, N. Y. City, **4.** 247 *n.*; Beauséjour, 98; Bull, 98; Castle, Boston Harbor, **2.** 158, **4.** 242, **10.** 97, **12.** 281, **13.** 230, 240, 269; Carillon, **4.** 94; Chambly, **2.** 271, **4.** 400, **5.** 373, 375; Crown Point, **1.** 70, **4.** 247, 392–396, 403–405, **5.** 355–367, 380–390, **10.** 498, **13.** 386–387; Dayton, N. Y., **2.** 446; Dearborn, Ill., **1.** 147; Dummer, **6.** 359–381, **11.** 421; Edward, N. Y., **3.** 103, **4.** 247, 391; Erie (1814), **6.** 258; Forty, Pa., **3.** 342; Frederick, N. Y., **4.** 247; George, Ga., 252; George, N. Y., 94, 98, **6.** 84; George, N. Y. City, **4.** 247 *n.*; George, Va., 250; Germantown, N. Y., **2.** 446; Halifax, Me., **2.** 268, 278; Hall, N. S., **4.** 8; Herkimer, N. Y., **2.** 453, 455; Isle-aux-Nois, **4.** 397–399, **5.** 368–374, 387, **10.** 498; James, N. Y., **4.** 247 *n.*; Kingston, Pa., **3.** 343; Lévis, **4.** 95; Louisburg, 46, **5.** 92–94, **6.** 416, **9.** 13, **10.** 293, **11.** 422–446, **14.** 144, **17.** 88–89; Loyall, Me., **13.** 245; McHenry, Md., **2.** 257; Miller, N. Y., **4.** 390, **5.** 353–354; Niantic Indians (1645), **8.** 10; Niagara (1759), **4.** 94; Piccar, Flanders, **2.** 177; Plank, N. Y., 452, 455, 456; Prince George, S.C., **4.** 251; Richmond, Me., **2.** 277; St. David, India, **8.** 501; St. Johns, Canada, **4.** 400, **5.** 373; St. Thérèse, Canada, **4.** 400, **5.** 374; Schuyler, N. Y., **2.** 446, 455, 461; Stanwix, N. Y., 445–446, **3.** 103, 104; Stedman, Va., **20.** 94; Strong, Boston Harbor, **14.** 150; Sullivan (Tioga), **2.** 464, 472; Ticonderoga, **3.** 103, **4.** 94, 403, **5.** 354, 364, 390, **6.** 83–87, **10.** 499, **12.** 101–102; Washington, N. Y., **4.** 296; Western, Me., **2.** 268, 277, 284; William, Ga., **4.** 252; William, Mass., 242 *n.*; William and Mary, N. H., 244; William and Mary, N. Y., 247 *n.*; William Henry, Me., 244; William Henry, 94, 247.
Fortune, prize case in Eng. (1744), **5.** 88.
Fortune, brig (1773), **10.** 83.
Forty Fort, in Wyoming capitulations, **3.** 342.
Fosdick, *Dr.* Thomas, at siege of Boston, **9.** 47.
Foster, ——, of Vt. (1776), **6.** 87.
Foster, *Lieutenant*, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 380.
Foster, Abel, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Foster, Abigail (Parker), **6.** 30.
Foster, Abraham, witchcraft petition, **1.** 110.
Foster, Alfred D., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 12.
Foster, *Capt.* Asa, at Half-Way Brook fight (1758), **6.** 33.
Foster, Bossenger [1], characterized, **12.** 142; mentioned by J. Q. Adams (1787), **16.** 308, 310, 341; juror (1789), **19.** 180.
Foster, Bossenger [2], J. Q. Adams's characterization, **16.** 338 *n.*; biog. note, 338 *n.*; enters Parson's law office, 452.
Foster, Comfort, **19.** 58.
Foster, Daniel, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Foster, Edward, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 172.
Foster, Eli, birth, **12.** 330.

Foster, Elisha, **19.** 58.
Foster, Elizabeth [Mrs. McCleary], **15.** 256.
Foster, F. Apthorp, on issues of U. S. stamps, **20.** 10.
Foster, Hannah, birth, **12.** 330.
Foster, Henry, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 392.
Foster, Hopestill, **4.** 204; death, **13.** 371 *n.*
Foster, *Rev.* Isaac, preaches for Mather (1675), **13.** 356.
Foster, James, of Mass. (1681), **19.** 58.
Foster, *Rev.* James, of England, anecdote, **19.** 374.
Foster, Jedediah, on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 85–90; mentioned, **7.** 387.
Foster, John [d. 1681], and Hubbard's map (1677), **4.** 13, 203–205, **19.** 54; death, **4.** 204, **19.** 55; and colon. seal, **4.** 204, **19.** 54; engraving of Rich. Mather, **8.** 150, **19.** 51, 53; funeral elegies, **8.** 389–395; first printer in Boston, **9.** 411, **19.** 55; works printed by (1675–81), **9.** 437–452, **12.** 275, 386, 410, **17.** 57; almanacs (1680–81), **9.** 449, 451–452; first Boston imprint, **12.** 416, **13.** 174–177; uses Johnson's outfit, **12.** 417, **13.** 399; paper on, **19.** 51–60; birth, 52; primarily an engraver, 52; first work, 52–53; self-taught, 53; view of Boston, 54; gravestones, 55–58; will, 58; AUTOG., 59; inventory, 59.
Foster, John, sea-captain (1691), **7.** 158, 160, 163.
Foster, John, death (1711), **1.** 161; descendants, **3.** 207; and North Writing School, **4.** 193; and Andros (1689), **9.** 478; on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248; petition as to Casco Bay (1686), 270; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217; justice of peace (1708), **16.** 523.
Foster, *Deacon* John, of Plymouth, **3.** 414 *n.*
Foster, John, Harvard D.D. (1815), **5.** 180.
Foster, Joseph, of Brookfield, **7.** 397, 398.
Foster, Lydia [Mrs. Hutchinson], **3.** 207.
Foster, Mary, captured by Indians, **5.** 115.
Foster, Mary [Mrs. Chamberlain], **20.** 119.
Foster, Mary [Mrs. Sale], **19.** 58.
Foster, Mercy [Mrs. Russell], **3.** 403 *n.*, **14.** 155.
Foster, *Sir* Michael, J. Q. Adams on *Crown Law*, **16.** 416, 418.
Foster, Miriam [Mrs. Choate], **11.** 124.
Foster, Nathaniel, **3.** 403 *n.*
Foster, Patience, **19.** 58.
Foster, Phinehas, **6.** 30.
Foster, Richard, sea-captain (1691), **7.** 157, 165.
Foster, Samuel [1], removes to Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 323; children, 330.
Foster, Samuel [2], birth, **12.** 330; baptism, 331.
Foster, Sarah (Blood), of Groton, **6.** 29, 30.
Foster, Simon, recruit (1758), **6.** 25.
Foster, Standfast, **19.** 58.
Foster, Stephen, killed (1758), **6.** 22, 23; recruit, 25; effects appraised, 29.
Foster, Thankful [Mrs. Baker], **19.** 58.
Foster, Theodore A., **18.** 262.
Foster, Thomas, of Roxbury, protest against students' long hair (1672), **9.** 99.
Foster, Thomas [1], of Plymouth, office, **2.** 232; guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 414, 430, 432, 433, 435; biog. note, 414 *n.*
Foster, Thomas [2], letter to Old Colony Club (1772) for copy of Church's *History*, **3.** 428–429; guest of Club, 432, 440.
Foster, Thomas [?], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Foster, *Deacon* Thomas, of Boston, member of "Possee," **10.** 38.
Foster, William, Roxbury estate, **14.** 47 *n.*
Foster, *Capt.* (?) William S., at Lundy's Lane, **6.** 257.
Foston, Christopher, of Eng. (1612), **8.** 508.
Fould, Achille, as statesman, **16.** 469.
Foule. *See* Fowle.
Foulsham, Robert, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Foulsham, William, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Fountaine, George, letter to Rich. Cutt (1670), **19.** 289.
Fouquet. *See* Belle-Isle.
Four Friends, schooner (1760), **2.** 229.
Fourcarde, ——, smuggling device, **11.** 208.
Fournier le Jeune, and Franklin, **20.** 28, 31.

Fourteenth Amendment, necessity, **3.** 335.
Fourth of July, as commemorating Independence, **15.** 510; Boston's first celebration, **16.** 100; celebration in Boston (1788), 433–435. *See also* Independence.
Fowey, Eng., and Marblehead, Mass., **4.** 337.
Fowey, Brit. war-ship (1750), **5.** 95.
Fowle, ——, militia clerk in Braintree (1691), **1.** 163.
Fowle, *Lieutenant*, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 295.
Fowle, Edward A., engraving by, **9.** 28.
Fowle, Isaac, of Charlestown, **7.** 168.
Fowle, *Mrs.* Mary, death, **7.** 169.
Fowle, Peter, selectman of Charlestown, **7.** 152.
Fowle, *Rev.* Robert, **16.** 415; biog. note, 415 *n.*
Fowle, William B., reproduction of Hubbard's map, **4.** 20.
Fowle, Zechariah, death (1678), **7.** 169.
Fowler, *Capt.* Abraham, letter (1705), **5.** 301.
Fowler, Asa, port., **8.** 196.
Fowler, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 52.
Fowler, Philip, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Fowler, Rebekah, witchcraft petition, **1.** 111.
Fowler, Theodosius, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 438.
Fowler, Thomas, of Boston (1694), **7.** 167.
Fowler, William, prize case (1750), **5.** 96.
Fowles, *Capt.* (?) John, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 148.
Fox, *Miss*, of Eng. (1786), **17.** 358.
Fox, Charles B., bequest of Civil War journal to **M.H.S.**, **12.** 342; typical extracts, 343–344; career and character, 344.
Fox, Charles James, and Brit. ministry, **3.** 131.
Fox, George, Roger Williams's work on, **3.** 258, 259, **12.** 386.
Fox, Gustavus Vasa, death, **1.** 169; on naval preparation for war with England, **16.** 467; on Craven and the *Sumter*, 467.
Fox, Henry Edward, commission to Edw. Winslow, **2.** 241; letter from Carleton (1783), **3.** 74; letters to Edw. Winslow (1783) offer of appointment, 77; on employing troops, 78; (1784) on appointments for Canada, 78–81.
Fox, *Rev.* Jabez, death, **1.** 156; autog., **9.** 435; preface to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, **17.** 40.
Fox, John, baptized (1694), **7.** 167.
Fox, Robert, of Eng. (1623), **8.** 513.
Fox, *Rev.* Thomas B., sermon, **19.** 357.
Fox, *Rev.* William J., described (1839), **10.** 236; hymn, **17.** 138; as preacher, **19.** 460.
Foxborough, Mass., views, **2.** 394.
Foxcroft, Bridget [Mrs. Wheatland], **9.** 278.
Foxcroft, John, post-office affairs, **16.** 196–200, 205, 228.
Foxcroft, *Rev.* Thomas (Francis), preaches in Boston (1717), **8.** 219; Watts's correspondent, **9.** 410; book owned by, 429.
Foy. *See also* Foye.
Foy, *Lieutenant*, in N. S. (1796), **3.** 71.
Foy, as name for Marblehead, **4.** 336–337.
Foye, John, sea-captain (1691), **7.** 157; captured by French, 159; returns, 168.
Foye, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Foye, William, director of Merchants' Notes scheme (1733), **17.** 189, 196, 207.
Fraley, Frederick, at Am. Philos. Soc. celebration, **8.** 265; ninetieth birthday, **9.** 103; activity, 104; port., **10.** 125.
Frame, Elizabeth, gifts to **M.H.S.**, **6.** 285, **7.** 455, **8.** 21.
Framingham, Mass., Shays's insurgent, **1.** 299; population (1790), **4.** 136; polls (1784), 139; view (1808), **9.** 28; pastor ordained (1701), **14.** 32; tavern (1812), **19.** 367.
France. — *See also* analyzed references under French Revolution, Louisiana Purchase, New France, Paris, and rulers and wars by name. — Unofficial mission to (1861), **1.** 203–209; Priestley on Am. relations (1798), **3.** 18–20; Directory and debt, 21; X Y Z mission, 22, **15.** 89; discovery of Am. and relig. wars in, **8.** 35; cruelty, 43 *n.*, and Span. Am. (1823), **15.** 382, 429; interference with voyage of Am. ministers (1823), 427; supremacy of legislature, **16.** 242; financial edict (1784), **17.** 322;

Brit. treaty (1786), 357; Am. trade (1787), 455, 485; Am. Consular Convention (1788), 509; revolution of 1830, **19.** 468; Corps Législatif (1867), **20.** 192; and non-importation (1806), 296.
Franchise. *See* Suffrage.
Francis I. of France, and Am. voyages, **8.** 75, 77.
Francis I. of Two Sicilies, in 1829, **19.** 444.
Francis, Convers, on old map of Stony Brook locality, **2.** 203; as member M.H.S., **5.** 5; Commencement part (1815) and biog. notes, 180, 180 *n*, **9.** 121 *n.*; Harvard D.D. (1837), **5.** 220; reprinted M.H.S. papers, **6.** 231; on authorship of *Day-Breaking*, 394; memoir of John Allyn, **7.** 121; of Gamaliel Bradford, 122; of John Davis, 122; of E. S. Goodwin, 123; *Φ B K* prayer (1828), **9.** 121; oration (1829), 122; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Francis, Ebenezer, and John Kebler, **5.** 227.
Francis, Tench, *Sr.* (1754), **7.** 341.
Francklyn, Gilbert, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Franco-German War, Berlin during, **20.** 193; Moltke's preparedness, 193; Napoleon at Wilhelmshöhe, 193.
François, Jean, commands Haitian insurgent blacks, **2.** 321; Fort Dauphin massacre, 371; harsh rule, 371.
Frank, Richard, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 52.
Frankfurt-am-Main, Judengasse, **14.** 289.
Frankland, Agnes (Surriage), *Lady*, in Boston society, **10.** 34–36.
Frankland, *Sir* Charles Henry, in Boston, **10.** 34.
Frankland, Thomas, prize case (1752), **5.** 100.
Franklin. *See also* Francklyn.
Franklin, *Mrs.* Ann, gravestone, **6.** 518.
Franklin, Benjamin [*Letters* follow], and privateering, **1.** 24; Mignet's biog., 144; Peter Oliver on, 164; Signer, 282; and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 89, 359, 362, 366–367, **4.** 60; ports., 350, **6.** 417, **8.** 172, **19.** 16; and Augustin Dupré, **5.** 349; Dupré's medals, 351; and *New England Courant*, **6.** 517; possible origin of epitaph, **8.** 390, 392; Roman street named after, **11.** 285; stigma of Hutchinson Letters affair, 292; iron medal, **12.** 189; Jefferson on attitude (1775), 269; draft of Stiles's letter to, **14.** 320; Rich. Price on, **17.** 281, 287, 306; Prof. John Winthrop on, 286, 291; Van der Capellen on, 317 *n.*; health (1786), 344, 354, 355; Rush on death, 375; Vaughan on, in peace negotiations, 409, 421, 423–426, 432, 434; and position for son (1782), 414 *n.*; and Brit. mission, 429; and non-Am. negotiations, 435–438; Lee's abuse, **19.** 118; port. on stamps, **20.** 7, 9, 10; statuette by Nini, 27–31; PHOTOG. of statuette, 27; and Comtesse d'Houdetot, 58; bicentenary, 246–247; Duane's ed. of works, 298, 341, 345; bicentenary medal, 395; device for medal designed by, 410–411. *See also* Franklin Fund.
Letters: from Jas. Bowdoin (1788) introducing friends, **4.** 302; (1780) greeting, **8.** 290; (1785) introducing Bulfinch, **12.** 143; — from Jas. Parker and others (1741–73), **16.** 186–232; partnership agreement with Parker, 186–189; Parker's debt, 192, 195, 197, 204, 215, 228–232; post-office affairs, 192, 194, 197–199, 205–208, 211, 217–228; — to and from Rich. Price (1767–87), **17.** 263, 264, 310, 325, 348, 366 [*see* Price].
Franklin, Ebenezer, gravestone, **6.** 518; drowned, **14.** 21.
Franklin, James, and *New-England Courant*, **6.** 517.
Franklin, Jane, *Lady*, journey in Levant with (1831–32), **19.** 476, 479–487, 490–502; character, 477, 503.
Franklin, John, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Franklin, *Sir* John, at Corfu (1831), character, **19.** 484, 502.
Franklin, Joseph, gravestone, **6.** 518.
Franklin, Josiah, **6.** 518, **14.** 21.
Franklin, Samuel, sign, **4.** 243 *n.*
Franklin, *Gov.* William, and appointment to N. Brun. (1784), **3.** 79; in 1754, **7.** 340; father and post for (1782), **17.** 414.
Franklin, William Temple, and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 89.
Franklin, State of, conditions (1787), **17.** 459.

Franklin, expedition (1775), **1.** 17.
Franklin and Marshall College, opening and plan, **17.** 368 *n.*
Franklin Fund, history, **12.** 17–29; provisions in Franklin's will, 17–19; action by Boston, 19–20; result of scheme of loans, 21–23; financial result (1891), 23; results in Philadelphia, 23 *n.*; suit against, 23; and Franklin Park, 24; trades school, 25–27; estimate of fund in 1991, 25; board of managers, 27–29.
Franklin Park, Boston, origin of name, **12.** 24.
Franks, David S., **17.** 457.
Franks, Priestley's use, **3.** 25, 27; Mrs. Adams's use, 276.
Frary, Theophilus, theological zeal, **11.** 122.
Fraser. *See also* Frazer, Frazier.
Fraser, ——, admiralty suit (1776), **10.** 102.
Fraser, *Lieut.* John, accounts (1783), **3.** 75.
Fraser, Simon, killed at Freeman's Farm, **3.** 107.
Fraternity, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Frazee, John, bust of Marshall, **14.** 356 *n.*
Frazer. *See also* Fraser, Frazier.
Frazer, *Major* John G., at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 82, 84, 86.
Frazier, Addison, of Ga., **20.** 516, 519.
Frazier, Allen, of Ga., **20.** 516.
Frazier, John A., of Ga., **20.** 516.
Frazier, John H., of Ga., **20.** 516.
Frazier, Mary, and J. Q. Adams (1788–89), **16.** 372, 454.
Frazier, Moses, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1788), **16.** 363, 375, 415, 420, 423, 448, 454; biog. note, 363 *n.*
Frazier, Nathan, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172.
Frazier, William, of Ga., **20.** 516.
Frazier's Ferry, Va. (1781), **6.** 148.
Freake, John, killed, **13.** 344 *n.*
Frederica, Ga., name as royal memorial, **4.** 252.
Frederick, Md., in 1836, **7.** 265.
Frederick, Fort, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
Fredericksburg, Va., in 1804, **2.** 17, 33
Fredericktown, Md. name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Free Religious Association, **10.** 527.
Free Soil party, Lincoln on, **2.** 416 *n.*; origin in Mass., **3.** 147, **13.** 200; in campaign of 1848, 201; Sumner as leader, **20.** 541.
Freebody, ——, trader at Newport (1777), **2.** 235.
Freeman, ——, sea-captain (1768), **10.** 35.
Freeman, *Captain*, of Norwich, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 47.
Freeman, Edward Augustus, hist. method, **5.** 267; death announced, **7.** 348; **M.H.S.** tribute to, as historian, 421–425; appreciation of geography, 423; investigations for *History of Sicily*, 424; and classics, 425.
Freeman, Elizabeth, relic, **1.** 2–4; career, 3, 41; port., 42.
Freeman, Fear [Mrs. Sears], **2.** 407.
Freeman, James, Clarke's biog., **2.** 392; Priestley sends book to, **3.** 33; letter from Priestley (1800) on theology, 33; letter from Thacher (1796) on Priestley, 39; gifts to **M.H.S.**, 294, **8.** 279; and record of census of 1765, **4.** 138; and J. F. Clarke, 320; character, 321, 328–334; Harvard D.D. (1811), **5.** 176; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 231; and beginning of **M.H.S.**, 278; memoir, **7.** 123; memoir of G. R. Minot, 24; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; and *Boston Magazine*, **18.** 326; article on Boston, 328.
Freeman, John, of Ala., **20.** 517.
Freeman, Joseph, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Freeman, Martha (Curtis | Clarke), **4.** 320.
Freeman, *Gen.* Nathaniel [1], biog. note, **16.** 320 *n.*
Freeman, Nathaniel [2], mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787), **16.** 304, 336, 365, 370; *Φ B K* orator (1787), 311; Adams's characterization, 311 *n.*, **19.** 385; biog. note, **16.** 311 *n.*; exhibition part (1786), 342 *n.*
Freeman, William, servant of Gov. Winthrop, **13.** 60 *n.*
Freeman Place Chapel, Boston, **4.** 326.
Freeman's Farm, battles, **3.** 105, 107, **6.** 94, 97; anniversary, 121.
Freetown, Mass., and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 76.
Freire, Johannes, map, and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 305, **11.** 380.
Frelinghuysen, Theodore, speech on Indians (1830), **14.** 406; and tariff (1832), **19.** 523.

Frémont, John C., hist. unimportance of defeat (1856), **11.** 113–114; E. L. Pierce on (1856), **18.** 366.
French, ——, (1788), **16.** 452.
French, Adam, Works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152; characterized, 153.
French, Benjamin, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 263.
French, Benjamin Franklin, death announced, **4.** 102; career, 102–103.
French, Charles E., bequest to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 304, **20.** 228; gift to **M.H.S.** from heirs, 227.
French, Daniel C., statuette of standing figure of John Harvard, **10.** 292.
French, *Mrs.* Helen, death, **1.** 164, **14.** 27.
French, Jacob, anthem by, **3.** 47.
French, Jonathan, gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 109; at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.
French, Peter, exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
French, Ralph H., at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.
French, Rodney, in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 35.
French, Samuel, in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 35.
French, Susanna [Mrs. Nutting], **8.** 23.
French, Wilfred A., gift to **M.H.S.**, **6.** 417.
French & Son, James, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 263.
French-American War of 1798, Priestley on, **3.** 18–20; fights with French privateers, **9.** 280–283, **12.** 250–252.
French and Indian War, funds for Crown Point expedition (1755), **1.** 70; thanksgiving (1760), **2.** 261; Lévis Papers, **4.** 92–110, 308; Bougainville's journal, 99; Wood's journal (1760), 386; antagonism of regulars and provincials, 394, **5.** 361, 389; journals of campaign of 1760, **4.** 384–409, **5.** 352–396 [*see* Holden (David), Jenks (Samuel)]; treatment of habitans (1760), **4.** 400, **5.** 377; battle of Lake George, 416–418, **18.** 200, 317–325; papers of Groton company (1758), **6.** 21–33; soldiers' effects, 21, 25–29; Half-Way Brook fight, 22, 32–33; pay of Mass. forces (1758), 31; return of a Mass. company (1760), 426–430; ballad on 1755, **9.** 3–5; Crown Point expedition (1755), **13.** 384–387; Braddock's defeat, 387; Shirley's Niagara campaign, **16.** 73–76; contemp. maps, **18.** 399; papers of Gen. John Thomas, 422.
French Exposition of 1856, Vattemare and American exhibit, **1.** 272.
French Revolution, influence on free mulattoes of Haiti, **2.** 309–311; news in Haiti, 314–315; atlas of wars (to 1806), **4.** 46; cause, **9.** 547; age of polit. leaders, **11.** 229–231; Va. Republican on, **15.** 141–147; Jefferson on States General (1789), **17.** 372–374; Rich. Price and, 376.
French Spoliation Claims, original claimant, **3.** 98.
French Town, Md. (1781), **6.** 158.
Freneau, Philip, on terms "Columbia" and "America," **2.** 164, 165.
Fretwell, Anthony, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Frey (Fry), *Captain*, of Mohawk Valley (1762), **7.** 391.
Friday Club, **14.** 472–473; members, **16.** 465; conversations in, 465–468.
Friendship (Meduncook), Me., in 1776, **2.** 304.
Friendship, Mass. ship (1686), **13.** 254; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Friesland, medal commemorating recognition of U. S., **7.** 21.
Frobisher. *See also* Febersheare.
Frobisher, Benjamin, letter to Mabane (1784) on Northern boundary, **3.** 369.
Frolic, launched, **16.** 182.
From a Gentleman of Boston, **12.** 282.
Frontenac, *Comte* Louis de Buade de, Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 281–320 [*see* Phips's].
Frontiersmen, character, **20.** 80.
Frost, Charles, killed by Indians, **1.** 151, **12.** 284; appointed justice of peace (1686), **13.** 230; judicial power, 246; and records of Maine (1686), 258.
Frost, (?) Edmund, charges against Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 162–163.
Frost, John, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Frost, John, Machias trader (c. 1770), **3.** 92.
Frost, Joseph, Sec. of Council of State (1652), **13.** 33.
Frost, Joseph, constable of Charlestown (1690), **7.** 152.

Frost, Joseph, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Frost, Scripture, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Frost, Walter, letter to Winthrop (1647) on iron works, **8.** 15, **13.** 28; grant of Bahamas (1650), 5; career, 32–33.
Frost, Walter [2], **13.** 33.
Frothingham, Ann G. (Brooks), character, **10.** 509.
Frothingham, Caroline E. (Curtis), **10.** 513.
Frothingham, Cornelia [Mrs. Wolcott], **18.** 87.
Frothingham, Mary (Thompson), **1.** 381.
Frothingham, Nathaniel, of Charlestown (1678), **7.** 169.
Frothingham, Nathaniel Langdon, Commencement part (1811) and biog. notes, **5.** 175, 175 *n.*, **9.** 114 *n.*; Master's oration (1814), **5.** 179; Harvard D.D. (1836), 218; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6.** 231; memoir of T. M. Harris, **7.** 123; of W. P. Lunt, 123; *ΦBK* poem (1813), **9.** 114; oration (1825), 120; as Unitarian, **10.** 507–509; character, 509; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Frothingham, Octavius Brooks, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **3.** 215; on Library Com. (1889), **4.** 309; reports, 359, 382; list of publications (1888–92), 348, **6.** 404, **7.** 369; Commencement part (1843), **5.** 237; on com. to pub. Belknap Papers, 347; MEMOIR OF JAMES WALKER, **6.** 443–468; on Nominating Com. (1893), **8.** 151; report, 200; MEMOIR OF FRANCIS PARKMAN, 520–562; on G. E. Ellis, **9.** 252–255; on Leverett Saltonstall, **10.** 142–145; MEMOIR OF G. E. ELLIS, 207–255; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 363–369; inherited traits, 363; character and deficiencies, 364, 535–536; as orator, 364; activities, 364, 526, 529; and antislavery movement, 365, 513–515, 520; Salem pastorate and resignation, 365, 513–515, 520; New York ministry, 366–369, 521–526, 528; MEMOIR by J. P. Quincy, 507–539; PORT. and AUTOG., 507; early environment, 507–509; birth and ancestry, 509; education, 510; in Divinity School, 511–513; antislavery hymn, 513; marriage, 513; transcendentalist, 515; in Europe, extracts from letters, 516–518, 528; crisis in belief, influence of Parker, 518–520; Jersey City pastorate, 520; and children, 523–524; and Free Religious Assoc., 527; health, 528; later years in Boston, 529; in **M.H.S.**, 529; death, 529; cremation, 529; relig. opinions, 530–533; and present Unitarianism, 533–534; importance and influence, 536–539.
Frothingham, Polly, school, **1.** 381.
Frothingham, Richard [1], **1.** 381.
Frothingham, Richard [2], **1.** 381.
Frothingham, Richard [3], PORT. and AUTOG., **1.** *front.*; and Hutchinson's diary, 167, 388; doubts date of signing of Declaration, 274; on Malden's Instructions on Independence, 336; MEMOIR by Chas. Deane, 381–393; birth and ancestry, 381; early home, 381; education, 381; clerk, 381; journalist, 382, 389; official positions, 382, 384, **18.** 34; public addresses, **1.** 382; politics, 383; religion, 383; and Tufts College, 383; societies, 384, 389; honorary degrees, 384; collection of hist. material, 384; literary training, 384; works, 384–387, 393; in **M.H.S.**, 387–388, **5.** 123; bill to secure bank notes, **1.** 389; and outbreak of Civil War, 389; and State statues at Washington, 389; and Corcoran riot, 389; welcome to Kossuth, 390; decline and death, 391; character, 391; recollections of distinguished persons, 391; as cicerone of Bunker Hill, 392; marriage, 392; **M.H.S.** fund in memory of, 392; funeral, 392; family, 393; — Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143, 144; in **M.H.S.** group pictures (1869), **3.** vii; (1858), **6.** 78; MSS. presented, **4.** 376; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1861), **6.** 213; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 231–232; on genesis of Mass. town govt., **7.** 179 *n.*, 215, 361; books from library of, presented, **10.** 256, 441. *See also* Richard Frothingham Fund.
Frothingham, Thomas G., **1.** 393; presents MSS. and books of Rich. Frothingham, **4.** 376, **10.** 256, 444; other gifts to **M.H.S.**, **5.** 451, 452, **10.** 570.
Frothingham, Vrylena (Blanchard), **1.** 392; establishes Richard Frothingham Fund, 392.

Frothingham, William, immigrant, **1.** 381.
Froude, James Anthony, M.H.S. tribute to, **9.** 180; in Boston (1872), **12.** 126; Gardiner on, **16.** 8; on Elizabeth, 9.
Fruit. *See* Horticulture.
Fry. *See also* Frey, Frye.
Fry, *Lieut.* John, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 420, 445.
Fry, Nathaniel, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Frye, ——, of Preston, Conn. (1795), **3.** 44.
Frye, *Capt.* Isaac, surprised by Indians (1777), **3.** 105.
Frye, *Col.* James [1], **6.** 427; at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 420, 439, 440.
Frye, James [2], recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Frye, *Gen.* Joseph, at interment of Warren, **10.** 99.
Frye, Peter, death (1820), **5.** 187.
Fryeburg, Me. *See* Lovewell's Fight.
Fryer, Nathaniel, in N. H. Council, **8.** 93; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 230; on trade com. 249.
Fugitive slaves, in Conn. (1702), **5.** 300; N. Y. case (1787), **8.** 175; personal-liberty law in Mass., **11.** 394; search for (1782), **19.** 158, 161–163.
Fuller, ——, innkeeper at Mendon (1804), **2.** 32.
Fuller, Agnes (Carpenter), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Fuller, Alice (Glascock), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Fuller, Bridget (Lee), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Fuller, *Rev.* Daniel, at Harvard Commencements (1814–24), **5.** 179, 182, 189, 192; at Am. camp (1775), **7.** 401, 413.
Fuller, Elisha, Commencement part (1815) and biographical note, **5.** 180, 180 *n.*
Fuller, *Mrs.* Hannah, visits army (1775), **7.** 401.
Fuller, Henry H., *ΦBK* oration (1823), **9.** 119; biog. note, 119 *n.*; and change in *ΦBK* constitution, **15.** 205 *n.*
Fuller, *Mrs.* Henry H. (Washburn), **17.** 512.
Fuller, *Ensign* John, on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402.
Fuller, *Mrs.* Jonathan, suicide, **1.** 155, **14.** 20.
Fuller, Margaret, and J. F. Clarke, **4.** 323.
Fuller, Melville W., ancestor, **6.** 30; tribute to R. C. Winthrop, **10.** 405–407.
Fuller, Nicholas, on "America" and "Columbina," **2.** 161.
Fuller, Richard F., Commencement part (1844), **5.** 243; biog. note, 243 *n.*
Fuller, Samuel, on proposed site of Boston, **2.** 203 *n.*; exile at Amsterdam, **6.** 52; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Fuller, Stephen, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Fuller, Susanna [Mrs. White], **17.** 176.
Fuller, Timothus, death in Am. army (1775), **7.** 410.
Fuller, William, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Fuller, William A., memorial on *Constitution*, **18.** 332.
Fullington, *Sergeant* William, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 361.
Fulton, James, *Jr.*, letter to Adams (1836) on slavery, **15.** 462.
Fumell, ——, Portsmouth fisherman (1776), **2.** 303.
Funday. *See* Fonda.
Fundy, Bay of, early cartog., **7.** 306.
Funds of **M.H.S.** *See* Finances of **M.H.S.**, and funds by name.
Funerals, first prayer at, in Boston (1730), **5.** 331–332; military (1775), **7.** 411, **9.** 74; (1861–65), **12.** 343; rings, **8.** 217, 219; civil (1775), **9.** 86; important Boston (1766–74), **10.** 27; former extravagance, **12.** 147. *See also* next title and Tombs.
Funeral elegies (1681, 1710), **8.** 387–395.
Fur trade, Ledyard's scheme, **7.** 416; Oregon-China (1789), 417; Mass. attempt on Delaware River (1644), **12.** 213–214.
Furber, Frederick, Commencement part (1831), **5.** 206; biog. note, 206 *n.*
Furber, William, on wreck of *Angel Gabriel*, **17.** 82.
Furgeson. *See* Forgeson.
Furlong, *Major* Jonathan, in Boston society, **10.** 37.
Furman. *See* Forman.
Furnass, *Brig. Major* John, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 360.
Furness, Horace H., at Franklin bicentenary, **20.** 246.

Furness, William H., Harvard D.D. (1847), **5.** 253; on Everett as professor, **12.** 370.
Further Accompt of progresse of Gospel, extant copies, **10.** 338. *See also Farther.*
Fyfield, Guy, house in Boston (1693), **7.** 165.

G

G., C., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 51.
G., P., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 59.
Gabrielli, *Princess*, in 1830, **19.** 455.
Gaddess, Charles W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 395.
Gadsby, ——, innkeeper at Alexandria, Va. (1804), **2.** 33.
Gadsby's Hotel, Baltimore (1812), **19.** 375.
Gadsden, Christopher, letter to Jefferson (1787) on Constitution, French trade, **17.** 485; imprisonment, **19.** 117.
Gadsden, Thomas, Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 184 *n.*
Gage, John, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Gage, Thomas, writs for General Court (1774, '75), **1.** 193, 194, 196; obedience to, refused, 196; Eden on, 224; commission to Edw. Winslow, **2.** 233; seizure of arms in Boston, **4.** 193; as character in French play, **9.** 108–109; in Boston (1768), **10.** 69–71; reception as Gov., 84; ball for, 85; addresses to (1774), 85, **14.** 49 *n.*–51 *n.*; agreement with Boston (1775), **10.** 91–92, **16.** 93 *n.*, **17.** 290; and Mass. Regulating Act, 272; fortifies Boston, 284, 289; letter to Trumbull, 288; and seizure of chief rebels, 295; and burning of Charlestown, 303.
Gagetown, N. Brun., **3.** 67.
Gaillard, John, length of service in Senate, **10.** 10.
Gaillardet, Frédéric, *Aristocratie en Amérique*, **5.** 165.
Gaine, Hugh, **16.** 221, 225.
Gaines, *Gen.* Edmund P., at Fort Erie (1814), **6.** 258; court-martial for Fla. War (1836), **7.** 265.
Gainsborough, Eng., tercentenary of Robinson's ministry, **15.** 493.
Galbaud, *General*, in command at Cape Français, **2.** 334; and claims of Am. merchants, 334–335; arrested by commissioners, 335; in U. S., 335 *n.*; and the massacre, 337–338.
Galbaud, *Major*, taken prisoner at Cape Français, **2.** 335 *n.*, 338.
Gale, ——, of Norwich, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 73.
Gale, George, and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 504.
Gale, *Capt.* Samuel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 58, 79, 81, 88.
Gale, William, letter (1785), **16.** 285.
Gales, Joseph, and Priestley, **3.** 18, 25; in 1836, **7.** 264; and Madison, **19.** 377.
Galifet, Haitian planter, **2.** 372 *n.*
Gallagher, Charles T., and Franklin Fund, **12.** 28, 29.
Gallatin, Albert, and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 183, 184; Webster on (1827), **14.** 405; contest for seat (1794), **15.** 145; and special mission to Eng. (1823), 392, 419; and statement of Monroe Doctrine (1823), 393; appearance (1812), **19.** 377; in Maine, **20.** 55; letter to Jefferson (1801) on Wm. Duane, 258; Duane on (1806, '10), 282, 334–338, 346.
Gallego, ——, of Richmond (1804), **2.** 18.
Gallego, Gonzalo, and Menendez's expedition, **8.** 444, 446.
Gallison, John, on Boston com. on Mo. Compromise, **7.** 120 *n.*
Gallop. *See also* Gallope, Galloupe, Gallup.
Gallop, John, at Ipswich (1634), **11.** 3.
Gallope, *Goodman*, of Greenwich (1650), **6.** 12.
Galloupe, Charles W., Boston estate, **14.** 66 *n.*
Galloway, George W., in Egypt, **19.** 493.
Galloway, Joseph (1754), **7.** 342.
Galloway, Thomas J., in Egypt, **19.** 493.
Galloway (Gattoway), Richard, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 396.
Gallup, *Lieut.* Isaac, at siege of Boston, **9.** 71.
Galpin, Albert, town-clerk of Wethersfield, **2.** 148.
Galvan, *Major*, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 132–135, 137, 143, 144; at siege of Yorktown, 151.
Galway, Henri de Massue de Ruvigny, *1st earl of*, Lord Justice in Ireland, **2.** 183.

Galy, Jane (Jenkins), exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 52.
Galy, Richard, exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 52.
Gamage, William, at Harvard Commencement (1820), **5.** 187.
Gambell, *Major*, in Boston society (1768), **10.** 70.
Gamble, ——, of Richmond (1804), **2.** 19.
Game laws, J Q. Adams on, **16.** 308.
Gammell, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, house, **16.** 456 *n.*
Gammell, William, at disinterment of remains of Wm. Blackstone, **2.** 480; death announced, **4.** 336.
Gannet, *Captain* (1776), **6.** 88.
Gannett, Caleb, as minister in N. S. (1770), **4.** 71, 73; biog. notes, 71 *n.*, **16.** 410 *n.*; memoir, **7.** 123; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 337, 410, 432.
Gannett, Ezra S., Harvard D.D. (1843), **5.** 239; *Φ B K* prayer (1830), **9.** 123; biog. note, 123 *n.*
Gannett, Mary W. W., and Winslow Papers, **2.** 229.
Gannett, *Rev.* William C., hymns, **17.** 140.
Gano (Greno), *Rev.* John, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 437; sermons, 460–462.
Gansevoort, *Gen.* Peter, regt. in Mohawk Valley, **2.** 453, 457; at Lake Otsego, 459; in Sullivan's expedition, 471.
Garcia, La, diva, **19.** 461.
Garden, William, of N. Brun. (1785), **3.** 83.
Gardenier, Barent, Jefferson on (1811), **12.** 270.
Gardiner. *See also* Gardenier, Gardner, Guardner.
Gardiner, *Lieutenant* (1660), **4.** 277.
Gardiner, *Capt.* Andrew, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Gardiner, *Rev.* Andrew, killed, **1.** 157, **14.** 23.
Gardiner, *Sir* Christopher, episode, **20.** 578–580.
Gardiner, *Capt.* Christopher, broke and dismissed (1775), **7.** 400.
Gardiner, Elizabeth [Mrs. Greene], **13.** 63 *n.*
Gardiner, John, Revolutionary Whig, **3.** 3; biog. note, **16.** 310 *n.*
Gardiner, John H., **16.** 19.
Gardiner, *Rev.* John S. J., and his father, **3.** 3; on T. C. Amory, **4.** 414.
Gardiner, Lion, port., **2.** 394; narrative of Pequot War, **10.** 331, **12.** 204–206; at Saybrook, **16.** 485–486.
Gardiner, Nathaniel, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Gardiner, Robert, as collector at Newport, **4.** 152.
Gardiner, Samuel Rawson, transferred to honorary membership **M.H.S.**, **11.** 103; view of Cromwell, **12.** 111; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **16.** 1–13; death, 1; as linguist, 3; thoroughness of research, 4; modesty, 5; Irvingite, 6; struggles and success, 6; honors, 7; on other historians, 7; manner of labor, 8, 11–13; on Span.-Am. War, 9; vitality of his history, 9–12; industry, 11.
Gardiner, *Dr.* Sylvester, keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225; settlement in Me., **2.** 277; papers, **3.** 2, **4.** 77; career, **3.** 2–3; in Boston society, **10.** 33; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated Boston estate, 172.
Gardiner, William, loyalist, **3.** 3.
Gardiner, William H., and T. H. Perkins, **2.** 141; lawyer, **4.** 415; Commencement part (1816) and biog. notes, **5.** 181, 181 *n.*, **9.** 117 *n.*; Master's oration, **5.** 186, 186 *n.*; *Φ B K* poem (1818), **9.** 117; oration (1834), 125; Friday Club, **14.** 473.
Gardiner's Island, Brit. transports stranded on (1779), **3.** 127; control (1683), **4.** 290.
Gardner. *See also* Gardiner.
Gardner, *Mrs.*, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Gardner, *Captain*, takes account of Massacre to Eng., **2.** 122.
Gardner, *Captain*, of Nantucket (1801), **4.** 130.
Gardner, Albert, and Nantucket Bank robbery, **4.** 133.
Gardner, Caleb, *Jr.* (1714), **8.** 223.
Gardner, Edward, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Gardner, Edward, at Palermo, **7.** 322, **19.** 450.
Gardner, Elizabeth [Mrs. Thomas], **3.** 385.
Gardner, Elizabeth P. [Mrs. Gray], **4.** 23.
Gardner, *Rev.* Francis [1], at Harvard Commencements (1809–11), **5.** 174–176.

Gardner, Francis [2], at Harvard Commencements (1821–30), **5.** 189–191, 195, 202, 204.
Gardner, Francis [3], and Phillips Brooks, **8.** 87.
Gardner, Henry, patent (1631), **1.** 233.
Gardner, Henry, in Boston society (1778), **10.** 107.
Gardner, Henry, at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.
Gardner, Henry J., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.
Gardner, Henry R., gift to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 146.
Gardner, Isaac, barn raising (1714), **8.** 224.
Gardner, Isaac, killed at Lexington, **7.** 32.
Gardner, *Gen.* Isaac S. [1], at Washington (1812), **19.** 376, 377, 379.
Gardner, Isaac S. [2], **19.** 376.
Gardner, James, exhibition part (1788), **16.** 408; Commencement part (1788), 439.
Gardner, *Dr.* John, in Bristol, Eng., **10.** 421.
Gardner, *Dr.* Joseph, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103; purchases confiscated Boston estate, 172.
Gardner, Joseph P., Commencement spread (1847), **5.** 253.
Gardner, Mary [Mrs. Lowell], **9.** 541.
Gardner, Nathaniel, Va. trade (1651), **3.** 6.
Gardner, Nathaniel [? H. C. 1739], Isaac Watts on, **9.** 374.
Gardner, Peter, barn raising (1714), **8.** 223.
Gardner, Rebecca R. (Lowell), **4.** 23.
Gardner, Robert, and Rich. Cutt, **19.** 289.
Gardner, Samuel, coroner (1686), **13.** 243.
Gardner, Samuel Pickering, Boston house, **1.** 315, **4.** 23, **20.** 180; subscription for **M. H. S.** building, **3.** 291; marriage of daughter, **4.** 23; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Gardner, Sarah [Mrs. Aspinwall], **7.** 32.
Gardner, Sarah [Mrs. Crowninshield], **15.** 526.
Gardner, Sarah [Mrs. Greenough], **14.** 468.
Gardner, Thomas, *Jr.*, barn raising (1714), **8.** 224.
Gardner, Thomas, on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 85, 88–90.
Gardner, W. P., Wm. Duane on (1800), **20.** 261.
Gardner's Tavern, Boston, **10.** 46.
Gardoqui, Diego de, as Span. minister, **5.** 18; commission, 28 *n.*
Garfield, James A., assassination, **15.** 184, 185; and P. A. Chadbourne, **18.** 450, 452.
Garland, Edward, of Louisville, **7.** 287.
Garland, Elizabeth [Mrs. Rolfe], **16.** 57.
Garman, Samuel, letter (1893) on book worms, **8.** 106.
Garneau, François X., accepts spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 202.
Garnett, Richard, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **11.** 209; death announced, **20.** 245.
Garnier-Pagès, Louis A., as debater, **20.** 192.
Garret, ——, innkeeper at Simsbury (1779), **2.** 478.
Garret, *Lieut.* Andrew, captured at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450; news of, 455.
Garret, John, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Garrick, David, Shakespeare relic owned by, **2.** 216.
Garrison, Francis J., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 283.
Garrison, William Lloyd, on death of Clay, **2.** 424; ports., **3.** 283; character, **18.** 403, 415; and Edmund Quincy, 403. *See also* next title.
Garrison Mob, Sumner and, **10.** 481; Lyman's *Papers relating to*, **12.** 138.
Gartz, ——, of Baltimore (1788), **16** 401.
Gary, Samuel, protest against students' long hair (1672), **9.** 99.
Gaskine, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 52.
Gaskine, Henry, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 52,
Gasquil, ——, innkeeper in S. C. (1804), **2.** 34.
Gassett, John, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Gastaldi, Giacomo, map (1546), **7.** 305, **11.** 380.
Gaston, William, election as Gov., **11.** 346.
Gatcombe, Francis, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Gates, Asa, at siege of Boston, **9.** 57, 59.
Gates, Horatio, command (1781), **1.** 60; at Providence, **2.** 237, **4.** 122; at Albany, **2.** 442; goes South,

443; in command against Burgoyne, **3.** 104; celebrates anniversary of Burgoyne's surrender, 121; at Boston (1778–79), 122, **10.** 105, 107; Du Simitière's port., **4.** 142; Camden, **19.** 112, 113, 119. *See also* Burgoyne (John).
Gates, *Mrs.* Horatio, and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 183.
Gates, (?) Samuel, death in Am. army (1776), **12.** 102.
Gates, *Capt.* Silas, at Ticonderoga (1776), **12.** 102.
Gates, Simon, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 59.
Gates, Stephen [1], of Littleton, **6.** 429.
Gates, Stephen [2], recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Gates, *Sir* Thomas, voyage to Va., **2.** 247.
Gatherson, *Major*, and Giles Sylvester (1664), **4.** 279, 281.
Gathtsegwarohare, Iroquois town, destroyed, **2.** 469.
Gatteaux, Nicolas M., medals for U. S., **5.** 349.
Gattoway. *See* Galloway.
Gault. *See* Golt.
Gay, Ebenezer, port., **3.** 283.
Gay, Frederick L., gift to **M.H.S., 18.** 238–239.
Gay, Joseph, prize case (1752), **5.** 100.
Gay, Martin, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 172.
Gay Head Indians, mission, **3.** 168.
Gaylard. *See* Gaylord.
Gaylord, Aaron, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Gaylord, Charles, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Gay's Tavern, Dedham, **10.** 47.
Gazetteer of Mass., portions in *Boston Magazine*, **18.** 328.
Gear. *See* Geere.
Gearish, John, in N. H. Council, **8.** 93.
Gedney, Bartholomew, death, **1.** 152, **12.** 284; and witch-trials, **1.** 345; and Andros, **9.** 478; member of Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 228; attends, 226–275; to examine Narragansett Records, 251; and Ipswich recalcitrants, 259; and Casco Bay land, 270; salary, 283; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217; *Narrative of Proceedings*, **17.** 19.
Gedney, Bartholomew, Boston estate (1755), **14.** 56 *n.*
Geere, Ephraim, baptism (1647), **12.** 322.
Geere, Sarah, baptism (1645), **12.** 322.
Geers, Rezin, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Gendall, Walter, justice of peace (1866), **13.** 270; petition as to Casco Bay, 270.
Genealogy, Somerby's services, **1.** 132; extracts from old Eng. wills, 135, 138; early interest in, 256–257; and history, **6.** 2; Waters's *Gleanings*, **15.** 478; as a study, **17.** 241–242; Savage's *Dictionary*, **20.** 238.
General Arnold, privateer, wrecked, **10.** 107, 393, **12.** 199.
General Court of Massachusetts, *Colonial, to 1692:* and dissection, **1.** 46; reprint of Laws (ed. of 1672), **3.** 371–372; on non-jury admiralty trials, 372; on perjury of juryman, 372; granting of patents by, 372; reprint of Ordinances (1660), **4.** 411–412; and loyal petitions (1666), **6.** 469–477 [*see* Loyal petitions]; and iron works (1644), **8.** 15; order on *Imitations of Christ*, 272 *n.*; *General Laws* (1660), **9.** 416; (1672), 431; printed election sermons, 418, 422, 427, 429, 432–434, 438, 448, 463, 466, 487; *Several Laws* (1663–85), 420, 422, 431, 433, 435, 436, 442–443, **12.** 404–409, **17.** 31; *Sundry Laws . . . Duty of Tything Men*, **9.** 443; various Orders (1673–86), 445, **12.** 401–409; fast proclamations (1676–90), **9.** 445, 486, **12.** 282, **13.** 361; order for enlistment (1690), **9.** 485; proclamation against vice (1690), 486; proclamation on war subjects (1691), 490; partial index of 1649 ed. of Laws, **10.** 547–548, **11.** 8–17, **14.** 382–384; reconstruction of this ed., **10.** 547, **11.** 8–9, 18, 201; order on purchase of artillery (1673), 183–184; Saml. Whiting's petition for land (1659), 224–225; orders and petitions on printing, 243–250; bills against, for printing (1689–91), 251–253; grant of Delaware River trade monopoly (1644), **12.** 213–214; and Aspinwall as recorder, 214–217; order on laws (1689), 282; protest against Dudley (1686), 281, **13.** 224–225, 237–238; order for issue of paper money (1690), **12.** 283; question of assem-

bling (1686), **13.** 241, 244; Richards's draft of royal address (1685), 330–332; draft of advice of clergy (1685), 332–333; record of war com. (1690), 334; Mather on (1675–76, '80), 353, 359, 400, 401, 408; advice of clergy (1676), 369; (1660), **16.** 511; Graves case (1675), **13.** 399; and Episcopal ritual (1642), **16.** 179; order on reading of Sabbath observance laws, 514; broadside on law of conveyance (1684), **17.** 33; sentence against Dr. Greenland (1672), **19.** 290.

Provincial, 1692–1776: project for medical education (1739), **1.** 45; and witchcraft attainders, 79–83, 97–99, 342–347; actions necessary to validity of a law, 79; right to reverse attainder, 90–92, 104, 108; at Cambridge (1702), 156; Port Royal expedition (1707), 159; and Provincial Congresses (1774–75), 194–198; and instructions on Independence, 336; reprint of Laws, **3.** 136, **4.** 307, 316; precedent for writs of assistance, **3.** 371; minutes (1749–50), **5.** 114; and Fort Dummer (1723), **6.** 361, 370; election of Council and Speaker (1720), 388–390; warrant for first assembly, **7.** 161; William Rous commitment (1706), **8.** 231–235; *Acts and Laws* (1692–1700), **9.** 492, 494, 498–499, 502–503, 507–508, 510, 513, 515, 519; thanksgiving proclamation (1692), 493; printed election sermons (1693–99), 496, 500, 505, 514, 524, 532; Bellomont's speech (1700), 522; bankruptcy act (1765), **10.** 53; "shoeing colts," 61; com. on trade questions (1766), 63; refuses to rescind Circular Letter, 68; payment of judges' salaries, 83; Act of Indemnity (1766), **11.** 299; act to prevent desertion of frontier towns, **12.** 197; residence of representatives, 243, 243 *n.*; paper money schemes (1729–39), 436–441, **17.** 191, 200–203; acts on colony notes (1692), **13.** 145, 153–154; Richards's draft of royal address (1693), 336–337; proposed address to King to continue Dudley fails (1714), **15.** 336; and appointment of notaries public (1720), **16.** 45; order to encourage enlistment (1696), **17.** 45; orders on R. I. boundary (1730–34), **19.** 21–34; excise (1765), **20.** 535.

State: agitation for removal from Boston (1786), **1.** 300; Attucks Memorial, **3.** 313–318, 321; Bullock as Speaker, 331; revision of statutes after Independence, 378; resolution on aid for S. C. (1781), **9.** 170; apportionment of legislators (1821), **14.** 328; proposed amendment (1831), **15.** 217; resolve on Ga. and Creeks, 217; resolves on Suffolk Co. probate cases during Am. Rev., **16.** 114 *n.*–115 *n.*; and return of Suffolk probate records, 115–116, 119–120; power, 245–247; bill regulating lawyers (1786–87), 342; and payment of Pres. Langdon's back salary (1780–94), **18.** 225, 228–231; constitution of House (1806), **20.** 15; canvass of returns for Gov. (1806), 16–19. *See also* Council, Massachusetts.

General De Kalb, Ohio River steamer (1836), **7.** 281.

General Eliott, Brit. transport (1786), **3.** 73.

General Fund of **M.H.S.** history, **1.** 175, **2.** 73, 397, **3.** 286, 293, **4.** 112, 353, **5.** 442, **6.** 407, **7.** 375, **8.** 188, **9.** 30, **10.** 128, 559, **11.** 321, **12.** 178, **13.** 68, **14.** 131, **15.** 32, **16.** 132, **17.** 216, **18.** 273, **19.** 208, **20.** 211; income account (1884), **1.** 176, 179; (1885), **2.** 75; (1886), 399; (1887), **3.** 288; (1888), **4.** 117; (1889), 358; (1900), **5.** 447; (1891), **6.** 413; (1892), **7.** 381; (1893), **8.** 193; (1894), **9.** 36; (1895), **10.** 135; (1896), 563; (1897), **11.** 330; (1898), **12.** 182; (1899), **13.** 73; (1900), **14.** 136; (1901), **15.** 38; (1902), **16.** 138; (1903), **17.** 223; (1904), **18.** 280; (1905), **19.** 216; (1906), **20.** 220; Latham's bequest, **2.** 74; Dexter's bequest, 74; use, **7.** iii; Hoar's bequest, **10.** 129; admission fees as portion, 584; Horace Davis's gift, **18.** 264.

General Stark, wrecked (1778), **10.** 107.

Genesee Castle, Iroquois town, destroyed, **2.** 469–470.

Genet, Edmond, comments of a Va. Republican, **15.** 142, 143, 155.

Geneva, proposed Calvinist monument, **18.** 396–397; society (1829), **19.** 443.

Gentleman's Magazine, debates of Parliament, **2.** 162; use of term "Columbia," 163.
Genty, *Abbé* Louis, on effect of discovery of America, **8.** 29, 35.
Geography, early gazetteer of Mass., **18.** 328. *See also* America, Boundaries, Maps, Navigation, Voyages.
George I. of England, port. in Boston, **4.** 241, 241 *n.*; proclaimed in Mass., **15.** 329–332, 339–340; orders for proclaiming in colonies, 333–336.
George II. of England, called Father of his Country, **1.** 231; port. in Boston, **4.** 241, 241 *n.*; port. in Princeton, 249, 249 *n.*; bust in Philadelphia, 249.
George III. of England, conversation with Hutchinson, **1.** 166–168; and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 367; port. in New York, **4.** 246; erection and fate of New York statue, 246, 247 *n.*, 264, 291–298; substitute for veto, **5.** 161; and parl. control of colonies, **8.** 134 *n.*; Boston's celebrations of birthday (1770–73), **10.** 75, 78, 79; of anniversary of accession (1774), 88; presentation of *Pietas et Gratulatio,* **11.** 298; address of N. H. ministers (1761), **18.** 200.
George IV. of England, and Catholic Emancipation Bill, **5.** 161; death, **19.** 463.
George Victor of Waldeck, library, **3.** 220.
George, R. I. Indian (1645), **8.** 10, 11.
George, Eleanor (Phippen), **1.** 136.
George, Elijah, as register of probate, **16.** 124 *n.*
George, Francis, **1.** 136.
George, *Capt.* John, seized in Boston (1689), **7.** 150; and Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 256, 273, 274; and Phips's expedition (1690), 335.
George, Fort, Ga., name as royal memorial, **4.** 252.
George, Fort, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247; troops at (1776), **6.** 84.
George, Fort, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
George Inn, Boston, **4.** 243.
George, Lake, Lévis's plan of battle (1755), **4.** 94; name as royal memorial, 247; other names, 247 *n.*; engraving of battle, **5.** 416–418; Natl. Folsom's fight in battle, **18.** 200, 317–325.
Georges, John, exile in Amsterdam (1592), **6.** 64.
George's Island, Mass., name as royal memorial, **4.** 242.
Georgetown, D. C., and Washington (1804), **2.** 17; name as royal memorial, **4.** 250; and Federal Capital (1787), **17.** 461.
Georgetown, Me., in 1776, **2.** 304.
Georgetown, S. C., in 1804, **2.** 23, 34; name as royal memorial, **4.** 251.
Georgetown, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Georgia, emigration of loyalists (1782), **3.** 95; royal memorials, **4.** 252; Mass. donation for relief (1781), **9.** 105, 169–172; resolution on Creek Indian affair (1831), **15.** 217 *n.*
Georgia Gazette, displays royal arms, **4.** 252.
Gerard, Charles. *See* Macclesfield.
Gérard de Rayneval, Conrad A., on N. Eng. and peace negotiations (1779), **4.** 48–49.
Germain, George Sackville. *See* Sackville.
German Flats, N. Y., fort, **2.** 446; Indian attacks, 448, 456.
German mercenaries in Am. Rev., deserters, **2.** 167; arrival at Quebec, 274; sources on, **3.** 219–221; Seume's letter of experiences (1782), **4.** 2–12; recruiting, 3; voyage, 3–6; at Halifax, 6–12; Lowell's work on, **9.** 545, **18.** 249–250; orders against expected landing (1776), 243–245; why feared, 245–246; number hired and returned, 247; and "no quarter," 248.
Germanic communities, and N. Eng. towns, **7.** 174, 211, 245–251; knowledge of, 246–249.
Germans, in Va. (1654), **3.** 7.
Germany, archives on Am. Rev., **3.** 219–221.
Gerola, Giuseppe, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Gerrish. *See also* Gearish.
Gerrish, *Major,* in campaign of 1760, **5.** 386, 387.
Gerrish, Anna [Mrs. Cheever], **14.** 35 *n.*
Gerrish, *Mrs.* Anne [Mrs. Hammond], **7.** 150.
Gerrish, Benjamin, of Salem (1690), **7.** 155.
Gerrish, Benjamin, letters to Andrew Eliot (1770) on N. S. churches, **4.** 69–72; in Boston society, **10.** 33.

Gerrish, Bethia, ill (1688), **7.** 146.
Gerrish, Elizabeth, ill (1688), **7.** 146, 164.
Gerrish, Hannah, birth and death, **14.** 38, 39 *n.*
Gerrish, John, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 231.
Gerrish, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Gerrish, *Rev.* Joseph, interleaved almanac, **4.** 300 *n.*; mentioned, **7.** 146; book owned by, **9.** 461; attestation in Quick's *Young Mans Claim*, 528; preface to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, **17.** 40.
Gerrish, Joseph, vetoed for Council (1766, '67), **10.** 62, 63.
Gerrish, Martha (Foxcroft), Appleton's sermon on, **9.** 352.
Gerrish, Mary (Cradock), **20.** 536 *n.*
Gerrish, Mary (Sewall), courtship and marriage, **14.** 36–38; death, 38–39.
Gerrish, Parson, ill (1688), **7.** 145; begins school, 160.
Gerrish, Samuel [1], house in Boston, **1.** 323; at Mrs. Sewall's funeral, **7.** 217; Boston bookseller, **10.** 545, **11.** 181, **14.** 35, 41; AUTOG., 35; birth, 35; courtship and marriages, 36–41; town clerk, 41; register, 42; death, 42.
Gerrish, Samuel [2], career, **14.** 42 *n.*; AUTOG., 42 *n.*
Gerrish, *Col.* Samuel, cashiered (1775), **7.** 403.
Gerrish, Sarah (Coney), **14.** 40.
Gerrish, William [1], loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229.
Gerrish, *Dr.* William [2], **7.** 150.
Gerrish, William [?3], goes to sea (1690), **7.** 155, 159.
Gerry, Elbridge, and provision for navy (1775), **1.** 16; Signer, 281; on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 82, 85; circular letter to legislatures, 86; in Boston pre-Rev. society, **10.** 34, 61, 102; X Y Z mission papers, **15.** 89–90; and Ratification in Mass., **16.** 371 *n.*; John Adams visits (1788), 432.
Gerry, *Capt.* Thomas, in Boston society, **10.** 34, 44; schooner seized, 61; death reported, 87.
Gerson, Juan, *Tripartito*, **12.** 396.
Gettemy, Charles F., biog. of Revere, **20.** 560.
Gettysburg, polit. importance, **13.** 432; forces, **18.** 443.
Geyer, Frederick William, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 172.
Ghiberti, Lorenzo, Perkins's *Ghiberti et son École*, **3.** 232.
Giants, in Eng. (1783), **10.** 424.
Giant's Causeway, G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 218.
Gibbens, Letty [Mrs. Dickerman], **2.** 449.
Gibbes, Allston, Commencement part (1812) and biog. note, **5.** 177, 177 *n.*
Gibbes, Robert W., collections destroyed, **15.** 273.
Gibbins, Ambrose, churchman, **16.** 177.
Gibbins, William, house in Boston, **2.** 128.
Gibbon, Edward, prize case (1748), **5.** 90–91.
Gibbon, Edward, hist. method and influence, **13.** 84, 86–88; J. Q. Adams on hist., **16.** 350, 355, 397, 431; popular prejudice against, in N. Eng., 398 *n.*, **18.** 4; and Mommsen, 5.
Gibbon, Esther, prize case (1748), **5.** 90.
Gibbons. *See also* Gibbens, Gibons.
Gibbons, ——, of Isle of Shoals, **17.** 87.
Gibbons, Edward, settlement near Boston, **1.** 367, 368; at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 174; Indian mission (1636), **16.** 484.
Gibbons, Thomas, and Jon. Mason, **2.** 27.
Gibbons's Creek, Mass., location, **1.** 368.
Gibbs, Benjamin, death, **7.** 169.
Gibbs, *Major* Caleb, at siege of Yorktown, **6.** 150, 154.
Gibbs, *Rev.* Henry, ordained (1697), **1.** 152.
Gibbs, Henry, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Gibbs, *Corporal* (?) James, in Am. Rev., **6.** 102.
Gibbs, Josiah W., at Harvard Commencement (1828), **5.** 199.
Gibbs, Robert, warehouses, **13.** 260.
Gibbs, William, at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Gibons, Edward, letter to Scarborough (1654), **3.** 7.
Gibraltar, rumored capture (1782), **3.** 133; question in peace negotiations (1782), **17.** 421–422.
Gibraltar, Brit. war-ship (1770), **10.** 76.

Gibson, ——, in army in Va. (1780), **19.** 120.
Gibson, John B., Harvard LL.D. (1847), **5.** 253.
Gibson, *Rev.* Richard, as minister at Portsmouth, **16.** 179.
Gibson, William, milit. watch (1690), **1.** 163, **14.** 31.
Giddens, James K., Ga. sheriff, **20.** 519.
Giddings, George, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Gideon, *Capt.* John, public dinner to, in Boston, **10.** 45, 63.
Gidney. *See* Gedney.
Gifford, *Mrs.* Ellen M., gift to **M.H.S.**, **5.** 150.
Gifford, John, iron works, **13.** 29.
Gift of God, **2.** 243.
Gifts to **M.H.S.**, history of, to 1887, **3.** 291–297. *See also* Cabinet, Finances, Library.
Gigot, Albert, *André Jackson*, **5.** 165.
Gilbert. *See also* Guilbert.
Gilbert, ——, at siege of Yorktown, **6.** 149, 150.
Gilbert, Comfort, of Brookfield, **7.** 396; death, 397.
Gilbert, Daniel, of Brookfield, **7.** 386, 387.
Gilbert, Daniel D., port. of Jos. Dudley owned by, **2.** 196.
Gilbert, Edward Hooker, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **16.** 251; remarks on Greenfield celebration, **17.** 383; remarks, **19.** 299.
Gilbert, *Sir* Humphrey, extant copy of *True Report*, **12.** 161.
Gilbert, John, instructions to (1658), **5.** 289.
Gilbert, John, *actor*, and Henry Lee, **19.** 234.
Gilbert, *Mrs.* Joseph, of Brookfield, **7.** 398.
Gilbert, *Rev.* Thomas, complaints against (1666), **5.** 305.
Gilbert, Thomas, sea-captain (1690), **7.** 154, 159; privateersman, 163; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299, 306.
Gilberti, Maturino, extant imprints by, **12.** 396, 399.
Gilchrist, ——, of Va. (1782), character, **19.** 151.
Gilchrist, Caroline S. M. (Parker), **14.** 88.
Gilchrist, Daniel, AUTOG., **14.** 81; career, 81–89.
Gilchrist, Daniel S., classification of Suffolk probate records, **16.** 123.
Gilchrist, Edward, **14.** 81.
Gilchrist, John J., career, **14.** 81.
Gild. *See also* Guild.
Gild, Samuel, *Jr.*, charge against (1675), **10.** 193–194.
Gildersleeve, Basil L., at Göttingen, **12.** 367.
Giles, Anna (Paris), **6.** 58.
Giles, Elizabeth (Norris), **6.** 57.
Giles, Joel, Commencement part (1829) and biog. note, **5.** 200, 200 *n.*
Giles, Samuel, condemned (1675), **13.** 347, 352, 400.
Giles, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 52.
Giles, William B., senatorial candidacy (1794), **15.** 146.
Gilfillan, *Rev.* Joseph A., on Eliot's Bible and Ojibway dialect, **6.** 259.
Gilgate, William, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 52.
Giliat, ——, of Richmond (1804), **2.** 18–20.
Gill, Moses, port., **2.** 394; at interment of Warren, **10.** 99; justice of peace (1775), **12.** 105; characterized, 141.
Gill, Obadiah, Boston bookseller (1685–90), **9.** 488, **12.** 388; *Some Few Remarks*, **17.** 27–28.
Gillam. *See also* Gillom.
Gillam, Benjamin, sea-captain, **7.** 164, 166; *Boston Ephemeris* (1684), **9.** 459.
Gillespie, *Mrs.* E. D., miniature of Franklin owned by, **4.** 350.
Gillett, *Lieut.* Jonathan, at siege of Boston, **9.** 83.
Gillit, Joseph, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Gillmore. *See also* Gilmor.
Gillmore, Quincy A., port., **11.** 333; and Butler, **19.** 350, 352.
Gillom. *See also* Gillam.
Gillom, Benjamin, agreement as Winthrop's creditor, **11.** 186.
Gillson. *See also* Gilson.
Gillson, Abel, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Gillson, Daniel, scholar at Townsend, Mass. (1772), **4.** 386.
Gillson, *Lieut.* Joseph (1758), **6.** 23, 24.
Gillson, Joseph, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Gillson, Peter, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Gilman, Charlotte [Bourne | Swett], **16.** 353 *n.*
Gilman, Daniel Coit, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **14.** 386; on H. B. Adams, **15.** 198–200.

Gilman, *Major* Ezekiel, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 423.
Gilman, *Lieut.* Jeremiah, at battle of Lake George, **18.** 318.
Gilman, John Taylor, **16.** 353 *n.*
Gilman, *Rev.* Samuel, Commencement part (1811) and biog. notes, **5.** 176, 176 *n.*, **9.** 115 *n.*; Harvard D.D. (1837), **5.** 220; *Φ B K* poem (1814, '15), **9.** 115.
Gilman, *Rev.* Samuel, of Charleston, ancestry, **11.** 123.
Gilmor, Robert, **2.** 15.
Gilson. *See also* Gillson.
Gilson, Amasa, in Am. army (1776), **12.** 100, 101.
Gilson, Daniel, recruit (1758), **6.** 24.
Gilson, Simon, recruit (1758), **6.** 24.
Gimat, *Colonel* de, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 131, 138, 148.
Gipps, Anna [Mrs. Fiske], **12.** 321.
Gipson, *Colonel*, of Eng. (1694), **2.** 176.
Girard, Stephen, and privateering, **1.** 23; and Leib, **20.** 366.
Girls' High School of Boston, Saml. Eliot as master, **14.** 110–111.
Gisolfo, Marco Francisco, atlas attributed to, **11.** 385.
Gittings, George, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Givens, *Lieut.* Robert, on furlough, **2.** 451; at Fort Herkimer, 456; at West Point, 477; in Va. campaign, **6.** 147; at Yorktown, 150.
Glade, Alice, exile in Amsterdam (1614), **6.** 52.
Gladiator, blockade runner, **18.** 140.
Gladstone, William E., relig. views, **2.** 422 *n.*; and abolition of purchase in army, **5.** 162; celebration of 84th birthday, **8.** 399; C. H. Hill on, **13.** 133; and Caucus Plan (1877), **14.** 317; on Chamberlain, 318; on O'Connell, Bright, and Cobden, 318, **20.** 475; in Palmerston ministry, **18.** 130, **20.** 466; Newcastle speech (1862), **18.** 150–151, 154, **20.** 465–467; and Russell (1868), 461; attitude on Civil War, 470 *n.*; and Treaty of Washington, 471; and Cockburn, 473.
Glarakis, George, **18.** 98.
Glascock, Alice [Mrs. Fuller], **17.** 182.
Glasgow, revival (1742), **9.** 395, 397.
Glasgow, Brit. war-ship (1773), **10.** 57.
Glasgow, Mount of, Mass., **4.** 388.
Glasgow, University of, 450th anniversary, **14.** 425, **15.** 224–227; installation of Lord Rector (1830), **19.** 468.
Glass, manufacture in Pa. (1798), **3.** 18.
Glaye. *See* Clagg.
Gleason, John F., gift to **M.H.S., 2.** 165, 395.
Gloucester, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), canal, **1.** 235; in 1650, **2.** 47; Babson Grants, **3.** 138; J. J. Babson and schools, 139; Babson's *History*, 140; scrap book on, in Civil War, 141; Babson's *Fisheries*, 142; and Salem church (1735), **9.** 347 *n.*; not port of entry (1686), **13.** 264; old houses, **14.** 294.
Gloucester Lyceum, **3.** 138.
Glover, Charles H., Commencement part (1845) and biog. note, **5.** 246, 246 *n.*
Glover, *Mrs.* Elizabeth [Mrs. Dunster], **10.** 304.
Glover, Habbacuck, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Glover, John, action against Henry Dunster, **10.** 305.
Glover, *Gen.* John, and privateering, **1.** 18; after Saratoga campaign, **3.** 109; brigade reviewed (1778), **6.** 107; at Providence (1778), 118; death of wife, 119.
Glover, *Rev.* José, allotment in present Revere, **7.** 138; will, **10.** 304.
Glover, Samuel, and Quabaug, **13.** 275.
Glubb, Stephen, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Goad, Richard, protest against students' long hair (1672), **9.** 99.
Goddard, ——, sea-captain (1770), **16.** 226.
Goddard, B., and Jas. Parker, **16.** 216.
Goddard, George A., Commencement part (1822), **5.** 189; biog. note, 189 *n.*
Goddard, Lemuel, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Goddard, Warren, Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 184, 184 *n.*
Godefroy, ——, and Burr, **20.** 297.
Godfrey. *See also* Goodfrey.
Godfrey, Edward, patent, **1.** 233; churchman, **16.** 177.
Godfrey, *Lieut.* Simon, killed, **6.** 33.
Goding, John, of Va., will (1687), **1.** 137.
Godkin, Edwin L., on change in Eng. attitude towards Americans, **15.** 188 *n.*

Godoy, Manuel, and Napoleon, **5.** 19; career, 20.
Gody, John P., on primacy of State sovereignty, **17.** 103 *n.*
Goethe, Johann W. von, as pure humanist, **11.** 266.
Göttingen, University of, in 1828, **2.** 34–35; early Am. students, **12.** 366–371.
Goffe, Christopher, suspected of piracy (1685), **12.** 409.
Goffe, Edmund [Trowbridge], **20.** 536 *n.*
Goffe, John, certificate of church membership (1678), **11.** 226.
Goffe, Thomas, Dep.-Gov., **1.** 239.
Going, Jonathan, at Harvard Commencement (1841), **5.** 234.
Gold. *See also* Goold, Goolde, Goole, Gould.
Gold, John, trial for seditious words (1686), **13.** 263, 264, 267, 269, 276.
Gold, Nathan, letter to Winthrop (1661), **5.** 290.
Gold, Thomas, lawsuit (1659), **11.** 183.
Golden Falcon (1657), **19.** 292.
Golden Lion, Newport inn, **4.** 245.
Golders, N., of Pompton, N. J. (1781), **6.** 131.
Goldsborough, (?) Charles W., of Eastern Shore, Md., **2.** 13.
Goldsborough, Robert, and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 504.
Goldsbury, John, card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*
Goldsbury, Samuel, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Goldsmidt, ——, and canal at Panama (1826), **20.** 386.
Goldsmith, *Lieutenant*, of N. Brun. corps (1796), **3.** 71.
Goldsmith, *Mrs.* Mary, of Wenham (1648), **12.** 322.
Goldsmith, Mary, baptism (1648), **12.** 322.
Goldsmith, Oliver, J. Q. Adams on *Citizen of World*, **16.** 371.
Goldsmith, Richard, of Wenham (1648), **12.** 322; removes to Chelmsford, **12.** 323.
Goldsmith, Sarah, baptism (1650), **12.** 322.
Goldsmiths, London guild, dinner (1831), **19.** 479.
Goldthwait, ——, of Newport (1789), **16.** 457–459.
Goldthwait, Elizabeth [Lewis], port., **14.** 57.
Goldthwait, Ezekiel [1], in Boston society, **10.** 31, 33, 39, **14.** 46–47; houses, **10.** 44, **14.** 46 *n.*–47 *n.*, 47; as fisherman, **10.** 48; and pre-Rev. events, 60, 77, 86, **14.** 47–55; purchases confiscated estate, **10.** 182; notarial records (1731–54), **11.** 184; AUTOG., **14.** 43; birth, 43; and town affairs, 43, 44 *n.*–46 *n.*; register of deeds, 43, 47, 55; and Deer Island, 44; other offices, 45; and sail-cloth manufacture, 45 *n.*; blind, 55; death, 55, 57; estate, 55; marriage and children, 57; port., 57.
Goldthwait, Ezekiel [2], **14.** 57 *n.*
Goldthwait, Joseph, in Boston society, **10.** 75; leaves Boston (1776), 95; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated Boston estate, 172.
Goldthwait, *Col.* Thomas, at Crown Point (1760), **5.** 361, 362, 366, 367, 371, 373, 378, 380, 384–387.
Golt, ——, innkeeper at Richmond (1781), **6.** 139.
Gomara, Francisco Lopez, and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 304.
Gomez, Antonio, and Menendez's expedition, **8.** 445.
Gomme, George L., on Eng. parish, **7.** 253.
Gooch, James, voyage to Port Royal (1695), **3.** 65.
Gooch, James, *Jr.*, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17,** 208.
Gooch, John, at funeral of Faneuil, **1.** 43; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Good Newes from New England, reprints, **6.** 344.
Good Speed to Virginia, extant copy, **12.** 160.
Goodale, ——, of Capt. Mills's Co., death in Am. army (1776), **12.** 102.
Goodale, ——, of Capt. Gates's Co., death in Am. army (1776), **12.** 102.
Goodale, Mary [Mrs. Masterson], **17.** 174.
Goodchild, ——, London innkeeper (1693), **2.** 174.
Goode, *Col.* R., **17.** 490, 493.
Goodell. *See also* Goodale.
Goodell, Abner Cheney [*Communications* follow], elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1885, '86), **2.** 80, 404; on com. on Sharpless ports., **3.** 136; on com. on index to foreign docs. of Am. Rev., 159; report, 178; list of publications (1886–90), 279, **4.** 106, **5.** 439; remarks, **3.** 216, **4.**

66, **6.** 21, 442, **8.** 348, **9.** 196, **10.** 463, **11.** 74, 120, 336, **12.** 29, 73, 154, 195, 292, **13.** 121, 424, **14.** 385, 445; on com. on Attucks Memorial, **3.** 318; on com. on Norse discoveries, **4.** 12; report, 42–44; address on Mass. Ratification, 66; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 232; moves vote of thanks, **13.** 378; study of heraldry, **14.** 268.

Communications: on witchcraft affairs, **1.** 65–70, 99–118, 339–358; exhibits colon. docs., 70; TITLE "COLONY" AND "PROVINCE," 192–199; commission of oyer and terminer, 220; on copy of Las Casas's *Indies*, 222; on new ed. of *Provincial Laws*, **3.** 136; on Sharpless ports., 259, 277, **7.** 349, 399; on proposed Attucks Memorial, **3.** 316; on marriage of John Harvard, **4.** 82; on picture of Va. Conven. of 1829, 305; on presenting C. D. Wright's report, 374; on reprint of Mass. Ordinances (ed. of 1660) and record of Ancient and Hon. Artillery, 411–412; ORIGIN OF TOWNS IN MASS., **5.** 320–331, **7.** 211–214; on Courtemanche in Boston, **5.** 421–423; memoranda by Judge Sewall, **6.** 388–390; on early charts of Boston and New York harbors, **8.** 228–230; on case of Wm. Rous, 231–235; on signatures to early church covenants, 271; on censorship in colon. Mass., 271–273; Mass. manumission doc. (1776), 499; on Henry Wheatland, **9.** 288; on W. N. Sainsbury, **10.** 159–162; ATTYS.-GEN. OF MASS., 285–291; on index to Mass. Laws (ed. of 1649), 547–548; on Am. Rev. and right of Parliament, **11.** 368–371; Paul Dudley's commission, **12.** 51–54; on Mass. address on Texas (1845), 425–428; on Constitution and annexations, 428–429; on genuineness of written Mass. note of 1690, **13.** 147–156; TOPPAN'S MEMOIR OF EDW. RANDOLPH, 286-298; extracts from Winthrop Papers, 327–337; on E. G. Porter, 445–448; on coat armor, **14.** 434–437; on Webster and Story and Webster's use of quotations, **15.** 166–168.

Goodell, William, at Constantinople, **19.** 503.

Goodenow, John, in General Court (1692), **7.** 164.

Goodfellow, Alice [Mrs. Webb], exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 52.

Goodfrey, *Sergeant*, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 426.

Goodhue, Martha [Mrs. Wheatland], **9.** 277, 280.

Goodhue, William, petition (1637), **3.** 199.

Goodhue's Tavern, Salem, **10.** 47.

Goodman, John, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.

Goodman, Mary (Backus), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.

Goodman, Sarah (Hooper), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.

Goodrich. *See also* Goodridge.

Goodrich (Gutteridge), Benjamin, killed by Indians, **7.** 157.

Goodrich, Chauncey, **4.** 295.

Goodrich, Chauncy A., at Harvard Commencement (1833), **5.** 212.

Goodrich, Mary [Mrs. Lowell], **9.** 544.

Goodrich, Mary Ann (Wolcott), makes cartridges, **4.** 294, 295.

Goodrich, Samuel G., and Hawthorne's first work, **20.** 564.

Goodrich, *Lieut.* Stephen, at siege of Boston, **9.** 73.

Goodrich, William, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 275, 283; in assault on Quebec, 293; captured, 295.

Goodridge, ——, sea-captain (1770), **16.** 227.

Goodridge, Sarah, miniatures of Webster, **2.** 264.

Goodridge, *Rev.* Sewall, sermon in Am. army (1775), **12.** 79.

Goodspeed, Charles E., gifts to **M.H.S.**, **20.** 421, 490.

Goodwin, Daniel, *Jr.*, gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 147.

Goodwin, Eunice [Marston], **3.** 387.

Goodwin, Ezra Shaw, memoir, **7.** 123.

Goodwin, James J., backs Waters's genealogical researches, **15.** 478.

Goodwin, John, continuation of Mather's *Memorable Providences*, **9.** 479; *Some Few Remarks*, **17.** 27–28.

Goodwin, John M., communication on Beadle murder, **2.** 147–149.

Goodwin, Lazarus, **3.** 387; guest of Old Colony Club, 439.

Goodwin, Lydia [Mrs. Lothrop], **3.** 385.

Goodwin, Mary A. [Mrs. Russell], **14.** 155.

Goodwin, Nathaniel, **3.** 385, 390.

Goodwin, Ozias, Hartford church controversy, **16.** 502.
Goodwin, William, Indian mission (1638), **16.** 491.
Goodwin, William Watson [*Communications* follow], elected a member **M.H.S.**, **3.** 63; accepts, 101; on com. on Old Colony Club records 381; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1888–90), **4.** 119, 366, **5.** 457; study in Europe, 152; on Nominating Com. (1891), **6.** 351; report, 419–420; presents report of Council (1891), 402–406; list of publications (1890–93), 404, **7.** 369, **8.** 185; remarks, 20, 519, **10.** 291, 490, **12.** 154, 351, **13.** 62, 222, 378, **17.** 75, **18.** 60, 362; elected Corresp. Sec. **M.H.S.** (1894, '95), **9.** 39, **10.** 137; retires from the office, 572; remarks on Longfellow, **20.** 573.
Communications: records of Old Colony Club, **3.** 381–444; on diary of Josiah Cotton, **4.** 1; on royal arms at Plymouth, 373; on letter of Columbus, **6.** 382–384; on Aristotle's treatise on constitution of Athens, 385–387; on E. A. Freeman, **7.** 424–425; MEMOIR OF H. W. TORREY, **9.** 197–210; on W. G. Russell, **10.** 450; on B. M. Watson, 468; on Justin Winsor, **12.** 44; letter on Lexington battle, 345; original survey of Clark's Island, 346; on influence of German universities, 366–371; on C. F. Dunbar, **13.** 443; on reliability of recollections, **14.** 444; on battle of Marathon, **17.** 260–262; on course and landing of Pilgrims at Plymouth, 378–381, **18.** 397; on battle of Salamis, **17.** 397–405.
Goodyear, Stephen, in Eng., **3.** 196.
Gookin, Charles, certifies Quary's commission, **4.** 149.
Gookin, *Rev.* Daniel, preaches for Mather (1675), **13.** 341, 347.
Gookin, *Major* Daniel, MS. *Hist. of N. Eng. Indians*, **4.** 300 *n.*; on Indian hemp, **6.** 36; on tomahawks, 37; censor of press, **8.** 272, **11.** 243; justice of peace, **13.** 229; and Worcester affairs (1686), 247, 251.
Gookin, Daniel, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 438.
Gookin, Margaret [Mrs. Emery], **16.** 368 *n.*
Gookin, *Rev.* Nathaniel, in Harvard Corporation, **5.** 410, 412; and Mather (1675), **13.** 351.
Gookin, Samuel, marshal (1691), **7.** 156; and Phips's expedition, **13.** 334.
Goold. *See also* Gold.
Goold, Arthur, at funeral of Edw. Winslow, **3.** 93.
Goolde, Michael, prize case (1755), **5.** 101.
Goole, Thomas, excommunicated as Anabaptist, **16.** 512.
Goose, Peter, Boston estate, **1.** 314, 318.
Goose, William, death (1678), **7.** 170.
Goose Creek, S. C., royal arms at, **4.** 251, 254, 255 *n.*
Gordon. *See also* Jordan.
Gordon, *Mrs.*, of Edinburgh (1830), **19.** 469.
Gordon, *Major*, of Conn. (1775), **9.** 41.
Gordon, *Lord* Adam, in Boston (1765), **13.** 392, 395–396.
Gordon, Adam, Commencement part (1788), **16.** 439.
Gordon, *Capt.* Charles, Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208.
Gordon, *Lord* George, visits Harvard (1769), **10.** 44.
Gordon, George Angier, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **12.** 138; list of publications (1900–04), **15.** 29, **18.** 269; memoir of S. E. Herrick assigned to, 471.
Gordon, George Hamilton. *See* Aberdeen.
Gordon, Hugh Mackay, **3.** 82; letter from Edw. Winslow, Jr. (1785), 82; on N. Brun. Board of Accounts, 83; at funeral of Edw. Winslow, Sr., 93.
Gordon, James, prize case (1752), **5.** 100.
Gordon, James, corresp. with Will Martin (1752–65), **13.** 379–396; on French War, 386; on small pox epidemic, 389–392; on Lord Adam Gordon, 392, 395, 396; on Stamp Act riots, 393.
Gordon, *Mrs.* James, death, **13.** 389.
Gordon, John C. Hamilton. *See* Aberdeen.
Gordon, *Rev.* William, charge against Saml. Adams, **4.** 141; letter from Washington (1785), 142; goes to Philadelphia (1775), **7.** 407, 412; as preacher, **9.** 71; and Rich. Price, **17.** 288, 311, 338; letter to Price (1775) on the war, 302; biog. note, 302 *n.*; preparation of history, 312; and Wm. Hazlitt,

323; and resignation of Pres. Langdon, **18.** 225–227.
Gore, Asa, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Gore, Christopher, bequest to **M.H.S., 3.** 292; port., 295; letter introducing, to Franklin, **4.** 302; memoir, **7.** 123; and *Boston Magazine,* **18.** 326; criminal case (1789), **19.** 180; election as Pres. **M.H.S.** (1806), **20.** 15 *n.*
Gore, John, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Gore, John, at Washington (1812), **19.** 377, 381.
Gore, Obadiah, Boston estate (1717), **1.** 323.
Gore, Obadiah, death at Wyoming (c. 1777), **3.** 346.
Gore, Obadiah, report on Wyoming Massacre, **3.** 346.
Gorges, *Sir* Ferdinando [1], patents, **1.** 233; and Indians brought to Eng., **2.** 36–37; and Plymouth, Eng., and Va., 245; and failure of Popham Colony, 247–248; reprints of *Brief Narration,* **6.** 347–348; designs against Mass. (1633), **8.** 383–385; and established church, **16.** 176, 177.
Gorges, Ferdinando [2], *America Painted to the Life,* extant copies, price, **10.** 334.
Gorges, George, colony, **9.** 186.
Gorges, Robert, colony at Wessagusset, **4.** 74, **7.** 25.
Gorges, Thomas, and Wells, Me., **2.** 157.
Gorham, *Colonel,* loyalist, reported captured (1775), **7.** 412.
Gorham, *Capt.* Benjamin, cargo of tea destroyed (1774), **10.** 83.
Gorham, Benjamin, Whig leader (1840), **11.** 279.
Gorham, David, address to Hutchinson, **14.** 50 *n.*
Gorham, Nathaniel, in Boston society, **10.** 33, 83.
Gorham, *Col.* Shubael, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 428, 431; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Gorham, Sturgis, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 411.
Gorman, Arthur P., on G. F. Hoar, **19.** 267.
Gorrell, James, journal of Pontiac Conspiracy, **4.** 44.
Gosnold, Bartholomew, extant copies of Brereton's *Relation,* **9.** 181–182, **12.** 160; at Cuttyhunk Island, **16.** 247–249; monument on Cuttyhunk, 249, **17.** 440.
Gospel Order revised, **9.** 522.
Goss, David, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Goss, Elbridge H., gift to **M.H.S., 7.** 118.
Gostlin, Margaret [Mrs. Heathcote], **5.** 105.
Gouge, Edward, Sewall warns, **1.** 323; character, 323.
Gouge, Frances, **1.** 323.
Gougen, *Captain,* at Boston (1656), **3.** 194.
Gough, John B., as orator, **15.** 504.
Gouin, ——, narrative of Pontiac Conspiracy, **4.** 45.
Gould. *See also* Gold.
Gould, Abel, **1.** 135.
Gould, *Dr.* Augustus A., office, **1.** 325.
Gould, Benjamin, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 442.
Gould, Benjamin Apthorp, astronomical works, **1.** 362; as teacher, **4.** 321; at Göttingen, **12.** 367; G. S. Hale's poem on, 494.
Gould, Daniel, conveyance (1691), **7.** 168.
Gould, Daniel, of R. I., work accredited to (1700), **9.** 520.
Gould, *Lieut.* Edward, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 395.
Gould, Elizabeth, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 135.
Gould, Esther (Bowers), of Groton, **6.** 30.
Gould, Judith, of Eng., will (1650), **1.** 135.
Gould, Lucretia G. [Mrs. Ellis], **10.** 246; death, 246.
Gould, Lydia, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 135.
Gould, Mary, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 135.
Gould, Moriah, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Gould, Moses, recruit (1758), **6.** 24.
Gould, Nathan, of N. Eng. (1650), **1.** 135.
Gould, Nathaniel, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 397.
Gould, Nehemiah, killed (1758), **6.** 22, 33; recruit, 24; effects appraised, 27, 30; wife, 30.
Gould, Robert, and John Rowe, **10.** 39.
Gould, *Deacon* Samuel, of Brookfield, **7.** 399.
Gould, Samuel, at New York (1778), **10.** 106.
Gould, Sarah, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 135.

Gould, *Mrs.* William, in Boston society, **10.** 36.
Gould, Zaccheus, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 135.
Gourd, Alphonse, work on U. S., **5.** 164.
Gourgas, Francis R., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 41.
Gouverneur, Samuel L., letter from Monroe (1823), **15.** 410.
Gouvion, *Col.* Jean B., at siege of Yorktown, **6.** 150.
Gove, Edward, pardon and restoration, **13.** 255, 276.
Gove, *Lieut.* Nathaniel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 42, 57, 62–67, 71–73, 78, 79, 83–85, 88, 90.
Gove, Samuel, of Roxbury, **7.** 411.
Gover, William, deposition on Phips's expedition, **15.** 303.
Government, reason for Plymouth and Conn. compacts, **5.** 326; Aristotle on Athenian, **6.** 385–387. *See also* Constitution, Dependencies, Elections, Executive, Judiciary, Legislature, Manors, Political sciences, Suffrage, Town, Union.
Governor, specimen instructions to colon. (1702), **8.** 93–105; power in Mass., **16.** 242–245.
Gower, G. G. Leveson-. *See* Granville.
Graaf, ——, and embargo at Philadelphia (1807), **20.** 310.
Grace, *Lieut.* (?) John, in Newport campaign, **6.** 115.
Gradwell, John, prize case (1752), **5.** 100.
Graffort, Thomas, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 231.
Gragg, Jacob, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; in 1760, **6.** 427.
Gragg, John, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Gragg, Samuel, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; and capture of Shattuck, 305.
Gragg, Washington P., on com. on Boston bicentenary, **2.** 220; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Graham, *Major* (?) Gordon, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 408, 409.
Graham, James, death in Am. army (1776), **12.** 102.
Graham, James, Atty.-Gen. of Mass., **10.** 289; sent to Eng. (1690), **7.** 152.
Grahame, James, Harvard LL.D. (1839), **5.** 227; memoir, **7.** 123.
Grainger, W., engraving of Washington, **5.** 420.
Grammar, Priestley's work, **3.** 15.
Grammarians Funeral, FACSIM., **5.** 2–3.
Grand d'Hauteville, Ellen (Sears), **2.** 423 *n.*
Grand d'Hauteville, Frederic S., in Civil War, **2.** 417 *n.*
Grand Diable, vessel on Lake Champlain (1760), **4.** 403, **5.** 381, 384.
Grand Juste, prize case (1743), **5.** 87.
Granger, Gideon, and Jefferson (1806), **20.** 282; and Madison, 345.
Granger, *Capt.* John, at siege of Boston, **9.** 52.
Grant, ——, of Antigua, in Boston (1776), **10.** 103.
Grant, *Major,* of Vt. (1776), **6.** 87.
Grant, Anna [Mason], **2.** 5; port., 17.
Grant, *Mrs.* Anne, letters from Anna C. Lowell (1809–10), **18.** 302–317; Am. subscription ed. of *Letters from the Mountains,* 303, 305–307; on Miss Lowell, 303, 311 *n.*; on Elizabeth Smith, 315 *n.*; as writer, **19.** 470, 471; Tory, 472.
Grant, George, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 438.
Grant, *Rev.* George M., at Cabot celebration, **12.** 8.
Grant, John, identified with "Wethercock," **19.** 276.
Grant, John T., on Pottawatomie Massacre, **14.** 5 *n.*–6 *n.*
Grant, Moses, characterized, **12.** 142.
Grant, Patrick, gift to **M.H.S.,** **2.** 5; Commencement part (1828), **5.** 197; spread, 198.
Grant, Robert, on S. F. McCleary, **15.** 263.
Grant, Thomas, account of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 438.
Grant, Ulysses S., and David Sears, **2.** 416; conditions at beginning of administration, **9.** 317; and E. R. Hoar, 319; errors in *Memoirs,* **10.** 484; present attitude of South, **18.** 237; and Butler (1864), **19.** 342–356; strategy in Va. campaign, 342–344, 348; responsibility for failure, 344–348, 351; inadequate staff, 344 *n.*, **20.** 162–163; Appomattox campaign, 87–112 [*see* Appomattox]; and Johnson, 431; inevitability of election (1868), 434, 436; and Sumner, 546.
Grantland, Seaton, and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 292.
Granville, Granville G. Leveson-Gower, *2d earl of,* and proposed intervention (1862), **18.** 145, 147–149, 152, **20.** 468–471; paper on

his relations with U. S., 453–474; biog., 454, 460–463; as leader of Lords, 455; character, 455–457; career as Minister, 457–460; and the Queen, 468; and Treaty of Washington, 471; and Cockburn's conduct, 473.
Grape Island affair (1775), **10.** 92.
Grasse-Tilley, François J. P., *comte de*, and Ogé's insurrection, **2.** 316 *n.*; at Haiti, 340; battle with Rodney, **3.** 130, **19.** 153, 155, 157, 160; figure of, suggested for Lafayette Monument, **4.** 40; Yorktown, **6.** 149, **19.** 140.
Grattan, Thomas Colley, at Harvard Commencement (1840), **5.** 231; at *Φ B K* (1842), **9.** 134, 135.
Gratze, *Misses*, of Philadelphia (1804), **2.** 13.
Graupner, Gottlieb, papers, **20.** 438.
Graves. *See also* Greaves.
Graves, ——, customs officer (1708), **4.** 155.
Graves, ——, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 395.
Graves, ——, Brit. navy captain (1776), **2.** 303.
Graves, ——, Philadelphia militia officer (1807), **20.** 306.
Graves, *Colonel*, of East Shore, Md. (1781), **6.** 158.
Graves, John, death in Am. army (1776), **12.** 102.
Graves, *Admiral* Samuel, arrives at Boston, **10.** 87.
Graves, Thomas, probable draftsman of Waters-Winthrop map, **1.** 214.
Graves, *Capt.* Thomas, in Va. county court (1632), **3.** 4; vestryman, 5.
Graves, *Dr.* Thomas, of Charlestown, **7.** 169; opposition to restored govt. (1689), **12.** 278; justice of peace, **13.** 229; and General Court (1675), 399.
Graves, William J., Cilley duel and aftermath in Congress, **12.** 286–292.
Gravesend, L. I., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 245; in 1650, **2.** 49.
Gray. *See also* Grey.
Gray, Abraham, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 177.
Gray, Asa, Harvard A.M. (1844), **5.** 245; and Darwin, **8.** 50.
Gray, Benjamin, at funeral of Hannah Gerrish, **14.** 39 *n.*
Gray, *Lieut.* (?) Ebenezer, at siege of Boston, **9.** 75.
Gray, Ellis, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 180.
Gray, Elizabeth [Chipman], **4.** 22, **18.** 157.
Gray, Elizabeth P. (Gardner), **4.** 23.
Gray, Francis Calley, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291, 292; port., presented, **4.** 110; delay in memoir, 342, **5.** 309; in **M.H.S.**, 5, 311–312; Harvard LL.D (1841), 233; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 309, 311–313; death, 312; culture, 312; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 232; on com. on **M.H.S.** semi-centenary, 288 *n.*; memoir of W. J. Spooner, **7.** 124; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; *Φ B K* oration (1816), 116; biog. note, 116 *n.*; poem (1840), 131; and attempt to increase **M.H.S.** membership (1846), **10.** 321; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Gray, Frederic T., Harvard A.M. (1847), **5.** 253.
Gray, Harriet [Upham], **18.** 157, 158.
Gray, Harrison, in Boston society, **10.** 33, 39; member of Fire Club, 38; on com. on address to Gage, 85; debate on Com. of Corresp. (1774), 86; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated Boston estate, 172.
Gray, Horace [1], career, **18.** 157, 161.
Gray, Horace [2], on end of slavery in Mass., **1.** 41 *n.*; on minutes of Otis's Writs of Assistance argument, **6.** 195; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 232–233; on genesis of Mass. towns, **7.** 215; list of publications (1900–02), **15.** 29, **16.** 129; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 251–268; in **M.H.S.**, 251–253; and C. F. Adams [2], 253, 255; and natural history, 254, **18.** 161; as court reporter, **16.** 255, 256, **18.** 162; hist. research and method, **16.** 255–258, 266, **18.** 164, 166; note on riparian rights, **16.** 256; review of Dred Scott decision, 256; number of opinions, 259, **18.** 166, 170; and Juilliard *vs.* Greenman, **16.** 259–262, **18.** 174–175; and literary work, **16.** 262; as judge, 263, 266–268, **18.** 165–185; character and success, **16.** 263–264, 267, **18.** 186; bequest to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 265; as lawyer, 265, **18.** 158, 163; memory, **16.** 266; style, 266; memoir assigned to J. C. Gray, 291; on suicide, 527; MEMOIR by G. F. Hoar, **18.** 155–187; PORT. and AUTOG., 155; nonlegal capacity, 156; birth, 157; ancestry, 157; marriage, 158;

death, 159; legal education, 159–162; politics, 160; address on Marshall, 185–186.
Gray, Horatio, gift to **M.H.S.**, **14.** 144.
Gray, Jane (Matthews), **18.** 158.
Gray, John, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Gray, John Chipman [1], in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, 291, 292; MEMOIR by J. C. Ropes, **4.** 22–37; PORT., 22; birth and ancestry, 22; education, 22; studies law, 22, 23; abroad, 22; marriage, 23; residences, 23; interest in horticulture and agriculture, 23; as scholar, 24; and Harvard, 24; in **M.H.S.**, 24; in Am. Acad., 24; honorary degree, 24; public services, 24–25; interest in public finance, 25; politics, 25; and antislavery and abolitionism, 26; conscientiousness, 27; religion, 27; death, 27; in old age, 27; — Commencement spread (1811), **5.** 176; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; *Φ B K* oration (1821), **9.** 118; biog. note, 118 *n.*; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34; and Everett, 95.
Gray, John Chipman [2], elected a member **M.H.S.**, **12.** 167; on J. C. Ropes, **13.** 218–221; and memoir of J. C. Ropes, **14.** 198; on J. B. Thayer, **16.** 13–14; memoir of Horace Gray assigned to, 291.
Gray, *Capt.* Robert, papers on voyage, **3.** 215; voyages to Oregon, **7.** 417–418; pictures of adventures, 418–419; discovery of Columbia River, 419–421.
Gray, Samuel. *See* Boston Massacre.
Gray, Thomas, in Boston society, **10.** 39; and Molasses Act, 60; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), 77; and on address to Gage, 85; debate on Com. of Corresp. (1774), 86.
Gray, Thomas [H. C. 1790], Harvard D.D. (1826), **5.** 195; at Harvard Commencements (1830–42), 203, 214, 233, 236; exhibition part (1788), **16.** 431; at Divinity School exercises (1836), **19.** 364.
Gray, Thomas, Commencement part (1823), **5.** 190; biog. note, 190 *n.*
Gray, Thomas Fales, gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 358.
Gray, William, bookbinder (1739), **17.** 31.
Gray, *Lieut.-Gov.* William, **4.** 22; port., **14.** 144; career, **18.** 157.
Gray, William, resigns membership **M.H.S.**, **1.** 228; Friday Club, **14.** 473, **16.** 465; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252.
Grayson, William, candidacy (1788), **15.** 124; death, 134; opposition to Constitution, **17.** 425, 481, 508; letters to Madison (1787), 461, 473 [*see* Madison].
Great Awakening, and sexual morality, **6.** 498–502; Watts on, **9.** 335, 349, 386, 387, 389, 391, 392, 395, 404, 406, 407; Edwards's *Narrative*, 335, 353, 356, 360, 364; Whitefield on disturbances, **10.** 300.
Great Barrington, Mass., Washington Monument subscription box, **2.** 140.
Great Britain. — *See also* analyzed references under Army, England, Parliament, Scotland, Wales, and rulers and wars by name. — Unofficial missions to (1861), **1.** 203–209, **13.** 191, 193, **16.** 465; Jay's negotiations and treaty, **3.** 46, **15.** 145–156; royal v to, **5.** 156–163; Treaty of Washington, **8.** 17–19, **20.** 471–474; J. Q. Adams on govt. (1810), **10.** 379–380; and neutral trade (1810), 380–381; (1794), **15.** 143–145; hope of adjustment with U. S. (1810), **10.** 380; Laird rams, **13.** 178–197; change in attitude towards U. S., **15.** 189–193, 227; and Span.-Am. (1823), 373–436 [*see* Monroe Doctrine]; slave-trade question with (1837), 464; *Trent* affair, **16.** 465–467, **17.** 441, **18.** 141; rule of dependencies, **17.** 8; Rich. Price and nat. debt, 266, 273; Shelburne on ministry (1774), 274; Shelburne on affairs (1784), 322; and Am. commerce (1785), 327–329; French treaty (1786), 357; proposed intervention in Civil War (1862), 442–448, **18.** 123–154, **20.** 463–471; whale-fishery bill (1788), **17.** 501–502; regulation of slave-trade (1788), 508; and La., **18.** 56; cotton and Civil War, **19.** 330–334; Wm. Duane on U. S. and (1806–09), **20.** 296, 301, 312–316, 321–330.
Great Island, command of fort on (1686), **13.** 261; port of entry (1686), 264; diabolical performances at (1686), **14.** 168–171.

Great Lakes, cartographical development of Cartier's stories concerning, **7.** 307–309.
Great Rebellion, army and Parliament (1647), **11.** 6; age of polit. leaders, 228; transport of Scotch prisoners, **13.** 32.
Greaton, *Gen.* John, in Jersey campaign, **2.** 224; in Rev. army, 443; regt. leaves Albany (1778), 444.
Greaton's Tavern, Boston, **10.** 46.
Greaves, Thomas, protest (1689), **12.** 278.
Greece, battle of Marathon, **17.** 252–262; of Salamis, 383–405; U. S. and revolution, **18.** 102. *See also* Athens.
Greele, Antoinette (Paine), **2.** 101.
Greek, Stephen Salisbury on, **2.** 97; J. Q. Adams on, **10.** 386–387; Jos. Willard on lexicon, **17.** 371.
Greek Revolution, interest in U. S., **18.** 102.
Greeks, migrations, **12.** 108–110; hist. importance, **13.** 94; and suicide, **16.** 529.
Green. *See also* Greene.
Green, ——, sea-captain (1700), **1.** 154.
Green, ——, innkeeper at Coventry (1775), **9.** 41.
Green, ——, Boston money broker (1788), **16.** 441.
Green, *Sergeant* (?) Andrew, furlough, **6.** 127.
Green, Anna (Pierce), keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225.
Green, Bartholomew, and printing of act reversing witchcraft attainders, **1.** 78, 85, 94–96, 100; in 1717, **8.** 218; works printed by (1692–1701), **9.** 494–527, 532, 533, **10.** 543, **12.** 380, 393, 410, 413, **17.** 24–26, 38, 44–54, 61–64, 67; *Printers Advertisement*, **9.** 524; death, **10.** 99, **11.** 249; bill against govt. (1691), 253.
Green, Benjamin [H. C. 1784], biog. note, **16.** 312 *n.*
Green, Duff, and Pres. Johnson, **19.** 396.
Green, Ezra, Unitarian, **3.** 164.
Green, Francis, letter to E. Winslow (1779) on fleet at Newport, **2.** 239.
Green, Harriet E., index to Pickering Papers, **6.** 189.
Green, Henry, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 231.
Green, Jacob, in General Court (1692), **7.** 162.
Green, James D., at Harvard Commencement (1846), **5.** 249.
Green, *Capt.* Jerry, member of Boston Fire Club, **10.** 38.
Green, John, marshal-general, proclaims James II., **12.** 223, **19.** 44; marshal (1686), **13.** 235, 273.
Green, John, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 444.
Green, John Richard, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158; Gardiner on, **16.** 8.
Green, *Rev.* Joseph [1] [H. C. 1695], biog. note, **9.** 532.
Green, Joseph [2], land grant, **1.** 44.
Green, Joseph [H. C. 1726], member of Boston Fire Club, **10.** 38; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), 77; absentee loyalist, 164.
Green, Joshua, business, **1.** 43, 44.
Green, Nathaniel, sea-captain (1693), **7.** 165.
Green, Nathaniel, of Groton, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 392; recruit, **6.** 427.
Green, Oliver, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 436.
Green, Richard, in Boston society, **10.** 91, 97, 98; exiled from Boston (1776), 102.
Green, Ruth [Mitchell], **9.** 532.
Green, Samuel [1], works printed by (1652–91), **9.** 414–446, 453, 460, 462, 465, 468, 469, 473, 476, 531, **11.** 248, **12.** 274, 283, 383, 384, 387, **17.** 16, 30, 31, 33, 38, 56, 58, 68; connection with Johnson, **11.** 241; before Council on books printed (1668), 248; death, 249; petition for new type (1658), 250; petition on censorship, 251.
Green, Samuel [2], runs Sewall's press, **8.** 390; works printed by (1681–90), **9.** 452–487, **11.** 21, **12.** 276, 277, 282, 283, 390, **17.** 33–37; death, **11.** 249; bill against Council (1689–90), 251–253.
Green, Samuel Abbott [*Communications* follow], gifts of books and MSS. to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 42, **4.** 156, 158, **7.** 414, 454; list of publications (1883–1906), **1.** 169, **2.** 68, 391, **3.** 279, **4.** 106, 348, **5.** 439, **6.** 404, **7.** 369, **8.** 185, **9.** 23, **10.** 121, **11.** 317, **12.** 175, **13.** 66, **14.** 128, **15.** 29, **16.** 129, **17.** 213, **18.** 269, **19.** 205, **20.** 207; annual reports as Librarian **M.H.S.** (1883–1906), **1.** 171, **2.** 70, 393, **3.** 281, **4.** 107, 349, **5.** 449, **6.** 415, **7.** 371, **8.** 195, **9.** 24, **10.** 122,

568, **11.** 331, **12.** 187, **13.** 77, **14.** 141, **15.** 42, **16.** 143, **17.** 228, **18.** 286, **19.** 222, **20.** 226; elected Librarian (1884–1906), **1.** 180, **2.** 80, 404, **3.** 298, **4.** 119, 366, **5.** 456, **6.** 420, **7.** 383, **8.** 201, **9.** 39, **10.** 137, 573, **11.** 335, **12.** 190, **13.** 80, **14.** 146, **15.** 51, **16.** 148, **17.** 233, **18** 289, **19.** 226, **20.** 232; announcements as Librarian, **1.** 200, **3.** 347, **4.** 376, **5.** 332, **6.** 40, 165, 285, 351, **7.** 455, **8.** 21, 168, 171–173, 415, **10.** 540, **12.** 456, **13.** 161–163, 310, **15.** 521, **18.** 392–394, **19.** 168, 300, **20.** 1; on com. on Parkman MSS., **1.** 362; report, **2.** 225–228; on commission on Mass. Archives, 68; executor of J. L. Sibley's will, 169; on com. on labors of B. F. Stevens, 219; gifts of ports. and plates to **M.H.S.**, 394, 395, **3.** 282, 283, **4.** 109, 110, 350, **5.** 451, **6.** 41, 417, **7.** 373, **8.** 196, 197, **9.** 27, 28, **10.** 125, 293, **11.** 333, **12.** 189, **14.** 144, 145, **15.** 46, **17.** 230, **19.** 224; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii.; memoir of A. A. Lawrence assigned to, 63, **11.** 367; absent from meetings, **3.** 253, **4.** 91, **7.** 1, **8.** 1, **11.** 103, **17.** 439; presents gifts from others, **3.** 276, **7.** 315–317, **8.** 22, 80, 170, **18.** 296, **19.** 409; on Library Com. (1887, '89), **3.** 318, **4.** 367; presents communications of other members, 21, 208, **5.** 340, **7.** 31, 347, 425, **8.** 225, 344, 367, 505, **9.** 172, 277, **10.** 470, **11.** 1, 8, 277, **12.** 425, **13.** 302, **14.** 198, 382, **18.** 83, 392, 394, **19.** 20, 34, 306, 440, **20.** 27, 490, 560, 587; on com. on centenary of Washington's inauguration, **4.** 158; report, 199; on special Library Com. (1889), 366; report, 382–383; presents Dupré Collection to Boston Public Library, **5.** 352; record of **M.H.S.** obligation to, 456, 457; on com. on **M.H.S.** centenary, **6.** 196, 214; remarks, 203, **7.** 125, 317, **8.** 56, 59, 519, **9.** 158, 196, 233, **10.** 440, 490, **11.** 24, 233, 336, **12.** 29, 154, 195, 252, 292, 371, **13.** 62, 142, 156, 378, 424, **14.** 149, 176, **16.** 290, **17.** 141, **18.** 362, **19.** 227, **20.** 21, 83, 537; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1873), **6.** 213; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 233–235; moves vote of thanks, 420; remarks on A. T. Perkins, 422; **M.H.S.** delegate to Am. Philos. Soc., **8.** 59; reports as acting Cabinet-Keeper (1893, 1904), 196, **18.** 287; service as Librarian, **8.** 343; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; elected Vice-Pres. **M.H.S.** (1895–1906), **10.** 137, 572, **11.** 335, **12.** 190, **13.** 80, **14.** 145, **15.** 51, **16.** 147, **17.** 233, **18.** 289, **19.** 226, **20.** 232; senior member **M.H.S.**, **11.** 108; memoir of Abbott Lawrence assigned to, 367; motion by, 448; on com. to pub. Pepperrell Papers, **12.** 9; presides, 30, **13.** 120, 425, **15.** 1, **17.** 128, 162, **19.** 1, 83, 168, 200, **20.** 420, 587; remarks on Jules Marcou, **12.** 196; and return of Bradford MS., **15.** 80; on advisory com. on Hart's co-operative history, 493; remarks on Cuttyhunk, **16.** 249; on com. to pub. cat. of Waterston Library, **17.** 235; signs memorials on *Constitution*, **18.** 121, **20.** 5; on com. on Old State House, 246, 421; acknowledgment to, 596 *n.*

Communications: on verses by Sewall, **1.** 13, **2.** 41–43; on Peter Faneuil, **1.** 42, 222; on Benj. Walker, 43; on Wm. Douglass and early medical practice, 44–47; on Windsor chairs, 147–148; on "Hungry March," 229–231; GROTON DURING SHAYS'S REBELLION, 298–312; on Northern Lights in N. Eng., **2.** 102–105; communicates letters on Beadle murder, 147–149; on improvement in communication, 149; on J. L. Sibley's will, 168; on kinswoman's recollections of Wm. Prescott, **3.** 320; communicates letter on forged medallion, 348; letters on churches in N. S., **4.** 67–73; on death of B. F. French, 102; PROVINCIAL CENSUS OF 1765, 136–140; on death of E. G. Squier, 142; on an old deed, 156; on Charleston Year Books, 158; letter on Shays's Rebellion, 158; on Hubbard's map of N. Eng., 199–206, **6.** 40; on Wm. Brinsmead's note-book, **4.** 298–302; on Robt. Keayne's note-books, 313–316, **5.** 435; on Foy and Marblehead, **4.** 336–337; on some Indian names, 373–374; journal of David Holden, 384–409; on *Grammarians Funeral*, **5.** 2–3; minutes about Indian captives, 114–115; on Chas. Deane, 133; on F. W. Palfrey, W. F. Allen, 149–150; on purchase of earliest records

of Mass., 166; on origin of name of town of Becket, 166; on first funeral prayer in Boston, 331–332; on engraving of battle of Lake George, 416–418; Danforth's deed to York, Me., 432–435; papers on Groton milit. companies (1758, '60), **6.** 21–33, 426–432; inquiry on sermons in Indian, 65; on **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), 76–78; on broadsides and file of *Boston News Letter*, 171–174; letter of Jefferson, 174–175; on report of Otis's Writs of Assistance speech, 190–196; **M.H.S.** CENTENNIAL BIBLIOGRAPHY, 203–249, 343–349; on subscription list to Boston bicentenary dinner, 340–343, **7.** 316; on anecdote of Washington, **6.** 349–350; on Sewall's Latin epigrams, 381; on authorship of *Day-Breaking*, 392–395; on file of *N. Eng. Courant*, 516–517; on gravestones of Franklin's relatives, 517–518; communicates letter from Dept. of State on Dutch medals, **7.** 19; list of memoirs in *Collections*, 121–125; diary of Lawrence Hammond, 144–172; on various gifts, 315–317; on Waters-Winthrop map, 335–338; letter of John Tulley, 414–415; on sermon containing predictions on Washington (1755), 454; on diary of Wm. Nutting, **8.** 22–23; on facsims. of early newspapers, 53–55; on death of Sir John B. Burke, 78; on bookworms, 105–106; on ports. of Increase Mather, 143–151; on Waterston Bequest, 171–173; on Duplesis's and Greuze's Franklin ports., 173; on "Nonacoicus," 209–212; Sewall MSS., 212–225; on engraving of Crown Point, 225; on Harvard "University," 265; on 150th anniversary of Am. Philos. Soc. 265; Carrier's Address (1796), 266–267; on death of E. D. Neill, 276; on **M.H.S.** flag-hanging days, 280; on Putnam's map of Worcester Co., 279–280; **M.H.S.** LIBRARY, 312–344; three funeral elegies, 387–395; on death of C. H. Bell, 395; on treatment of female loyalists in Boston, 412–415; nonconsumption agreement (1786), 496; on Habermann's "Views," 497–499, **9.** 168; on John Wheelwright, **8.** 505–508; doggerel ballad (1755), **9.** 2–5; letter on social rank at Harvard (1749), 5–7; on senior and junior members **M.H.S.**, 92–94; early docs. on Harvard, 97–102; on embroidery showing Harvard(?) Hall, 102; on Mass. donation to S. C. (1781), 169–172; on death of Comte de Paris, 172; on Danforth's plans of land tracts, 193–195; on R. C. Winthrop, 221–224; on eds. of "Day of Doom," 269–274; on other works of Wigglesworth, 274–275; EARLY AM. IMPRINTS, 410–540, **12.** 273–285, 380–423, **17.** 13–75, **19.** 168; papers on estate of Saml. Skelton, **10.** 108–115; DATES OF EARLY HARVARD COMMENCEMENTS, 194–205, 360, **12.** 72–73, 285; BENJ. TOMPSON, **10.** 263–284, 369–371; on death of Pierre Margry, 294; communicates tribute of Peabody Educ. Fund to R. C. Winthrop, 404; on names of certain N. Eng. villages, 465–467; list of articles sent to Mather Byles, Jr. (1780), 470–472; EARLY BOOK CATS., 540–547; on copy of old Mass. law, **11.** 17; on printed works of John Higginson, 19–23; on Sibley's books and MSS., 67–68; on John Barnard's note-books, 71–74; on eds. of Symmes's sermon on Lovewell, 179–182; old laws of Harvard, 200–207; on work by Benj. Woodbridge, 207; Lowell's account of Spanish smuggling, 208; on Otis Papers, 221–226; EARLY HISTORY OF PRINTING IN N. ENG., 240–253; Abercrombie's letter on Lexington, 304–306; on leaving Tremont Street building, 306–308; diary of Dudley Bradstreet, 417–446; on Justin Winsor, **12.** 30–32; diary of Amos Farnsworth, 74–105; letters of Isaac Watts, 149–152; letter of Rev. Dudley Bradstreet, 197; Rev. John Fiske's note-book, 317–338; on Julius Dexter, 342; anecdote of Arnold's soldiers, 346–348; on development of Back Bay, **13.** 1–4; on M. F. Force, 120; on Winsor Bequest to Library, 161–163; on first Boston imprint, 174–177; report on Groton church affairs (1712), 298–302; diaries of Increase Mather, 337–374, 397–411; extract from Hammond's diary, 411; on C. F. Dunbar, 425; on E. G. Porter, 426–428; John Marshall's diary, **14.** 13–34; on

recovery of vol. of Whitefield's tracts, 171–173; on MS. summary of duties of constable, 382–383; on W. M. Evarts, **15.** 1–2; on phrases resembling Lincoln's Gettysburg speech, 92–94; narratives of Phips's expedition (1690), 281–320; on Boydell's engraving of Penn's treaty, 365; on a Sewall commonplace-book and book-plate, 521; on will of Mrs. Sibley, **16.** 20–23; on Cardiff Giant, 474–475; on J. L. M. Curry, **17.** 128; on Washington Elm, 128–129; on J. D. Washburn, 162–163; on J. T. Hassam, 236; on W. S. Appleton, 236; on John Wilson, 237; on Christian Remick, **18.** 296; on *Boston Magazine*, 326–330; Rev. Joseph Eliot, 467–471; John Foster, **19.** 51–60; on port. of Geo. Livermore, 83; and of J. L. Sibley, 168; on Abbé Casgrain, 200; on Washington Oak at Mt. Vernon, 297–299; on bicentenary of Franklin, **20.** 246–247; on painting of Mrs. Mary A. Jones, 409–410; on medal designed by Franklin, 410–411; on E. J. Young, E. F. Slafter, 421; on early engraving of Harvard, 421; on death of Alex. Brown, 550; on Longfellow and Joshua Coffin, 573.

Green, Simon, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.

Green, Thomas, of Conn., and Jas. Parker, **16.** 192, 194, 216, 219.

Green, Thomas, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 176.

Green, Thomas, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.

Green, Timothy, works printed by (1700–01), **17.** 27, 49, 50, 53.

Green, William, of Groton (1760), **6.** 427; funeral, **12.** 94.

Green, William, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151, 152.

Green Dragon, Boston inn, burned (1690), **7.** 156.

Green Harbor (Marshfield), Maverick on (1660), **1.** 242.

Greenbury, Catharine [Mrs. Porter], exile in Amsterdam (1604), **6.** 53, 59.

Greenbury, Rosa, exile in Amsterdam (1604), **6.** 53.

Greenbush, N. Y., troops at (1760), **4.** 389; in 1777, **6.** 99; in 1762, **7.** 390.

Greene. *See also* Green.

Greene, ——, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.

Greene, ——, of (?) Conn. (1672), **4.** 265.

Greene, Ann, wife of testator John, **1.** 138.

Greene, Anstis (Greene), **14.** 72.

Greene, Benjamin, member of "Possee," **10.** 38.

Greene, Charles W., school, **17.** 517.

Greene, *Col.* Christopher, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 275, 277; in assault on Quebec, 293; captured, 295; at Providence (1779), **6.** 121; Red Bank Fort fight, **18.** 248.

Greene, David, Commencement spread (1768), **10,** 42; career, **14.** 69 *n.*–70 *n.*

Greene, Edith (Washburn), **17.** 513.

Greene, Elizabeth (Gardiner), **13.** 63 *n.*

Greene, Francis, on com. on address to Gage, **10.** 86; debate on Com. of Corresp. (1774), 86.

Greene, Francis V., gift to **M.H.S.**, **10.** 472.

Greene, Gardiner, Boston estate, **1.** 323–325.

Greene, George Washington [1], goes to France (1788), **17.** 499.

Greene, George Washington [2], wrong tabulation of Continental army, **2.** 206.

Greene, Jeremiah Evarts, on Chas. Deane, **5.** 130.

Greene, John [1], estate in Va., **1.** 138.

Greene, John [2], of Va., and London, will (1685), **1.** 138.

Greene, Martha (Coit | Hubbard), **14.** 68 *n.*

Greene, *Gen.* Nathanael, reported capture (1778), **3.** 122, 123; Dupré's medal, **5.** 350; on rapidity of Cornwallis's movements, **6.** 436; in Boston society (1776), **10.** 97; news of Carolina campaign, **19.** 123, 133, 135, 138, 139, 141, 144, 147–149, 155, 158, 159, 166; Guilford Court House, 125, 127; Hobkirk Hill, 133; McCrady's opinion of Sumter and, considered, **20.** 112–118.

Greene, Nathaniel, of Boston, purchases confiscated estate, **10.** 166; autog., **14.** 68; career, 69–71.

Greene, Perseverance (Johnson), **6.** 56.

Greene, Rebecca (Rose), **14.** 69 *n.*

Greene, Richard W., **17.** 513.

Greene, Rufus, member of "Possee," **10**. 38; in Trinity Church vestry, 89.
Greene, Thomas, career, **13**. 63 *n*.
Greenhill, ——, innkeeper at Louisburg, N. C. (1804), **2**. 21, 34.
Greenill, Robert, seaman (1655), **19**. 291.
Greenland, Frances [Mrs. Brinson], **19**. 293.
Greenland, *Dr.* Henry, paper on, **19**. 288–294; in Newbury, 288, 291, 294; plot against Rich. Cutt, 288–290; in N. J., 290, 293; as physician, 292; Maine lands, 292; descendants, 293; probable ancestry, 294.
Greenland, sources on discovery, **4**. 43; theory of recent change of climate, **5**. 336.
Greenlaw, William P., gift to **M.H.S.**, **16**. 146.
Greenleaf. *See also* Greenlefe.
Greenleaf, *Major* (1788), **16**. 388.
Greenleaf, Benjamin, biog. note, **16**. 322 *n*., 383 *n*.; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 322, 382, 390, 420, 425, 449, 450; delegate to Ratification Conven., 349; Adams on, 425.
Greenleaf, *Mrs.* Benjamin [Mrs. Derby], J. Q. Adams on, **16**. 425.
Greenleaf, Ebenezer, **16**. 422 *n*.
Greenleaf, Elizabeth [Mrs. Parsons], **16**. 425.
Greenleaf, Elizabeth (Coates), **16**. 372 *n*.
Greenleaf, Hannah [Mrs. Boyd], and J. Q. Adams, **16**. 381.
Greenleaf, Jane [Mrs. Cross], **16**. 383 *n*.
Greenleaf, Jane (Coombs), biog. note, **16**. 422 *n*.
Greenleaf, John, musician, **16**. 410 *n*.
Greenleaf, John [b. 1760], biog. note, **16**. 372 *n*., 379 *n*.; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1788), 379, 415, 426.
Greenleaf, Jonathan, on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4**. 85, 86; representative (1788), **16**. 417; biog. note, 417 *n*.
Greenleaf, Joseph, characterized, **12**. 141; prominent rebel, **16**. 92.
Greenleaf, Lucy (Cranch), **16**. 410 *n*.
Greenleaf, Mary, biog. note, **16**. 383 *n*.
Greenleaf, Mary (Presbury), **16**. 417 *n*.
Greenleaf, *Miss* P. (1787), **16**. 333.
Greenleaf, Sarah, biog. note, **16**. 383 *n*.
Greenleaf, Simon, as instructor, **3**. 323; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18**. 34.
Greenleaf, *Capt.* Stephen, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15**. 299.
Greenleaf, William [? d. 1756], subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17**. 208.
Greenleaf, William [d. 1803], on com. on Sheaffe affair (1770), **10**. 73; characterized, **12**. 141.
Greenleaf and Freeman, Boston publishing firm, **18**. 329.
Greenlefe, Enoch, book owned by, **9**. 420.
Greenly, Edward, prize cases (1736), **5**. 86; (1743), 87.
Greenough, Abigail (Hammond), birth and marriage, **7**. 151; child, 156; Mrs. Whippo, 160.
Greenough, Catharine S. (Curtis), **14**. 471.
Greenough, Charles P., and Dearborn's journal, **2**. 437; roster of Sullivan's expedition, 441.
Greenough, David S., Commencement part (1805), **5**. 170; biog. note, 170 *n*.
Greenough, Horatio, bust of Marshall, **14**. 335; in Florence (1829), **19**. 448.
Greenough, *Capt.* John (1726), **14**. 468.
Greenough, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10**. 180.
Greenough, Luke, **7**. 151, 160.
Greenough, Masters **16**. 422, 449.
Greenough, Norman, characterized, **12**. 142.
Greenough, Sarah (Gardner), **14**. 468.
Greenough, *Deacon* Thomas, **4**. 242 *n*., **14**. 468; purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10**. 172.
Greenough, William, immigrant, **14**. 468.
Greenough, William Whitwell, elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1884, '85), **1**. 180, **2**. 80; on Nominating Com. (1886, '89), 225, **4**. 309; reports, **2**. 403, **4**. 366; presents report of Council (1886), **2**. 390–393; gift to **M.H.S.**, **4**. 110; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **13**. 171–174; as trustee Boston Public Library, 171–174, **14**. 476–481; in **M.H.S.**, **13**. 174, **14**. 474; bust presented, 144; MEMOIR by Barrett Wendell, 468–482; PORT. and AUTOG., 468; birth and ancestry, 468; boyhood, 468; education, interest in languages, 469–470; in business, 470; travel, 471; marriage and children, 471; in Common Council, 471; and con-

gressional nomination, 471; death, 472; homes, 472; societies and clubs, 472–473; as head of gas company, 474; friendship with older men, 475; appearance and character, 481; last years, 482.
Green's Farm, Conn. (1778), **6.** 112.
Green's Tavern, R. I. (1778), **6.** 113.
Greenville, Thomas, prize case (1743), **5.** 87.
Greenville, N. H., origin of name Mason Harbor, **10.** 465–467.
Greenwich, Margaret [Mrs. Colman], exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 53.
Greenwich, Conn., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 245; in 1650, **2.** 49; Feke estate, **6.** 3, 7, 11, 18–20.
Greenwich, N. J. (1779), **2.** 475.
Greenwich, R. I., Am. troops at (1779), **6.** 121.
Greenwood, ——, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.
Greenwood, Dexter, **4.** 385.
Greenwood, Francis William Pitt, Harvard D.D. (1839), **5.** 227; memoir of Jas. Freeman, **7.** 123; junior member **M.H.S.,** **9.** 94; port., **13.** 79.
Greenwood, *Rev.* John, Isaac Watts's correspondent, **9.** 410.
Greenwood, Mary (Holden), **4.** 385.
Greenwood, William, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Gregg, Andrew, election (1807), **20.** 298.
Grégoire, *Abbé* Henri, pamphlet on emancipation, **2.** 318, 372 *n.*
Gregor, ——, consul at St. Croix (1807), **20.** 299.
Gregory XVI., and Ursuline Convent riot, **3.** 218; G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 230–232.
Gregory, ——, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.
Gregory, ——, rumored defection (1781), **19.** 124.
Gregory, ——, of Boston (1788), **16.** 399.
Gregory, ——, innkeeper in Va. (1804), **2.** 33.
Gregory's Hotel, Albany (1812), **19.** 367.
Grennell, George, and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 292.
Greno. *See* Gano.
Grenville, George, purpose of colon. policy, **11.** 294–298.
Grenville, Thomas, Harvard LL.D. (1846), **5.** 250.
Grenville, William W., *baron,* Jay negotiations, **15.** 145.
Greuze, Jean B., Franklin port. attributed to, **8.** 173.
Grew, Theophilus, salary at Philadelphia Academy (1754), **7.** 341.
Grey. *See also* Gray.
Grey, Charles, *1st earl,* at Martha's Vineyard (1778), **3.** 85.
Greyer, George, informer, tarred and feathered, **10.** 73.
Greyhound, in Newport trade (1777), **2.** 238.
Greyhound, sketch of fight with *La Fleury* (1746), **10.** 125.
Greyhound Inn, Boston, **10.** 46.
Gridley, Benjamin, addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Gridley, Hannah, death, **14.** 16.
Gridley, Jeremiah, funeral, **10.** 28; in Boston society, 32, 39; Atty.-Gen. of Mass., 290.
Gridley, *Col.* Richard, at interment of Warren, **10.** 99.
Griffin. *See also* Griffing.
Griffin, *Colonel,* on Mattapony (1781), **6.** 148.
Griffin, Cyrus, candidacy for Va. Council (1788), **15.** 126, 133; in Continental Congress, **17.** 495; mentioned, **19.** 119.
Griffin, *Rev.* Edward D., Bishop's reply to, **19.** 199.
Griffin, Frederic, death, **2.** 390.
Griffin, Jasper, at siege of Boston, **9.** 47.
Griffin, John, of Conn., instructions to and return (1658), **5.** 289.
Griffin, John, Boston bookseller (1682–84), **17.** 17, 32.
Griffin, Mary [Mrs. Babson], **3.** 138.
Griffing, Jasper, at siege of Boston, **9.** 81.
Griffith, George, patent (1631), **1.** 233.
Griggs, ——, of Roxbury, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 343.
Grigsby, Hugh Blair, and Va. Conven. of 1829, **4.** 305.
Grimsdich, Thomas, at Old Providence, **13.** 47 *n.*
Grindal, Edmund, collateral descendants, **3.** 247.
Grindal, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.
Grindal, *Mrs.* Margaret, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 53.
Grindal, Mary, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 53.

Grindal, Swithin, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 53.
Grindon, Prudence [Mrs. Reynolds], **17.** 175.
Grinnan, A. G., on Jos. Jones, **15.** 117.
Grinnell, Joseph, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143.
Grippe, in Mass. (1698), **1.** 152; prevalence in St. Petersburg (1812), **10.** 8.
Griswold, Alexander V., Harvard D.D (1812), **5.** 177.
Griswold, Annah L. (Ames), **19.** 65; character, 66.
Griswold, Bathsheba (North), **19.** 65.
Griswold, Daniel, career and character, **19.** 65–66.
Griswold, Edward, descendants, **19.** 65.
Griswold, John, **19.** 65.
Griswold, Joseph, **19.** 65.
Griswold, Louisa [Mrs. Field], **19.** 61, 63, 65.
Griswold, Mary (Ward), **19.** 65.
Griswold, *Dep.-Gov.* Matthew, at siege of Boston, **7.** 410, **9.** 71.
Griswold, Stanley, and Mich. affairs (1806), **20.** 290, 294, 336.
Griswold, *Rev.* Stanley, Huntington controversy, **19.** 198.
Griswold, Temperance (Lay), **19.** 65.
Griswold, Whiting, in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 35, 36.
Groce, Nahum H., Commencement part (1808) and biog. note, **5.** 173, 173 *n.*
Grosart, *Rev.* Alexander B., and Edwards MSS., **15.** 4.
Gross. *See also* Groce, Grosse.
Gross, Charles, elected a member **M.H.S., 15.** 69; sends letter on Lavisse, **19.** 167.
Gross, Simon, drowned, **14.** 24.
Grosse, Edward, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Grosvenor, Ebenezer, illness, **16.** 407.
Groton, Conn., town votes (1706–14), **5.** 302.
Groton, Mass., Indian attack (1704), **1.** 157; (1694), **7.** 167; (1776), **13.** 402; Green's *Hist. Series*, **1.** 169, **2.** 68, **3.** 279, **4.** 106, 348, **5.** 439; in Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 298–312, **4.** 158; number of insurgents, **1.** 299; request of grievances in warrant for town meeting, 299–301; capture of Shattuck, 304–306; riots (1781), 310; general attitude toward Rebellion, 310; Court of Common Pleas removed from, 311; burning of Brown's potash works, 311–312; views, **3.** 283, **4.** 109, 110; rank (1790), 136; original size, 136; population (1655–1885), 137–140; slaves (1755), 137; polls (1778–84), 139; towns formed from, 140; papers on company raised in (1758), **6.** 21–33; recruits (1760), 426–430; members of Indian scout (1748), 430–432; church record on sexual morality, 493–495; diary of Wm. Nutting (1777–1804), **8.** 23; meaning of name Nonacoicus, 210–212; aid for S. C. sufferers (1781), **9.** 171; candidates for ministry at (1712), **11.** 73; (1776), **12.** 91–92; minutemen and battle of Lexington, 76–77, 103–105; diary of Amos Farnsworth (1775–79), 78–102; letter on conditions (1706), 197–198; removal to, of Chelmsford men (1662), 320, 331–335; and Merrimack County (1686), **13.** 255; church controversy (1712), 298–302.
Groton, Vt., origin of name, **6.** 21.
Groton Hall, L. I., papers concerning manor of, **5.** 305–306.
Grotto of Cumæan Sibyl, G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 232.
Grouchy, Emmanuel, and Waterloo, **19.** 346.
Ground Squirrel Bridge, Va. (1781), **6.** 139.
Ground Squirrel Meeting House, Va. (1781), **6.** 139.
Grout, *Sir* Jenkin, character invented by Emerson, **14.** 146.
Grout, William, captured (1758), **6.** 33.
Grove, *Rev.* Henry, death, **9.** 361.
Grove, William Barry, **2.** 22.
Grundmann, Otto, port. of Geo. Dexter, **4.** 54.
Grundy, George B., on Persian War, **17.** 385 *n.*
Gual, Pedro, as official, **20.** 386.
Guale, harbor of, Menendez on, **8.** 463.
Guardner. *See also* Gardner.
Guardner, John, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Guatemala, Wm. Duane on archæology (1824), **20.** 380.
Gucht, G. V., engraving of Saml. Willard, **4.** 109.
Guercheville, Antoinette, *marquise de*, and Argall's raid, **1.** 188, 191, 192.

Güssefeld, Franz Ludwig, map (1784) and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 366.
Guice, Shepherd, of Ga., **20.** 517.
Guide to Heaven (1689), **17.** 35.
Guilbert, ——, of Conn., death at siege of Boston, **7.** 408.
Guild. *See also* Gild.
Guild, ——, of Boston (1788), **16.** 435.
Guild, Benjamin, Bowdoin on (1780), **8.** 290.
Guild, Charles E., Commencement spread (1846), **5.** 251.
Guild, Henry, gift to **M.H.S.**, **9.** 27.
Guild, Reuben A., on early history of Roger Williams, **3.** 253.
Guilford, *Earl of*. *See* North (Frederick).
Guilford, Conn., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 244; in 1650, **2.** 49; settlement, **16.** 492; civil and relig. polity, 493–496; decline, 497–498; and proposed removal to West Indies, 499.
Guilford Court House, battle, **19.** 125, 127.
Guillaume, Eugène, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Guillim, John, eds. of *Display of Heraldry*, **2.** 249; on exploded coats of arms, 249–257.
Guinea Company, and Barbadoes trade (1664), **4.** 280.
Gullock, Thomas, and pirates (1699), **5.** 298.
Gunboats, Jefferson's, Jon. Mason on, **2.** 12.
Gunn, Elisha, visit to Tuscarora Indians (1762), **7.** 390–395.
Gunpowder, scarcity at siege of Boston, **1.** 20.
Gunpowder Plot, celebration at Crown Point (1760), **4.** 405, **5.** 388; subscription to celebrate, in Am. army (1775), **9.** 50.
Gunston, ——, collection of tobacco pipes, **4.** 219.
Gunther, Charles F., memorial on *Constitution*, **18.** 332.
Gurnet, The, Mass., **3.** 411.
Gurney, Thomas, shorthand system, **16.** 475.
Guston, Lemuel, signs Wyoming capitulation (1778), **3.** 342.
Guthrie, James, as lawyer in Louisville, **7.** 289.
Guthrie, William, report of debates in Parliament, **2.** 162.
Gutteridge. *See* Goodrich (Benj.).
Guyau, Marie J., on extermination of low races, **17.** 11.
Guyon, *Madame*, hymn, **17.** 134.
Guyse, *Rev.* John, corresp. with Colman, **9.** 348; and Jon. Edwards's *Narrative*, 353, 360, 362, 364; *Paraphrase*, 358, 363; and Coward Bequest, 381, 386.
Gwin, *Capt.* Thomas, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 289, 306.
Gwinnett, Button, Signer, **1.** 282; grave, **8.** 174.

H

H., A., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 49.
Habeas corpus, Wm. Rous's case, **8.** 231–235; writ suspended in legislative commitments, 232–234; act of 1679 not extended to colonies, 233–234.
Habermann, François Xavier, doubtful "Views in Boston," **8.** 497–499; engravings of other Am. scenes, **9.** 169.
Hackett, Frank W., acknowledgment to, **4.** 251 *n.*; and preservation of *Constitution*, **18.** 331.
Hackett, *Capt.* Simon, in Parliamentary army, **13.** 46.
Hadley, Mass., regicides in, **9.** 441; question of free school (1686), **13.** 272, 282; Indian attack (1677), 405.
Haeckel, Ernst H , on soul, **20.** 449.
Haffield. *See* Hasfield.
Haggardsin, Joseph, of Tenn., **20.** 514.
Hagget, Moses, killed (1758), **6.** 33.
Hague, James D., and Am. colony at Göttingen, **12.** 366.
Hague, The, G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 221.
Hailes, Harris W., in N. Brun., **3.** 70; at funeral of Edw. Winslow, 93.
Haill, Nicholas, milit. watch (1689), **1.** 162.
Haines. *See also* Haynes.
Haines, A. M., on Gen. Haynes, **3.** 160.
Haines, *Deacon* John, of Sudbury, and Worcester affairs (1686), **13.** 247, 251.
Haines, Joseph, preface to Fitch's election sermon, **9.** 435.
Haines, Samuel, on wreck of *Angel Gabriel*, **17.** 82; career, 83.
Hair, objections to long, in colon. N. Eng., **9.** 98, 99, **19.** 172.
Haiti. *See* Santo Domingo.

Hakluyt, Richard, Woods-Deane ed. of *Westerne Planting*, **7.** 75; on Cartier's voyages and Northwest Passage, 309; St. Lawrence region on maps, 311–312; and Cabot's discovery, **11.** 162–163, 168.
Halderman, John A., gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 32.
Haldimand, *Sir* Frederick, to remain in Canada (1784), **3.** 80.
Haldimand Papers, on spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 204; publication, **4.** 308.
Hale. *See also* Hailes, Haill, Heale.
Hale, Betsey (Holden), **4.** 385.
Hale, David, **4.** 385.
Hale, Edward Everett [*Communications* follow], list of publications (1886–1906), **2.** 392, **3.** 280, **4.** 106, **6.** 404, **7.** 369, **8,** 185, **14.** 128, **16.** 129, **17.** 213, **18.** 269, **20.** 208; on com. on index to for. docs. of Am. Rev., **3.** 159; report, 178; Commencement part, **5.** 227; Master's oration, 236; Lowell Institute lecture, **6.** 208; *ΦBK* prayer (1847), **9.** 142; remarks, **10.** 552, **11.** 187, **12.** 311, **14.** 360, **15.** 239, 323, 364, **16.** 534, **17.** 35, **18.** 59, 333, **19.** 408; and return of Bradford MS., **15.** 80; **M.H.S.** com. on 80th birthday, 493; on com. on preservation of *Constitution*, 493; gift to **M.H.S.**, **17.** 230; on com. on Adams Memorial, **18.** 1, 192; and Emancipation Concert, **20.** 248.
Communications: on Peter Thacher, **1.** 359; on Drake's landfall in Calif., **3.** 260; on Ojibway dialect, **6.** 259; on Boston and Mo. Compromise, **7.** 119; on tercentenary of discovery of Am., **8.** 29; on G. E. Ellis, **9.** 257–262; letter on B. M. Watson, **10.** 469; MEMOIR OF B. M. WATSON, **12.** 253–258; on Saml. Eliot, 314–317; on an Eng. Bunker's Hill, 423; letter on Shays's Rebellion traditions, **15.** 371–373; on Christ Church and Revere's ride, **17.** 208; on failure of *Constitution* appropriation, **18.** 331, 334–335; on MS. Dept. of Library of Congress, 335–340; on E. W. Donald, 384; on W. A. Field, **19.** 82; on Capt. Amundsen, **20.** 438.
Hale, Ellen (Sever|Tebbets), **12.** 498.
Hale, *Col.* Enoch, in Saratoga campaign, **3.** 106, 107.
Hale, George Silsbee, on Nominating Com. (1884), **1.** 77; report, 180; remarks, 192, **2.** 88, 131, **6.** 65, **7.** 421, 425, **8.** 519, **10.** 490; on Malden's Instructions on Independence, **1.** 335–339; on F. E. Parker, **2.** 212–216; communicates unpub. letters, **3.** 275–276; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1888, '89), **4.** 119, 366; on com. on Cabinet (1889), 367; on P. W. Chandler, 382; on term Spanish Main, **5.** 110–114; reprinted **M. H. S.** paper, **6.** 235; gifts to **M. H. S.**, **8.** 197, 235, **9.** 28, **11.** 226, 334; presents gift from Cooke family, **8.** 254; on Harvard "College" or "University," 254–264; on Francis Parkman, 362–365; on G. E. Ellis, **9.** 262–267; on Ellis Bequest, **10.** 5, 6; on *Succinct Genealogy of House of Greene*, 472; publication (1897), **11.** 317; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **12.** 9; and Radcliffe, 10; in **M.H.S.**, 61, 500; MEMOIR by A. B. Ellis, 483–500; PORT. and AUTOG., 483; birth and ancestry, 484–485; education, 486; friendships, 487; doubt as to career, 487; as teacher, 487–488; in Europe, 488; as lawyer, 488–491; public life, 489; and pay of negro soldiers, 489; politics, 490; and woman suffrage, 490; philanthropic work, 491; addresses, 492, 494; at international conference of charities (1889), 492–493; societies, 493; honorary degree, 494; and Phillips Exeter, 494; literary work, 494–496, 498; and charity laws, 496; character, 496–499; marriage, 498; children, 499; summer home, 499; death, 500.
Hale, Henry (or Moses), disciplined at college (1731), **5.** 404.
Hale, Horatio, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **2.** 225; accepts, 258; death announced, **11.** 221.
Hale, *Rev.* John, death, **1.** 154; escape from lightning (1689), **7.** 148; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Hale, John P., as member of Naval Com., **16.** 467; as Minister to Spain, 471, **20.** 189.
Hale, Jonathan, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Hale, Nathan, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; edits Prince's *Annals*, **6.** 215; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 342; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.

Hale, Roger, lawsuit on sugar duty, **10.** 61.
Hale, Salma, letters to A. Livermore and from Jefferson, **3.** 275; G. S. Hale on, **12.** 484.
Hale, *Capt.* Samuel, killed at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 428.
Hale, Sarah J. (Buell), **5.** 235.
Hale, Sarah K. (King), character, **12.** 484–485.
Hale, Thomas, *Sr.*, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Hale, William, Unitarian, **3.** 164.
Hale, William G., Commencement part (1842), **5.** 235; biog. note, 235 *n.*
Hales, ——, of Isle of Wight (1695), **2.** 183.
Hales, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.
Hales, Robert, clerk of chancery (1654), **13.** 19.
Haley. *See* Halie, Hawley, Healy.
Half Moon, N. Y., troops at (1760), **4.** 389, 390.
Half-Way Brook fight (1758), **6.** 22, 32–33.
Haliburton, James D., **4.** 415.
Halie, ——, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.
Halifax, Mass., loyalist refugees, **2.** 234.
Halifax, N. S., in 1776, **2.** 300; post with Quebec (1787), **3.** 75–76; Hessians at (1782), **4.** 6–7; aspect, 7; fortifications, 8; and Indians, 8; Congreg. Church (1770), 70; as refuge for loyalists (1775), **10.** 413, 415–416; life of loyalists, 457–459; Cabot quater-centenary, **12.** 2–8; strategic importance (1807), **20.** 302.
Halifax, Fort, on Kennebec, **2.** 278.
Halifax Gazette, unique set and reprints, **8.** 55.
Hall. *See also* Hull.
Hall, ——, sea-captain (1693), **7.** 165.
Hall, ——, of Md., in Am. army (1775), **8.** 60.
Hall, ——, sea-captain (1829), **19.** 441.
Hall, Adam [3], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Hall, Alfred B., broker, **4.** 34.
Hall, *Rev.* Arthur C. A., on Nicholas Hoppin, **3.** 303.
Hall, Atherton, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Hall, Caroline [Mrs. Parkman], **8.** 521.
Hall, David, and Franklin, **16.** 198, 201.
Hall, Dudley, ports. owned by, **2.** 197.
Hall, Edward B., Harvard D.D. (1848), **5.** 255.
Hall, Edward Henry, and Harvard students, **5.** 415; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **13.** 310; on Library Com. (1900), **14.** 1; report, 145; MEMOIR OF C. F. DUNBAR, 218–228; represents **M.H.S.**, **15.** 493, **20.** 534; remarks, **18.** 60.
Hall, Franklin, Commencement part (1841), **5.** 232; biog. note, 232 *n.*
Hall, George Holmes, medical degree, **16.** 439; biog. note, 439 *n.*; exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Hall, Granville Stanley, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **10.** 454; accepts, 468; remarks, **11.** 385, **15.** 323, **17.** 449, **18.** 471; list of publications (1900–04), **15.** 29, **18.** 269; CIVILIZATION AND SAVAGERY, **17.** 4–13; STUDY OF NEGRO, **19.** 95–107; MEMOIR OF G. F. HOAR, 258–267; on Stephen Salisbury, 419–421.
Hall, Hubert, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **19.** 409.
Hall, Hugh, director of Merchants' Notes scheme (1733), **17.** 196, 205, 207.
Hall, Jacob, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Hall, *Capt.* James, brings tea to Boston, **10.** 81, 82.
Hall, John, engraving by, **16.** 146.
Hall, John E., legal publication, **14.** 330 *n.*
Hall, Joseph, of Marshfield, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Hall, Joseph, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 166.
Hall, Judith (Quincy), Sewall's epitaph, **17.** 44.
Hall, Luke, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Hall, Lyman, Signer, **1.** 282.
Hall, *Lieut.* Moses, at siege of Boston, **9.** 52, 67.
Hall, Robert, Harvard D.D., **5.** 186.
Hall, Samuel, shipwright, **7.** 321.
Hall, Samuel C., Pres. of Noviomagians, **7.** 63.
Hall, Thomas, gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 294.
Hall, Thomas, collection of coins, **20.** 421.
Hallam, Henry, as party writer, **3.** 155, 159; ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158; Harvard LL.D. (1848), 255.
Hallam, John, summons to (1700), **5.** 299.
Halleck, Henry W., attitude towards Charleston, **15.** 268; and Butler, **19.** 353.

Hallet, Anna, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Hallett, Benjamin F., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 35, 37.
Hallett, Elizabeth (Fones|Winthrop|Feke), marriages and character, **6.** 2–4; letters to John Winthrop, Jr. (1630, '49–52), 4, 10–13; Lyon's complaints against, 5–7; process against, 7, 10; return to New Neth., 10; not Mrs. Underhill, 13 *n.*
Hallett, George, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Hallett, Samuel, **6.** 13.
Hallett, William [1], marriage to Mrs. Feke, **6.** 3, 5–7; and John Winthrop, Jr., 9, 10; in New Neth., letter to Winthrop (1650), 11–13; later career, divorce, 13.
Hallett, William [2], **6.** 13.
Halloway, Anthony, of Brookfield, **7.** 385.
Hallowell, Benjamin [1], subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Hallowell, Benjamin [2], absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated estate, 172, 174.
Hallowell, Benjamin, deserts (1760), **5.** 383.
Hallowell, Jacob, killed (1760), **5.** 360.
Hallowell, Robert, in Boston society, **10.** 77; attack on (1773), 79; takes refuge in Boston (1774), 88; absentee loyalist, 164.
Hallowell, Sarah [Mrs. Vaughan], **17.** 407.
Hall's Tavern, Pembroke, **10.** 47.
Halpin, Frederick, engraving of Saml. Osgood, **3.** 283.
Halstead, Robert, genealogy pub. by, **10.** 472.
Halton, Joane, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.
Halton, Samuel, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.
Hamant, *Capt.* Timothy, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 389.
Hambleton, Michael, Boston estate, **1.** 314, 318.
Hamblett. *See* Hamlin.
Hamilton. *See also* Hambleton.
Hamilton, *Colonel*, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Hamilton, *Mrs.* Abby, letter to Sarah Bache (1792) on Mrs. Knox's costume, **11.** 197.
Hamilton, Alexander, bust, **2.** 258; port., **6.** 416; anecdote, **7.** 271; Higginson on (1784), **8.** 176–178; Va. Republicans and financial reports, **15.** 122 *n.*, 138–143; integrity doubted, 147; Camillus papers, 148; anxiety as to success of constitution, **16.** 173; Talleyrand's opinion, 470; and divided sovereignty, **17.** 104; and ratification of Constitution, 475; *Federalist*, 493, 500, 508; Anna C. Lowell on, **18.** 308; notes on Fed. Conven., 348–362.
Hamilton, *Mrs.* Amos, of Brookfield, **7.** 385.
Hamilton, Andrew [3], at Philadelphia Academy, **7.** 341.
Hamilton, Anne (Hamilton), *duchess of*, petition (1697), **5.** 296.
Hamilton, Ezekiel, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Hamilton, *Lieut.-Gov.* Henry, surrender of Vincennes, **3.** 129.
Hamilton, *Lieut.-Gov.* James, estate, **7.** 342.
Hamilton, Paul, and Jon. Mason, **2.** 26.
Hamilton, Robert, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Hamilton, Stanislaus M., letter (1884) on MS. Journals on Independence, **1.** 287 *n.*
Hamilton, William Douglas, *4th duke of*, opinion on claim of (1697), **5.** 296.
Hamilton, William, at Philadelphia Academy, **7.** 341.
Hamilton Bank, Boston, banknote plates, **20.** 438.
Hamlet. *See* Hamlin.
Hamblin. *See* Hamlin.
Hamlin, Anna (Light), exile in Amsterdam (1609), **6.** 53.
Hamlin, Augustus C., and Menana inscription, **4.** 55.
Hamlin, Edward, exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 53.
Hamlin, *Capt.* (?) Eleazer, at siege of Boston, **9.** 89.
Hamlin, Elizabeth (Smyth), exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 53.
Hamlin, Ezekiel, of Charlestown, **7.** 170.
Hamlin (Hamblett, Hamblin), Giles, **3.** 196; and Natl. Sylvester, **4.** 271–273; loss feared, 276.
Hamlin, Ralph, exile in Amsterdam (1609), **6.** 53.
Hammatt, ——, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Hammatt, Abraham [1], guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 397, 409, 412, 415; biog. note, 415 *n.*

Hammatt, Abraham [2], guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 398, 409, 410, 413, 430; biog. note, 415 *n.*
Hammatt, *Mrs.* Abraham (Howland), **3.** 415 *n.*
Hammatt, Priscilla (Le Baron), **3.** 415 *n.*
Hammatt, W. J., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Hammatt, William, of Nantucket, **4.** 130.
Hammell, ——, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 447; wounded by Indians, 449.
Hammett, William, bill of sale of slave, **20.** 520.
Hammond, ——, at Morrisania (1804), **2.** 8.
Hammond, Abigail, ill (1688), **7.** 145; birth, 151; marries Greenough, 151; marries Whippo, 160.
Hammond, Abigail (Collins] Willet), marriage and death, **7.** 150.
Hammond, *Mrs.* Anne, marriage, **7.** 150.
Hammond, Asa, Boston estate, **1.** 324.
Hammond, Audria (Eaton), marriage and death, **7.** 150.
Hammond, *Rev.* Charles, **3.** 263.
Hammond, Dorothy, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Hammond, Edmund, *baron*, at Constantinople, **19.** 502.
Hammond, *Capt.* (?) Edward, at siege of Boston, **9.** 61.
Hammond, Elizabeth [Mrs. Peirson], **7.** 151, 160; ill (1688), 145.
Hammond, Francis, ill, **7.** 145; goes to sea, 146; death (1688), 150.
Hammond, Francis, death (1689), **7.** 151.
Hammond, G., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Hammond, James H., on impossibility of blockade, **19.** 327 *n.*; on King Cotton, 328.
Hammond, Jane, **7.** 151.
Hammond, John, of Charleston, **7.** 151.
Hammond, *Lieut.* John, of Watertown, milit. escort by (1694), **4.** 79.
Hammond, Jonathan, marshal (1686), **13.** 257.
Hammond, Joseph, candidacy (1698), **12.** 284.
Hammond, *Mrs.* Joseph, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Hammond, Lawrence [1], earlier references to diary, **4.** 300 *n.*, **7.** 144; diary (1688–94), 144–168, **13.** 411; career, **7.** 145; on overthrow of Andros, 149; account of family, 150–151; clerk of writs (1690), 152; on Phips's expeditions, 154–156; on the restored govt., 155–157; on Boston fires, 155, 165, **13.** 411; on flood in Conn., **7.** 160; on reception of Phips as Gov., 161; on election to first provin. Assembly, 161–162; moves to Boston, 163; necrology (1677–78), 168–171; medical receipts, 171–172; on com. to procure artillery (1673), **11.** 184; on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402; to examine Danforth's accts., **13.** 260.
Hammond, Lawrence [2], **7.** 151.
Hammond, *Mrs.* Margaret, **7.** 150.
Hammond, Martha, **7.** 151.
Hammond house, **14.** 291.
Hamor, Ralph, extant copy of *True Discourse*, **12.** 160.
Hampshire, Mass., Conn. aid (1693), **5.** 295; county officers (1686), **13.** 243; orders on court (1686), 245, 271.
Hampton, *Mrs.*, of Isle of Wight (1700), **2.** 192.
Hampton, Wade [1], in War of 1812, **20.** 365, 372.
Hampton, Wade [2], engraving, **8.** 196; and burning of Columbia, **15.** 265–270.
Hampton, Mass., and Harvard Hall (1677), **9.** 101.
Hampton, N. H., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 234; in 1650, **2.** 48.
Hampton Court Conference, considered, **3.** 156, 157.
Hampton Falls, N. H., Saml. Langdon as pastor, **18.** 212.
Hanbury, Capel, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Hanbury, William, of Plymouth, **7.** 134.
Hanchett, Oliver, in Quebec expedition (1775), **2.** 269, 275, 281; in assault on Quebec, 292; captured, 295; in irons, 298.
Hancock, Dorothy (Quincy), record of marriage, **6.** 396.
Hancock, Ebenezer, characterized, **12.** 140.
Hancock, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.
Hancock, *Capt.* John, **3.** 300.
Hancock, *Rev.* John [1], ordained, **1.** 153; and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299–301.
Hancock, *Rev.* John [2], admitted to First Church of Cambridge, **5.** 406;

record of church discipline, **6.** 487–491; and revivalism, 500; sermon on Col. Quincy, **9.** 362.
Hancock, John [3], Provincial Congress, **1.** 194; keeps a carriage, 225; commands Cadets, 251; traditional remarks to Chas. Carroll, 277 *n.*; Signer, 281; painting dedicated to, **2.** 156, **18.** 296; official letter announcing Independence, **3.** 375; and Ratification, **4.** 66; on Mass. Com. of Corresp., 82; journal of meetings, 85–90; record of marriage, **6.** 396; and Thaddeus Burr, 396; letter to Bowdoin (1785) on indignity from Harvard, **8.** 63; official brief on aid for S. C. (1781), **9.** 171; in Boston society, **10.** 31, 33, 39; excursion (1772), 46; fire ward, 54; and repeal of Stamp Act, 62; on com. on non-importation (1768), 65, 68; *Liberty* affair, 67; celebrates anniversary of Sons of Liberty, 68; vetoed for Speaker (1770), 75; boundary commissioner (1773), 79; and tea question, 80, 81, 478; Boston Massacre oration, 83; and D'Estaing, 105, 106; characterized, **12.** 140; and Boston Massacre, **14.** 48; papers belonging to, **16.** 19; prominent rebel, 92; reëlection (1788), 404; J. Q. Adams on election (1787), 404 *n.*–405 *n.*; at Harvard exhibition (1788), 409; address at Commencement (1788), 440; at Newburyport, 448, 449; at *Φ B K* (1788), 450; visits John Adams, 451; as Harvard Treasurer, **18.** 204–205; C. W. Peale's miniature, 395 *n.*; Jas. Savage's opinion, **20.** 243; Harvard LL.D., 492.
Hancock, Susannah [Mrs. Hoppin], **3.** 300.
Hancock, Thomas, gift of lunatic asylum, **10.** 60; bookseller, 545; donation for asylum, **14.** 44 *n.*; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Hancock, William, soldier, punished, **2.** 451, 454.
Hancock, Winfield S., as milit. administrator, **11.** 220.
Hancock house, relic, **3.** 178; engraving, **16.** 145.
Hand, *Gen.* Edward, in Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 464, 476.
Handel and Haydn Society, services of C. C. Perkins, **3.** 227, 234; "History," 234.
Handfield, *Major* William, at Newport (1777), **2.** 238; at Halifax, **10.** 422, 458, 459.
Handy, Robert, and Woodbridge-Phillips duel, **18.** 239–241.
"Hangman's branch" on Boston Common, table made from, **8.** 282.
Hankerson, *Ensign* John, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 380.
Hannah, prize case (1750), **5.** 96.
Hannah, privateer (1775), **1.** 18.
Hannah and Mary, Boston brig (1694), **12.** 244; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Hannan, John, chocolate mill, **11.** 390.
Hannay, James, as journalist, **18.** 7.
Hannay, Samuel, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Hannes, *Dr.* Edward, knighted (1705), **8.** 213.
Hanneyaye (Onneyayon), Iroquois town, destroyed, **2.** 468; fort at, 470.
Hanotaux, Gabriel, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **19.** 273.
Hanover, Mass., name as royal memorial, **4.** 239 *n.*, 242.
Hanover, N. H., name as royal memorial, **4.** 244.
Hanover, N. J., name as royal memorial, **4.** 248.
Hanover County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Hanover Meeting House, Va. (1781), **6.** 146.
Hanson, *Captain*, of Jamaica, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 396.
Hanson, Alexander C. [1], and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 504.
Hanson, Alexander C. [2], mobbed, **19.** 375, 383.
Hanson, Wybra [Mrs. Pontus], **17.** 179.
Hanwell, Dorothy, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.
Haquountouses, Indian, deed (1659), **5.** 289.
Harbert, S., of Kittery (1691), **19.** 292.
Harbor, as name for inland village, **10.** 465–467.
Harbor Island, illicit trade (1708), **4.** 155.
Harcomb, ——, of Va. (1766), **19.** 110.
Harden, Abraham, killed (1758), **6.** 33.
Harden, William, gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 283.
Hardenburgh, John L., journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 438.

Hardin, *Col.* John, place of defeat, **14.** 359.
Harding, Benjamin, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Harding, Chester, ports. of Webster, **2.** 261, 262; of John Pickering, **4.** 110; of Marshall, **14.** 335, 336, 336 *n.*
Harding, Fisher A., Commencement part (1833), **5.** 211; biog. note, 211 *n.*
Harding, *Rev.* Robert, priest at Philadelphia (1754), **7.** 342.
Harding, Stukely, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Hardwick, N. J. (1779), **2.** 475.
Hardy, Anna [Mrs. Wilkins], **17.** 180.
Hardy, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.
Hardy, Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Hardy, *Rev.* Samuel, *Guide to Heaven*, **17.** 35.
Hardy, Thomas, of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Hardy, Thomas, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 389.
Harington, Henry, *Nugæ Antiquæ*, **11.** 69.
Harlakenden, Mary [Mrs. Haynes], **1.** 118.
Harley, Robert. *See* Oxford.
Harleyan *mappe-monde*, and Cartier's explorations, **7.** 299.
Harlow, Abbie R., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 80.
Harlow, Joshua, **4.** 78.
Harlow, Robert H., Commencement part (1841), **5.** 232.
Harmar, Charles, in Va. (1635), **3.** 5.
Harmar, Josiah, sent West (1787), **17.** 469.
Harmony, merchant ship (1774), **10.** 84.
Harnack, Adolf, as Melanchthon's successor, **11.** 266; at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246; elected an honorary member **M.H.S.**, **18.** 334; and **M.H.S.** meeting, 417.
Harnden, Samuel, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Harp and Crown, Philadelphia inn, **4.** 249.
Harper, ——, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 447.
Harper, Robert G., and Jon. Mason, **2.** 16.
Harper's Ferry, design of John Brown's raid, **1.** 183, 219; effect of raid, **14.** 8–13.
Harriet, packet-boat (1770), **16.** 224.
Harrington, Abraham, Commencement part (1812) and biog. note, **5.** 176 *n.*
Harrington, Henry F., Commencement part (1834), **5.** 213; biog. note, 213 *n.*
Harrington, John, *2d baron of*, funeral sermon on, **10.** 308–310, **11.** 69–70; Donne's poem on, 70.
Harrington, Jonathan, deserter (1775), **9.** 64.
Harrington, Nathan, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Harrington, Richard, of Shirley, **6.** 429.
Harris, ——, of St. Kitts, in Boston (1769), **10.** 72.
Harris, *Sergeant*, of Conn., at siege of Boston, **9.** 50, 60, 79.
Harris, Abel, **3.** 211.
Harris, Abraham, suicide, **16.** 521.
Harris, Ann, exile in Amsterdam (1616), **6.** 53.
Harris, Anna [Mrs. Collet], **17.** 181.
Harris, Benjamin, letters from John Tulley (1694) on almanacs, **7.** 415; Boston bookseller (1687–90), **9.** 472, 475, 477, 482, **12.** 282, 390; works printed by (1689–95), **9.** 489–503, **17.** 18, 22, 39–41, 60, 64, 66; almanac (1692), 492.
Harris, Charles C., enters Harvard, **14.** 205.
Harris, Edward Doubleday, list of publications (1884–1903), **1.** 170, **2.** 391, **4.** 106, **5.** 439, **6.** 405, **17.** 213; letter, presenting MS. of Saratoga epitaphs, **4.** 376; on special com. on Library, 382, 383; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 235; money gift to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 208.
Harris, Frances M. [Mrs. Robbins], **3.** 211.
Harris, *Capt.* Giles, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 356, 361, 370, 383.
Harris, Henry, fund bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 175.
Harris, Isaac, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Harris, James W., witnesses gift of Sibley Charity, **2.** 498.
Harris, *Mrs.* Jane, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Harris, John, and James River canal, **17.** 492–494.
Harris, John, *Jr.*, facsims. of Hubbard's map of N. Eng., **4.** 20, 20 *n.*
Harris, Jonathan, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172.

Harris, Mary (Pickering), **18.** 196, 219.
Harris, Patty (Clarke), **16.** 409 *n.*
Harris, Robert, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Harris, Rooksby (Coffin), **3.** 211.
Harris, T., letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Harris, Thaddeus Mason, presents John Marshall's diary, **1.** 149, **14.** 13, 15; on com. on Boston bicentenary, letter to Mayor, **2.** 220–221; Harvard D.D. (1813), **5.** 178; memoir, **7.** 123; memoir of Peter Whitney, 125; Asst. Librarian **M.H.S.** (1837), Librarian (1837–42), **8.** 343; *Φ B K* poem (1805), **9.** 111; biog. note, 111 *n.*; prayer (1813), 114; on Otis Papers, **11.** 222; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1788), **16.** 413; Adams's characterization, 414 *n.*; and Adams (1832), **19.** 533.
Harris, Thaddeus William, Commencement part (1815) and biog. note, **5.** 180 *n.*
Harris, Thankful [Mrs. Cox], **2.** 135.
Harris, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Harris, Vavasour, Boston bookseller (1695), **9.** 503, 504; work printed by, 506.
Harris, William, of R. I., Roger Williams on (1672), **3.** 258.
Harris, *Rev.* William, interest in N. Eng., **9.** 342, 360; death, 378.
Harris, William, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787), **16.** 309; Harvard butler, 409, 413; Vice-Pres. *Φ B K* (1787), 311; biog. notes, 311 *n.*, 409 *n.*
Harris, William, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Harris, William C., *N. Eng. Ancestors*, **4.** 106; Harvard A. M. (1838), **5.** 225.
Harris, William T., edits Hubbard's *General History*, **6.** 215.
"Harris's Folly" in Boston, **5.** 425.
Harrison. *See also* Haryson.
Harrison, Albert G., and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 292.
Harrison, Benjamin, of Va., Signer, **1.** 282; gubernatorial candidacy (1788), **15.** 124, 125; and assembly (1787), **17.** 457; Anti-Fed. letter to Washington (1787), 476; and Congress (1780–87), 478, **19.** 122, 126; rumors of election as Gov. (1781), 143; impeachment talked of, 166.
Harrison, Benjamin, of Md., Anti-Federalist, **17.** 507.
Harrison, *Pres.* Benjamin, and civil-service reform, **11.** 359–363.
Harrison, Frederic, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **15.** 2; at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 245.
Harrison, George, of Philadelphia, **2.** 11, 12.
Harrison, Gilbert, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Harrison, Jonathan B., pamphlet of Southern letters (1881), **15.** 162.
Harrison, Joseph, in Boston society (1768), **10.** 35, 50; mobbed, 67.
Harrison, William Henry, campaign (1840), **3.** 323; Clay follower on nomination (1836), **5.** 470; Wm. Duane on milit. expeditions, **20.** 360, 364, 372.
Harrisse, Henri, on Columbus's Italian letter, **7.** 18; on voyage of Fagundes, **8.** 72–74; on Schöner gores, 77; stand in Cabot controversies, **11.** 158, 160, 163–165, 168; on Agnese's maps, 373, 381, 382.
Harrod, Ann [Mrs. Adams], **16.** 296 *n.*
Harstaff, Ursula [Mrs. Buywater], **6.** 50.
Hart, *Captain*, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 357–359, 362, 363, 365, 372, 381–383, 389, 391.
Hart, *Captain*, at Am. camp (1775), **7.** 410.
Hart, Albert Bushnell [*Communications* follow], elected a member **M.H.S.**, **4.** 267; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 235; list of publications (1890–1906), 405, **8.** 185, **9.** 23, **10.** 121, **11.** 317, **12.** 175, **13.** 66, **14.** 128, **17.** 214, **18.** 269, **19.** 205, **20.** 208; remarks, **8.** 235, **10.** 5, 490, **12.** 154, 351, 371, **13.** 62, 121, **14.** 176, 385, 424, **15.** 95, 105, 239, 322, **16.** 125, **18.** 399, **19.** 60, **20.** 21, 118, 411, 590; on com. on pub. of papers of Continental Cong., **10.** 442; on com. on hist. MSS. (1898–1900), **12.** 169, 264, 456, **13.** 142, **14.** 163; report, **12.** 261–263; motion on Jefferson Papers, 273; moves invitation to Am. Hist. Assoc., 349; remarks on J. C. Ropes, **13.** 222; deposits Chase Papers, 375, 378; thanks of **M.H.S.** to, 378; letter to **M.H.S.** on advisory com. for co-operative hist. of U. S., **15.** 366; com. appointed, 367, 493; on Nominating Com. (1904), **18.** 252; report, 289; presents various docs., 325; elected to Council (1905,'06), **19.** 226,

20. 232; on com. on general index of *Proceedings*, **19.** 273; signs memorial on *Constitution*, **20.** 5.

Communications: on futile search for remains of Miles Standish, **4.** 375; on work on veto power, **5.** 165; HARVARD COLLEGE AND FIRST CHURCH, 396–416; letter of Wm. Chamberlin, **10.** 490–491; on Justin Winsor, **12.** 43–44; on Chase Papers, 166, **13.** 375–378; on range of **M.H.S.** activities, **12.** 296; on proposed ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, 309–311; on Deni on's letters to Chase, 423; on map of Northwest Territory (1785), **14.** 167; on dreams, **15.** 88; on work of Am. Hist. Assoc., 478; on conditions in South, **17.** 448, **18.** 444; on Edw. McCrady, 10–13; on proposed Genevan monument to Calvinists, 396–397; on privateering in Am. Rev., **19.** 422; docs. on domestic slave-trade, **20.** 409, 512–521; paper on Arnold's treason, 537.

Hart, Charles Henry, acknowledgment to, **4.** 258 *n.*; on misrepresentation by Jas. Walter, **3.** 215; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **11.** 197, 277; on Revere's engraving of Washington, **18.** 83–85; on John Norman, 394–396; EDW. SAVAGE, **19.** 1–19; on Revere's first ride, **20.** 560–563.

Hart, John, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 53.

Hart, *Dr.* John, surgeon in Am. army (1775), **12.** 84.

Hart, John, Signer, **1.** 282.

Hart, Margery (Willoughby), exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 53.

Hart, Rainold, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 53.

Hartford, Conn., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 244; inns, **2.** 6, 32; in 1652, 49; in 1795, **3.** 49–50; to be capital of Northern States, 49; theatre, 50; dysentery, 50; royal memorials, **4.** 245; surviving royal arms, 255; journey to (1645), **8.** 7–8; church controversy (1656–59), **16.** 502–503.

Hartford Convention, causes, **16.** 169; on State rights, **17.** 112 *n.*

Hartley, David, map supposedly drawn by Franklin and, **3.** 366–367, **4.** 60; sale of MSS., **3.** 366.

Hartley, John F., and Hartley Papers, **3.** 367 *n.*

Hartwell, Abi [Mrs. Mansfield], **5.** 3.

Hartwell, Jonathan, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.

Hartwell, Joseph, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390; recruit (1758), **6.** 25.

Hartwell, Josiah S., Commencement part (1844), **5.** 243.

Hartwell, Oliver, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.

Hartwell, Samuel, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.

Hartwill. *See* Hartwell.

Harvard, Anne (Sadler), **4.** 82.

Harvard John, memorial at Emmanuel College, **1.** 42; comments on statue of, 183, 219, 257–259, **2.** 121, **5.** 307; effort to trace antecedents, **1.** 184, **2.** 119; Southwark Harvards, **1.** 184–185; accredited to Middlesex, 185; probable destruction of record of birth, 186; knowledge of ancestry, 220; docs. on parentage communicated, **2.** 66; character of will, 87; discovery of wills of relatives, 119; date and place of baptism, 120; source of property, 120; prominence at Emmanuel tercentenary, 120; date of marriage, **4.** 82; view of early home, **10.** 292; French's statuette of standing figure, 292.

Harvard, Thomas, facsims. of docs. concerning, **3.** 221.

Harvard, Mass., Nourse's *History*, **9.** 24.

Harvard Church, Charlestown, Walker's ministry, **3.** 445–451; Ellis's ministry, **9.** 247–249, 258, 265, **10.** 238, 244, 246; Free Ministry, 243; views, **19.** 295.

Harvard Divinity School, students' opinion of (1843), **5.** 238; beginning, **6.** 444; G. E. Ellis and, **9.** 247, 259, 264, **10.** 212, 213, 240–243; proposed separation from University, **9.** 264–265, **10.** 240; Unitarianism, 511; graduation exercises (1836), **19.** 363–364; Philanthropic Soc. meeting, 364–366; statistics, 366.

Harvard Law School, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262; change in method, **18.** 160.

Harvard Medical School, services of Dr. Holmes, **9.** 166–168.

Harvard Natural History Society, **20.** 526.

Harvard University.— *See also* analyzed references under other Harvard titles. — Sprague Bequest, **1.** 156; and Land Bank Co.'s induce-

ments, 225; Maverick on (1660), 237; date of founding, 258–259, 259 *n.*–260 *n.*, **5.** 307–309; Sir Harry Vane and, **1.** 259; in 1650, **2.** 47; ministers from, 49; Thayer Expedition for the Zoölogical Museum, 57–59; Sibley's *Sketches of Graduates*, 68, 391, 503–505; prominence in Emmanuel tercentenary, 121–122; Sibley's bequest for continuation of *Sketches of Graduates*, 169; early plan of Memorial Hall, 394; interest of David Sears, 414; President's Freshman, 490; Sibley as Librarian, 492–493; his Triennial Catalogues, 493; his Annual Catalogues, 494; his pamphlet on Catalogues, 494; annual necrology, 494; Welles as oldest graduate, **3.** 100; **M.H.S.** and 250th anniversary, 101; guard for Library after Ursuline Convent riot (1834), 216–218; and beginning of Boston Museum of Fine Arts, 235; services of J. C. Gray, **4.** 26; Bernard and replacing of Library, Bernard's port., 61; Peabody's *Reminiscences*, 106; *Commemoration of Founding*, 107; letter from Fellows to John Winthrop (1672) on astronomical instruments, 264–267, **8.** 3; bequest of Jos. Browne, **4.** 267; influence of Follen, 322; Class of 1829, 322; social life then, 323; services of J. F. Clarke, 333; rebellions (1823), 415; (1807), **5.** 172–173; (1834), 213–214, **19.** 230; origin of Erving Professorship, **5.** 11 *n.*; books presented by John Winthrop, Sr., 85; Pierce's journal on Commencements and vital statistics (1803–48), 167–258; drinking at Commencement, 167, 221–222, 225, 228, 230, 233, 236, 240, 245, 245 *n.*, 247, 251; reception of Lafayette (1824), 191; Board of Overseers (1830), 202; meetings of Class of 1802, 208; Quincy's gift of his *History*, 224; first annual meetings of alumni, 225, 228, 230, 234; Gore Hall, 231; singing of LXXVIII Psalm, 229–241, 244, 250, 251; reunion of Class of 1794 (1844), 242; resolutions on Quincy's resignation, 247; reunion of Class of 1798 (1848), 255–258; expenses at (1765, '89, 1827), 258–263; relations with First Church, 396–416 [*see* First Church]; Walker as prof. and Pres., **6.** 445, 454, 460–463; Latin letter of student (1645), **7.** 11–14; A.B. *honoris causa* (1775), 356; Hancock as Treasurer, **8.** 63–64, **18.** 204–205; services of A. P. Peabody, **8.** 170, **11.** 32–37; correctly college or university? **8.** 254–265; early social distinctions, **9.** 5–6; papers on, in Suffolk Court Files, 97; protest against students' long hair (1673), 98–99; contributions and progress on Harvard Hall (1674, '77), 98, 100–102; embroidery representing (?) Harvard Hall, 102; Pierce's notes on Φ *B K* anniversaries (1803–48), 110–143; ear-boxing as punishment, 137; Class of 1833, 200; proposed separation of Divinity School, 264–265; "Linnean of 1832," 285–286; services of E. R. Hoar, 309, 310, 322, 329; appeal for funds after Boston fire (1872), 310; books from Isaac Watts, 333, 341, 346, 347, 355, 376, 396, 409, **12.** 150, 151; port. from Watts, **9.** 351; dates of Commencement (1642–1700), 412, **10.** 194–205, 360, **12.** 72–73, 285; Commencement theses (1643), **9.** 413; (1647), 414; (1670), 428; (1678), 444; (1687), **17.** 58; Whiting's oration (1649), **9.** 414, 528; Commencement spreads (1765–72), **10.** 42–43; no public Commencement (1774), 43; Saml. Cooper declines presidency (1774), 60; squib on Commencement exercises (1682), 201; services of Martin Brimmer, 590; MS. copies of laws of 1655, **11.** 200–201; Corporation nominated (1650), 201; (1672), 202; General Court order on punishment (1656), 202; regulation as to outside students (1660), 202–203; as to damage (1663), 203; as to fees (1667), 204; expulsion case (1666), 204; suit against tutor for flogging, 205–207; cessation of flogging, 205; survival of Dunster code, 206; regulation on flogging, 206; *Pietas et Gratulatio*, 298; Winsor as Librarian, **12.** 31–34, 44; services of J. A. Lowell, 124; *Humble Proposal* (1659), 280; influence of Göttingen on, 366–371; early attempt at elective system, 370; orders of Dudley's Council on (1686), **13.** 257, 260; salary of officers restored (1675), 343; and Mather (1675), 346, 347, 349, 351, 353; services of C. F. Dunbar, 436–441, **14.** 221; election and installation of Leverett, 33, **16.** 26 *n.*;

entrance examinations (1751, 1821, '37), **14.** 198–205; Story as Dane Professor, 340, 341; Toppan Prize, **15.** 486; origin of Dudleian Lecture, **16.** 40; changes in faculty and studies (1787), 304–306; *ΦBK* meeting (1787), 310–313; (1788), 450; Dudleian Lecture (1787), 313; graduates and State militia, 317; disorders (1787), 362, 377; exhibitions (1788), 408, 431; (1779,'80), **18.** 221, 222; Commencement (1788), **16.** 438–441; petition for private Commencement (1787), 440 *n.*; Pennoyer Bequest, 505; Am. imprints in Library (to 1700), **17.** 56–66, 74; cats. of graduates (1682), 58; (1700), 63; (1674), 68; expectation of life of graduates (1785), 331–334; book from Rich. Price, 371; and Gibbon's *Rome* (1791), **18.** 4 *n.*; Everett's presidency, 114; Hollis benefactions, 195; Pres. Langdon's resignation, 196–198, 211, 223–228; his appointment, 202–204, 220; his administration, 204–211, 221–223; eulogy on Pres. Locke, 206–207; at Concord, 207–208; Ezra Stiles on presidents, 210; funds and salaries (1774), 220; diploma to Washington, 221; Locke as President, 257; statistics on middle names of graduates, 258–259; port. of Washington painted for, **19.** 4–5; services of Henry Lee, 245–247; Class of 1787, 385; Lyman's Pudding song, **20.** 151; re-engraving of old print (1726), 421; paper on Jackson's LL.D., 490–512; honorary degrees for Govs., 490–492; for Presidents, 492–495; procedure in Jackson's degree, 495–500; subsequent controversy, 501–512.

Harvard Washington Corps, photogs. of flag, **3.** 8.

Harvey, Peter, work on Webster criticised, **10.** 484.

Harvey, *Mrs.* Peter, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262.

Harvie, John, senatorial candidacy (1790), **15.** 134; (1794), 146; and disunion (1787), **17.** 471, 474.

Harvie, Richard, letter (1655), **5.** 289.

Harwood. *See also* Hayward.

Harwood, *Rev.* Edward, and a Greek lexicon, **17.** 371.

Haryson, *Rev.* Thomas, nonconformist in Va. (1648), **13.** 12–14.

Hasel, Joseph, land (1684), **9.** 194.

Hasey, Abigail [Mrs. Chamberlain], **20.** 119.

Hasey, Jacob, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 361; ill, 381; death, 383.

Hasey, Joseph, ill in campaign of 1760, **5.** 383; death, 384.

Hasfield (Haffield), Richard, petition (1637), **3.** 199.

Haskell, *Sergeant* (?) Benjamin, at siege of Boston, **9.** 43, 65.

Haskell, Caleb, diary of Quebec expedition, **2.** 266.

Haskell, *Capt.* Samuel, of Harvard, Mass., **4.** 387.

Haskell, Sarah K. [Mrs. Crocker], **19.** 554.

Haskett, Stephen, case (1686), **19.** 50.

Haskins, Charles Homer, on Roman sources for Am. history, **11.** 272–273; elected a member **M.H.S., 18.** 454.

Haskins, John, exile in Amsterdam (1605), **6.** 53.

Haskins, John, dinner-party at Malden, **10.** 44; in Boston (1776), 94.

Haskins, Mary (Thomas), exile in Amsterdam (1605), **6.** 53.

Haslerig, *Sir* Arthur, septarchy (1659), **7.** 363; and Lord Brooke. **8.** 493.

Hassam, John Tyler, on John Harvard and his ancestry, **1.** 220, **2.** 66; on discovery of Maverick's account, **1.** 231; on com. on aid for H. F. Waters, 249, 252; list of publications (1887–1903), **3.** 280, **6.** 405, **9.** 23, **11.** 317, **14.** 128, **15.** 29, **17.** 214; CONFISCATED ESTATES OF BOSTON LOYALISTS, **10.** 162–185; on papers on Pres. Dunster, 303–310; communicates letters of Wm. Hilton, 360–362; SUFFOLK RECORDERS AND REGISTERS (1639–1900), **12.** 202–250, **14.** 34–104; BAHAMA ISLANDS, **13.** 4–58; as index commissioner, **14.** 97 *n.*; introduction to Waters's *Gleanings*, **15.** 478; SUFFOLK REGISTERS OF PROBATE (1639–1799), **16.** 23–125; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **17.** 236, 238–241; birth, 238; education, 239; in Civil War, 239; as conveyancer, 239; genealogical work, 239; in **M.H.S.**, 240; and preservation and arrangement of public papers, 240; and Torrens system, 240; character, 240; memoir assigned to H. F. Jenks, 245; to D. G. Hill, **19.** 201.

Hassard, Benjamin, prize case (1748), **5.** 90.

Hassell, *Mrs.* Anna, killed by Indians (1691), **7.** 157 *n.*
Hassell, Benjamin, killed by Indians (1691), **7.** 157 *n.*
Hassell, Joseph, killed by Indians (1691), **7.** 157 *n.*
Hastings, ——, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Hastings, ——, of Boston, at Washington (1812), **19.** 377.
Hastings, Francis Rawdon-Hastings, *marquis of.* *See* Rawdon.
Hastings, Warren, impeachment, **5.** 163.
Hasty Pudding Club, Lyman's "First Proof of the Pudding," **20.** 151.
Haswell. *See also* Hassell.
Haswell, Robert, voyages to Oregon, **7.** 418; journal, 418 *n.*
Hatboro, Pa. *See* Crooked Billet.
Hatch, *Captain* (1778), **2.** 239.
Hatch, Benjamin, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Hatch, Crowell, Oregon fur-trade venture, **7.** 417, 418, 421.
Hatch, Israel, tavern in Boston, **16.** 456 *n.*
Hatch, John, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Hatch, Nathaniel, and importation of tea, **10.** 80; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated Boston estate, 174.
Hatch, Noah, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Hatfield, Joseph, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393.
Hatfield, Mass., Indian attack (1677), **13.** 405.
Hatherley, Timothy, agreement as Winthrop's creditor, **11.** 186.
Hathorn. *See* Hawthorn.
Hatmer. *See* Hatmercer.
Hatmercer, Hans, exile in Amsterdam (1602), **6.** 64.
Hatmercer, Sarah (Bellot), **6.** 49.
Hatsell, John, on last royal veto, **5.** 159.
Haugh, Atherton, Boston estate, **1.** 320.
Haugh (Hoph), *Rev.* Samuel, at Reading, **2.** 47.
Haughton, Richard, Indian deed (1658), **5.** 289.
Haughton, Robert, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; iron works, 28; career, 33–34; family, 34.
Hauksbok, character, **7.** 351.
Haussez, Charles Lemercier de Longpré, *baron d'*, **19.** 442.
Hauteville, Grand d'. *See* Grand.
Hautval, *Comte d'*, treatment of slaves, **2.** 313.
Havana, Ohio River steamer (1836), **7.** 289.
Haven, Elizabeth (Foster), **1.** 395.
Haven, Frances W. (Allen), **1.** 405.
Haven, Franklin, ports. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262, 263.
Haven, Horace A., Commencement part (1842), **5.** 235; biog. note, 235 *n.*
Haven, *Rev.* Jason, at ordination of Henry Ware, **16.** 337; biog. note, 337 *n.*
Haven, John, enters Harvard (1837), **14.** 204, 205.
Haven, John A., Commencement part (1813), **5.** 177; biog. note, 177 *n.*
Haven, Lydia G. (Sears), **1.** 405.
Haven, Nathaniel Appleton, Commencement part (1807), **5.** 171; biog. note, 171 *n.*
Haven, Parkman B., architect of Fenway building, **13.** 64.
Haven, Samuel, **1.** 395.
Haven, Samuel Foster, [1], MEMOIR by Chas. Deane, **1.** 394–405; PORT. and AUTOG., 394; tributes to, 394; birth and ancestry, 395; education, 395; and law, 395; as Librarian of Am. Antiquarian Soc., 395–396, 398, 403, 405; hist. address at Dedham, 395; edits early records of Mass., 397; controversy with Savage, 398; interest in archæology, 398, 403; contributions to *Transactions*, 399; life, health, 399; death of son, 399; style, 400; on Sparks, 400; delegate to Archæological Cong., 400; in Europe (1866), 400–401; in S. C. (1872), 401; on conditions there, 402; and repub. of Thomas's *History of Printing*, 402; port., 403; in **M.H.S.**, 404; Lowell Lecture, 404, **6.** 208; chapter in *Memorial History of Boston*, **1.** 404; decline, 405; death, 405; bequest to Antiquarian Soc., 405; honorary degrees, 405; marriages, 405; — in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; and Chas. Deane, **7.** 84; on first Boston imprint, **11.** 241; on Marmaduke Johnson's types, 242.
Haven, Samuel F. [2], career, **1.** 399; and Thomas's *History of Printing*, 402.
Haverhill, Indian attacks (1708), **1.** 160, **14.** 30, **16.** 53; (1697), **14.** 28; Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 235; in 1650, **2.** 48; and Harvard Hall (1677), **9.** 101.

Haviland, *Sir* William, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 396, 400, 403, **5.** 363, 378, 383; and the provincials, 386, 389.
Havre, Sumner on (1837), **15.** 213.
Havre de Grace, inn (1804), **2.** 14, 33.
Hawkes, Elkanah, candidacy for register (1791), **14.** 72, 74 *n.*–75 *n.*
Hawkesbury, Charles Jenkinson, *baron*, whale fishery bill (1788), **17.** 502.
Hawkins, *Sergeant*, milit. watch (1690), **1.** 163.
Hawkins, Anna (? Elinat), exile in Amsterdam (1604), **6.** 53.
Hawkins, Edward, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 53.
Hawkins, Elizabeth [Mrs. Winthrop, Mrs. Richards], **10.** 548.
Hawkins, James, death, **14.** 27.
Hawkins, Mary [Mrs. Heane], **3.** 160.
Hawkins, William, exile in Amsterdam (1604), **6.** 53.
Hawkins, William, J. Q. Adams on *Pleas of Crown*, **16.** 419, 421.
Hawks, *Major* John, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390, 395, 396, **5.** 366, 387.
Hawks, John, and Arnold's treason, **12.** 347; in Mass. regiment, 348.
Hawkshaw, *Lieut.* Thomas, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
Hawkton. *See* Horton.
Hawley. *See also* Halie, Howley.
Hawley, *Rev.* Gideon, Indian minister, **10.** 51; letter from Hutchinson (1773), **18.** 242.
Hawley, Joseph, coroner (1686), **13.** 243; justice of peace, 258, 272; and Hadley school (1686), 273, 282; and Quabaug, 275.
Hawley, *Major* Joseph, on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 82, 85; neglected, **6.** 252; in Boston society, **10.** 33, 83; boundary commissioner (1773), 79.
Hawley, Nicholas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Hawood, Samuel, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Hawthorn, *Col.* John, commission of oyer and terminer, **1.** 220; death, **8.** 217; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229; on trade com., 248.
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 183; customs offices, **12.** 195; in college, **20.** 564; pub. of first work, 564.
Hay, ——, Eng. consul at Tangier (1831), **19.** 480.
Hay, *Mrs.* (1788), **16.** 389, 393.
Hay, *Capt.* Charles, funeral (1773), **10.** 27.
Hay, George, briefs in prize cases (1749–55), **5.** 93–101.
Hay, John, of Fayetteville, **2.** 22.
Hay, *Lord* John, at Harvard *Φ B K* (1842), **9.** 134.
Hay, John, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **14.** 189; death announced, **19.** 307.
Hay, William, letter to Jefferson (1787) on financial distress, **17.** 458.
Hayden. *See also* Heyden.
Hayden, William, *Jr.*, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Hayes, Ann [Mrs. Huntley], exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 54.
Hayes, Edward, extant copy of *Treatise*, **12.** 160.
Hayes, Francis L., index commissioner, **14.** 97 *n.*
Hayes, James, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Hayes, *Mrs.* Jane, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 54.
Hayes, Joseph M., store at Saco, **7.** 47.
Hayes, Rutherford B., offers diplomatic position to Bullock, **3.** 336; and appointment of Lowell, **15.** 237–238.
Hayes, Samuel, and Lyon estate, **6.** 19.
Hayley, George, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Hayman, *Mrs.* Mary, death (1717), **8.** 219.
Hayman, Samuel, named for Mass. Council (1691), **14.** 217.
Hayne. *See also* Heane.
Hayne, Charles, prize case (1752), **5.** 100.
Hayne, Isaac, murdered, **1.** 54.
Hayne, Robert Y., and tariff (1832), **19.** 523.
Haynes. *See also* Haines, Hannes.
Haynes, *Captain*, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 256; at Jamaica (1655), 257.
Haynes, *Capt.* Aaron, at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 84.
Haynes, *Mrs.* Anne, character, **1.** 131.
Haynes, Charles, of Eng., **1.** 130.
Haynes, Elizabeth (Walter), **3.** 160.
Haynes, Henry Williamson [*Communications* follow], on Nominating Com. **M.H.S.** (1884, '91, '96), **1.**

77, **6.** 351, **10.** 442; reports, **1.** 180, **6.** 419, **10.** 572; presents report of Council (1884), **1.** 168–171; on com. on aid for H. F. Waters, 249, 252; remarks, **2.** 171, **3.** 317, **6.** 21, **7.** 421, 425, **8.** 20, 348, 519, **9.** 196, **11.** 187, 233, 336, 385, **12.** 73, 195, 371, **13.** 62, 121, 378, **14.** 103, 149, 176, 360, **15.** 24, **16.** 250, 290, **17.** 75, 116, **18.** 60, 85, 263, **20.** 590; on com. on Parkman MSS., **3.** 153; report, **4.** 44-46; on com. on index to for. docs. of Am. Rev., **3.** 159; report, 178; ancestor, 160; on com. on Norse discoveries, **4.** 12; report, 42–44; on com. on MS. of Am. Rev., 236; on Library Com. (1892, '94), **7.** 335, **8.** 504; reports, **7.** 370, **9.** 37; on com. on Ellis Bequest, **10.** 6; moves votes of thanks, 138, **12.** 189; on com. to sell Tremont Street property, **10.** 299; elected Corresp. Sec. **M.H.S.** (1896–1906), 572, **11.** 335, **12.** 190, **13.** 80, **14.** 146, **15.** 51, **16.** 148, **17.** 233, **18.** 289, **19.** 226, **20.** 232; report on *Constitution*, **11.** 210–211; presents communications of other members, 272, **15.** 366, **18.** 123; motion on Joint Com., **11.** 336; reports acceptance of Am. Hist. Assoc., **12.** 372; delegate to Congrès des Américanistes, **15.** 264; on com. on Dr. Hale's 80th birthday, 493; on com. to pub. Chamberlain's "Chelsea," **18.** 62; signs memorials on *Constitution*, 121, **20.** 5; Recording Sec. *pro tem.*, 1.

Communications: on origin of Mass. motto, **2.** 40–41; on transcontinental journey (1724), **3.** 380; on N. Eng. celibacy, 380–381; on Sewall's Latin epigram, 381; Apocryphal runic inscriptions, **4.** 55–59; on "driving a pin or a nail," 101–102, 219–221; on origin of "lion in the lobby roar," 317–319; on F. W. Palfrey, W. F. Allen, **5.** 150–153; on Roman origin of Eng. institutions, 278; Hist. character of Norse sagas, 332–340, **7.** 349–354; on Sewall and Beaumont upon "Tragedy of Black-Friers," **5.** 436–437; notes on Indian hemp and on tomahawks, **6.** 34–38; on site of Wessagusset, **7.** 26, 29; on Sewall's "Merrimac" verses, **9.** 7; on Ernst Curtius, **11.** 118–120; on W. W. Greenough, **13.** 171–174; Memoir of Samuel Eliot, **14.** 105–126; on map of Northwest Territory (1785), 167; on Mellen Chamberlain, 277–281; on John Fiske, **15.** 198; on Stephen Salisbury, **19.** 422; Memoir of Mellen Chamberlain, **20.** 119–146; on E. F. Slafter, 425; on Takawompbait, 453.

Haynes, *Gen.* James, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 256; killed at Jamaica, 256; arms and genealogical data, **3.** 160.

Haynes, *Gov.* John [1], career, **1.** 118; ancestry, **2.** 257, **3.** 160; and origin of Conn., **5.** 270; Cambridge selectman (1635), **7.** 361; and framing of first Mass. code, **16.** 276–279.

Haynes, John [2], letters to Fitz-John Winthrop (1655–1663), **1.** 118–131; degrees, 118; relationship with Winthrop, 119; college education, 119–120; love affairs, 120, 124–129; itch, 121; at Cambridge, Eng., 121–123; purpose to return to N. Eng., 123; nursed by Winthrop through small-pox, 125; thinks to study medicine under Gov. Winthrop, 125; becomes a churchman, 129; remains in Eng., 130; subsequent career, 130.

Haynes, Joseph, visit to Mass. (1657), **1.** 121.

Haynes, Mary (Harlakenden), **1.** 118.

Haynes, Nicholas, coat of arms, **2.** 257, **3.** 160.

Hayward. *See also* Hawood, Haywood, Heyward, Heywood, Howard.

Hayward (? Peter Harwood), of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 399.

Hayward, Anna (Winslow), **3.** 384.

Hayward, Charles, Commencement part (1837), **5.** 219; biog. note, 219 *n.*

Hayward, Ephraim, commission (1745), **11.** 420.

Hayward, George, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.

Hayward, James, proposed commemorative tablet, **10.** 193.

Hayward, John, notary (1684), **5.** 435.

Hayward, *Mrs.* Jonathan, death, **14.** 22.

Hayward, Rufus, ill in campaign of 1760, **5.** 388.

Hayward, Samuel, disciplined by church (1721), **6.** 485.

Hayward, William, death, **14.** 16.
Haywood. *See also* Hayward.
Haywood, *Capt.* Anthony, petition to Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 231; and Bahama refugees, 258; sham fight, 328.
Haywood, Nathan, **3.** 384.
Hazard, Augustus G., **3.** 338.
Hazard, Ebenezer, sends news of Independence, **3.** 375; on "melted majesty," **4.** 247 *n.*; ports, **7.** 373.
Hazard, *Mrs.* Ebenezer, port., **7.** 373.
Hazard, Elvira [Mrs. Bullock], **3.** 338.
Hazard, Willis P., gift to **M.H.S., 7.** 373.
Hazard, packet-boat, wrecked (1714), **15.** 338.
Hazel, Jane, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Hazen, ——, of N. S. (1785), **3.** 68.
Hazen, *Miss* (1787), **16.** 297, 414.
Hazen, Benjamin, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Hazen, Francis M., rescues royal arms, **4.** 262 *n.*
Hazen, Mary A. [Mrs. Slafter], **20.** 594.
Hazen, *Gen.* Moses, joins Poor's brigade (1778), **3.** 118; marches to Springfield (1779), 127; brigade at Yorktown, **6.** 155.
Hazlitt, *Rev.* William, letters to Rich. Price (1784, '85) on Am. relig. affairs, **17.** 322, 334; biog. note, 332 *n.*; mentioned, 345.
Head, Franklin H., memorial on *Constitution*, **18.** 332.
Head, George E., drawing of Beacon Street, **10.** 570.
Head, John, leaves Boston (1775), **10.** 92.
Head, Joseph, *Φ B K* poem (1809), **9.** 113; biog. note, 113 *n.*
Head, Natt, port., **8.** 196.
Head of Elk, Md., inn (1804), **2.** 33; Lafayette's force at (1781), **6.** 132, 135.
Headsall, James, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Heald, John, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390, 392.
Heale, Giles, witnesses Mullins's will (1621), **5.** 35; identity, 36.
Health, itch, **1.** 121; grippe in Mass. (1698), 152; mumps (1699), 153; dysentery and fever in Boston (1700), 155; (1709), **14.** 26; small-pox and scarlet fever there (1702), **1.** 155–156; (1769–76), **10.** 59; (1675–79), **13.** 355, 357, 361, 402, 406, 407; (1752, '64), **16.** 107, 109 *n.*; small-pox and inoculation there (1764), **13.** 389–392; dysentery in Conn. (1795), **3.** 48, 50; plague in Holland (1655), 194; plague in Eng. (1666), **4.** 281; small-pox in provincial army (1760), 390, 393–398, 403, 404, **5.** 357, 379, 381–383, 386, 388; measles around Boston (1688), **7.** 145; diseases and deaths at Charlestown (1677–78), 168–171; scavenging of Boston (1713), **12.** 249; cholera (1832), **14.** 351, **19.** 523, 527–531; fever at Richmond (1788), **15.** 123; negro diseases, **19.** 98; Philadelphia hospital (1812), 374; quarantine in Levant (1832), 488, 501; yellow fever in Philadelphia (1802), **20.** 274; Philadelphia water supply (1827), 387. *See also* Medicine.
Healy. *See also* Halie.
Healy, George P. A., ports. of Webster, **2.** 217, 262.
Healy, *Mrs.* John P., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262.
Healy, William, student-flogger, **11.** 206.
Heane, David, **3.** 160.
Heane, Mary (Hawkins), **3.** 160.
Heard, John T., Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143.
Heard, Morgan A., assault on Arnold, **19.** 520 *n.*
Hearn, William, on last royal veto, **5.** 159.
Heart and Crown, sign in Hartford, **4.** 246.
Heath, ——, of Warwick (1686), **13.** 279.
Heath, John, purchases confiscated Brookline estate, **10.** 182.
Heath, John, and Va. congressional election (1797), **15.** 161.
Heath, John F., Commencement part (1840), **5.** 229; biog. note, 229 *n.*; study abroad, **20.** 528.
Heath, *Gen.* William, on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 82; journal of meetings, 83–90; and tea question, **10.** 80; dines D'Estaing, 106; leaves Boston (1779), 107; contest for lieut.-governorship (1806), **20.** 13–15; declines it, 19. *See also Heath Papers.*
Heath Papers, com. to publish, **18.** 297; published, 447, **19.** 303, 389;

cost of pub., 219, **20.** 223; fund for pub., 209.
Heathcote, Margaret (Gostlin), letter to John Winthrop (1665) on Antigua society, **5.** 105.
Heber, Mary (Allanson), as widow, **19.** 458.
Hecht, Frederick W., of N. Brun., accounts as commissary (1785), **3.** 83.
Hector, East India Co. ship (1600), **5.** 36.
Hector, Brit. war-ship (1749), **5.** 92.
Hedge, Barnabas, **3.** 403 *n.*; guest of Old Colony Club, 432, 439.
Hedge, Frederic Henry [1], address on Luther, **1.** 169; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; Commencement part (1825), **5.** 193; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 235; *Φ B K* poem (1828), **9.** 122; biog. note, 122 *n.*; oration (1841), 133; on significance of Reformation, **11.** 254.
Hedge, Frederic H. [2], Asst. Librarian **M.H.S.**, **8.** 344.
Hedge, Isaac L., and campaign of 1840, **15.** 278.
Hedge, Levi, memoir of Jos. McKean, **7.** 124.
Hedge, Lydia C., **14.** 156.
Hedge, Mary E. [Mrs. Russell], **14.** 156.
Hedge, Mercy [Mrs. Davis], **3.** 403 *n.*
Hedge, Thomas, **14.** 156.
Hedge, *Mrs.* William, Bradford chair owned by, **3.** 402 *n.*
Hedge, William K., Commencement part (1820), **5.** 186; biog. note, 186 *n.*
Heeren, Arnold H. L., as prof., **2.** 35.
Heiferman, Joan, suicide, **1.** 160.
Hellgate, mentioned (1652), **6.** 13; in 1789, **16.** 460.
Helm, John L., news of election to Senate (1836), **7.** 289.
Helps, Arthur, on Carter-Brown Library, **12.** 382.
Helwys, *Mrs.* Joane, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 54.
Helwys, Thomas, in Amsterdam, **6.** 44, 54.
Hemans, *Mrs.* Felicia D., character, **19.** 471.
Hemenway. *See also* Hemmenway.
Hemenway, Joshua, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299.
Hemenway, *Rev.* Phinehas (1761), **4.** 384.
Hemenway, Phineas, minuteman, **12.** 104.
Hemenway, Ralph, protest against students' long hair (1672), **9.** 99.
Hemenway, Samuel, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; minuteman, **12.** 104.
Hemenway, Sarah [Mrs. Holden], **4.** 384, 385.
Hemenway, Sarah (Stevens), **4.** 384.
Hemmenway, Moses, at Harvard, **14.** 201.
Hemming, Nicolas, *De Magia*, **1.** 355*n.*
Hemphill, Joseph, candidacy (1808), **20.** 311.
Hempstead, L. I., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 245; in 1650, **2.** 49.
Hench, John, death of child (1697), **14.** 18.
Henchman, Daniel [d. 1685], milit. career, **8.** 65; instructions to (1676), 65–67.
Henchman, Daniel [d. 1761], Boston bookseller, **10.** 545; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Henck, John B., Commencement part (1840), **5.** 229.
Henderson, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Henderson, John, of Ga. (1840), **20.** 517.
Henderson, *Senator* John, death, **15.** 94.
Henderson, John B., and Thirteenth Amendment, **13.** 453.
Henderson, Joseph, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172; sheriff (1789), **19.** 182.
Henderson, Mary [Mrs. Lyman], **20.** 149.
Henderson, Nathaniel, ill in campaign of 1760, **5.** 382.
Henderson, Robert, killed at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450.
Hendly, Samuel, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Hendrick, Indian, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366, 369, 370.
Hendricks, William, journal of Quebec expedition, **2.** 265; in the expedition, 268, 276, 277; in assault on Quebec, 293; killed, 294.
Hendrickson, Henry, exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 54.
Hendrickson, *Mrs.* Margaret, exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 54.
Henley, Anthony, to stand for Parliament (1695), **2.** 181.
Henley, *Col.* (?) David, **17.** 495.
Henley, Robert, brief in prize case (1748), **5.** 92.
Henley, Samuel, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 170, **11.** 311.
Henly, Thomas, sea-captain, **13.** 231.

Henrico County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Henrietta, yacht (1695), **2.** 182.
Henry, *Reverend*, house near Quebec (1775), **2.** 289.
Henry, Alexander, and Burr, **20.** 305.
Henry, John J., narrative of Quebec expedition, **2.** 266; captured, 295.
Henry, Patrick, Jefferson on Wirt's biog., **1.** 202; letter from Washington offering State portfolio, **4.** 60; on Va. Com. of Corresp., 82; R. C. Winthrop on biogs. of, **7.** 125–127; demagogue, **15.** 121; and senatorial candidacy (1788), 124; (1790), 134; and revision of Va. code, 133; gubernatorial candidacy (1794), 146; as orator, 503; and national theory of Constitution, **16.** 165; and Brit. debts (1787), **17.** 471; and paper money, 471, 476; and Adams's *Defence*, 473; opposition to Constitution, 476, 477, 479, 495–497, 508; Anti-Fed. letter to Washington (1787), 477; resigns from Congress (1780), **19.** 119; and Assembly (1781), 133.
Henry, William Wirt, biog. of Patrick Henry, **7.** 125–127; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **14.** 370.
Henry Clay, Ohio River steamer (1836), **7.** 287.
Henshaw. *See also* Hynshaw.
Henshaw, Catharine (Hill), **14.** 68.
Henshaw, Charles, at jubilee of Dr. Snell, **19.** 428.
Henshaw, John A., Asst. Librarian **M.H.S.**, **8.** 344.
Henshaw, Joseph, Commencement spread (1768), **10.** 42.
Henshaw, Joshua, on com. on *Liberty* affair, **10.** 67; AUTOG., **14.** 58; birth, 58; and pre-Rev. affairs, 58; register of deeds, 59–63; candidacy for reëlection, 63–67; Boston house, 65 *n.*, 66 *n.*; death, 68; estate, 68; marriage, 68.
Henshaw, Samuel, commissioner on loyalists' estates, **1.** 315.
Henshaw, Sarah, Boston estate, **14.** 66 *n.*
Henshaw, William, member of "Possee," **10.** 38.
Heraldry. *See* Coat armor.
Herbergh, —— (1765), **16.** 200.
Herbert. *See also* Harbert, Herbett.
Herbert, Thomas. *See* Pembroke.
Herbert, William. *See* Pembroke.
Herbett, ——, innkeeper at Trenton (1804), **2.** 33.
Herkimer, Nicholas, council with Brant, **2.** 462.
Herkimer, Fort, Am. troops ordered to, **2.** 453, 455.
Hermione, Brit. frigate (1785), **3.** 67.
Herodotus, rehabilitation, **2.** 97; criticism of his description of Egypt, **17.** 249–252; of battle of Marathon, 252–262; of battle of Salamis, 383–405.
Herrick, Samuel Edward, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **6.** 390; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 362, **9.** 28, **10.** 293, **11.** 257; on Library Com. (1893), **8.** 151; report, 197; on H. A. Hill, **10.** 140–142; MEMOIR OF H. A. HILL, **11.** 188–196; PHILIP MELANCHTHON, 254–257; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **18.** 454–458; death, 454; in **M.H.S.**, 454–455; pastorate, 456; manner, 456; as writer, 457; religion, 457; as preacher, 458; character, 458; memoir assigned to G. A. Gordon, 471.
Herrin, Samuel, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 402.
Herring, George, of Saleby, Eng. (1605), **8.** 509.
Herron, Joseph, academy, **1.** 327.
Herse, Mary, baptism (1645), **12.** 322.
Hervey, Lord Arthur Charles, death, **9.** xviii; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 97.
Hesse-Nassau, archives on Am. Rev., **3.** 219.
Hessian fly, in Va. (1787), **17.** 459; in N. Eng. during Rev., **18.** 247; origin of name, 248.
Hessian mercenaries. *See* German mercenaries.
Het, Thomas, adventure, **7.** 162.
Heth, William, of Va., journal of Quebec expedition, **2.** 266; captured at Quebec, 295; slave of, **16.** 146; mentioned, **17.** 494, 495.
Hewes, Deborah [Mrs. Jones], **20.** 409.
Hewes, George R. T., his recollections of Tea Party considered, **10.** 478.
Hewes, Joseph, Signer, **1.** 282.
Hewes, William G. subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341.
Hewins, Eben N., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 394.
Hewins, Joseph, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Hewins, *Corporal* William, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 451.
Hewitt, Abram S., account of alleged interview of Am. Minister with Victoria (1862), **17.** 441–448.
Heyden. *See also* Hayden.

Heyden, Richard, death, **14.** 20.
Heyden, Samuel, death of child (1711), **14.** 27.
Heyward. *See also* Hayward.
Heyward, Thomas, Signer, **1.** 282.
Heywood. *See also* Hayward.
Heywood, Abiel, exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Heywood, Deborah [Mrs. Bigelow], **5.** 459.
Heywood, George, and H. L. Pierce, **11.** 388.
Hibbard, Cyprian, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Hibbard, George A., on change in postage stamps, **20.** 12.
Hibbens, Ann (Bellingham), deed from, with noted signatures, **1.** 186; church trial (1640), **4.** 315–316; hanged, 316; insanity, 316.
Hibbens, William, Assistant, lives at Boston, **2.** 47; at trial of his wife (1640), **4.** 315, 316.
Hiber, George, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Hiccoks, William, letter to Winthrop (1647) on iron works, **8.** 16.
Hichborn, —— (1788), **16.** 428.
Hichborn, Benjamin, and capture of Shattuck, **1.** 304–306; and incorporation of Quincy (1792), **4.** 64.
Hickey, ——, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 454.
Hickling, William, paymaster, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 447, 449.
Hickman, Nathaniel, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 166.
Hicks, Zechariah, teacher, **4.** 193.
Hide, *Lieut.* Jedediah, at siege of Boston, **9.** 53.
Hide, Nathaniel, in Boston society, **10.** 39.
Hiester, Joseph, and Pa. politics (1801), **20.** 265.
Higbe, John Hilton, death in Am. army (1775), **7.** 402.
Higby, Thomas, minister in Va. (1652), **3.** 5.
Higginson, Ann [Mrs. Chatfield], **16.** 508.
Higginson, *Mrs.* Anne, letter to Gov. Winthrop (1631) on need of relief, **6.** 422–424; maiden name, **16.** 478; at Charlestown and New Haven, 483; death, 492.
Higginson, Barbara C. [Mrs. Perkins], **2.** 306.
Higginson, *Rev.* Francis, *New Englands Plantation*, reprints, **6.** 343, **10.** 328; extant copies, price, 328; in Eng., **16.** 478, 479; and Independency, 480; death, 482.
Higginson, George, as banker, **19.** 232.
Higginson, Henry Lee, and Franklin Fund, **12.** 28, 29; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **15.** 493; publication (1903), **17.** 214.
Higginson, *Rev.* John [1], to learn medicine, **1.** 47, **16.** 479; decline and death, **1.** 160, **14.** 26, **16.** 519; ministry at Guilford, **2.** 49, **16.** 492–499; *Cause of God in N. Eng.*, **9.** 418; *Direction for a Publick Confession*, 423, **11.** 22–23; dedication by, in Noyes's *New Englands Duty*, **9.** 514; attestation in Quick's *Young Mans Claim*, 528; *Our Dying Saviour's Legacy of Peace*, **11.** 19–22, **12.** 277; preface to Mather's *Everlasting Gospel*, 381, **17.** 51; preaches for Mather (1675), **13.** 350; memoir, **16.** 478–520; birth, 478; parents, 478–480; and Church of England, 480; admitted to Salem church, 481–482; education, 483, 485; admitted a freeman, 484; Indian missions (1636, '38), 484, 491; as chaplain at Saybrook, 486, 489, 490; in Pequot War, 486–487; shorthand, 487; scribe of Cambridge synod, 487–489; Hartford lands, 489, 491; school-teacher at Hartford, 490; marriage, 493; as literary executor, 497, 504–505; and Cromwell's West Indian expedition, 499–502; and Hartford church controversy, 503; literary style, 503–504; and history of New Haven, 505; and missionary work, 506; attempted voyage to Eng., 506, 508–509; ministry at Salem, 506–508, 513, 516; and Quakers, 509, **18.** 345; as adviser of colon. authorities, **16.** 511–513; election sermon, 511–512; port., 513; and half-way covenant, 514; and reading in pulpit of Sabbath-observance laws, 514; and synod of 1679, 515; eccl. conservatism, 515; and witchcraft prosecutions, 515–516; reading, 517; and Harvard, 517; as sage, 517; treatise against periwigs, 517; and Andros, 518; and slavery, 518; character, 520; writings, 520–521; *Testimony to Order of Gospel*, **17.** 54.
Higginson, *Major* John [2], commission of oyer and terminer (1703), **1.** 220; on trade com. (1686), **13.**

248; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 345–349; father on, **16.** 504.
Higginson, Louisa (Storrow), Anna C. Lowell on, **18.** 306, 311.
Higginson, Mehetabel (Robie), letters from Jon. Sewall (1778, '83), **10.** 418-425; letters to Tim. Pickering (1775) on departure for Halifax, 455–457; (1775, '81) on life at Halifax, 457–459; (1782, '83) on return to Salem, 459–462; school, 459, 462.
Higginson, *Mrs.* Nathaniel, **19.** 374.
Higginson, Sarah (Whitfield), **16.** 493.
Higginson, Stephen [1], as "Laco," **8.** 174; burns his letters, 175; letter to John Pierce (1805) with money, 175; from Thos. Smith (1787) asking help in slave-hunting, 175; to Arthur Lee (1784) on Hamilton, Confederation, N. C. lands, 177; as merchant (1785), **17.** 329; Anna C. Lowell on, **18.** 315.
Higginson, Stephen [2], Anna C. Lowell on, **18.** 306, 311.
Higginson, Thomas Wentworth [*Communications* follow], gifts to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 30, **11.** 20; list of publications (1883–1906), **1.** 170, **2.** 391, **3.** 280, **4.** 348, **6.** 405, **8.** 185, **9.** 23, **10.** 121, 555, **11.** 318, **12.** 175, **13.** 66, **14.** 129, **18.** 269, **20.** 208; Commencement part (1841), **5.** 233; remarks, **12.** 29, **15.** 323, **18.** 262, **19.** 408, **20.** 21, 232, 245, 537; on com. on preservation of *Constitution*, **15.** 493; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1904–06), **18.** 290, **19.** 226, **20.** 232; on Henry Lee, **19.** 247, 250, 251; signs memorial on *Constitution*, **20.** 5.
Communications: on C. C. Perkins, **3.** 61; on presenting letters of John Brown, 319; address at **M.H.S.** centenary, **6.** 275–283; letters of Stephen Higginson, **8.** 174–182; on O. B. Frothingham, **10.** 511; on G. S. Hale, **12.** 9; on his entrance examinations, **14.** 203–205; on Parkman and Davy Club, **14.** 318; on H. E. Scudder, **15.** 494–496; on Stephen Salisbury, **19.** 418–419; on carpet-bag govt., **20.** 257; Memoir of J. E. Cabot, 526–533; letter on Longfellow, 563.
Highland, John, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Highway robbery, paper on Mass. legislation, **19.** 178–190; woman hanged for (1789), 178–185.
Hildersham, *Rev.* Arthur, on kneeling at Lord's Supper, **13.** 127.
Hildersham, Winifred [Mrs. Barefoot, Mrs. Culverwell], **19.** 294.
Hildesheim, Germany, antiquarian interest, **14.** 288.
Hildreth, Abijah, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Hildreth, Elizabeth, baptism (1666), **12.** 336.
Hildreth, Isaac, dismissed to Cambridge (1674), **12.** 338.
Hildreth, James, of Chelmsford (1666), **12.** 336.
Hildreth, Joseph, baptism, **12.** 331; dismissed to Cambridge (1674), 338.
Hildreth, *Mrs.* Margaret, **12.** 336.
Hildreth, Mary, baptism, **12.** 336.
Hildreth, Oliver, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Hildreth, Persis, dismissed to Cambridge (1674), **12.** 338.
Hildreth, Richard, removes to Chelmsford (1656), **12.** 325; dismissed to Cambridge (1674), 338.
Hildreth, Richard, wrong tabulation of Continental army, **2.** 206.
Hildreth, Samuel T., Commencement part (1837), **5.** 220; biog. note, 220 *n.*
Hildreth, Thomas, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 388, 391.
Hildrick. *See* Hildreth.
Hill, ——, of Eng., expected office (1700), **3.** 201.
Hill, *Captain*, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 397.
Hill, *Corporal*, of Conn., at siege of Boston, **9.** 79, 81.
Hill, *Deacon*, of Greenfield (1775), **6.** 397.
Hill, Abraham, of Charlestown, **7.** 156.
Hill, Albert H., ancestry, **6.** 21.
Hill, Alexander, on com. on memorial to Gage (1775), **10.** 91.
Hill, Alexander S., **18.** 92.
Hill, Alfred B., ancestry, **11.** 189.
Hill, Anna (Andrews), **11.** 189, 208.
Hill, Anna F. (Carruth), **11.** 192.
Hill, Catharine [Mrs. Henshaw], **14.** 68.
Hill, Clement Hugh, on com. to pub. *Proceedings* (1884-89), **1.** 168, **2.** 87, 486, **3.** 318, **4.** 367; resigns from com., **5.** 115; on com. to pub. Sewall's Letter-Book, **1.** 180,

4. 343; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1884), **1.** 180; presents report of Council (1885), **2.** 66–69; thanks to, 82; on time of passage of Declaratory Act, 87; on Nominating Com. (1886), 225; report, 403; remarks, **4.** 65, **8.** 209, 235, **11.** 24, 120; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 235; and Dana's appointment (1876), 399; on reception of royal charters, **8.** 19; memoir of E. R. Hoar assigned to, **9.** 331; on Stuart's port. of Washington in Eng., **11.** 69; MEMOIR OF RUFUS CHOATE, 124–155; birth and ancestry, 189, **13.** 130; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **12.** 372–379; in **M.H.S.**, 372, **13.** 138–139; at Oberlin, **12.** 373; as law student, 373, **13.** 130; as Asst. Atty.-Gen., **12.** 374–376, **13.** 135–137; and Federal judgeship, **12.** 374, **13.** 137; as general practitioner, **12.** 376, **13.** 140; interest in history, **12.** 376; character, 376–379, **13.** 140; MEMOIR by C. C. Smith, 130–141; PORT. and AUTOG., 130; education, 130; literary work, 131–134; review of Dartmouth College case, 132; article on Gladstone, 133; as Asst. Solicitor of Boston, 134–135; in General Court, 137; Clerk of Dist. Court, 137; abroad, 139; health, 139; death, 140; societies, 140; social life, 140; as writer, 140; religion, 141.

Hill, Don Gleason, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **19.** 86; memoir of J. T. Hassam assigned to, 201; on Library Com. (1906), **20.** 87; report, 231.

Hill, Hamilton, **11.** 189; at Oberlin, 190.

Hill, Hamilton Andrews, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **5.** 423; on H. M. Dexter, **6.** 184–185; communicates letter of R. H. Dana, 397–399; remarks, 442, **8.** 59; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 127, 374, **10.** 125; list of publications (1891–95), **7.** 369, **8.** 185, **9.** 23, **10.** 121; on Treaty of Washington, **8.** 17–19; on Auditing Com. (1893–95), 151, 504, **10.** 1; reports, **8.** 194, **9.** 37, **10.** 136; on initials on corner stones of Old South, **8.** 268–270; memoir of Abbott Lawrence assigned to, 276, **11.** 367; on Frederick Fraley, **9.** 103; on R. C. Winthrop, 227–232; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **10.** 140–142, 147–148; MEMOIR by S. E. Herrick, **11.** 188–196; PORT. and AUTOG., 188; death, 188; position, 188; birth and ancestry, 189; comes to U. S., 189; at Oberlin, 190; mercantile career in Boston, 190–191; public addresses, 191; hist. work, 192; honorary degrees, 192; marriages and children, 192; writings, 193–196.

Hill, Hannah [Mrs. Quincy], **6.** 285.

Hill, Henry [H. C. 1756], at Commencements (1814-23), **5.** 179, 180, 182, 188 *n.*, 189, 191.

Hill, Henry [d. 1892], longevity, **7.** 347.

Hill, *Capt.* Jeremiah, in Saratoga campaign, **6.** 100.

Hill, John, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 54.

Hill, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.

Hill, John, of Groton, Vt., **6.** 21.

Hill, John, of Ga. (1832), **20.** 514.

Hill, John B., on name Mason Harbor, **10.** 466.

Hill, Joseph E., etching by, **4.** 109.

Hill, Maria [Mrs. Huntley], exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 54.

Hill, Miriam P. (Walley), **11.** 192.

Hill, Ralph, removes to Chelmsford (1656), **12.** 325.

Hill, Roger, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 250.

Hill, Sally (Morse), **6.** 21.

Hill, Thomas, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.

Hill, Thomas, Commencement part (1843), **5.** 237; intended profession, 238; death announced, **7.** 127; ordination, **19.** 388.

Hill, Valentine, and Luxford's forgeries, **7.** 133; record of acquisition of Winthrop's house (1644), **11.** 185.

Hill, William, graduates (1788), **16.** 440.

Hill, William W., of Ga., **20.** 514.

Hillard, George Stillman, Commencement part (1828), **5.** 198; biog. notes, 198 *n.*, **9.** 135 *n.*; Master's oration (1831), **5.** 206, 206 *n.*; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6.** 235; *Φ B K* oration (1843), **9.** 135; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 400; retentive memory, 474; young Whig, **11.** 279; card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*; Friday Club, 473, **16.** 465; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34–37, 39–41; J. Q. Adams on, **19.** 385.

Hillary, privateer (1748), **5.** 89–90.
Hiller, J., *Jr.*, sketch of Washington, **4.** 350.
Hiller, Joseph, Atty.-Gen. of Mass., **10.** 289; notary public, **16.** 44.
Hilles, Thomasine [Mrs. Forth], **2.** 156.
Hillhouse, *Rev.* James, Watts on, in Eng., **9.** 364, 369, 372, 377, 384, 391.
Hillhouse, James Abraham, journey with Stiles (1754), **7.** 339 *n.*
Hilliard, Joseph, at Harvard Commencements (1806, '14, '15), **5.** 171, 178, 180.
Hilliard, *Rev.* Timothy [H. C. 1764], letter introducing, to Franklin, **4.** 302; and Harvard students, **5.** 414; biog. note, **16.** 308 *n.*; at ordination of Henry Ware, 336.
Hilliard, *Rev.* Timothy, Commencement part (1809) and biog. note, **5.** 174, 174 *n.*
Hills. *See also* Hilles.
Hills, William, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 344.
Hills, William D., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Hillsborough, royal memorials, **4.** 251, 253.
Hillyer, *Adj.* Andrew, at siege of Boston, **9.** 74, 80, 83, 85, 90.
Hilton, Charles, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 284.
Hilton, Edward, churchman, **16.** 177.
Hilton, William, letter to John Winthrop, Jr. (1633) on keeping swine, **10.** 361; to John Winthrop, Sr. (1637) on safe-conduct for an Indian, 362; career, 362.
Hilton, Winthrop, killed by Indians, **1.** 161.
Himera, importance of battle, **17.** 398.
Himes, *Rev.* Joshua, at Philanthropic Soc. (1836), **19.** 365.
Hinchman, Thomas, in General Court (1692), **7.** 164; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229; land grant, 274; in King Philip's War, 401.
Hinckley, *Mrs.* Job, of Brookfield, **7.** 385.
Hinckley, Samuel, of Brookfield, **7.** 397.
Hinckley, *Gov.* Thomas, death, **1.** 158; and Randolph, **13.** 296; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217; *Narrative of Proceedings*, **17.** 19.
Hincks, *Sir* Francis, on Sparks red-line map, **3.** 363.
Hinds, ——, juggler (1767), **10.** 28.
Hinds, *Lieutenant*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 386.
Hinds, Hannah, of Brookfield, **7.** 396.
Hingham, Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 239; in 1650, **2.** 46; development of town govt., **7.** 188-189; and Harvard Hall (1677), **9.** 101; pre-Rev. inn, **10.** 47; old church, **14.** 287; ordination of Henry Ware, **16.** 336.
Hinks, John, in N. H. Council, **8.** 93; member of Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 228; attends, 226, 232, 234, 271; and Tufton's estate, 258; commands fort on Great Island, 261; and N. H. records, 264, 266.
Hinksman, Edmund, of Chelmsford, **12.** 321, 334, 335.
Hinksman, *Mrs.* Elizabeth [Mrs. Fiske], **12.** 321.
Hinksman, Joanna [Mrs. Hoar], **9.** 309.
Hinman, John, of Va. (1654), **3.** 7.
Hinman, Sarah, of Va. (1654), **3.** 7.
Hinman, Titus, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Hinsdale, *Ensign*, at Fort Dummer (1728), **6.** 378.
Hinton, ——, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 54.
Hinton, *Mrs.*, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 54.
Hinton, Richard J., on Pottawatomie Massacre, **14.** 4.
Hirondelle, prize case (1743), **5.** 88.
Hirst. *See also* Hurst.
Hirst, Elizabeth (Sewall), estate in Boston, **1.** 315, 323.
Hirst, George, Boston estate, **1.** 323.
Hirst, Grove (1717), **8.** 217.
Hirst, Mary [Lady Pepperrell], verses by, **17.** 88; character, 89.
Historical Manuscript Committee of M.H.S., creation, **12.** 169, 261–264, 372; members (1898), 264; (1899), **13.** 142; (1900), **14.** 163; circular, **12.** 456.
History, Stubbs on partisan, **3.** 154, 156; new school, **5.** 265–267, **6.** 279, **7.** 242, **19.** 279; institutional continuity, **5.** 266–269, 323, **7.** 176, 243–245, 250; hist. character of Norse sagas, **5.** 332–340, **7.** 349–354; and genealogy, **6.** 2; as science, 280, **19.** 283–284; danger in "dignity," **6.** 281, 478-479; abuse of quotations, 282; John Adams on, 304; unity, **7.** 422; H. W. Torrey on uses of study, **9.** 206–208; recollections as source, **10.** 473–490, **13.**

177, **14.** 437–444, **17.** 441–448, **18.** 123–125, 302, 445; best source, **10.** 475; permanence of local histories, **11.** 107; Brooks Adams's work on hist. philosophy reviewed, 169–177; classes of literature, 169; writings (1897), **12.** 66, 111; MSS. Com. of **M.H.S.**, 169, 261–264, 372, 456, **13.** 142, **14.** 163; Am. MSS. Commission, **12.** 349; Pres. Adams's address on, **13.** 81–119; beginning of modern processes, 85, 89; Hume, Robertson, Gibbon, 86–88; influence of evolution, 89–91, **19.** 280, 285; progress not the rule, **13.** 93; races which have influenced progress, 94; present phase of progress, 95; test of hist. value, 95–97; methods and results of former general historians, 97–100; specialization, 100–102; modern field and special training, 102–108; value of coöperative, 109; monographs and future general histories, 110–113; past and future functions of hist. societies, 114–118; — diaries as source, **14.** 304; dreams as factors, **15.** 81–88; and decline of oratory, 501–506; development of hist. sense in U. S., 506; its importance, 507–508; character of modern instruction, 508; holiday as aid in development of hist. sense, 509–513; leadership and fatalism, **17.** 109 *n.*; laymen and military history, 250, 260 *n.*, 396; morality as a standard, **18.** 50; judges and historians, 155–156; value of N. Eng. parish record books, 340–341; paper on outlook, **19.** 279–287; not definable, 279; research and expression, 281–283, 286; dramatic and philos. aspects, 284–285; importance of personality, 285; and claims of sciences, 287; future, 287; — limitations of local and general, **20.** 118.

Hitchcock. *See also* Hiccoks.

Hitchcock, Ethan A., letter (1905) on offsprings of Washington Oak, **19.** 297–299.

Hitchcock, *Rev.* Gad, at ordination of Henry Ware, **16.** 337; biog. note, 337 *n.*

Hitchcock, *Capt.* Luke, in Am. army (1781), **6.** 131; in Va. campaign, 134, 145, 146; at siege of Yorktown, 156.

Hoadly, Charles Jeremy, on Declaration of Independence, **3.** 370, 373–375; on Journals of Old Cong., 370, 375–378; acknowledgments to, **4.** 255 *n.*, **8.** 6; communicates diary of Benj. Boardman, **7.** 400–413; on Thos. Hooker's gravestone, **8.** 142; communicates diary of Jabez Fitch, **9.** 40–91; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **14.** 369.

Hoar, Bridget (Lisle), **2.** 254; gravestone, **9.** 311 *n.*; gives books to Mather, **13.** 374 *n.*; marries Usher, 411.

Hoar, Ebenezer Rockwood, on J. L. Sibley, **2.** 155; on com. on Sibley Bequest, 170; report, 228; gifts to **M.H.S.**, 261, **9.** 267; on C. F. Adams, **3.** 146–149; Conscience Whig, 147; on pub. of Province Laws, **4.** 307; on national holiday, 372; Commencement part (1835), **5.** 215; remarks, **6.** 1, 21, **7.** 421, **8.** 20, 209, 235, **9.** 95; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 235; on J. R. Lowell, **7.** 5–6; on Francis Parkman, **8.** 365; letter on O. W. Holmes, **9.** 162; letter presenting lock of Lincoln's hair, 267; **M.H.S.** resolution of thanks and sympathy, 268–269; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 301–331, **10.** 119; death, **9.** 301; in **M.H.S.**, 301, 305; and C. F. Adams [2], 302–303, 306–309; character, 303, 305, 320, 322–324, 326–331; as State judge, 304, 316–317; nomination as U. S. Justice rejected, 304, 320; and literary effort, 305, 321; and literary men, 306; pride of descent, 306; and J. Q. Adams's cuff buttons, 307 *n.*–308 *n.*; and Harvard, 309, 310, 322, 329; corresp. on Widow Joanna Hoar Scholarship at Radcliffe, 311–315; as Atty.-Gen., 317–319, 323–324; and Grant, 319; member of Joint High Commission, 319; brusqueness, 320; later law practice, 321, 322; and politics, 321; wit, 322, 324, 328; and Concord, 327, 329; memoir assigned to C. H. Hill, **9.** 331; to G. F. Hoar, **13.** 1; to Moorfield Storey, **18.** 471; *Address* (1894), **10.** 121; bequest to **M.H.S.**, 129; and proposed increase in **M.H.S.** membership (1876), 318, 319; retentive memory, 474; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252; congressional campaign (1876), **20.** 172.

Hoar, George Frisbie, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **3.** 102; accepts, 144; and A. H. Bullock, 329, 336; asks

advice on proposed Lafayette statue, **4.** 12; list of publications (1887–1904), 106, **7.** 369, **9.** 23, **11.** 318, **13.** 66, **18.** 269; on Chas. Deane, **5.** 130; on H. A. Whitney, 426; and Chas. Devens, **7.** 106; remarks, **8.** 235, 274, **11.** 120, 187, **12.** 311, **13.** 197; gift to **M.H.S.**, **9.** 27; on O. W. Holmes, 166; on hist. names for inscription in Mass. State House, 196; on R. C. Winthrop, 242–243; presents **M.H.S.** petition in Senate, **11.** 210; and return of Bradford MS., 315, **15.** 78–81; and memoir of E. L. Pierce, **12.** 55, 155; on Hist. MSS. Com. (1898–1900), 264, **13.** 142, **14.** 163; on hist. influence of certain refusals of office, **15.** 230–238; moves vote on obtaining copies of papers in Eng. Public Records Office, 320; on com. on Adams Memorial, **18.** 1, 192; MEMOIR OF HORACE GRAY, 155–187; and preservation of *Constitution*, 331; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 376–379, 385–390, **19.** 202, 265, 267; in **M.H.S.**, **18.** 376; as last of human-rights statesmen, 377–378, 387; and colleagues, 385; as typical N. Eng. man, 386; public and private character, 388–390; PORT. and AUTOG., **19.** *front.*; port. presented, 224; MEMOIR by Natl. Paine and G. S. Hall, 258–267; birth, 258; public career, 258–259; death, 259; and Worcester institutions, 259-261; honorary degrees, 261; social life, 261, 263; memorial associations, 261; love of country life, 261–263; of children and books, 263; finances, 263; inscriptions by, 264; as legislator, 264; religion, 265; on growing old, 266.

Hoar, Joanna (Hinksman), descendants, **9.** 309, 313–314; Radcliffe scholarship in name of, 311–315; gravestone, 311 *n.*

Hoar, John, and Mather (1675), **13.** 355.

Hoar, John, manumission of slave by (1776), **8.** 500.

Hoar, Leonard, **2.** 254; and Urian Oakes, **5.** 409; *Sting of Death*, **9.** 450; his copy of Harvard laws, **11.** 200; and Mather (1675), **13.** 355; funeral, 356; library, 358, 374; history of his MS. abstracts of sermons, **14.** 16.

Hoar, Margery [Mrs. Flint], **6.** 374.

Hoar, Samuel, report on expulsion from Charleston, **3.** 147; Harvard LL.D. (1838), **5.** 225; inscription on monument, **19.** 264; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., 361.

Hoar, William, Boston estate, **1.** 319.

Hoar's Lane, Boston, identity, **1.** 318, 319.

Hobart. *See also* Hubart, Hubbard.

Hobart, *Mrs.*, of Braintree, death (1704), **14.** 22.

Hobart, Aaron, drowned, **1.** 158, **14.** 23.

Hobart, Ann (Bradstreet), **11.** 419.

Hobart, Caleb, sea-captain, **14.** 20.

Hobart, *Rev.* Gershom, of Groton, **4.** 299; preaches for Mather (1676), **13.** 360–373; and answer to General Court (1676), 369.

Hobart, Josiah, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.

Hobart, *Rev.* Nehemiah, *Faithful advice from several Ministers*, **9.** 526; preface to *Warning to the Flocks*, **17.** 29.

Hobart, *Rev.* Noah, **7.** 338.

Hobart, *Rev.* Peter, at Hingham, **2.** 46.

Hobart, Samuel, **11.** 419.

Hobbey. (?) James, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 396, **5.** 362.

Hobble (Hubbell), *Major* Ithamar, at Crown Point (1760), **5.** 387.

Hobbs, William, witchcraft petition, **1.** 110.

Hobby. *See also* Hobbey, Hoby.

Hobby, Charles, knighted (1705), **8.** 213.

Hobby-horse, Va. vessel (1651), **3.** 6.

Hobkirk Hill, battle, **19.** 133.

Hoby, *Reverend*, of Eng., at Harvard Commencement (1835), **5.** 216.

Hockady Spring, Va. (1781), **6.** 142.

Hodge, *Major* (?) Michael, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 423.

Hodge, Michael, of Newburyport, biog. note, **16.** 383 *n.*

Hodge, *Mrs.* Michael, **16.** 425.

Hodgeman, Samuel, of Brookfield, **7.** 385.

Hodges, *Mrs.*, of Boston, death (1675), **13.** 348.

Hodges, Alexander, at Passamaquoddy Bay, **3.** 92.

Hodges, George C., letters owned by, **20.** 535.

Hodges, Harry F., letter owned by, **20.** 535 *n.*

Hodgkin, Alexander, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 54.

Hodgkin, Jane [Mrs. Murton], exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 54, 57.

Hodgkin, Ursula (Buywater), exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 54.
Hoffman, Wickham, and F. E. Parker, **3.** 248; Commencement part (1841), **5.** 233; enters Harvard, **14.** 205.
Hog Island affair (1775), **17.** 291, 297.
Hogg, Jean [Mrs. Johnston], **8.** 226.
Hoit, Albert G., ports. of Webster, **2.** 263.
Hoit, Elisha, in Am. Army (1776), **12.** 100.
Holbrook, ——, expelled from Harvard (1731), **5.** 404.
Holbrook, ——, innkeeper at Bellingham (1804), **2.** 32.
Holbrook, Abia, school-master, **4.** 193.
Holbrook, Asa, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Holbrook, James, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Holbrook, Thomas, of Braintree, death, **14.** 18.
Holbrook, *Mrs.* Thomas, death, **14.** 18.
Holden. *See also* Holten.
Holden, *Lieut.* Aaron, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 447, 449; captured by Indians, 450; news of, 455.
Holden, Amos, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Holden, Artemas, **4.** 385.
Holden, Betsey [Mrs. Hale], biog. note, **4.** 385; scholar at Townsend (1772), 386.
Holden, Betsey (Jewett), **4.** 385.
Holden, Bridget (Atwell), **4.** 385.
Holden, Caleb, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Holden, David, journal of campaign of 1760, **4.** 384–409; career, 384–385; other memoranda by, 385–386; enlistment and march to Albany, 387–389; preparation at Albany, 389–391; march to Crown Point, 391–392; army at Crown Point, 392–396; sergeant-major, 395; advance and attack on Isle-aux-Noix, 396–399; advance to Montreal, 399–402; return to Crown Point, 402–405; march home, 405–406; orders, 406–408.
Holden, David, *Jr.*, elder son, **4.** 385.
Holden, David, *Jr.*, younger son, **4.** 385.
Holden, Jabez, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; of Groton, **12.** 90.
Holden, John, captured by Indians (1697), **4.** 384.
Holden, *Lieut.* (?) John, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 134, 135, 141, 147.
Holden, Jonathan, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 392, **6.** 427.
Holden, Joshua, **4.** 385.
Holden, Lavinia [Mrs. Bunton], **4.** 385.
Holden, Mary [Mrs. Greenwood], **4.** 385.
Holden, Phineas Hemenway, **4.** 385.
Holden, Polly, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Holden, Sally, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Holden, Samuel, donations to N. Eng., **9.** 346, 349, 379; illness, 376, 578; death, 379; Colman's published sermon on, and letters of, 380, 387.
Holden, *Mrs.* Samuel, and pub. of husband's letters, **9.** 380, 387; N. Eng. charity, 393, 397.
Holden, Sarah [Mrs. Cummings], **4.** 385.
Holden, Sarah (Davis), **4.** 384.
Holden, Sarah (Hemenway), **4.** 384, 385.
Holden, Stephen, captured by Indians (1697), **4.** 384.
Holden, Sylvanus, **4.** 385.
Holden, Thomas, killed at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450.
Holden, *Sergeant* William, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 445.
Holden, *Lieut.* William, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 395.
Holder, *Mrs.* Judith [Mrs. Ardivey], exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 54.
Holder, William, exile in Amsterdam (1596), **6.** 54, 64.
Holdridge, *Lieut.* Hezekiah, at siege of Boston, **9.** 65.
Holdsworth, Thomas, prize case (1752), **5.** 100.
Holidays, Am. national, **4.** 372; what they should commemorate, **15.** 509–513.
Holker, ——, of Boston, dinner (1778), **10.** 106.
Holland, Cornelius, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; iron works, 28, 29; career, 35–36.
Holland, Elizabeth (Vassall), *baroness*, **19.** 461.
Holland, Henry, Harvard LL.D. (1847), **5.** 253.
Holland, Henry R. V. Fox, *baron*, visit to (1830), **19.** 461.
Holland, *Rev.* John, ante-mortem visions, **13.** 127.
Holland, *Col.* Stephen, and Daniel Sullivan, **1.** 48; proposals to John Sullivan, 51–53, 55, 63; and Gov. Wentworth, **3.** 66; and spies, 121.

Holland, recognizes U. S., **3.** 130, 131, **19.** 155; plague (1655), **3.** 194; wars with Eng. (1664), **4.** 279, 281; (1647), **11.** 6; peace (1674), **4.** 282; medals commemorating recognition of U. S., **7.** 19–22; influence on discovery of Am., **8.** 34, 42 *n.*; toleration, 410–412; hist. value of Span. War, **13.** 97; affairs (1787), **16.** 319 *n.*; mercenaries for Eng. (1775), **17.** 314–318; and peace negotiations (1782), 425, 426; and Eng. (1780), **19.** 127.
Holle, Thomas, of Billesby, Eng. (1623), **8.** 513.
Holley, *Rev.* Horace, at Harvard Commencement (1822), **5.** 189; verses on (1818), **8.** 252–254; *Φ B K* prayer (1811), **9.** 113; biog. note, 113 *n.*
Holley, Orville L., Commencement part (1813) and biog. note, **5.** 178, 178 *n.*
Hollingsworth, Sumner, vol. of Mather pamphlets owned by, **12.** 415–419; Eliot Bibles owned by, 419.
Holliock. *See* Holyoke.
Hollis Street Church, view, **3.** 283; call of Saml. West, **19.** 431, 437; church burned (1787), 438.
Hollis, Isaac, Watts on relig. character, **9.** 354.
Hollis, John, Watts on death, **9.** 349.
Hollis, Thomas [d. 1731], Pelham's mezzotint, **18.** 238.
Hollis, Thomas [d. 1774], on origin of Mass. motto, **2.** 40.
Hollis, Thomas Brand, port. of Laurens painted for, **3.** 9.
Hollis, N. H., deed for land in (1674), **4.** 156.
Holloway, ——, pirate (1686), **13.** 269.
Holm, Thomas Campanius, on Indian hemp, **6.** 36.
Holman, Abigail (? Rigby), death, **1.** 156.
Holman, Elizabeth [Mrs. Cooke], **8.** 214.
Holmes, ——, innkeeper at Bowling Green, Va. (1804), **2.** 21, 33.
Holmes, *Colonel*, of Isle of Wight (1695–99), **2.** 182, 184, 191.
Holmes, Abiel, on Northern Lights, **2.** 103; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; MSS., **4.** 374; at Harvard Commencements (1803–34), **5.** 169, 194, 203, 214; on Cambridge, 397; Harvard Overseer, 407; and Harvard students, 414; edits Hubbard's *General History*, **6.** 215; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 235–236; memoir of Caleb Gannett, **7.** 123; memoir, 123; *Φ B K* prayer (1807), **9.** 112; biog. note, 112 *n.*; at Plymouth anniversary (1820), **10.** 394; character and career, **11.** 47–48; and ed. of Winthrop's *History*, **12.** 301.
Holmes, Abigail, book owned by, **17.** 21.
Holmes, Amelia L. (Jackson), **11.** 51.
Holmes, Benjamin Mulberry, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 174.
Holmes, *Gov.* David, congressional candidacy (1797), **15.** 160; and Wm. Duane, **20.** 379.
Holmes, John, settler at Woodstock, **11.** 47.
Holmes, John, member of First Church in Cambridge, **5.** 406.
Holmes, John B., **2.** 26.
Holmes, John S., and Mellen Chamberlain, **20.** 120.
Holmes, Mary, book owned by, **17.** 21.
Holmes, Mary (Stiles), **11.** 48.
Holmes, Nathaniel, killed, **1.** 154.
Holmes, Obadiah, religious persecution, **1.** 242.
Holmes, Oliver Wendell [1], gifts to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 374, **3.** 221; list of publications (1885–91), **2.** 68, **4.** 106, 348, 405; biog. of Emerson, **2.** 107; in **M.H.S** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; on Mrs. Swan's house, **4.** 48; on J. F. Clarke, 144–147; on Wm. Amory, 215; MEMOIR OF WM. AMORY, 414–417; Commencement part (1829), **5.** 200; Lowell Lecture, **6.** 208; memoir of Motley, 209; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 236; note on Seward and Motley, **8.** 21–22; on church at Midway, Ga., 174; poem on Parkman, 360–361; *Φ B K* poem (1836), **9.** 127; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 158–168; in **M.H.S.**, 159; influence of profession on writings, 160, 165; Wm. Everett's poem on, 160–162; ancestry, 163, **11.** 47–48; marriage, married life, children, **9.** 163, **11.** 51; interest in children, **9,** 163–165; business helplessness, 164; character, 164–166; as medical prof., 166–168, **11.** 51–53, 64; and puerperal fever, **9.** 167, **11.** 51; poem at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.**

399; MEMOIR by J. T. Morse, **11.** 47–66; PORT., 47; birth, 48; education, 49; law student, 49; first literary work, "Old Ironsides," 49; medical student, 50; practice, 50, 54; and women medical students, 53; as lyceum lecturer, 54; first vol. of poems, 55; and beginning of *Atlantic Monthly*, 55; *Autocrat of the Breakfast Table*, 56–57; occasional poems, 57; poetic ambition, 58; and Saturday Club, 58–60; "Professor" and "Poet" papers, 60; novels and doctrine of heredity, 61–63; and public affairs, 63; "Atlantic" banquet, 64; biog. writings, 64; *Over the Tea-Cups*, 65; residences, 65; in Europe (1888), 66; honorary degrees, 66; decline and death, 66; — and Friday Club, **16.** 465; hymns, **17.** 139; letter to G. E. Ellis (1881) on Mary Chase's curvature, **18.** 346; and Emancipation Concert, **20.** 248; afflatus, 442.

Holmes, Oliver Wendell [2], elected a member **M.H.S.**, **6.** 442; and G. O. Shattuck, **11.** 269; MEMOIR OF G. O. SHATTUCK, **14.** 361–368; gift of papers to **M.H.S.**, **17.** 229.

Holmes, Rebeckah [Mrs. Amory], **5.** 341.

Holmes, Sarah (Wendell), **11.** 48; character, 48.

Holmes, Thomas, **11.** 47.

Holmes Hole, Brit. expedition to (1779), **3.** 84–88; described (1801), **4.** 128, 134.

Holmes's Ordinary, Va. (1781), **6.** 142.

Holroyd, John B. *See* Sheffield.

Holst, Hermann Eduard von, death announced, **18.** 188.

Holt, John, business relations with Jas. Parker, **16.** 192–194, 201, 202, 205–208, 210, 212–217, 222, 224; and press in Va., 193, 208; popularity with Sons of Liberty, 210.

Holt, Joshua, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.

Holten, ——, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 399.

Holten, Samuel, extracts from diary (1778), **10.** 463.

Holt's Forge, Va. (1781), **6.** 144, 148.

Holtzendorff, Baron Franz von, death announced, **4.** xxii, **5.** 438.

Holwell, John Z., *Interesting Hist. Events*, **3.** 29.

Holy Alliance. *See* Monroe Doctrine.

Holy Land, travel in (1832), **19.** 495–499.

Holycake, John, clerk of court (1686), **13.** 243.

Holyoke, —— (1655), **1.** 119.

Holyoke, *Pres.* Edward, admitted to First Church in Cambridge, **5.** 406; system of shorthand, **9.** 193; election sermon, 350; Isaac Watts on, 357; on flogging, **11.** 205; letters from Watts (1738–42) congratulations and other matters, **12.** 149–152; Ezra Stiles on, **18.** 210.

Holyoke, Edward A., on Northern Lights, **2.** 103; on air, **3.** 35; at Harvard Commencements (1812, '17), **5.** 177, 183.

Holyoke, Elizur, mentioned in Pynchon's will, **1.** 136; and Edward Gouge, 323; on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402.

Homan, ——, sea-captain (1739), **9.** 364.

Homans, John, Commencement part (1812) and biog. note, **5.** 176 *n.*; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.

Homem, Diego, St. Lawrence region on map (1558), **7.** 306.

Homer, *Capt.* John, custom-house raid on, **10.** 72.

Homer, Jonathan, at Harvard Commencements (1826–42), **5.** 195, 207, 211, 212, 216, 224, 231, 233, 234, 237; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 236.

Homer, Ohio River steamer, **7.** 287.

Homer, Stephen Salisbury on, **2.** 96–98.

Homes, *Mrs.*, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 54.

Homes, Barzillai, Detroit bank, **20.** 521.

Homline, H., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 54.

Honyerry, Indian, in Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 460; killed, 470.

Hood, *Captain*, excursion from Boston (1772), **10.** 46.

Hood, Harry, in Boston (1769), **10.** 72.

Hood, *Com.* Samuel, in Boston (1768, '69), **10.** 37, 71, 76.

Hoogland, William, engraving of Lafayette, **5.** 451.

Hook. *See also* Hooke.

Hook, Francis, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 230; receiver of duties, 236; and records of Maine, 258; Treasurer of Maine, 277.

Hook, Walter Farquhar, his "Mrs. Martyr," **3.** 158.
Hooké, ——, of Eng. (1693), **2.** 173, 195.
Hooke, *Rev.* William, at Taunton and New Haven, **2.** 48, 49; and Eliot, 50.
Hooker, Ann, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, Cornelius, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, Edward, of London, will (1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, Edward, of Chilcombe, Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, *Mrs.* Ellen, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, Frances (Mrs. Tarleton), **1.** 136.
Hooker, Henry, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, James C., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 319.
Hooker, John, of Leicester, will (1654), **1.** 136.
Hooker, John, cousin, **1.** 136.
Hooker, *Gen.* Joseph, in Civil War, **7.** 108, 111, **10.** 434, **18.** 443.
Hooker, *Sir* Joseph D., and Wallace and Darwin, **8.** 50.
Hooker, Mary, of N. Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, *Capt.* Noadiah, at siege of Boston, **7.** 410, 412.
Hooker, Peter, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, Ralph, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, Richard, of Eng. (c. 1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, *Rev.* Samuel, mentioned, **1.** 136; death, 152; *Righteousness Rained from Heaven*, **17.** 30.
Hooker, Sibil, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Hooker, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1631), **6.** 54.
Hooker, *Rev.* Thomas, at Hartford, **2.** 49; books owned by, **3.** 319; and origin of Conn., **5.** 270–272; letter to Gov. Winthrop (1637) on theolog. dissensions, **6.** 423–425; history of second gravestone, **8.** 142; Mather's *Piscator Evangelicus*, **9.** 504; and Winthrop-Dudley quarrel, **16.** 277–278; and Higginson, 483, 485, 488, 492, 497; literary remains, 497.
Hoole, *Mrs.*, of (?) Chelsea, death (1760), **5.** 384.
Hoole, Thomas, death (1760), **5.** 382.
Hoop Scheffer, J. G. de, and Amsterdam records, **6.** 46.
Hooper, ——, of Boston (1729), **18.** 242.
Hooper, ——, of Marblehead, brig (1769), **10.** 71.
Hooper, *Mrs.*, of Newburyport, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 350, 366, 383–385, 394–401, 416, 423, 425–428, 443, 445, 452; and suicide of son, 374, 380; struggles, 374.
Hooper, Benjamin, **16.** 350; suicide, 374.
Hooper, Elizabeth, **16.** 445.
Hooper, Harriet (Bradbury), **16.** 392 *n.*
Hooper, *Sergeant* John, death (1778), **6.** 107.
Hooper, Joseph, **16.** 443, 446.
Hooper, Polly [Mrs. Spence], wedding, **10.** 37; mentioned, 42.
Hooper, Rebecca [Mrs. Jenkins], **16.** 380 *n.*
Hooper, Robert, and excise act (1765), **10.** 61.
Hooper, Robert, Commencement spread (1765), **10.** 42.
Hooper, Sarah [Mrs. Goodman], **17.** 174.
Hooper, Stephen, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 362, 376, 388, 416, 448; biog. note, 388 *n.*
Hooper, Thomas W., mentioned by J. Q. Adams, **16.** 299, 455; wife, 392 *n.*; exhibition part (1788), 409.
Hooper, *Rev.* William, establishment of West Church, **9.** 358; death, **10.** 23; and John Rowe, 24; funeral, 27; Pelham's mezzotint, **18.** 238.
Hooper, William, Signer, **1.** 282.
Hooper, *Mrs.* William, distress (1776), **10.** 99.
Hope, *Colonel*, of Eng. (1694), **2.** 174, 176.
Hoph, Samuel. *See* Haugh.
Hopkins, Abigail [Mrs. Field], **19.** 63.
Hopkins, Caleb, and tea question, **10.** 80; characterized, **12.** 141.
Hopkins, Charles, killed (1691), **7.** 157.
Hopkins, *Gov.* Edward, **8.** 8; and Hadley school, **13.** 282; Indian mission (1638), **16.** 491.
Hopkins, *Rev.* Edward, and Edwards MSS., **15.** 3.
Hopkins, Esek, captures New Providence, **13.** 16.
Hopkins, Hannah, disciplined by church (1678), **6.** 495.

Hopkins, James, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Hopkins, John, accused of embezzlement (1781), **19.** 143.
Hopkins, Mark, at Harvard Commencements (1837–47), **5.** 221, 233, 253; Harvard D.D. (1841), 233; on P. A. Chadbourne, **18.** 449, 453.
Hopkins, *Rev.* Samuel, on Indians (1703), **17.** 7.
Hopkins, *Rev.* Samuel [b. 1721], at Brown Commencement (1795), **3.** 42; biog. note, 42 *n.*
Hopkins, Simeon, killed at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450; body recovered, 452.
Hopkins, Stephen, Signer, **1.** 281.
Hopkins, *Major* Wait, killed by Indians, **2.** 461.
Hopkinsianism, **14.** 456; J. Q. Adams on disinterested benevolence, **16.** 354, 390; Saml. Langdon on, 218.
Hopkinson, Francis, Signer, **1.** 228.
Hopkinson, Joseph, Marshall on judgeship, **14.** 338; and Wm. Duane, **20.** 309.
Hopkinson, Thomas, Commencement part (1830), **5.** 203; biog. note, 203 *n.*; Master's oration (1833), 211, 211 *n.*
Hopper. *See* Hooper.
Hoppin, Abby (Spears), **3.** 299.
Hoppin, Abigail (Johnson), **3.** 300.
Hoppin, Elizabeth (Parker), **3.** 308.
Hoppin, Hannah (Lewis), **3.** 299.
Hoppin, Nicholas [1], **3.** 299.
Hoppin, Nicholas [2], **3.** 299; privateersman, 300.
Hoppin, Nicholas, death announced, **2.** 225, 390; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; MEMOIR by F. E. Oliver, 299–308; birth and ancestry, 299; boyhood traits, 300; education, 300; in trade, 300; at Brown, 301; teacher, 301; as rector at Cambridge, 301–303; death, 301; as preacher, 303; as churchman, 303; scholarship, 304; character, 304; love of flowers, 304; in **M.H.S.,** 305; on John Cotton, 305–306; on Chas. Chauncy, 306–307; published sermons, 307; other pamphlets, 308; in Am. Oriental Soc., 308; honorary degree, 308; marriage and children, 308.
Hoppin, Richard, **3.** 299.
Hoppin, Susannah (Hancock), **3.** 300.
Hoppin, William, **3.** 300.
Horicon, Lake, name for Lake George, **4.** 247 *n.*
Horne-Tooke, John, and France, **3.** 25, 26.
Hornet-Penguin fight, medal commemorating, **2.** 72.
Horry, *Mrs.*, of Hampton, S. C., plantation (1804), **2.** 24.
Horse racing, order of Mass. Council on (1677), **12.** 403.
Horsfield, Edward, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Horsfield, Rosamond [Mrs. Jepson], **17.** 174.
Horsford, Eben N., on embankment at Stony Brook, **2.** 200; and Priestley's letters, **3.** 12; and Sylvester letters, **4.** 270; Harvard A.M. (1847), **5.** 253.
Horsmanden, Daniel, dismissed from Council, **16.** 190.
Hortense, *Queen,* in Florence (1829), **19.** 448.
Horticulture, N. Eng. domestic fruits (1660), **1.** 247; interest of S. G. Perkins, **2.** 306; of J. C. Gray, **4.** 23; of Francis Parkman, **8.** 538; fête of Brit. society (1831), **19.** 478.
Horton, ——, sea-captain (1694), **7.** 166.
Horton (Hawkton), *Capt.* Israel, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 408.
Horton, N. S., Presbyterian Church (1770), **4.** 70.
Hoskings & Co., William, bankrupt, **10.** 53.
Hosley, *Capt.* James, company of minutemen, **12.** 103.
Hosmer, Abner, at Concord battle, **10.** 191.
Hosmer, *Rev.* Frederick L., hymns, **17.** 139.
Hosmer, Titus, alternate delegate to Cong. (1776), **3.** 373.
Hospitals, Philadelphia (1812), **19.** 374.
Hotels. *See* Taverns.
Hotty, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 178.
Houdetot, Elizabeth, *comtesse d'*, and Franklin, **20.** 58; and Crèvecœur, 59, 77; port., 60 *n.*
Houdon, Jean Antoine, port., **4.** 109; bust of Washington, **19.** 6, **20.** 8–9.
Hough, Atherton, land (1645), **8.** 12 *n.*
Houghton, Henry O., and H. E. Scudder, **17.** 147.

Houghton, John, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13**. 299–301.
Houghton, Richard M. Milnes, *1st baron*, on Adams and *Trent* affair, **3**. 150; at Plymouth, Mass., **10**. 444.
Houghton, Robert, letter to Winthrop (1645) on iron works, **8**. 15.
Houghton, Mifflin & Co., services of H. E. Scudder, **17**. 147–152, 157.
Houldsworth, Jonas, letter to Winthrop (1666), **5**. 292.
House. *See* Howes.
House Committee of **M.H.S.** (1899), **13**. 165; (1905), **19**. 273; (1906), **20**. 245.
House of Commons, Ladies Gallery (1830), **19**. 459. *See also* Parliament.
House of Representatives, and Graves-Cilley duel (1838), **12**. 288–292; first apportionment, **15**. 139; of 1832, 206; J. Q. Adams on debates (1789), **16**. 462. *See also* Congress.
Houses, Southern (1804), **2**. 19, 21, 23; Iroquois, 466, 467; of New Haven (1795), **3**. 48; of N. S. Indians (1782), **4**. 11; building law for Boston (1783–85), **12**. 407–409; (1686), **13**. 243; Tuckahoe, **14**. 205–209; size of Va. colonial, 210; extant early Mass. (1900), 286–296. *See also* Architecture.
Houston. *See also* Huston, Hustone.
Houston (Huestin), ——, of N. Y. (1779), **2**. 477.
Houston, David F., on Calhoun and strict construction, **17**. 113 *n*.
Houston, Felix, appearance, **7**. 274.
Houston, Samuel, assault on Stanberry, **19**. 518.
Houstoun, William, **17**. 484.
Hovey, Ivory [1], **3**. 402 *n*.
Hovey, *Rev.* Ivory [2], **3**. 402 *n*.
Hovey, James, guest of Old Colony Club, **3**. 401, 414, 433, 435; biog. note, 402 *n*.
Hovey, Lydia (Atwood), **3**. 402 *n*.
How. *See also* Howe.
How, ——, of Isle of Wight (1698), **2**. 190.
How, *Reverend*, as preacher (1812), **19**. 372.
How, Abraham, protest against students' long hair (1672), **9**. 99.
How, Dearly, church member, **5**. 406.
How, John, in Va. county court (1632), **3**. 4; vestryman, 5.
Howard. *See also* Hayward.
Howard, ——, academy at Brookville, Md. (1829), **5**. 462–463.
Howard, Bezaleel, Harvard D.D. (1824), **5**. 192; exhibition part (1780), **18**. 222.
Howard, Elizabeth A. Haryett, as an "institution," **16**. 470.
Howard, George E., on Eng. parish, **7**. 243.
Howard, John, Rich. Price on, **17**. 377.
Howard, John E., **2**. 14.
Howard, Jonathan, Boston estate, **1**. 325.
Howard, Joseph Jackson, death announced, **16**. 271.
Howard, Martha [Mrs. Nourse], **18**. 292.
Howard, Nathaniel, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3**. 345.
Howard, *Mrs.* Nathaniel (Willard), death, **7**. 169.
Howard, Oliver O., at Chancellorsville, **7**. 108–110; at Columbia, **15**. 266, 272, 273; and Simms's library, 277.
Howard, Robert, Boston estate, **1**. 325.
Howard, Samuel, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10**. 180; descendants, **11**. 123.
Howard, *Rev.* Simeon, ordination, **10**. 26; Dudleian Lecture (1787), **16**. 313; biog. note, 313 *n*.; Hazlitt on, **17**. 335.
Howard, *Capt.* Thomas, death (1698), **14**. 19.
Howard's Tavern, Easton, **10**. 47.
Howe. *See also* How.
Howe, —— (1787), **16**. 336.
Howe, Abner, of Brookfield, **7**. 385.
Howe, Abraham, of Marlborough, **4**. 300.
Howe, Archibald M., gift to **M.H.S.**, **8**. 291.
Howe, Appleton, Commencement part (1815) and biog. note, **5**. 180, 180 *n*.
Howe, *Col.* Cyprian, innkeeper at Marlborough, **6**. 89.
Howe, Edward Compton, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10**. 174.
Howe, Ephraim, wrecked (1676), **7**. 168, **13**. 405.
Howe, *Dr.* (?) Estes, at siege of Boston, **9**. 49.
Howe, *Dr.* Estes [H. C. 1832], on abode of John Hull and Saml. Sewall, **1**. 312–326.
Howe, George, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6**. 342.

Howe, Ichabod, of Brookfield, **7.** 385, 387.
Howe, Isaac, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.
Howe, James B., at class reunion (1844), **5.** 242.
Howe, Jedidiah, of Brookfield, **7.** 398.
Howe, Joseph, memorial meeting, **12.** 8.
Howe, Lucy, of Brookfield, **7.** 398.
Howe, Mark Antony De Wolfe, elected a member **M.H.S.,** **20.** 438.
Howe, *Col.* Perley, **4.** 295.
Howe, Richard, *1st earl,* Eden on, **1.** 224; Newport campaign, **3.** 119.
Howe, *Sir* William, at Halifax, **2.** 301; displaced, **3.** 15; in Philadelphia, 110–113; arrives at Boston, **10.** 93; Bunker Hill, **17.** 303; and movement for armistice (1777), **20.** 61. *See also* American Revolution.
Howe, William E., in Europe, **20.** 189.
Howell, David, boundary commissioner (1796), **3.** 350, 361, 379.
Howell, James, on relig. freedom in Amsterdam, **6.** 42.
Howell, John, witnesses affidavit (1664), **5.** 306.
Howell, Richard, witnesses deed (1664), **5.** 305, 306.
Howes, *Captain,* privateersman, prize, **1.** 21.
Howes, Frederick, Harvard A. M. (1838), **5.** 225.
Howes, Samuel P., port. of Webster attributed to, **2.** 263.
Howland, *Ensign,* at siege of Boston, **9.** 81.
Howland, *Lieutenant,* at siege of Boston, **9.** 73.
Howland, Ann T. [Mrs. Winsor], **12.** 457.
Howland, Benjamin, innkeeper at Tiverton, **4.** 135.
Howland, Consider, **3.** 415 *n.*
Howland, Hannah [Mrs. Winslow], **3.** 414 *n.*
Howland, *Lieut.* (?) Jabez, in King Philip's War, **13.** 403.
Howland, Joanna [Mrs. White], **3.** 387, 403 *n.*
Howland, John, immigrant, alleged facts about, in old Bible, **10.** 258–259.
Howland, John, letter to Pilgrim Soc. (1845), **10.** 400.
Howland, Thomas, **3.** 414 *n.*
Howland, Thomas Southworth, innkeeper at Plymouth, **3.** 383, 400 *n.*, **10.** 47; guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 391, 406, 411, 412; club dines at inn of, 400, 401, 413, 433, 434; John Adams on, 409 *n.*
Howland's Ferry, R. I., in 1801, **4.** 126.
Howlett. *See also* Howlitt.
Howlett, Susanna (Hudson) [Mrs. Perkins], **7.** 426.
Howley, *Rev.* Michael F., on Cabot's landfall, **11.** 159.
Howlitt, Thomas, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Hoyt, Albert H., on L. R. Paige, **15.** 253.
Hubart, Shebuel, of Pepperell, **6.** 427.
Hubart, William, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Hubbard. *See also* Hobart, Hubart.
Hubbard, ——, of Va. (1766), **19.** 110.
Hubbard, *Mrs.* Anne, death (1717), **8.** 219.
Hubbard, Barbara [Mrs. Smyth], exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 54.
Hubbard, Bela, as preacher, **2.** 7.
Hubbard, Charles J., gift to **M.H.S.,** **6.** 416.
Hubbard, Daniel, vessel of, captured (1775), **7.** 413; in Boston (1775), **9.** 55, 60; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), **10.** 77; in Trinity Church vestry, 89.
Hubbard, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, in Boston society, **10.** 41.
Hubbard, *Lieut.* Elizur, at siege of Boston, **9.** 64, 69.
Hubbard, John, death (1705), **14.** 23.
Hubbard, John, death (1710), **14.** 27.
Hubbard, *Capt.* Jonas, death in prison, **2.** 272; in Arnold's Quebec expedition, 275; in assault on Quebec, 292; wounded, 294.
Hubbard, Jonathan, commission (1745), **11.** 420; at Louisburg, 434, 444, 445.
Hubbard, Martha (Coit) [Mrs. Greene], **14.** 68 *n.*
Hubbard, Phineas, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 84, 106; minuteman, 104.
Hubbard, Polly (Barrett) [Mrs. Nutting], **8.** 23.
Hubbard, Russell, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 59.
Hubbard, Samuel, Harvard LL.D. (1842), **5.** 236.
Hubbard, Thomas, note(1717), **8.** 220.
Hubbard, Thomas, keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225; and probate records (1752), **16.** 108; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.

Hubbard, Thomas, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Hubbard, Tuthill, in Boston society, **10.** 33; excursion (1772), 46; in Boston after evacuation, 97.
Hubbard, William [1], relatives in Eng., **1.** 137; petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Hubbard, *Rev.* William [2], map of N. Eng., FACSIMS., **4.** 13–21, 199–206, **6.** 40; *Narrative of the troubles*, data as to eds., errata, extant copies, price, **4.** 14, 17–18, 19 *n.*, 199, 205–206, **9.** 440–441, **10.** 349–351; visit to Eng., **4.** 18; on population of Groton (1676), 137; MS. *General History of N. Eng.*, 300 *n.*; Chas. Deane on, **7.** 71; missing parts of *General History* recovered, **8.** 480–481; *Happiness of a People*, **9.** 438; *Benefit of Well-Ordered Conversation*, 460; sermon on Danl. Denison, 461; attestation in Quick's *Young Mans Claim*, 528; and advice of clergy (1685), **13.** 333; conservatism, **16.** 515; preface to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, **17.** 40; *Testimony to Order of Gospel*, 54.
Hubbard, *Capt.* William, of Norwich, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 88.
Hubbard's Map of New England. *See* Hubbard (*Rev.* Wm.).
Hubbardton (?) (1776), **6.** 87.
Hubbell. *See* Hobble.
Hubby. *See* Hobbey, Hobble.
Hubley, Adam, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 438.
Hudson, Ann (Rider), **4.** 29.
Hudson, Charles, MEMOIR by E. G. Porter, **4.** 28–32; versatility, 28; birth and ancestry, 28; training, 28; minister, 29; marriages, 29; legislative services, 29; politics, 29; on circumscribing slavery (1846), 30; offices, 30; services to Lexington, 31; *Lexington*, 31; other local histories, 31; and town of Hudson, 31; appearance, 31; reminiscences and lectures, 31; and centenary of battle of Lexington, 32; death, 32; societies, 32; memorial volume, 32; port., 32; reprinted M.H.S. papers, **6.** 236.
Hudson, Charles H., Commencement part (1846), **5.** 249.
Hudson, Henry J., Commencement spread (1843), **5.** 240.
Hudson, Louisa (Williams), **4.** 28.
Hudson, Martha B. (Rider), **4.** 29.
Hudson, Stephen, **4.** 28.
Hudson, Susan, agreement as Winthrop's creditor, **11.** 186.
Hudson, Susanna [Mrs. Howlett, Mrs. Perkins], **7.** 426.
Hudson, William, Atherton Co., **2.** 151, 152.
Hudson, Mass., origin of name, **4.** 31.
Hudson, N. Y., in 1812, **19.** 368–369.
Hudson River, plan (1755), **5.** 417; compared with Rhine, **10.** 224; winter travel on (1812), **19.** 368–369.
Hudson River Indians, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 365, 369.
Hübner, *Baron* Joseph A. von, on Treaty of Washington, **8.** 17.
Huestin. *See* Houston.
Huger, *Misses*, of Georgetown, S. C. (1804), **2.** 23.
Huger, Benjamin, Commencement part (1813) and biog. note, **5.** 178 *n.*
Huggins, ——, of Head of Elk (1781), **6.** 132, 135.
Hughes, Christopher, and Rush (1823), **15.** 419.
Hughes, James, criminal case (1789), **19.** 180.
Hughes, John, and Franklin, **16.** 200, 202, 204, 208, 217, 224; embarrassed, 204, 211, 217.
Hughes, *Archbishop* John, and unofficial mission to Europe (1861), **1.** 203, 205, 209, **16.** 465.
Hughes, *Rev.* Lewis, extant copy of *Plaine and True Relation*, **12.** 161.
Hughes, Samuel, in Boston society, **10.** 39.
Huguenots, Baird's *Emigration*, **2.** 65; overthrow in Fla., **8.** 416–468 [*see* Menendez]; in Mass. (1686), **13.** 256, 265, 280.
Huidekoper. Anna [Mrs. Clarke], **4.** 325.
Huidekoper, Harm J., **4.** 325.
Hull (? Hall), *Lieutenant*, mortally wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
Hull, Edward, case (1653), **5.** 289.
Hull, Hannah [Mrs. Sewall], **1.** 313.
Hull, *Com.* Isaac, Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208; gift to J. Q. Adams of cane of wood of *Constitution*, **11.** 198–199; cruise in *Constitution* (1812), **16.** 182.
Hull, John, land and house in Boston, **1.** 313–316; on town committee, 326; acquirement of Cotton Hill estate, 316, **13.** 424; Willard's funeral sermon on, **9.** 457; on arrival of Davenports (1668), **12.** 228.

Hull, Judith (Quincy), **1.** 313; division of husband's estate, 314.
Hull, Rebecca P. [Mrs. Clarke], **4.** 320.
Hull, Robert, Boston estate, **1.** 312, 313.
Hull, Rubin, on trade com. (1686), **13.** 249.
Hull, *Gen.* William, **4.** 320; Cincinnati oration (1788), **16.** 435; as Gov. of Mich., **20.** 286–291, 293–295, 521–524.
Hull, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 239; naming of, **19.** 274–276.
Hulton, Henry, in Boston society, **10.** 50; attack on (1773), 79; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated Boston estate, 174.
Humane Society of Mass., medal, **4.** 350.
Humbert of Italy, assassination, **15.** 184, 185.
Hume, David, and Puritans, **3.** 159; as historian, **13.** 86–88; J. Q. Adams on history, **16.** 445; visit to, **19.** 459.
Hume, Martin A. S., biog. of Philip II., **12.** 70.
Hume-Campbell, A. *See* Campbell.
Humphrey. *See also* Humphreys, Humphry, Humphrys.
Humphrey, Anna [Mrs. Kemp], **11.** 422.
Humphrey, Charles, and vote on Independence, **1.** 275.
Humphrey, *Capt.* Elihu, at siege of Boston, **9.** 61, 78, 83.
Humphrey, Heman, at Harvard Commencement (1836), **5.** 217, 218.
Humphrey, James, **19.** 60.
Humphrey, *Lieut.* Nathaniel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 61.
Humphreys, David, epitaph to Alex. Scammell, **3.** 388; and MS. of Washington, **5.** 3; at Span. court, 18; Thos. Day on poetry of, **17.** 340.
Humphry, John [1], farm at Lynn, **1.** 212, 213, 216; grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 36–40.
Humphry, John [2], career, **13.** 40–43.
Humphry, John, killed at Quebec (1775), **2.** 294.
Humphrys, ——, of Pa. (1793), **3.** 16, 26.
Humphrys, Joshua, Wm. Duane on, as officer (1801), **20.** 265.
Humphrys, William, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
"Hungry March," identity, **1.** 229–231.
Hunloke, John, Boston estate, **13.** 22 *n.*
Hunnewell, H. Hollis, marriage, **3.** 99; and Wellesley, 100.
Hunnewell, James Frothingham, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **13.** 379; gifts to **M.H.S.**, 456, **14.** 173, **15.** 162, **16.** 145, **20.** 228; on Auditing Com. (1900–03, 07), **14.** 1, **16.** 1, **17.** 130, **20.** 587; reports, **14.** 141, **16.** 143, **17.** 228; EARLY HOUSES NEAR MASS. BAY, 286–296; publications (1901–03), **15.** 29, **17.** 214; remarks on presenting view of Boston, **15.** 162; AID TO GLORY, **16.** 181–186; on an English Bunker's Hill, **17.** 1–3, **18.** 81–83; remarks, **17.** 116, 141, **19.** 199, **20.** 245; elected to Council **M.H.S.** (1903–05), **17.** 233, **18.** 290, **19.** 226; signs memorials on Constitution, **18.** 121, **20.** 5; remarks on presenting Pelham Club ports., **18.** 238–239; on latest and earliest town views, **19.** 295–296; on Nominating Com. (1906), **20.** 87; report, 231; presents report of Council (1906), 201–208.
Hunstock, Jonathan, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Hunt, *Major*, of (?) Braintree (1701), **1.** 155.
Hunt, *Sergeant*, milit. watch (1690), **1.** 163.
Hunt, Abigail [Mrs. Jessop], **17.** 178.
Hunt, *Capt.* (?) Ephraim, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 289.
Hunt, *Rev.* Jeremiah, and Colman's sermons, **9.** 342.
Hunt, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Hunt, *Rev.* John, in Boston society, **10.** 31.
Hunt, *Mrs.* Mercy, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.
Hunt, Moses, Commencement part (1811) and biog. note, **5.** 176 *n.*
Hunt, *Lieut.* (?) Oliver, in army in Conn. (1779), **6.** 125.
Hunt, Ruth (1717), **8.** 218.
Hunt, Thomas, death of son (1703), **14.** 21.
Hunt, *Capt.* Thomas, furlough (1778), **6.** 106.
Hunt, William M., ports. of Lemuel Shaw and J. A. Andrew, **16.** 265.
Hunter, ——, of Ga., at Cape Français (1793), **2.** 344.
Hunter, *Sergeant* Adam, escapes from Indians (1779), **2.** 452, 463.

Hunter, Joseph, reprinted M.H.S. paper, **6.** 348; identifies place of Bradford's birth, **7.** 52; and finding of Bradford MS., 54.
Hunter, William, mentioned in Parker-Franklin corresp., **16.** 193, 194, 207, 212–214, 219, 220.
Hunter, Brit. sloop at Quebec (1775), **2.** 285, 286.
Hunting, ——, sea-captain of Charlestown, wrecked (1702), **14.** 21.
Hunting, *Mrs.* Hannah, of Charlestown, **7.** 146.
Hunting, *Rev.* Nathanael, ordained, **1.** 154; AUTOG., **9.** 529.
Hunting, *Capt.* Samuel, of Charlestown, **7.** 146; selectman, 152; shoots a man (1677), 169.
Huntington, *Captain,* in Boston (1776), **10.** 97.
Huntington, *Sergeant,* of Conn., at siege of Boston, **9.** 57, 59, 69, 71.
Huntington, Caleb, appeal for aid of church, **4.** 69.
Huntington, *Rev.* Daniel, Griswold controversy, **19.** 198.
Huntington, Daniel, port. of R. C. Winthrop, **2.** 118; and S. F. B. Morse, **11.** 284.
Huntington, *Lieut.* Ebenezer, double graduation, **7.** 356–358; at siege of Boston, **9.** 65, 73–76, 81, 83.
Huntington, Elisha, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143.
Huntington, Elizabeth [Mrs. Wolcott], **18.** 87.
Huntington, *Mrs.* Faith, suicide and funeral, **9.** 84, 86.
Huntington, *Rev.* Frederick D., on Rev. Francis Parkman, **8.** 522.
Huntington, Jabez, career, **7.** 355; milit. letters from sons (1775–76), 356–360.
Huntington, *Gen.* Jedidiah, in Monmouth campaign, **3.** 114, **6.** 108; brigade at Danbury (1778), **3.** 123; career, **7.** 355; letters on siege of Boston, 358–360; regt. at siege, **9.** 41–91.
Huntington, *Deacon* (?) Jonathan, of Norwich, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 73.
Huntington, *Lieut.* Joshua, career, **7.** 356; letters on siege of Boston, 356–358; at siege, **9.** 43.
Huntington, *Mrs.* Joshua, **3.** 45.
Huntington, Samuel, autog., **1.** 250; Signer, 281, **3.** 374; delegate to Cong. (1776), 373; Du Simitière's port., **4.** 142.
Huntington, William, at siege of Boston, **9.** 43.
Huntington, L. I., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 246.
Huntley, Ann (Hayes), exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 54.
Huntley, John, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 54.
Huntley, Maria (Hill), exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 54.
Huntley, *Ensign* Warren, at siege of Boston, **9.** 75, 83.
Huntley, William, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 54.
Huntoon, *Mrs.* D. T. V., gift to M.H.S., **8.** 197.
Huntress, Ohio River steamer (1836), **7.** 273.
Huntting, Teunis D., port., **8.** 196.
Hunyary. *See* Honyerry.
Hurd, Francis P., Commencement part (1839), **5.** 226; biog. note, 226.
Hurd, Isaac, on Rev. Francis Parkman, **8.** 522.
Hurd, Jacob, petition as constable (1686), **13.** 252.
Hurd, John, Boston estate, **1.** 312, 316, 318.
Hurlburt, John, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Hurlbut, Rufus, Commencement part (1813) and biog. note, **5.** 178 *n.*
Hurlbut, Thomas, adventure with Pequots (1636), **12.** 205.
Hurry, William, sea-captain (1688), **7.** 146.
Hurst. *See also* Hirst.
Hurst, Gertrude (Bannister), exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 49, 54.
Hurst, Isaac, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Hurst, Jacob, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Hurst, James, exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 54.
Hurst, *Mrs.* Margaret, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Hurst, Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Hurst, Silvester, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Hurst, William, on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248.
Husbands, Azariah, grant of Bahamas (1650) **13.** 5; career, 43–44.
Huske, Ellis, postmaster at Boston, **16.** 51 *n.*
Huskisson, William, on Navigation Laws, **19.** 549.

Hussey, Obed, boarding-house keeper at Nantucket, **4.** 128, 130, 132.
Hussey, Sylvanus, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Husted, Robert, Greenwich estate, **6.** 19.
Huston, John, commission (1745), **11.** 420.
Hustone, Caleb, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 389, 390.
Hutcheson, Francis, principles, **17.** 316.
Hutchings, *Captain*, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 388, 389, 392, 395.
Hutchins, Enoch, Maine lands, **19.** 292.
Hutchins, John, reversal of sentence against, **1.** 92.
Hutchins, Nathaniel, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 279, 283; in assault on Quebec, 291; captured, 292, 295.
Hutchins, Thomas, and map of Northwest Territory (1785), **14.** 167.
Hutchinson, ——, of (?) Newport (1778), **2.** 239.
Hutchinson, ——, of Ireland, at Newburyport (1788), **16.** 379, 381, 387, 389.
Hutchinson, ——, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Hutchinson, Anne (Marbury), in N. Neth. **2.** 50; descendants, **3.** 207; history of report of trial, **4.** 159–161; report, 161–191; sources on trial, 159; doctrinal charges against, 162–163, 180; on being dealt with publicly, 163–164; mortality of soul, 164–170; resurrection of body and community of women, 170–172; question of admonishing, 172–176; admonition, 176–180; accused of lying, 180, 182–183, 187; answers to doctrinal charges, 181–182; answer to Shepard, 182; doctrine of grace, 183–186; repentance doubted, 184; self-exaltation, 185, 187; question of excommunicating for lying, 188–190; excommunicated, 190.
Hutchinson, *Capt.* Edward, Atherton Co., **2.** 151, 152; career, **3.** 207; at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 173; admonished, 176; place where ambushed, **8.** 280; Mather on death, **13.** 400.
Hutchinson, Edward [d. 1752], career, **3.** 207; and North Writing School (1716), **4.** 193; director of Merchants' Notes scheme (1733), **17.** 189, 196, 207.
Hutchinson, Eliakim [d. 1717], at Addington's funeral, **12.** 233; at Webb's funeral, 246; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 342–351.
Hutchinson, Eliakim [H. C. 1730], absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 174, 176; deposition on Canadian expedition (1747), **12.** 46.
Hutchinson, Elisha [d. 1717], and Port Royal expedition (1707), **1.** 159; and reception of Bellomont, **2.** 125; and Narragansett Country, 152, **9.** 469, **13.** 280; ancestry, **3.** 207; at Addington's funeral, **12.** 233; at Webb's funeral, 246; books owned by, 401, **17.** 67; and Mass. notes of 1690, **13.** 143; militia commission refused to, 250; and relief for Bahama refugees (1686), 265, 283; record of war com. (1690), 334; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 343–351; justice of peace (1708), **16.** 523.
Hutchinson, Elisha [H. C. 1762], wife, **3.** 401 *n.*; and non-importation, **10.** 73; imports tea (1773), 79; absentee loyalist, 164; bid for Royall house, **16.** 285.
Hutchinson, Elizabeth [Mrs. Robbins], **3.** 207.
Hutchinson, Foster, at funeral of Edw. Winslow, **3.** 93; in Boston society, **10.** 32, 73; judge's salary question (1774), 83; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated Boston estate, 176; judge of probate, **16.** 97 *n.*, 112 *n.*, 113; and probate records during Am. Rev., 98 *n.*, 113–118.
Hutchinson, George, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 44.
Hutchinson, H., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Hutchinson, Hannah [Mrs. Ruck], **11.** 123.
Hutchinson, John, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 44.
Hutchinson, John, and Gov. Hutchinson's diary, letter to Everett (1843), **1.** 164–165.
Hutchinson, Lydia (Foster), **3.** 207.
Hutchinson, Mary (Watson), **3.** 401 *n.*
Hutchinson, Peter Orlando, on use

of Gov. Hutchinson's diary, **1.** 164; charges refuted, 164–167; will not verify extracts, 167; house, **7.** 18.
Hutchinson, Richard, *Warr in New England visibly ended*, extant copies, **10.** 352.
Hutchinson, Thomas [1], chosen ensign (1699), **2.** 125; and North Writing school (1716), **4.** 193; and paper money, **12.** 436–441; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 343–351; and Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 200.
Hutchinson, *Gov.* Thomas [2], on character of petitioners for witchcraft relief, **1.** 88, 106 *n.*; ignorant of act reversing witchcraft attainders, 96; on witchcraft pardons, 106; extracts from diary obtained and published, 164–168; keeps a carriage, 225; suppressed Milton address to, **2.** 219, **8.** 291; *Diary*, **3.** 40; on spurious Montcalm letters, 202–205; overlooks Mass. precedent for writs of assistance, 372; on intercolon. Coms. of Corresp., **4.** 82; port., 109; charge against Saml. Adams of defalcation, 141; on relic of New York statue of George III., 296; hist. method, **5.** 265; on sexual morality in N. Eng., **6.** 497; depository of MSS., **7.** 18; materials for last vol. of history, 19; Chas. Deane on, 69; on press censorship in Mass., **8.** 272 *n.*, 273 *n.*; draft of address to General Court (1773), 291; importance of diary, 479; Watts on, in London (1741), **9.** 337, 382, 386, 393, 396; in Boston society, **10.** 32, 33, 72, 73; Milton estate, 40; boundary commission (1767), 63; (1773), 79; and enforcement of non-importation, 73; and Boston Massacre, 73; election vetoes (1770), 75; commission as Gov. published, 77; merchants' address to (1771), 77; and tea question, 80, 81; departs, 85; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated Mass. estate, 177, 178; and Whitefield, 428; and Bradford MS., **11.** 299; search for currency pamphlet by, **12.** 429–450; one erroneously attributed to, 432–434; style, 434; and currency subscription schemes, 439–441; currency plan (1739), 441; analysis and identification of pamphlet of 1736, 441–450; text of pamphlet, 450–456; address to (1774), **14.** 48 *n.*–50 *n.*; and John Cotton, **16.** 78–81; on Wm. Cooper, 91; as judge of probate, 107–109, 111 *n.*–112 *n.*; letter to Wm. Bollan (1765) on resistance of Stamp Act, 111 *n.*; mobbed, 111 *n.*; Lechmere on (1774), 290; and Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 200; papers seized and published (1775), 293, 301, **18.** 424; letter to Gideon Hawley (1773) on Robertson's queries, Hutchinson Letters, 242; letters to John Cushing (1765–69) on public affairs, **20.** 535–537.
Hutchinson, Thomas [3], and non-importation, **10.** 73, 79.
Hutchinson, William, **3.** 207.
Hutchinson Letters, Conn. desires copies, **4.** 86; Temple's connection, **11.** 292; Hutchinson on, **18.** 243.
Hutton, Anna [Mrs. Philips], exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 54.
Hutton, Cuthbert, exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 55.
Hutton, Prudence (?Blass), exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 55.
Huysbertsen, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
Hyde. *See also* Hide.
Hyde de Neuville, Jean G., *baron*, soirée (1829), **19.** 443; and Fla. negotiations, **20.** 388–389.
Hyde Park, Mass., attempt to annex part of Milton, **3.** 212.
Hyer, *Miss*, Washington boarding-house keeper (1812), **19.** 381.
Hylton, Daniel, **15.** 127.
Hymes, Edward, exile in Amsterdam (1604), **6.** 55.
Hymns, Jon. Edwards on singing, **10.** 429; in eccl. history, **17.** 130–140; influence, 130–134; "Jesus, lover of my soul," 131; Luther's hymn, 131–132; "Coronation," 132; changes in language, 133; as indicative of personal history, 134–135; reflect characteristics of period, 135; of liberal movement, 136–140. *See also* Psalms.
Hynshaw, ——, (1747), **16.** 191.
Hyslop, ——, (1775), **17.** 300.

I

I., Sh:, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Iberians, migrations, **12.** 108.
Iberville, Pierre le Moyne d', etching, **8.** 197.

Ibrahim Pasha, at Acre (1832), **19.** 496.
Iceland, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 333.
Iddesleigh, 1*st earl of*. *See* Northcote (*Sir* Stafford).
Idzu, *Prince of*, and Perry, **2.** 260.
Illustrations, Bedford flag, **2.** 166; surviving royal arms of colon. times, **4.** 254–263; Dowse Library, **11.** *front.*; Fenway Building, **13.** *front.*; residence of St. John de Crèvecœur, **20.** 20; John Adams's book-plate, 84. *See also* Autographs, Fac-similes, Maps, Portraits.
Illyrians, migrations, **12.** 108.
Immigration, national influence, **4.** 369; Scotch, to Boston (1774), **10.** 52; Huguenots in Mass. (1686), **13.** 256, 265; under Confederation, **17.** 361. *See also* Migration, Servants.
Immortality of soul, question in trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 164–170; influence of supernormal phenomena, **20.** 448–450.
Impeachment, of Pickering, **1.** 225; of Pa. judges, **2.** 12; of Chase, 18; disuse in Eng., **5.** 163; of Johnson, **20.** 428, 433–434.
Imperialism, as issue, **14.** 261–263.
Impressment, royal instructions on, in provinces, **8.** 101; at Boston (1768), **10.** 67, 71; (1779), 108; at Marblehead, 71.
Inauguration Day, April 30 as proper, **4.** 305.
Inches, Henderson, **5.** 425; in Boston society, **10.** 31, 39; on com. to instruct representatives (1767, '68), 64, 68; on non-importation (1768), 65; on *Liberty* affair, 67; on merchants' com. (1770), 76; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), 77; conferences on Port Bill, 84, 85; on com. on memorial to Gage (1775), 91; at Boston dinner (1776), 103.
Independence, S. Adams and, **1.** 164; paper on date of signing of Declaration, 272–298, **3.** 373–376; J. Adams on date, **1.** 272, 275; questioned by later writers, 273–274; McKean on vote and signing, 274–276, 291; Adams's contemp. letter *per contra*, 276; signers not present on July 4, 276, **3.** 374–375; memoranda and letter affirming date, **1.** 277–278; date of first printed copy with signatures, 279, 283; date of Jefferson's memoranda, 279; docs. on proceedings, 281–285, 292; no existing copy of Declaration signed July 4, 285, 290 *n.*; correctness of Force's Journal, 285–286; copies authenticated by Pres. and Sec. only, 286; MS. Journals on signing, 287 *n.*–291 *n.*; responsibility for error in printed Journal, 290 *n.*, 292; motive of error, 291 *n.*, 293; Lee's resolutions not entered on Journal, 294; date of authentication by Pres. and Sec., 295; entries in Journal as they should have been, 295–296; and in engrossed copy, 296; significance of July 2, 296; overshadowed by July 4, 297 *n.*; — Walden's Instructions, 335–338; engraved Centennial Memorial, **2.** 395; army celebrates anniversary (1778), **3.** 117; Conn. instructs for, 373; signatures of Conn. delegates, 374–375; news of, in Conn., 375; Hancock's letter announcing, 376; question of formal proclamation in Conn., 376; destruction of royal memorials, **4.** 240 *n.*, 244 *n.*, 246 *n.*–247 *n.*, 251 *n.*, 252–253, 293; publication at Marblehead, 244 *n.*; at New York, 246 *n.*, 247 *n.*, 293; Dickinson and, **6.** 68; medals commemorating Dutch recognition, **7.** 19–22; proclaimed in Boston, **10.** 101; desk on which Declaration was written, **12.** 271–272; holiday to commemorate, **15.** 510; anniversaries in Boston, **16.** 100, 433–435; Declaration and Union, 157; Savage's engraving of Congress voting, **19.** 1–3, 14, 19, **20.** 490; rumors of Brit. recognition, (1782), **19.** 152, 165; Dutch recognition, 155.
Independence, Am. privateer (1776), **12.** 198.
Independent Chronicle, and election of 1806, **20.** 13–14.
Independent Company of Cadets, formation, **1.** 251; interest of David Sears, **2.** 412; at centenary of Washington's inauguration, **4.** 371; S. K. Lothrop as chaplain, **6.** 34; reviewed (1776), **10.** 103.
Index commissioners of Suffolk County, **14.** 97 *n.*
Indexes, general, of *Proceedings*, **3.** 275, **19.** 273, **20.** vii; of **M. H. S.** MSS., **4.** 103–105; of Pickering Papers, **6.** 187–190; Stevens Catalogue-Index, **20.** 556–559.
India, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 335; effect of Brit. rule, **17.** 8.
Indian hemp, early references to, **6.** 35–36.

Indian rice, and "wheat" of Vinland, **6.** 36.

Indians. — *See also* analyzed references under tribes and wars by name. — Legends, **1.** 71; attacks on N. Eng. (1697–1708), 150–152, 157, 160, **14.** 27–30; (1690–94), **7.** 153, 154, 157, 158, 160, 165, 167; Narragansett War, **1.** 229–231; instruction by Mayhew, 243, **2.** 48; slaves in Bermuda, **1.** 411; kidnapped by Waymouth, return of them, **2.** 36–38; Brinton's *Lenâpé*, 64; and Atherton Co., 150; escape from (1779), 247; attacks near Crown Point (1779), 461; Claiborne's trade, **3.** 5; and Am. Rev., 106, 113, 119, **17.** 305, 313; Soc. for Propagating Gospel among, **3.** 168; locality of Lovewell's Fight, 259; photog. of burial urn, 283; burn woods around Halifax, **4.** 8; character of Nova Scotian (1782), 9–12; conduct when drunk, 9; dress, 10, 11; canoes, 10; huts, 11; extent of conversion, 11; names, 156, 373–374, **5.** 300, **7.** 455, **8.** 21, 210–212, **15.** 366; Gookin's MS. *Hist. of N. Eng. Indians*, **4.** 300 *n.*; minutes about captives from Mass. (1746), **5.** 115; bequest for educating (1651), 264; and N. Neth. (1651), **6.** 13; use of stone tomahawks, 37; Eliot's Bible and Ojibway dialect, 259; description in Cabot's *mappemonde*, 333; Fort Dummer (1724–29), 359–381 [*see* Dummer, Fort]; conferences at Albany (1724), 369–370; (1690), **9.** 486; sale of liquor to, **6.** 372, 377–378, **7.** 394, **13.** 252; alarm and scout for, in Northern Mass. (1748), **6.** 430–432; missionary journey to Tuscaroras (1762), **7.** 389–396; treatment in Span.-Am. and Eng.-Am., **8.** 38, 42, 44–47, 52; royal instructions on conversion, 104; desire to convert, in Mass. (1632), 209; Parkman's opinion, 549; Isaac Watts on missions, **9.** 335, 349, 351, 354, 357, 363, 375, 393, 407; Scotch missionary work, 345; Eliot's books in Indian language, 416, 419, 420, 451, 462, 468, 475, **10.** 339–344, 352–354, **12.** 385, 389; Rawson's and Danforth's books in Indian, **9.** 519, **10.** 357, 358, **17.** 46; books concerning N. Eng. (1630–1700), **10.** 327–360; early printed vocabularies, 335; tracts on early efforts to convert, 335–339; sale of arms to, forbidden, **12.** 405; sold to service, **13.** 250 treaty (1699), **14.** 29; Marshall on treatment (1828), 337; war (1792), **15.** 137, 139; Ga. and Creeks, 217 *n.*; Mayhew on languages, **16.** 35; Pequot War, 484, 486–487; cession to Conn. (1638), 491; effect on, of white civilization, **17.** 7; Mather's *Epistle* in Indian, 63; war in West (1787), 453 455, 469; affairs of Southwestern (1787), 460; alleged confederacy, 469; Eliot on praying, **18.** 345; expert study of, ignored, **19.** 107; Clark's attack (1780), 115; frontier expeditions (1782), 159, 164; Wm. Duane on representation, **20.** 273.

Industrie, Boston sloop (1692), **12.** 284.

Industry, fight with French privateers (1800), **12.** 250–252.

Infant damnation, influence of doctrine on confessions of immorality, **6.** 493.

Ingalls, *Rev.* Edmund C., acknowledgment to, **6.** 377.

Ingalls, *Dr.* William, at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395.

Ingersoll, ——, of (?) Salem, in naval fight (1799), **9.** 283.

Ingersoll, *Widow*, of Westfield (1760), **4.** 388.

Ingersoll, *Captain*, of the *Deane*, in Boston (1778), **10.** 106.

Ingersoll, David, addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*

Ingersoll, *Rev.* George G., Harvard D.D. (1845), **5.** 248; *Φ B K* poem (1841), **9.** 133.

Ingersoll, Jared, and Wm. Duane, **20.** 266.

Ingersoll, *Col.* Joseph, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393, 394, 396, 405, 409, **5.** 356, 374; tavern in Boston, **10.** 38.

Ingersoll, *Capt.* (?) Peter, at siege of Boston, **9.** 79.

Ingerston, *Captain*, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306, 311.

Inglis, *Rev.* Charles, made Bishop of N. S., **3.** 76; on removal of royal arms, **4.** 246 *n.*

Inglis, *Rev.* James, **19.** 375; biog. note, 376 *n.*; as preacher, 378, 380, 381.

Ingraham, Daniel G., private school, **10.** 210.

Ingraham, Darius H., at Cabot celebration, **12.** 7.

Ingraham, Joseph, voyage in *Columbia* (1787), **7.** 418 *n.*
Ingraham, Robert C., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 350.
Inheritance, Winthrop *vs.* Lechmere, **8.** 126.
Inman, Elijah, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Inman, Elizabeth (Murray | Campbell | Smith), courtship and marriage, **10.** 40.
Inman, George, and John Rowe, **10.** 19, 20; in Boston society, 36, 90, 91, 93; Commencement spread, 43; in New York (1776–78), 104, 105.
Inman, John, in Boston (1775), **10.** 92; leaves (1776), 95.
Inman, Ralph, port., **10.** 19 *n.*; in Boston society, 32, 33, 35, 70, 73, 77; courtship of Mrs. Smith, 40; Cambridge estate and hospitality, 41–44; in Boston during siege, 91, 93; after evacuation, 97, 99, 106; at Boston dinner (1776), 103.
Inman, Sarah, and John Rowe, **10.** 19, 76; death, 19 *n.*
Inman, Susanna [Mrs. Linzee] **10.** 19–21.
Innes, *Col.* James, in Va. campaign (1781), **19.** 130.
Innes, *Lieut.* Thomas, Grape Island affair (1775), **10.** 92.
Inns. *See* Taverns.
Inoculation for small-pox, **2.** 296, **13.** 389–392, **19.** 426.
Insane, Boston hospital (1765), **14.** 44 *n.*
Inscriptions. *See* Runic.
Institutional history, dangers in search for unity, **5.** 266–269, **7.** 176, 250; Roman origin of Eng. institutions, **5.** 278; continuity, **7.** 243–245. *See also* Slavery, Towns, and other institutions by name.
Insurance, first in Boston, **16.** 45, 46 *n.*; expectation of life of Harvard graduates (1785), **17.** 330–334; plan of Mass. Congregationalists (1786), 346–347.
Insurrections, slave. *See* Santo Domingo.
Interludes, forbidden by Book of Spoils, **19.** 91.
Internal improvements, James River Canal, **2.** 19, 20, **17.** 490, 492–494; Santee Canal, **2.** 29; in Ohio River (1836), **7.** 287; Washington on Potomac navigation (1772), **12.** 156; Jackson's veto (1832), **14.** 350; and tariff controversy (1832), **19.** 508–514; J. Q. Adams's advocacy, 515. *See also* Roads.
International Congress of Historical Sciences, meeting (1903), **17.** 245–247.
International law, Convention of Paris (1856), **1.** 25–26; capture of private property at sea, 26–27; briefs of Brit. prize cases (1736–58), **5.** 85–101; national law and treaty obligations, **7.** 121. *See also* Neutral trade, Privateering.
Introduction to Hist. of Am., supposed author, **4.** 60.
Ipswich, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 235; in 1650, **2.** 47; petition on John Winthrop, Jr. (1637), **3.** 197–200; royal arms in, **4.** 239; Winthrop Papers concerning (1637–84), **5.** 304–305; loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471, 475; and Harvard Hall (1677), **9.** 101; pre-Rev. tavern, **10.** 47; non-observance of fast (1686), **13.** 259; port of entry (1686), 264; pastor ordained (1703), **14.** 33; Whipple house, 293. *See also* Agawam.
Ipswich, Brit. war-ship (1751), **5.** 97.
Ipswich Historical Society, **11.** 1.
Iredell, James, port., **4.** 109; on divided sovereignty, **17.** 106 *n.*
Ireland, *Mrs.* Grace (1692), **7.** 164.
Ireland, John, sea-captain (1692), **7.** 164.
Ireland, William, Revere estate, **7.** 138.
Ireland, conditions (1655, '60), **3.** 194, 196; Am. relief for (1847), **6.** 199; Eng. cruelty, **8.** 43 *n.*; Shelbourne on conditions (1775), **17.** 302.
Irish servants in Conn. (1655), **4.** 275.
Iron, works at Lynn, **1.** 236, **2.** 47; site of original Braintree works, **8.** 12 *n.*; manufacture there (1644–47), 13–17.
Iroquois Indians, Van Schaick's Onondaga expedition, **2.** 456; houses, 466, 467; tombs, 467; missionary visit to Tuscaroras (1762), **7.** 391–395; and encroachment of settlers (1762), 395. *See also* Brant (Joseph), Indians, Sullivan's expedition, and tribes by name.
Irujo. *See* Yrujo.
Irvine, Callender, **20.** 307; and commissary-generalship (1812), 352.
Irvine, William, captured (1777), **3.** 110.

Irving. *See also* Ervine, Erving, Erwin, Irvine.
Irving, Washington, ports., **1.** 33, **10.** 570; *Columbus,* **2.** 160; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 429; and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 183; Aspinwall's services to, **7.** 35; autog. page of *Columbus,* **10.** 472; at opening of Parliament (1831), **19.** 478.
Irwin, Theodore, copy of Eliot's Bible owned by, **10.** 342.
Isaac, Tuscarora Indian (1762), **7.** 394.
Isle-aux-Noix, capture (1760), **4.** 397–399, **5.** 368–374; fortifications demolished, 387; Am. army at (1776), **10.** 498.
Isle of Pines, unlicensed printing of, in Mass., **11.** 247–249.
Isle of Shoals, Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 234; not port of entry (1686), **13.** 252.
Isle of Wight, governorship in 1695, **2.** 172; Cutts and the corporations, 177, 182–185, 190; associations (1695), 179; dragoons for, 180; parliamentary elections, 181; Cutts's plan to control, 186; to celebrate return of William III., 187–188.
Israelites. *See* Jews.
Isthmian transit, Benj. Vaughan on (1782), **17.** 412; Wm. Duane on canal (1826), **20.** 386.
Italian Revolution (1848), age of polit. leaders, **11.** 231.
Italians, migrations, **12.** 108, 109.
Italy, travel in (1830), **19.** 452, 456.
Itch, case, **1.** 121.
Ivers, James, characterized, **12.** 140.
Ivers, Thomas, and Molasses Act, **10.** 60–61.
Ives & Co., D. P., statue of Webster owned by, **2.** 264.
Izard, Elizabeth C. (Farley|Bannister|Shippen), dream, **2.** 13.
Izard, *Gen.* George, campaign (1814), **20.** 372.
Izard, Ralph, **17.** 425, 485; and Franklin, **19.** 118.

J

J., W., *Remembrance of Former Times,* **9.** 512.
Jablonski, Paul E., *Pantheon Egyptiorum,* **3.** 22.
Jackson, ——, of Tyringham (1760), **4.** 389.
Jackson, Abraham, Commencement part (1841), **5.** 233.
Jackson, Amelia L. [Mrs. Holmes], **11.** 51.
Jackson, Andrew, J. Q. Adams on Fla. expedition, **5.** 25; Whig on (1832), 467; annual message (1836), **7.** 283, 286; Archer's opinion, 290; anecdote, **10.** 454–455; strategical situation at New Orleans, **13.** 416–422; Marshall on disruption of Cabinet, **14.** 343; attitude of Va. (1831–34), 344, 350, 352, 359; Marshall on Nullification Proclamation, 352; letter to A. J. Crawford (1833), 370–372; Webster on bank veto and Nullification Proclamation, 408–409; Kent on (1834), 418; Everett on, and Nullification, **18.** 107; papers, 337, 461–464; Mrs. Kirkland's opinion, **19.** 485; LL.D. from Harvard, **20.** 490–512; Med. Fac. degree, 503 *n.*; "Jackson Copper," 503 *n.*
Jackson, Anna P., gift to **M.H.S., 20.** 590.
Jackson, Benjamin, Naval Officer (1692), **12.** 284.
Jackson, Charles, Commencement part (1788), **16.** 439.
Jackson, Charles [H. C. 1793], autog., **1.** 365; at Harvard Commencements (1814–31), **5.** 179, 185, 187, 190, 195, 204, 206; as judge, 476; and change in *Φ B K* constitution, **15.** 205 *n.*
Jackson, Charles L., gift to **M.H.S., 20.** 590.
Jackson, *Capt.* Ephraim, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393, **5.** 357.
Jackson, Ernest, gift to **M.H.S., 20.** 590.
Jackson, Francis J., J. Q. Adams on, **10.** 380: Jefferson on, **12.** 270; Wm. Duane on proper reception, **20.** 322, 323.
Jackson, Hannah (Mrs. Lowell), **18.** 313.
Jackson, Hannah (Tracy), biog. note, **16.** 368 *n.*; J. Q. Adams on, 370; mentioned in Adams's diary, 383.
Jackson, Henry, family captured by Indians (c. 1690), **4.** 300.
Jackson, *Col.* Henry, regt. in Philadelphia campaign, **6.** 107; at Providence (1777–78), 117, 119, 121; at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103; commands Independent Company, 103.
Jackson, John, death at siege of Boston, **7.** 408.
Jackson, John G., and Mich., **20.** 290, 293, 325.

Jackson, Jonathan, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Jackson, Jonathan [H. C. 1761], N. C. lands, **8.** 181, 182; biog. notes, **16.** 368 *n.*, **17.** 327 *n.*, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1788–89), **16.** 368, 375, 421, 424, 453; and reception of Washington (1789), 463; letter to Rich. Price (1785) on Am. affairs, supplies for Eng. fleet, **17.** 327; and Madam Schuyler, **18.** 310.
Jackson, Joseph, in Boston society, **10.** 39; and *Liberty* affair, 67.
Jackson, *Rev.* Joseph [H. C. 1753], ministry at Brookline, **19.** 427.
Jackson, Mary [Mrs. Lee], **19.** 230.
Jackson, Mary [Mrs. Russell], **14.** 155.
Jackson, Patrick T. [1], subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341; cotton manufacture, **9.** 541.
Jackson, Patrick T. [2], papers presented, **20.** 590.
Jackson, Patrick T. [3], gift to **M.H.S.**, **20.** 590.
Jackson, Robert, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
Jackson, Samuel, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 439.
Jackson, Samuel, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Jackson, Thomas, presents Com. of Corresp.'s request to Old Colony Club, **3.** 440; and formation of Com. of Corresp., 440 *n.*
Jackson, *Gen.* Thomas J., Valley campaign, **10.** 440.
Jackson, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Jackson, William, and non-importation, **10.** 73; captured (1776), 98, 99; absentee loyalist, 164; statement (1776), **16.** 20.
Jackson, *Major* William, Wm. Duane on, **20.** 271–273, 384.
Jacob, *Captain*, Tuscarora Indian (1762), **7.** 394, 395.
Jacob, John, trouble in Va. (1651), **3.** 6–7.
Jacob, John, Nantucket Indian, captured (1746), **5.** 115.
Jacob, Richard, of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Jacob, Richard, of Va. (1654), **3.** 7.
Jacobin Societies. *See* Republican.
Jacobs, Bela F., Master's oration (1842), **5.** 236.
Jacobs, John, receiver of duties (1686), **13.** 235, 236.
Jacobs, Ralph, exile in Amsterdam (1593), **6.** 64.
Jacobson, *Captain*, as fisherman, **10.** 49, 50.
Jacobson, Nicholas, prize case (1748), **5.** 89.
Jacoby, A., on Samoyeds, **17.** 6.
Jadeite relics from Central America, **2.** 170–171.
Jaffa, in 1832, **19.** 496, 498.
Jamaica, report of French expedition (1778), **3.** 121; earthquake (1692), **7.** 163, 164; fees of Sec. (1687), **12.** 237; strategic importance (1807), **20.** 302.
Jamaica, L. I., and Conn. (1663), **5.** 291.
Jamaica, Brit. war-ship (1766), **10.** 45.
James I. of England, and Puritans, **3.** 156–158; Book of Sports, **19.** 86–95.
James II. of England, port. in Boston, **4.** 241, 241 *n.*–242 *n.*; proclaimed in Boston, **12.** 223; address of Dudley's Council to, **13.** 238–239. *See also* York (James).
James, sachem, deed to Winthrop (1653), **5.** 289.
James, Eleazer, biog. note, **16.** 305 *n.*
James, Frances B. [Mrs. Troup], **5.** 391.
James, *Mrs.* Isabella, and samplers of Hutchinson family, **1.** 298.
James, John W., on com. on Boston bicentenary, **2.** 220.
James, *Rev.* Thomas, at East Hampton, **2.** 49; letter to Winthrop (1673), **5.** 293.
James Adger, U. S. war-ship, on Brit. coast (1861), **18.** 139–140.
James City, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
James, Fort, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
James River, canal in 1804, **2.** 19, 20; survey and canal (1787), **17.** 490, 492–494.
Jameson. *See also* Jemerson.
Jameson, *Lieut. Col.* David, and Arnold's treason, **7.** 452.
Jameson, John Franklin, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **12.** 259; accepts, 293; on Calhoun Papers, 349–351; on J. N. Brown, **14.** 281–284.
Jameson, William, tract accredited to, **9.** 512.
Jamestown, R. I., name as royal memorial, **4.** 245.
Jamestown, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250; fight at (1781), **6.** 144; condition of site, **14.** 175.

Jamestown, U. S. war-sloop, voyage to Ireland (1847), **6.** 199.
Janes, Jonathan, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Janeway, *Rev.* James, *Token à England*, **9.** 490, **17.** 38; elegy on, 38.
Jannison, William, petition as constable (1686), **13.** 269.
Japan, Perry's expedition, **2.** 259–261; soldiers (1853), 261; Cabot *mappemonde* on, **6.** 339.
Jaques, David R., Commencement part (1842), **5.** 235.
Jaques, Robert, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
Jaques, Sarah (Parish), exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
Jaquith's Mill, N. H. (1776), **12.** 90.
Jaris, ——, sea-captain (1694), **7.** 166.
Jarvis, *Dr.* Charles, and J. Q. Adams (1792), **4.** 63; and Boston police reform, 63; characterized, **12.** 141.
Jarvis, E. B. *See* Jervis (Thos. B.).
Jarvis, *Capt.* Elias, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Jarvis, John W , port. of Washington Irving, **1.** 33.
Jarvis, Leonard, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 184.
Jarvis, Leonard [H. C. 1800], poem, **5.** 106–107.
Jarvis, Leopold, N. C. lands, **8.** 181; non-consumption agreement (1786), 497.
Jarvis, Robert, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Jarvis, Samuel Gardner, purchases confiscated Roxbury estate, **10.** 172.
Javanese, decline, **17.** 5.
Jay, John, and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 89; deposition on St. Croix River boundary, 358; as Minister to Spain, **5.** 18; Vaughan on, in peace negotiations, **17.** 410, 418, 424, 434; and ministry to Eng. (1782), 429; *Federalist*, 493, 500; and Temple riot, 507; Edm. Pendleton on Span. negotiations (1781), **19.** 142. *See also* Jay Treaty.
Jay, Joseph, will (1716), **8.** 214.
Jay Treaty, Conn. Republican on, **3.** 46; Va. Republican on negotiations, **15.** 145–146; on approval of, 147–149; instruction of Senators on, 150; action of Va. legislature, 151; in House, 152, 154–156.
Jebb, *Sir* Richard, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Jefferds (Jefford), *Capt.* Simon, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393.
Jefferson, Joseph, as Acres, **19.** 234.
Jefferson, Thomas [*Letters* follow], on Wirt's *Patrick Henry*, **1.** 202, **7.** 126; on impeachment of Pickering, **1.** 225; on date of signing of Declaration, 273, 277–278, 280; memoranda on signing considered, 279; Signer, 282; letter to S. Hale, **3.** 275; miniature of Cromwell owned by, 282; Ordinance of 1784, **4.** 60; on Va. Com. of Corresp., 82; and Louisiana Purchase, **5.** 17 *n.*, **18.** 49, 51, **19.** 542–549; Coleridge's marginalia on writings of, **5.** 315; and Dupré's Diplomatic Medal, 350; and authorship of Declaration of Causes (1775), **6.** 70; J. Adams's inquiry concerning (1818), **13.** 311; Marshall on (1821), **14.** 328, 354; and moderate Republicans (1793), **15.** 118–119; influence over Madison, 120; and Hamilton's financial reports, 122 *n.*; candidacy (1796), 153, 156–159; and Adams (1797), 160; and Levi Lincoln, 231–233; on legislative power, **16.** 241; J. Q. Adams on *Notes*, 308; as phrase-maker, **18.** 51; and navy, 122; Savage's port., **19.** 9, 18; rumored intention to resign (1780), 119; acquitted of censure (1781), 144; Washington's final opinion, 384; and Crèvecœur, **20.** 58; and Wm. Duane, 257–259; Duane on, as Pres., 275. *See also* Jefferson Papers.
Letters: from Abigail Adams (1816), **12.** 272; — to John Barnes (1818) health, **13.** 312; — to Jas. Breckenridge (1819) Univ. of Va., **14.** 395; — from Ed. Carrington (1787–88) Fed. Conven., **17.** 457, 462; reception of Constitution, criticism of it, N. W. Ter., 480; ratification convens., foreign debt, 496–501; — to Stephen Cathalan (1816) Napoleon, **12.** 268; — to Mrs. Coolidge (1825) desk on which Declaration was written, 271-272; — from J. B. Cutting (1788) Brit. whale-fisheries bill, **17.** 501; ratification in N. C. and Md., declaring acts void, *Federalist*, Brit. slave-trade bill, 502; Va. Conven., 508; — from A. Donald (1787) tobacco trade, N. Eng. disturbances, 445; Va. and Constitution, Washington, Va.

Assembly, 488; — from Wm. Duane, **20.** 260–387 [*see* Duane]; — to J. W. Eppes (1804) relations with Adams, **12.** 269; farming, 270; (1809) F. J. Jackson, 270; (1811) Federalists, 270; (1821) metaphysics, 271; — from Chris. Gadsden (1787) Constitution and trade, French trade, **17.** 485; — from Wm. Hay (1787) financial distress, 458; — from Monroe (1823) Span. Am. and Holy Alliance, **15.** 375, 409–412; — to Gibson Patrick (1817) business, **6.** 174; — to Wm. Pinkney (1810) embargo, **12.** 268; — to Rich. Price (1785, '89), **17.** 225, 372 [*see* Price]; — to *Mrs.* Randolph (1797–80) polit. strife and home life, **12.** 269; — to Benj. Rush (1803) relig. opinions, 267; — to Wm. Tudor (1823) Franklin and Am. Rev., 269.

Jefferson Papers, presented, contents, **12.** 264–266; extracts from, 267–273; thanks for, 273; disposition, 293; com. to pub., **13.** 142; fund for pub., **14.** 130; pub., 296; cost of pub., **15.** 40.

Jeffery, Isaac, Indian preacher, **10.** 51.

Jefford. *See* Jefferds.

Jeffrey. *See also* Jefferds, Jeffery, Jeffries, Jeffry, Jeffrys.

Jeffrey, Francis, *Lord*, social circle, **19.** 469; and parl. reform, 471.

Jeffrey, Patrick, Boston estate, **1.** 324.

Jeffries, John, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.

Jeffry, servant of Fitz-John Winthrop, **4.** 285.

Jeffrys, George, in N. H. Council, **8.** 93; and diabolical performances (1686), **14.** 170.

Jellison, Ann (Anson | Salisbury), exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 55, 60.

Jellison, Magdalena (Jones), exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 55.

Jellison, Robert, exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 55.

Jellison, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 55.

Jemerson, John, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.

Jendonisk, Indian, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.

Jenkins. *See also* Jinkins.

Jenkins, ——, innkeeper at Southington (1779), **6.** 129.

Jenkins, ——, sea-captain (1779), **10.** 108.

Jenkins, David, minuteman, **12.** 104; in Am. army (1775), 106.

Jenkins, Fanny [Mrs. Farris], **16.** 368 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, 387, 422; Adams on, 393.

Jenkins, *Mrs.* Jane [Mrs. Galy], exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 52, 55.

Jenkins, Joel, minuteman, **12.** 104; in Am. army (1775), 106.

Jenkins, *Lieut.* John, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 441; statement on Wyoming Massacre, **3.** 344; reports list of those killed, 346.

Jenkins, John F., Commencement part (1818), **5.** 183; biog. note, 183 *n.*

Jenkins, Jonathan, minuteman, **12.** 104; in Am. army (1775), 107.

Jenkins, Lewis, **16.** 380; biog. note, 380 *n.*

Jenkins, Nancy, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, **16.** 381, 382; Adams on, 393; illness, 415.

Jenkins, Obadiah [1], minuteman, **12.** 104; in Am. army (1775), 106.

Jenkins, Obadiah [2], minuteman, **12.** 104.

Jenkins, Peter, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.

Jenkins, Rebecca (Hooper), **16.** 380 *n.*

Jenkins, Robert [d. 1773], case over will, **16.** 115 *n.*

Jenkins, Robert, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 168.

Jenkins, Sally [Mrs. Prout], J. Q. Adams on (1788), **16.** 365; biog. note, 379 *n.*; mentioned in Adams's diary, 389, 427.

Jenkins, Steuben, and journal of J. Jenkins, **2.** 441.

Jenkinson, Charles. *See* Hawkesbury.

Jenks, Charles W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **9.** 28.

Jenks, Henry Fitch [*Communications* follow], gifts to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 261, **3.** 97, **5.** 451, **10.** 126; and McKendry's journal, **2.** 478 *n.*; list of publications (1886–1901), **3.** 280, **9.** 23, **10.** 555, **15.** 29; on Nominating Com. (1888, '94), **4.** 77, **8.** 504; reports, **4.** 118, **9.** 39; on Library Com. (1889), **4.** 309; reports, 359, 382, **5.** 285; on com. to pub. Trumbull Papers, **4.** 343, **15.** 25; remarks, **5.** 423, **9.** 158, **12.** 292, **13.** 456, **14.** 103, **16.** 250, **17.** 75, 141; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 236; elected to

M.H.S. Council (1891–93), 420, **7.** 383, **8.** 201; on com. to pub. Belcher Papers, 52; presents report of Council (1894), **9.** 18; moves vote of thanks, **10.** 573; elected Cabinet-keeper (1898–1903), **12.** 190, **13.** 80, **14.** 146, **15.** 51, **16.** 148, **17.** 233; reports (1899–1903), **13.** 79, **14.** 143, **15.** 44, **16.** 145, **17.** 229; presents communication of another member, **16.** 532; memoir of J. T. Hassam assigned to, **17.** 245; signs memorial on *Constitution*, **18.** 121; retirement from office of Cabinet-keeper, 271.

Communications: on Bedford flag, **2.** 165–167; on S. K. Lothrop, **3.** 62; on destruction of Suffolk Conven. house, **4.** 238; diary of Saml. Jenks, **5.** 352–391; bill of sale of slave, **6.** 250; letters of Isaac Watts, **9.** 331–334; letter of Lucy Downing, **10.** 186–188; letters of Geo. Whitefield and Jon. Edwards, 299–302, 427–429; on Boston mechanics (1814), **14.** 149–153; letters on X Y Z mission, **15.** 88–92; MEMOIR OF L. R. PAIGE, 240–254; on school boys and Gage, 320; on J. T. Hassam, **17.** 238–241.

Jenks, *Mrs.* Martha W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 8.

Jenks, *Capt.* Samuel, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 391, 394; career, **5.** 352–353; journal of campaign of 1760, 353–396; at Fort Miller, 353–354; march to Crown Point, 354–355; at Crown Point, 355–367; trouble with counterfeit orders, 360–361; advance and attack on Isle-aux-Noix, 367–373; advance to Montreal, 373–378; ill, 377–379; return to Crown Point, 378–390; march home, 390.

Jenks, William, as member **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5; Harvard D.D. (1842), 236; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 349; memoir of Abiel Holmes, **7.** 123; of T. L. Winthrop, 125; Librarian **M.H.S.**, **8.** 343; *ΦBK* poem (1803), **9.** 110; biog. note, 110 *n.*; Vice-Pres. of *ΦBK*, 111; on John Coles's heraldic painting, **14.** 432–433; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.

Jenner, Robert, briefs in prize cases (1748–52), **5.** 90, 93, 94, 99.

Jenner, (?) Thomas, sea-captain (1686), **13.** 240.

Jenner, Thomas, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.

Jennings, Elizabeth (Pettinger), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.

Jennings, John, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.

Jennings, Lewis J., on maps of North-eastern boundary, **3.** 362.

Jennings, Rose (Lisle), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.

Jennings, William, of Eng. (1655), **1.** 136.

Jennison, James, Commencement part (1847) and biog. note, **5.** 253, 253 *n.*

Jennison, John M., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.

Jennison, Nathaniel, trial, **1.** 41 *n.*

Jennison, Timothy biog. note, **16.** 305 *n.*

Jenny, John, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.

Jenny, Samuel, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.

Jenny, Sarah, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.

Jenny, Sarah (Carey), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.

Jepson, Abigail, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.

Jepson, Henry, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.

Jepson, Jane (Powell), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.

Jepson, Martha, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.

Jepson, Rosamond (?Korsfield), exile in Amsterdam (1609), **6.** 55; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.

Jepson, William, exile in Amsterdam (1609), **6.** 55; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.

Jericho, N. Y. (1814), **6.** 259.

Jeromus, Aser, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.

Jerrett, Fitz, in Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 464.

Jersey, Edward Villiers, *1st earl of*, office (1700), **3.** 201.

Jersey Hulks, prisons, **1.** 48.

Jerusalem, in 1832, **19.** 497.

Jervais, *Colonel*, of (?) S. C. (1782), **19.** 151.

Jervis, Thomas Best, elected to **M.H.S.** as E. B. Jarvis, **1.** 228–229, **12.** 192; death announced, 191.

Jesson, Jacob, Boston estate, **1.** 319.

Jessop, Abigail (Hunt), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.

Jessop, Edmond, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.

Jessop, Ellen (Underwood), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Jessop, Frances (White), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Jessop, Francis, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Jessop, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
Jesuits, Argall's raid at Mt. Desert Island, **1.** 188–192.
Jesup, *Gen.* Thomas S., court-martial for Fla. War (1836), **7.** 265.
Jewet, Nehemiah, on witchcraft indemnity, **1.** 81, 115.
Jewett, Benjamin, death in Am. army (1776), **12.** 102.
Jewett, Betsey [Mrs. Holden], **4.** 385.
Jewett, Isaac A., Commencement part (1830) and biog. note, **5.** 202, 202 *n.*
Jewett, *Capt.* Joseph, at siege of Boston, **9.** 44, 48, 54–57, 62, 64, 66, 70–78, 84, 85, 88–90.
Jews, Sewall on conversion, **2.** 41–43; hist. importance, **13.** 94; New York synagogue (1812), **19.** 370.
Jinkins, Howell, of Ala., **20.** 517.
Joan, ——, vocalist (1770), **10.** 28.
Joanes, Christopher, witnesses Mullins's will, **5.** 35.
Joanna, seized (1686), **13.** 276.
Job, Jo, Indian, captured (1746), **5.** 115.
Job, Mordecai, Indian, captured (1746), **5.** 115.
Jocelyn. *See also* Joslin.
Jocelyn, Henry, memorial on R. I. boundary (1731), **19.** 25, 28, 33.
Jodrell, Paul, brief in prize case (1749), **5.** 93.
Jogues, Isaac, his name for Lake George, **4.** 247 *n.*
John, sagamore, death, **1.** 369.
John Adams, launching, **19.** 377.
John and Thomas, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
John Carter Brown Library, Agnese's atlases in, **11.** 372, 380, 383–385; importance, **12.** 381–382; early Am. imprints in, 383–394, 421, **17.** 66–67, 75; early Mexican imprints in, **12.** 395–400; trust, **14.** 283.
John Langdon Sibley Fund, origin, **2.** 168–170; becomes available, **16.** 20–23, 127; history, **18.** 276, **19.** 211, **20.** 214; paid in, **18.** 297; income account (1905), **19.** 216; (1906), **20.** 220; use, **19.** 223, **20.** 227.
John of Leith, captured (1777), **12.** 199.
John Sausaman. *See* Sausaman.
Johnson. *See also* Johnston, Johnstone.
Johnson, A., Indian trader (1762), **7.** 392.
Johnson, Abigail [Mrs. Hoppin], **3.** 300.
Johnson, *Pres.* Andrew, and resignation of Motley (1867), **8.** 22; authorship of first message, **19.** 395–405; temporary popularity, 395–397; reception of first message, 397; Bancroft as author of message, 398–405; papers, **20.** 427–437; deserted by politicians, 427; first impeachment project, 428; conduct after defeat (1866), 429; sympathy for, 429; and Stanton, 429; and Reconstruction Act, 430; and Grant, 431; character and state papers, 432; and patronage, 433; trial, 433–434; and Seward, 435; and Cabinet, 436; character of administration, 436; and Democratic nomination, 436; Senator, 436.
Johnson, Ann [Mrs. Bishop], exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 50, 55.
Johnson, Ann (Jones), **6.** 56.
Johnson, Arabella (Clinton), death (1630), **8.** 472.
Johnson, Asa, atheist, **19.** 385.
Johnson, Bradley T., on Southern undervaluation of North, **19.** 325.
Johnson, Cave, and petition against negro-seamen acts, **19.** 407.
Johnson, Dorothy, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
Johnson, Eastman, making of crayon of Webster, **2.** 217–219, 264.
Johnson, Ebenezer, letter (1706), **5.** 302.
Johnson, Edward, of Charlestown, shipwright, **7.** 161; house, 163.
Johnson, *Capt.* Edward, on medical instruction, **1.** 46; as authority on minor matters, 367–368; report on Groton (1661), **4.** 136; on Cambridge and Harvard, **5.** 397, 407, 413; *Wonder-working Providence*, extant copies, price, reprints, **6.** 345, **10.** 333; and Wenham-Chelmsford matter (1655), **12.** 323.
Johnson, Edward Francis, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **8.** 502; on Library Com. (1895), **10.** 1; report, 136; list of publications (1894–96), 121, 555; gift to **M.H.S.**, **13.** 378.

Johnson, Elijah, at siege of Boston, **9.** 63, 71.
Johnson, Elizabeth [Mrs. Latham], exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 55.
Johnson, Elizabeth, *Jr.*, witchcraft petition, **1.** 70, 88, 110; not included in witchcraft indemnity, 81; character, 88 *n.*, 106 *n.*
Johnson, Ephraim, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 391.
Johnson, Francis, church in Amsterdam, **6.** 43–45; exile there, 55.
Johnson, George, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
Johnson, *Col.* Guy, and J. T. Kirkland, **17.** 305.
Johnson, *Sir* Harry, on extent of slave-trade, **17.** 6.
Johnson, Isaac, of Saleby, Eng. (1612), **8.** 508.
Johnson, Isaac, church covenant, (1630), **2.** 221; death (1630), **8.** 472.
Johnson, Isaac [d. 1711], of Charlestown, **3.** 300; petition as constable (1686), **13.** 252.
Johnson, Israel, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
Johnson, Jacob, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
Johnson, Jacob, letter to Trumbull (1778) on Wyoming after Massacre, **3.** 346.
Johnson, James, inventory of Winthrop's goods, **7.** 140–143.
Johnson, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
Johnson, *Sir* John, Alden's regt. at house (1778), **2.** 445
Johnson, *Mrs.* John (Ford), actress, **2.** 10.
Johnson, Jonathan, of Marlborough (1682), **4.** 299, 300.
Johnson, Joseph, case against Winthrop (1704), **5.** 301.
Johnson, Lucy [Mrs. Walker], **6.** 443.
Johnson, Margaret (Sley), exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 55.
Johnson, Marmaduke, books printed by (1660–74), **9.** 416, 419–422, 424–430, 433, 435, **11.** 241, 248, **12.** 274, 283, 385, **17.** 15; first stay in Cambridge, **11.** 240; return with new press, 240; connection with Green, 241; types, 241–242, **12.** 417; censorship aimed at, **11.** 243; petitions for press in Boston, 244–246; answer for printing unlicensed book, 247–249; death, **13.** 398.
Johnson, Marshall, painting of *Mayflower*, **19.** 273.
Johnson, Mary, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 55.
Johnson, Mary A. [Mrs. Slafter], **20.** 591.
Johnson, Moses, exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 55.
Johnson, Nathaniel, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Johnson, *Capt.* Noah, killed (1760), **4.** 392.
Johnson, Perseverance [Mrs. Greene], exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 56.
Johnson, Reverdy, and Pres. Johnson, **20.** 434.
Johnson, Richard M., character, **7.** 293; and Wm. Duane, **20.** 378.
Johnson, Robert, letter (1801) on Boston, **7.** 456.
Johnson, Robert W., death, **13.** 314.
Johnson, Ruth [Mrs. Robbins], **3.** 206.
Johnson, Samuel, Commencement part (1842), **5.** 235; biog. note, 235 *n.*
Johnson, *Rev.* Stephen, preaches in Am. camp (1775), **9.** 77.
Johnson, Susannah, return from captivity (1760), **4.** 402.
Johnson, T., engraving by, **17.** 230.
Johnson, Thomas, of Md., delegate to Congress, **1.** 276; and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 484, 504.
Johnson, Thomasine (Boyes), exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 56.
Johnson, William, exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 56.
Johnson, William, of Charlestown, death (1677), **7.** 169.
Johnson, *Lieut.* William, of Woburn, **7.** 163; on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402; fast-day recalcitrant (1686), **13.** 262, 263.
Johnson, *Sir* William, papers in Parkman MSS. **4.** 44; Lévis's plans of campaigns, 94; names Lake George, 247 *n.*; in campaign of 1760, 394, 403, **5.** 283; campaign of 1755, 416–418, **13.** 386, **18.** 317–325.
Johnson, William Samuel, letters as Conn. agent, **1.** 359; report of Chatham's speech, 359; conference with Gage (1775), **10.** 92.
Johnson's Tavern, Lynn, **10.** 47.
Johnston, ——, of Schenectady (1779), **2.** 454.
Johnston, ——, innkeeper at Warrenton, N. C. (1804), **2.** 31, 33.
Johnston, Alexander, *United States*, **2.** 150; elected a corresp. member

M.H.S., **3.** 102; accepts, 144; *Connecticut*, 372; on town sovereignty, 372; death announced, **5.** 1; views on Conn. institutional hist. criticized, 269–280, 328–331.
Johnston, Bathsheba (Thwing), **8.** 226.
Johnston, Demini, farm on Susquehanna, N. Y., **2.** 462.
Johnston, Ira, escapes from Indians (1779), **2.** 455.
Johnston, Jean (Hogg), **8.** 226.
Johnston, John, signs Wyoming capitulation (1778), **3.** 342.
Johnston, Joseph E., and Peninsular campaign, **10.** 432–434, 439; on McClellan, 440; and milit. use of slaves, **19.** 318 *n.*; advice against further resistance (1865), 320.
Johnston, Thomas, engraving of battle of Lake George, **5.** 416–418; notice of death, 418; engraving of Increase Mather, **8.** 145; of Crown Point and Quebec, 226; career, 226.
Johnston, *Rev.* William, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 447, 449.
Johnston, Witter, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 449, 451.
Johnstone, *Gov.* George, misrepresentations (1778), **17.** 319.
Johonnot, Daniel, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Johonnot, Francis, member of "Possee," **10.** 38; arrested (1778), 106; town meeting on, 106.
Johonnot, Gabriel, and tea question, **10.** 80.
Johonnot, George, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Johonnot, Peter, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 178.
Johonnot, Zechariah, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Joliffe, John, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229; to establish Boston market, 271; death, **14.** 20; named for Council (1691), 217.
Jolly, ——, on Fort Dauphin Massacre, **2.** 369–371.
Jomard, Edme François, facsim. of Cabot *mappemonde*, **6.** 308.
Jonas, *Captain*, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393.
Jones. *See also* Joanes.
Jones, ——, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Jones, *Mrs.*, of Boston (1788), **16.** 387, 388.
Jones, *Mrs.*, tavern-keeper in Philadelphia (1804), **2.** 11, 33.
Jones, *Captain*, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 352, 371.
Jones, *Captain*, of Brit. navy, and R. H. Dana (1841), **6.** 398.
Jones, *Lieut.-Gov.* Alfred G., Mass. descent, **18.** 371.
Jones, Alpheus, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 44, 78.
Jones, Ann [Mrs. Johnson], exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 56.
Jones, Anna (Swift), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Jones, Anna (Willis), **6.** 63.
Jones, Catharine, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 300, 301, 318, 331, 346, 413, 444, 447; Adams on, 410.
Jones, Charles C., on royal arms in Ga., **4.** 252 *n.*; on tomahawks, **6.** 38.
Jones, Charles F., **20.** 409.
Jones, Coffin, of Boston (1787), **8.** 176.
Jones, Deborah (Hewes), **20.** 409.
Jones, Eaton, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Jones, Edward [b. 1751], purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 170; biog. note, **20.** 409.
Jones, Elizabeth, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Jones, Elizabeth [Mrs. Lowell], **9.** 544.
Jones, Elizabeth [Mrs. Trafford], **6.** 62.
Jones, Elnathan, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Jones, Frederick, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Jones, Frederick, statue of Webster owned by, **2.** 265.
Jones, *Senator* George, death, **13.** 313.
Jones, George W., and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 288.
Jones, Henry N., and search for remains of Miles Standish, **4.** 375.
Jones, Isaac D., "mess-mates" (1841), **6.** 73.
Jones, *Com.* Jacob, Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208.
Jones, *Rev.* John, at Fairfield, **2.** 49.
Jones, John Coffin, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497; purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 174.
Jones, John Paul, Dupré's medal, **5.** 350, 351; and Jefferson (1788), **17.** 498.
Jones, Joseph, of Va. [*Letters* follow], on com. on instructing envoys (1781), **1.** 61; career, **15.** 117; in

Congress (1780–81), **19.** 119, 136, 150.

Letters: to Madison (1787–1802), their history, **15.** 116; their importance, 118–122; (1787–88) rumor of discord in Va. delegation, **17.** 474; criticism of Constitution, 487, 491; map of James River, Va. Assembly, Ratification Conven., 490–496, 509; French Consular Convention, 509; (1788) seat of govt., appt. of electors, forged certificates, Va. politics and legislation, **15.** 122–126; (1789) Madison's candidacy, meeting of Congress, bust of Lafayette, 126; Washington's progress, tariff bill, Federal judiciary, office-seekers, titles, Senate closed sessions, amendments declaring acts void, Federal salaries, power of removal, 127–132; Va. code and judges, 132; (1790) discrimination in funding debt, senatorial candidates, 133; seat of govt., McGillivray, 134; (1792) private land business, 135; presidential succession, Indian war, Federal expenses, congressional calls for departmental opinions, 136–139; apportionment, Washington, Hamilton's financial system, Adams, 139–141; (1793) Genet, public finances, 141; (1794) foreign affairs, Jay's negotiations, 142–146; Republican societies, Hamilton, 146; (1795–96) Jay Treaty, Va. elections, 147–156; (1796–97) presidential election, embargo, Adams and Jefferson, 153, 156–160; (1797) Va. election, 160; (1802) division of Va., 161; — from Pendleton (1782) peace negotiations, Dr. Lee, **19.** 164.

Jones, *Dr.* Joseph, on size of Confederate army, **18.** 434.

Jones, Joseph H., Commencement part (1817), **5.** 182; biog. note, 182 *n.*

Jones, Leonard A., gift to **M.H.S., 16.** 251.

Jones, Lewis, trial for counterfeiting, **16.** 225–227.

Jones, Magdalena [Mrs. Jellison], exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 56.

Jones, Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden (1615), **17.** 178.

Jones, Mary [Mrs. Barrett], **8.** 23.

Jones, Mary [Mrs. Bennet], **6.** 56.

Jones, Mary A., gift to **M.H.S., 20.** 409; ancestry, 409.

Jones, Mary A. (Faneuil), port., **20.** 409; career, 410.

Jones, Peletiah, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.

Jones, Peter, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 394, **5.** 358.

Jones, Robert, at Philadelphia Academy (1754), **7.** 341.

Jones, *Capt.* Samuel, killed in campaign of 1758, **6.** 33.

Jones, Samuel [C. C. 1790], **2.** 9; biog. note, 9 *n.*

Jones, Sarah [Mrs. Rockwood], **6.** 59.

Jones, Sarah B. (Vinton), **20.** 409.

Jones, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.

Jones, *Dr.* Walter, congressional candidacy (1797), **15.** 161.

Jones, William, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 56.

Jones, *Dep.-Gov.* William, Conn. milit. order to (1665), **5.** 292; death, **14.** 24.

Jones, Sir William, election to **M.H.S., 2.** 149.

Jones, William, and Naval Office at Philadelphia (1824), **20.** 384.

Jope, ——, patent, **1.** 232.

Jopson, Thomas, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 45.

Jordan. *See also* Gordon, Jorden.

Jordan, ——, of Boston, entertains Lord Adam Gordon (1765), **13.** 395.

Jordan, Silvester, extant copy of *Discovery of Barmudas*, **12.** 161.

Jordan, Thomas, return to Eng. (1650), **16.** 498; and Cromwell's West Indian expedition, 500.

Jordan, in 1832, **19.** 498.

Jorden, Hannah, of Eng. (c. 1641), **1.** 135.

Jose, ——, sea-captain (1693), **7.** 165.

Joselin, Henry, settlement (1660), **1.** 233.

Joseph, ——, innkeeper at Georgetown, S. C. (1804), **2.** 34.

Josephine, *Empress*, and David Sears, **2.** 410.

Josiah, Indian, deed of Conn. land (1686), **5.** 295.

Joslin. *See also* Jocelyn, Joselin, Josselyn.

Joslin, Nathaniel, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.

Josselyn, John, reprints of *Voyages to N. Eng.*, **6.** 347; *New England's Rarities discovered*, extant copies, price, reprint, **10.** 344; *Account of two Voyages*, 345.

Josselyne, Thomas, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Journals. *See* Diaries.
Jowett, *Rev.* William, as missionary; **19.** 503.
Joy, Arad, and Pickering's Q. M. G. papers, **11.** 7.
Joy, Benjamin, at Washington, **19.** 381.
Joy, Charles A., and Pickering's Q. M. G. papers, **3.** 318, **11.** 7.
Joy, Charles H., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262; gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 215.
Joy, George, *Innocency's Complaint*, **9.** 440.
Joy, John, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Joy, Robert, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Joyce, Mary, and will of Peregrine White, **3.** 135.
Joyeux, ——, of Cape Français, murdered, **2.** 358.
Joyliffe. *See* Joliffe.
Judiciary. *See* Courts.
Judkins, Job, Boston estate, **1.** 312.
Judkins, Moses S., **17.** 56.
Judkins, Samuel, Boston estate, **1.** 313.
Juilliard *vs.* Greenman, larger significance of decision, **16.** 259–262, **18.** 174–175.
Jupiter, planet, discovery of fifth satellite, **7.** 1–4.
Jury, qualifications in provincial Mass., **1.** 67, **8.** 103; admiralty trials without, in colon. Mass., **3.** 372; perjury of juryman in colon. Mass., 372; Dudley's order on (1686), **13.** 236; Thayer's book on, **16.** 148–150.
Justice of peace, oath in Mass. (1686), **13.** 230.
Juxon, Elizabeth [Mrs. Cotton], **3.** 248.
Juxon, William, collateral descendants, **3.** 248.

K

Kalm, Peter, on Indian hemp, **6.** 35.
Kamenski, *Count* Michel F., capture of Bazardjik, **10.** 381–382.
Kanadesaga, Seneca town, Sullivan's expedition at, **2.** 468.
Kanaghsaws, Iroquois town, destroyed, **2.** 469, 470.
Kanandaigua, Iroquois town, destroyed, **2.** 468.
Kane, Oliver, of N. Y., **2.** 10.
Kansas, work of N. Eng. Emigrant Aid Soc., **1.** 181, **3.** 327; Robinson's policy, **1.** 182; "higher law" men, 182; prohibition, 182; John Brown in, 182; Pottawatomie Massacre, 182–183, **14.** 4–7; proslavery outrages, **1.** 217–218; John Brown as avenger, 218; services of A. A. Lawrence, **12.** 132–134; importance of territorial legislature, **14.** 3; papers of P. T. Jackson on, **20.** 590.
Kansas-Nebraska Act, effect, **3.** 327; protest of N. Eng. ministers, **7.** 94–95.
Kansas University, A. A. Lawrence and, **12.** 134.
Katcham, Edward, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Katharine, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Kay, Lydia (1717), **8.** 217.
Kaye, James, London factor, **17.** 79; letter to John Cogswell (1661), 80.
Kazan, bark (1842–45), **3.** 248, **7.** 320.
Kean, John, as delegate to Congress, **17.** 461.
Kearsarge, cane of wood of, **19.** 395.
Keayne, Ann (Mansfield), **4.** 160 *n.*
Keayne, Robert, report of trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 160; reference to vol. of note-book, 313; other vols., 314–316, **5.** 435; bequest to Boston, **16.** 104.
Keazer, Moses, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Keble, Elizabeth, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Keble, Elizabeth (? Acres), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Keble, John, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Keble, Mercy, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Kebler, John, Commencement part (1839), **5.** 226; patrons, 226; biog. note, 226 *n.*
Keelar, James, of Ga., **20.** 513.
Keeler, Margaret P., port., **14.** 144.
Keen, Simeon, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Keene. *See also* Kean, Keen, Kene.
Keene, *Miss*, Philadelphia belle (1804), **2.** 12.
Keene, N. Porter, shipyard, **7.** 28.
Keene, N. H., in 1776, **6.** 81; in 1840, **12.** 423.
Keep, Lucinda [Mrs. Nutting], **8.** 22.
Keese, *Mrs.*, New York tavern-keeper (1812), **19.** 369.

Keetch, John, trade petition (1686), **13.** 267.
Keighly, Edward, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 178.
Keightley, Thomas, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Keith, ——, innkeeper in Mass. (1779), **6.** 130.
Keith, Ephraim, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 427, 432.
Keith, George, *Presbyterian and Independent Churches in N. Eng.*, **9.** 480; replies to, 485, 489, 499; works defending, **12.** 391, 393; *Vision*, 392; *Pretended Antidote*, **17.** 37.
Keith, Israel, minutes of Otis's Writs of Assistance argument, **6.** 195.
Kelby, William, acknowledgment to, **6.** 174.
Kellemy, Samuel, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Kellen, William Vail, gift to **M.H.S.**, **17.** 230; member **M.H.S.**, **20.** xv.
Kellogg, *Rev.* Elijah, biog. note, **16.** 422 *n.*
Kellogg, Ensign H., and Amherst College, **3.** 323.
Kellogg, *Capt.* Joseph, in Lovewell's War, **6.** 363, 368.
Kellogg, Robbins, and H. W. Taft, **19.** 391.
Kellogg, *Rev.* Samuel, **16.** 408; biog. note, 408 *n.*
Kellogg, William, death at Wyoming, **3.** 345.
Kellom, Henry, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 396, 426; present to Club, 426.
Kellond, *Mrs.* Abigail, petition on legal action (1686), **13.** 265.
Kelly, Edward A., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 264.
Kelly, *Lieut.* Waldron, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396
Kelly, *Senator* William, death, **15.** 94.
Kelsey, John, Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 304.
Kemble. *See also* Kimball.
Kemble, Fanny, and Henry Lee, **19.** 234; acting (1830), 465.
Kemp, Abel, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Kemp, Anna (Humphrey), **11.** 422.
Kemp, David, of Gorham, **11.** 422.
Kemp, David, of Groton, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390, 392.
Kemp, Ebenezer [1], of Groton, **11.** 419.
Kemp, Ebenezer [2], **11.** 419; minuteman, **12.** 104; in Am. army (1775), 107.
Kemp, Edward, removes to Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 323; deaconship, 326, 327; on dismissal of members, 331.
Kemp, Ephraim, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; recruit (1760), **6.** 429; minuteman, **12.** 104.
Kemp, Hezekiah [1], of Groton (1760), **6.** 427.
Kemp, Hezekiah [2], recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Kemp, Joseph, recruit (1758), **6.** 24.
Kemp, Levi, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301, 307.
Kemp, Mary (Bradstreet), **11.** 418.
Kemp, Relief (Phillips), **11.** 422.
Kemp, Samuel [1], of Groton (1760), **6.** 429; minuteman, **12.** 104.
Kemp, Samuel [2], and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Kemp, *Mrs.* Samuel, and Rev. Dudley Bradstreet, **13.** 300.
Kemp, Sarah C., acknowledgment to, **11.** 421; ancestry, 422; gift to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 83.
Kemp, Silas, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Kemp, Stephen, recruit (1758), **6.** 24.
Kemp, William, minuteman, **12.** 104.
Kemp, Willis B., **11.** 422.
Kendal, *Rev.* Samuel, biog. note, **16.** 312 *n.*
Kendalia. *See* Appletown.
Kendall, Aaron, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 182.
Kendall, Amos, and *Pres.* Johnson, **19.** 396.
Kendall, David, at class reunion (1844), **5.** 242.
Kendall, Edward, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Kendall, Elizabeth [Mrs. Cuthbertson], **17.** 173.
Kendall, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Kendall, Ephraim, **16.** 428; J. Q. Adams's characterization, 428 *n.*; biog. note, 429 *n.*
Kendall, Francis, fast-day recalcitrant (1686), **13.** 262, 263.
Kendall, Jabez, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Kendall, James, Harvard D.D. (1825), **5.** 194; *Φ B K* prayer (1809), **9.** 112; biog. note, 112 *n.*; at Plymouth anniversaries (1820), **10.** 394; (1845), 395 *n.*, 396, 398.
Kendall, James A., Commencement part (1823), **5.** 190; biog. note, 190 *n.*

Kendall, Joseph S., and Billings Bequest, **17.** 235.
Kendall, Thomas, fast-day recalcitrant (1686), **13.** 262, 263.
Kendrick, *Capt.* John, Oregon voyage, **7.** 417.
Kene, Asa, at siege of Boston, **9.** 71, 84, 85.
Kennebec River, exploration, **1.** 232; Arnold's expedition on, **2.** 267–268, 276–279; custom house on (1686), **13.** 275, 278.
Kennedy, Andrew, and Priestley, **3.** 25.
Kennedy, John Pendleton, and unofficial mission to Europe (1861), letter to R. C. Winthrop, **1.** 203–209; and Johnson's port. of Webster, **2.** 218.
Kennell, Benjamin, exile in Amsterdam (1603), **6.** 56.
Kennell, *Mrs.* Margaret [Mrs. Stevens], exile in Amsterdam (1603), **6.** 56.
Kent, ——, innkeeper at Suffield (1777), **6.** 89.
Kent, Abigail [Mrs. Welsh], **16.** 310 *n.*
Kent, Benjamin, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 409, 413; in Boston society, **10.** 32; on com. on *Liberty* affair, 67; Molineux's animosity, 78; debate on Com. of Corresp. (1774), 86; acting Atty.-Gen., 290 *n.*; and Shirley-Waldo case, **12.** 45; and return of Suffolk probate records, **16.** 116–120; career, 116 *n.*–118 *n.*
Kent, *Rev.* Benjamin, *ΦBK* poem (1831), **9.** 123; biog. note, 123 *n.*
Kent, Edward, *duke of*, letters to Thos. Carleton (1796–99) on N. Brun. milit. affairs, **3.** 70–73.
Kent, Isaac, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 428, 431; death, 441.
Kent, James [*Letters* follow], on capture of private property at sea, **1.** 27; at *ΦBK* exercises (1823), **9.** 119; papers, **18.** 338; notice (1812), **19.** 368.
Letters: to Jos. Story (1818) reviewing Dartmouth decision, **14.** 413; (1824–25) legal lectures, Story's article on maritime law, 414–415; (1829) Story's inaugural, Mason's reports, 415; (1834) Story's *Conflict of Laws*, copyright case, Jackson, 416–418; (1839–44) Kent's *Commentaries*, legal reading, Tyler, 418–420; (1845) Supreme Court, 420; from Story (1831) introducing Hillard, Mason's reports, 421; (1834) introducing Dewey, 422; (1839–44) Kent's *Commentaries*, Tyler and Supreme Court, 423; — to W. W. Story (1846) father's letters, 421.
Kent, Thomas, of Eng. (1655), **1.** 136.
Kent, William, Harvard LL.D. (1847), **5.** 253; Story on (1844), **14.** 424.
Kent, Conn., in 1777, **6.** 90
Kent's Tavern, Dorchester, **10.** 46.
Kentucky, and Civil War, **3.** 332; question of separation (1787), **17.** 450–455; and navigation of Mississippi, 452, 454; Indian war, 453, 455, 469; rumors of disturbances (1806), **20.** 286. *See also* South.
Kenyon, Frederic G., on recovery of Beaumont's verses, **5.** 436.
Keppel, Augustus, *viscount*, Channel battle (1778), **3.** 120.
Ker, James, Republican (1800), **20.** 261.
Kerfoot, Samuel H., *Jr.*, memorial on *Constitution*, **18.** 332.
Kergorlay, *Comte* Jean de, on Luzerne's papers, **4.** 308.
Kerley, Henry, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.
Kerley, William, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.
Kerly, John, prize case (1749), **5.** 94.
Kerr (Carr), *Lieut.-Col.* Maurice, in Boston society, **10.** 37, 70; and Boston Massacre, 74.
Kerr, John B., Commencement part (1830) and biog. note, **5.** 202, 202 *n.*
Kerr, John L., "mess-mates" (1841), **6.** 73.
Ketch. *See* Keetch.
Ketcham. *See* Katcham.
Kettell, Samuel, on Benj. Tompson's poetry, **10.** 272.
Ketteltas, Peter, of New York, **7.** 339.
Ketteltas, William, in West (1806), **20.** 287.
Kettle, Hannah, death (1678), **7.** 170.
Kettle, Joseph, of Charlestown, **7.** 170.
Kettle, Nathaniel, of Charlestown, **7.** 146; constable (1690), 152.
Kettle, Samuel, of Charlestown, **7.** 146, **13.** 411.
Kettletas. *See* Ketteltas.
Kewahcum, Indian, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.
Keyes. *See also* Kay, Kaye, Keese, Keys.
Keyes, *Col.* (?) Danforth, at siege of Boston, **9.** 64, 89.

Keyes, Edward L., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 35, 36.
Keyes, *Mrs.* Frances, **12.** 336.
Keyes, (?) *Lieut.* John, at siege of Boston, **9.** 69, 83.
Keyes, John, purchases confiscated Roxbury estate, **10.** 180.
Keyes, Mary, death (1678), **7.** 169.
Keyes, Solomon [1], of Chelmsford (1665), **12.** 336.
Keyes, Solomon [2], baptism, **12.** 336.
Keyes, Timothy, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Keynell, ——, at Syracuse, Sicily (1829), **19.** 452.
Keys. *See also* Keyes.
Keys, Abner, captured (1758), **6.** 33.
Kidder, Frederick, map of Lovewell's Fight, **3.** 259.
Kidder, Isaac, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386; in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Kidder, John, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Kidder, Lucy, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Kidder, Susan B., gifts to **M.H.S.**, **5.** 451.
Kidner, *Rev.* Reuben, writes memoir of E. F. Slafter, **20.** 591.
Kiernan, Thomas J., witnesses gift of Sibley Charity, **2.** 498.
Kilham, Daniel, biog. note, **16.** 317 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 317, 329–331, 354, 356, 360–362, 365–368, 375, 385, 386, 395, 403, 425, 442; member of General Court, 332; and ratification of Constitution, 340, 352; Adams's opinion, 359; fails of re-election, 390.
Killam, Austin, removes to Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 323.
Killigrew, Henry, Bermuda estate, **13.** 49.
Killingworth, Robert, exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 64.
Killingworth, Conn., in 1795, **3.** 44.
Kimball. *See also* Kemble.
Kimball, *Captain*, in Boston society (1768), **10.** 70.
Kimball, Andrew, of Brookfield, **7.** 386.
Kimball, Benjamin, of Brookfield, **7.** 386, 398.
Kimball, *Capt.* Benjamin, killed in Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 464.
Kimball, Caleb, captured (1758), **6.** 33.
Kimball, *Rev.* Daniel, tutor, **10.** 210; mentioned, **17.** 511.
Kimball, Deborah, drowned, **1.** 151, **14.** 18.
Kimball, Edmund, Commencement part (1814) and biog. note, **5.** 179, 179 *n.*
Kimball, Harriet W. [Mrs. Washburn], **17.** 511.
Kimball, Henry C., academy, **17.** 512.
Kimball, Jacob, and Harvard degree (1788), **16.** 441.
Kimball, Moses, Boston Museum, **19.** 8.
Kimball, *Rev.* True, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 301, 319, 447; as preacher, 302; biog. note, 302 *n.*
Kimble. *See* Kemble.
Kimp. *See* Kemp.
Kinardsley, Clement, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 251.
Kindall. *See* Kendall.
Kinderhook, N. Y., troops at (1760), **4.** 389; in 1777, **6.** 100.
King, ——, to establish Boston market (1686), **13.** 271.
King, ——, of Va., and Jay Treaty, **15.** 152.
King, *Mrs.*, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
King, Charles R., letter on King Papers, **4.** 67.
King, *Capt.* Daniel, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
King, Edward, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
King, James G., Commencement part (1810) and biog. note, **5.** 175, 175 *n.*
King, *Bishop* John, and Legate, **3.** 156, 158.
King, *Rev.* John G., *Greek Church*, **3.** 36.
King, John Glen, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; *Φ B K* oration (1820), **9.** 117; biog. note, 117 *n.*
King, *Sergeant* (?) Joshua, in Am. army (1777), **6.** 93, 99, 102.
King, *Sir* Peter, and last royal veto, **5.** 159, 160.
King, *Lieut.* (?) Philip, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 391.
King, Rufus, at Morrisania, **2.** 8; papers, **4.** 67; student of Theophilus Parsons, **16.** 299 *n.*; and ratification of Constitution, 349; and Miranda, **20.** 283.
King, Sarah K. [Mrs. Hale], **12.** 484.
King, Thomas, juror (1789), **19.** 180.
King, Thomas Starr, Frothingham's tribute, **1.** 387.

King, William R., length of service in Senate, **10.** 10.
King and Queen County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
King George, privateer (1749), **5.** 95.
King George County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
King George III., Salem inn, **4.** 244.
King George's Head, New York inn, **4.** 248.
King George's War, papers on, in Parkman MSS., **4.** 46; briefs in Brit. prize cases, **5.** 85–101; preparation against Canada (1746), **6.** 250; scout for Indians in Northern Mass. (1748), 430–432; Belcher on Louisburg, **9.** 13; siege of Louisburg, **11.** 423–446; papers on Canada expedition (1747), **12.** 45–50.
King Philip's War, Indians sold into slavery, **1.** 411, **12.** 403; Church's *History*, **3.** 428 *n.*; eds. of Hubbard's *Narrative*, **4.** 13–21, 199–206, **9.** 440–441; instructions to Henchman, **8.** 65–67; Hutchinson's defeat, 280, **12.** 387; Mather's *Brief History*, **9.** 437; Tompson's poem on, **10.** 263–272; contemp. books on, 345–352; Orders of General Court on friendly Indians, **12.** 401; on desertion of frontier, 402; on disbursements, 402; on soldiers' fines, 402; Mather's diary on progress, **13.** 490–406.
King William County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
King William's School, Annapolis, **4.** 250.
King William's War, Indian attacks, **1.** 150–152, **7.** 153, 154, 157, 158, 160, 165, 167; French cruisers, **1.** 151; watch in Mass., 161–163, **14.** 30–31; Port Royal in 1795, **3.** 65; papers on, in Parkman MSS., **4.** 46; papers concerning Conn. in, **5.** 295, 296, 303; Phips's expeditions, **7.** 154–156, **15.** 281–320; Orders of Mass. General Court encouraging enlistments (1690, '96), **9.** 484–485, **17.** 45; Albany conference (1690), **9.** 486; Mass. proclamation on (1691), 490; contemp. books on, **10.** 356–359; Order on trade at Port Royal (1691), **12.** 284; record of Mass. com. on preparations (1690), **13.** 334; Winthrop's expedition, **15.** 305, 316.
Kingerby, Ellen (Wheelwright), **8.** 508.
Kingerby, Thomas, of Wainfleet, Eng. (1612), **8.** 508.
Kingfisher, Brit. frigate (1686), **7.** 149.
Kingman, ——, of Reed's Mass. regt., death (1776), **12.** 102.
Kingman's Tavern, Easton, **10.** 47.
King's Arms Tavern, Albany, **4.** 248.
King's Arms Tavern, Boston, **4.** 243, **10.** 46.
King's Arms Tavern, Salem, **4.** 244.
King's Arms Tavern, Worcester, **4.** 244.
King's Bridge, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
King's Chapel, Boston, photog. of interior, **3.** 283; royal emblems, **4.** 240, 244; eminence, **8.** 242; Foote's pastorate and *Annals*, 242–245, 250; bicentenary, 246.
King's County, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
King's County, R. I., name as royal memorial, **4.** 245.
King's Creek, N. H., name as royal memorial, **4.** 244.
King's Head, Boston inn, **4.** 243.
King's Head, Salem inn, **4.** 244.
King's Meadow, prize case, **5.** 91–92.
King's Mountain, N. C., name as royal memorial, **4.** 251.
King's Province. *See* Narragansett Country.
Kingsbury, Henry, servant of Gov. Winthrop, **13.** 60 *n.*
Kingsland, Ellen (Carlisle), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Kingsland, James, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Kingsley, William L., on Clap's administration at Yale, **13.** 122.
Kingston, ——, innkeeper at Vantelbuck, N. J. (1804), **2.** 33.
Kingston, Mass., photog. of Bradford house, **8.** 21.
Kingstown, Mass. *See* Palmer.
Kingstown, N. H., name as royal memorial, **4.** 244.
Kingstown, N. J., name as royal memorial, **4.** 248.
Kingstown, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
Kinnersley, Ebenezer, salary at Philadelphia Academy (1754), **7.** 340; biog. note, 340 *n.*
Kinnersley, William, at Philadelphia Academy, **7.** 341.
Kinnison, David, and Tea Party, **10.** 479.
Kinsman, *Ensign* John, at siege of Boston, **9.** 83, 84.

Kirby. *See also* Kyrbie.
Kirby, *Mrs.*, innkeeper in Va. (1804), **2.** 23.
Kirby, Ephraim, in Am. Rev., **4.** 295; Lyman controversy, **19.** 198.
Kirby, Francis, account for goods (1634), **11.** 3.
Kirby, Ruth (Marvin), makes cartridges, **4.** 294, 295.
Kirk, Edward N., port., **9.** 28.
Kirk, John Foster, M.H.S. tribute to, **18.** 379.
Kirk, William, of Ga., **20.** 518.
Kirke, *Col.* Percy, and governorship of Mass., **13.** 224.
Kirkland, Elizabeth (Cabot), foreign letters (1829–32), **19.** 440–504; on voyage, 441; Paris, 441–443; Italy, 443–450, 456–458; Sicily, 450–453; Roman carnival, 453–456; England, 458–466, 475–479; railway ride, 465; Ireland, 466–468; Scotland, 469–475; plans for Levantine trip, 476; descent from Sebastian Cabot, 477; on opening of Parliament, 478; Morocco, 479–483; Corfu, 483–488; Pres. Jackson, 485; Malta, 488–491; Egypt, 491–495; Holy Land, 495–500; Smyrna, 500; Turkey, 501–504.
Kirkland, Jerusha [Mrs. Lothrop], **3.** 161.
Kirkland, Jerusha (Bingham), **9.** 144.
Kirkland, John Thornton, and S. K. Lothrop, **3.** 162; at Harvard Commencements (1811–27), **5.** 175–177, 180, 187–189, 191–196; greeting to Lafayette, 191; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 236;. memoir of Benj. Lincoln, **7.** 123; Asst. Librarian **M.H.S.** (1798), **8.** 343; Librarian (1798–1806), 343; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; Pres. of *Φ B K*, 111, 112; no **M.H.S.** memoir, 143; Pierce's sketch, 144-157; death, 144; birth and ancestry, 144; Indian name, 144; education, 144–145; divinity studies, 145; as college tutor, 145; devotional exercises, 146; pastorate, 146; theology, 147; as preacher, 147–148; greatest discourses, 148–149; honorary degree, 149; as Pres. of Harvard, 149–151, 153; paralysis, 151, 155; marriage, 151, 154 *n.*; resignation, 151; travel, 151, **19.** 440–540 [*see* Kirkland, Elizabeth]; decline, **9.** 152; funeral and memorial services, 152–154; character, 154; publications, 155–157; monument, 157; — at Plymouth anniversary (1820), **10.** 394; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 336, 340; exhibition part (1788), 431; Greenough's bust, **19.** 448; audience with Pope, 456; letter (1830) on revolution in France, Glasgow Univ. installation, 468.
Kirkland, *Rev.* Samuel [1], **3.** 161, **9.** 144; Lothrop's biog., **3.** 177; and Indians (1775), **17.** 305.
Kirkland, Samuel [2], Commencement part (1803), **5.** 169; biog. note, 169 *n.*
Kirkwood, James, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 152.
Kirtland, *Lieut.* Martin, at siege of Boston, **9.** 79.
Kittera, Thomas, at Harvard Commencement (1828), **5.** 199.
Kittery, Me., Indian attack (1697), **1.** 151; not port of entry (1686), **13.** 264; organization of church, **17.** 88.
Kittle. *See* Kettle.
Kittredge, *Doctor*, of Tewksbury (1787), **1.** 309.
Kittredge, George L., on Sewall's mnemonic lines, **13.** 320.
Kittredge, *Dr.* Thomas, **16.** 407; biog. note, 407 *n.*
Kitts. *See* Keetch.
Klock, *Col.* Jacob, of Mohawk Valley, **2.** 445, 446; and Indian alarms, 448, 450.
Knapp, Elizabeth M. (Mansfield | Williams), **5.** 3.
Knapp, Frederick B., search for remains of Miles Standish, **4.** 375.
Knapp, Jacob N., boarding-school, **4.** 414.
Knapp, John, *Φ K B* poem (1804), **9.** 111; biog. note, 111 *n.*
Knapp, John F., Webster on trial, **14.** 407.
Knapp, *Capt.* Moses, in Saratoga campaign, **6.** 96.
Knapton, ——, of L. I. (1677), **4.** 287.
Kneeland, *Mrs.*, of Roxbury, death (1703), **14.** 22.
Kneeland, *Mrs.*, of Boston (1762), **7.** 387.
Kneeland, William, admitted to First Church in Cambridge, **5.** 406.
Knight, ——, tavern-keeper near Portland (1776), **2.** 305.

Knight, *Lieutenant*, mortally wounded at Lexington, **5.** 395.
Knight, Alexander, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Knight, Charles, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Knight, *Rev* Cyrus F., acknowledgment to, **4.** 249 *n.*
Knight, John [1], of Newbury, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Knight, John [2], loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Knight, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Knight, Joseph, plan of land grant (1684), **9.** 193, 194; suit (1686), **13.** 277.
Knight, Lucy, J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 380, 382, 383, 385; Adams's verses on, 399, 400.
Knight, Nehemiah R., length of service in Senate, **10.** 10.
Knight, Richard, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Knight, Robert, Va. trade (1651), **3.** 6.
Knight, Thomas, leaves Boston (1775), **10.** 92.
Knill, (?) Philip, of Charlestown (1691), **7.** 158.
Knollys, *Rev.* Hansard, record of institution (1631), **8.** 507, 517.
Knott, *Capt.* Andrew, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306. 311.
Know-Nothingism, in Mass., **11.** 392–393.
Knowles. *See also* Noel, Noles.
Knowles, *Sir* Charles, prize case (1752), **5.** 97–98; and Canada expedition (1747), **12.** 46–49.
Knowles, *Rev.* John, at Watertown, **2.** 47; mission to Va., **10.** 281, 282.
Knowling, W., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 56.
Knowlton, *Lieutenant*, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 380.
Knowlton, *Lieut.* (?) Thomas, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 288.
Knox, Henry, pre-Rev. militia command, **1.** 251; report on size of Continental army, **2.** 205; false report concerning (1775), **7.** 412; marriage, **10.** 84; Savage's port., **19.** 6, 8, 15.
Knox, Lucy (Flucker), marriage, **10.** 84; drawing and costume of (1792), **11.** 197.
Knox, Robert, sailing-master, on place of *Chesapeake-Shannon* fight, **1.** 377.
Knox, Thomas, of N. Brun. (1785), **3.** 83.
Knox, Thomas W., port., **8.** 196.
Knox, Vicessimus, on Gibbon, **16.** 398 *n.*; J. Q. Adams on *Liberal Education*, 400.
Knutting. *See also* Nutting.
Knutting, William, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Knutton, John, **2.** 241.
Knyvet, Edmund, **2.** 406.
Knyveton, George, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 56.
Könnecke, Gustav, archivist at Marburg, **3.** 219.
Kohl, John George, research and maps on discoveries in Am., **7.** 84; wrong done to, by late pub., 85; on Sebastian Cabot, **11.** 168; on Agnese's maps, 373, 377–379.
Kollock, Henry, Harvard D.D. (1806) **5.** 171.
Kolsky, Joseph, gift to **M.H.S.**, **20.** 228.
Koontz, ——, Ohio River captain (1836), **7.** 278, 285.
Koray, Adamantios, and Everett, **18.** 99; appeal to U. S., 102.
Korsfield (?), Rosamond [Mrs. Jepson], **6.** 55.
Kossuth, Louis, welcome at Charlestown, **1.** 390; at ninety-one, **18.** 367.
Kotzebue, August F. F. von, *Quaker*, **20.** 61.
Kountz, Luther, paintings owned by, **19.** 11.
Kretschmer, Conrad, on Agnese's maps, **11.** 372–374, 378–383.
Kyrbie, Edmund, **3.** 262.
Kyrbiè, Edward, **3.** 262.

L

Labor, apprenticing of Boston paupers (1792), **2.** 242; child, at Pawtucket (1801), **4.** 124; conditions in Eng. (1900), **14.** 317; printers' strike (1810), **20.** 342. *See also* Servants, Slaves.
La Barre, Johan. *See* De la Barre.
La Burthe, Petit de, prize case (1743), **5.** 88.
Lacock, Abner, and Olmstead affair, **20.** 321.
La Corne, Pierre de Chapt, *chevalier de*, letters to Lévis, **4.** 98; expedition (1759), 98.
Ladd, *Capt.* Edward, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Ladd, Mary H., gifts to **M.H.S.**, **11.** 334.

Ladd and Whitney Monument, photog., **10.** 125.
Ladrone Island, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 331.
Ladson, *Misses*, of Charleston (1804), **2.** 25.
Ladson, *Major*, of Charleston (1804), **2.** 26.
Lafayette, Gilbert Motier, marquis de, Miss Quincy's journal of visit, **1.** 39; "Amis des Noirs," **2.** 310 *n.*; sells slaves with plantation, 311 *n.*; views of places associated with, 395; at Albany (1778), 444; in campaign before Philadelphia (1778), **3.** 113; Monmouth, 115, **6.** 109–110; **M.H.S.** com. on subordinate figures for Washington statue of, **4.** 12; at Harvard (1824), **5.** 191, **9.** 119; ports., **5.** 451, **7.** 373; detachment (1778), **6.** 107; march to Va. (1781), 131–137; at Annapolis, 134; Va. campaign, 137–150, **19.** 124, 125, 128–140; letter to "George" Washington (1782), **6.** 169–171; bust for Va., **15.** 127, **19.** 145; and G. W. Greene, **17.** 499; receptions (1829), **19.** 441, 442, 458; Brit. admiration for (1830), 465.
Lafayette Monument, **M.H.S.** report on figures for, **4.** 38–42.
Laidley, James, collector of customs, **19.** 395.
Laird rams, Chittenden's story of Federal bonds sent to Eng., **13.** 178–185; story not true, 185; basis of it, 186–197; Forbes-Aspinwall mission to purchase, 186–188; futile operations of mission, 188–195.
Lake, John, **5.** 264.
Lake, John, death (1677), **7.** 168.
Lake, Margaret (Reade), **1.** 119, **4.** 273, **5.** 264.
Lake, Mary (Coy), death, **7.** 170.
Lake, *Capt.* Thomas, and Mather (1676), **13.** 359; funeral, 405.
Lake George, battle. *See* George (Lake).
Lakin. *See also* Larkin.
Lakin, Abigail [Mrs. Bradstreet], **11.** 418.
Lakin, Eunice [Mrs. Parker], **20.** 522.
Lakin, Isaac, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Lakin, Jonathan, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 428, 437, 439; death, 442.
Lakin, *Mrs.* Marian, of Groton, **6.** 30.
Lakin, Nathaniel, recruit (1758), **6.** 24.
Lakin, Oliver, captured (1758), **6.** 22, 33; petition for reimbursement, 22–23; recruit, 24; effects appraised, 27; biog. note, 30.
Lakin, Simon, recruit (1758), **6.** 25.
Lakin, William, **6.** 30.
La Lanne Magon, *M.* de, prize case (1746), **5.** 89.
Lallemande, *Mme.*, actress (1829), **19.** 444.
La Luzerne, Anne César de, and John Sullivan, **1.** 52, 53, 56; on aid from France (1781), 61; papers, **4.** 308; and J. Q. Adams (1779), **16.** 293.
Lamarquise, Bernard Maussac, letter and petition to the Cincinnati (1797) seeking aid, **6.** 162–164.
Lamartine, Alphonse M. L., phrase resembling Lincoln's, **15.** 92.
Lamb, Anthony, of N. Y., **7.** 343.
Lamb, *Capt.* Caleb, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Lamb, Horace A., receives articles deposited by Miss Dix, **3.** 348.
Lamb, John, agreement with Winthrop (1674), **5.** 294.
Lamb, *Gen.* John, in assault on Quebec, **2.** 292; wounded, 294.
Lamb, Martha J., on sale of Hartley's papers, **3.** 367.
Lamb, William. *See* Melbourne.
Lambert, ——, innkeeper near Kennebec River (1776), **2.** 304.
Lambert, John, and Monk (1659), **7.** 363, 364.
Lambert, John, pirate, broadside on execution (1704), **6.** 172.
Lambert, Nathaniel, and copy of act reversing witchcraft attainders, **1.** 113.
Lambert, (?) William, of Va. (1787), **17.** 490, 492, 493.
Lamberton, ——, of Accomac, Va. (1651), **3.** 7.
Lambeth Palace, Am. MSS. at, **6.** 340.
Lambton, ——, of N. Brun., accounts (1785), **3.** 83.
Lambton, *Lieut.* William, in N. Brun., **3.** 70.
La Motte Guyon. *See* Guyon.
Lamprey River, N. H., Indian attack (1693), **7.** 165.
Lamprie, Thomas, witnesses power of attorney (1654), **13.** 6.
Lampson, Daniel, of Brookfield, **7.** 397.
Lamson, Alvan, Harvard D.D.

(1837), **5.** 220; *Φ B K* prayer (1832), **9.** 124; biog. note, 124 *n.*; and bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Lamson, Frederick, gift to **M.H.S.**, **15.** 45.
Lamson, John, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Lamson, Mary (Swift), gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 109.
Lanaudière, Charles F. de, and prisoners at Quebec, **2.** 298.
Lancaster (Nashoway), Mass., Indian attacks (1697, 1704), **1.** 151, 157, **14.** 28, 92; Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 237; in 1650, **2.** 47; culture, 52; academy, 52; Natl. Thayer's services to, 61–63; *Register*, **6.** 405; and Merrimack County (1686), **13.** 255; death of Rev. Andrew Gardiner, **14.** 23; pastor ordained (1708), 34.
Lancaster, Pa., royal memorials, **4.** 249, 253.
Lanciani, Rodolfo, on Roman sources for Am. history, **11.** 275; at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Lanckton, Roger, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Land, allotment in Va., **3.** 5; communism on Nantucket (1801), **4.** 130–131; anomalous system in colon. Mass., **7.** 239. *See also* Deeds, Public lands, Real estate.
Land Bank Company of Mass., inducements, **1.** 225.
Landais (Landy), *Capt.* Peter, in Boston society (1778), **10.** 106.
Landen, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 56.
Landy. *See* Landais.
Lane, *Capt.* Daniel, at Albany (1778), **2.** 443; at Cherry Valley, 447–448, 453, 457; arrest, trial, 451–453; on scout, 455, 456; discharged from army, 474; leaves, 475.
Lane, George, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Lane, George M., Commencement part (1846), **5.** 249; at Göttingen, **12.** 367.
Lane, Job, of Brookfield, **7.** 396.
Lane, John, vocalist, **10.** 29; in Boston society, 32, 46, 73, 77.
Lane, Levy, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172.
Lane, Nathaniel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Lane, *Sir* Richard, verses on, **4.** 318.
Lane, Thomas, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Lane, Son, & Fraser, Am. letters to (1774–86), **16.** 285.
Lang, *Captain*, of liner *America* (1853), **5.** 343.
Lang, Benjamin J., and Emancipation Concert, **20.** 248.
Langborne, *Major* William, captured (1781), **6.** 142.
Langdon, Elizabeth [Mrs. Eliot], **18.** 193.
Langdon, Elizabeth (Brown), **18.** 193.
Langdon, Esther (Osgood), **18.** 193.
Langdon, John, of Portsmouth, career, **1.** 146; *Letters to*, 146; popularity, **2.** 488; in Boston (1776), **10.** 103; in Ratification Conven., **16.** 386; biog. note, 386 *n.*
Langdon, John, of Boston, **20.** 5.
Langdon, Joseph, at Smyrna (1832), **19.** 500.
Langdon, Nathaniel [1], innkeeper, **18.** 193, **20.** 5.
Langdon, Nathaniel [2], hides fieldpiece, **4.** 194.
Langdon, Paul, **18.** 193.
Langdon, Paul H., on port. of Saml. Langdon, **18.** 219 *n.*
Langdon, Philip, **18.** 193.
Langdon, Samuel [1], **18.** 193.
Langdon, *Pres.* Samuel [2], plan of Lovewell's Fight, **3.** 260; mapmaker, 260, **18.** 199, 232, 399; chaplain in Louisburg expedition, **11.** 436, **18.** 195; sermons during siege of Boston, **12.** 79, 80, 84, 85; shorthand sermon, **16.** 476; biog. sketch, **18.** 192–232; claims to remembrance, 192; birth, 192; ancestry, 193–194; marriage and children, 193; education, 194–195; on Hollis benefactions, 195; minister at Portsmouth, 195; John Eliot's misrepresentations, 196, 198–199, 223–227, 232; letter resigning presidency of Harvard, 196–198; scholarship, 199, 201; honorary degree, 200; during French War, 200; loyal address (1761), 200–201; appointment to presidency, 200–204, 220; salary, 204, 220; administration, 204–211, 221–223; patriotism, 205–206, 208–210, **20.** 6; eulogy on predecessor, **18.** 206; resignation, 211, 223–228; minister at Hampton Falls, 212; in Ratification Conven., 212; theology, 213–219; port., 219; death, 220; diploma to Washington, 221; efforts

to obtain back salary, 225, 228–232; letter from Natl. Folsom (1756), 318–322.
Langdon-Elwyn, Alfred. *See* Elwyn.
Langfield, Cornelius, **19.** 293.
Langley, Thomas, Barbados merchant (1690), **19.** 292.
Language, archaic ues of "resent," **3.** 428 *n.*–429 *n.*; Eliot's Bible and Ojibway dialect, **6.** 259; idioms of Middle States, **19.** 373, 375. *See also* Greek, Latin, Literature.
Lanman, James, journey with J. Q. Adams (1789), **16.** 456–459; biog. note, 456 *n.*
Lansdowne, *1st marquis of. See* Shelburne, *earl of.*
Lansdowne, Henry Petty-Fitzmaurice, *3d marquis of*, installation as Lord Rector, **19.** 468.
Lansdowne, John Petty-Fitzmaurice, *2d marquis of*, Priestley tutors, **3.** 15; in 1784, **17.** 322.
Lansing, Henry R., troops quartered on (1777), **2.** 442, 444, 454.
Lapause, *Chevalier de*, letters to Lévis, **4.** 98.
La Plata, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 332.
Lappam, Thomas, barn burned, **6.** 158.
Larey, *Lieut.* James, court-martialed, **2.** 443.
Larice, at Boston (1649), **3.** 256.
Lark, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306, 307.
Lark, Brit. war-ship (1749), **5.** 92.
Larkin. *See also* Lakin, Larklin.
Larkin, John, death (1678), **7.** 169.
Larkin, Thomas, death (1677), **7.** 169.
Larklin, ——, of Cherry Valley (1778), **2.** 457.
Larnard's Tavern, Pa., **2.** 473.
Larnell, Benjamin, death at Harvard, **8.** 223.
La Roche, Troilus du Mesgonez, *marquis de*, Canadian projects, **7.** 314–315.
La Rocque, Jean F. de. *See* Roberval.
Laroque, ——, after massacre at Cape Français, **2.** 359.
Larrick, *Colonel*, of Pa. (1779), **2.** 475.
Las. For names in Las *see* the main name.
La Saussaye, ——, captured by Argall, **1.** 190–191.
Lash, Robert, *Jr.*, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152; characterized, 153.
Lasley, James, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Lasley, William, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Latchwell (Shatswell), John, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Latham, Elizabeth (Johnson), **6.** 56.
Latham, Galen, **4.** 195.
Latham, Lydia T. (Alger), **4.** 198.
Latham, Robert, **4.** 195.
Latham, Susannah (Winslow), **4.** 195.
Latham, William, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 56.
Latham, Williams, death, **1.** 168, **4.** 198; bequest to **M.H.S.** of musical books, book-plate, **1.** 200, **2.** 70, **4.** 197; money bequest, **2.** 74, **4.** 197; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; MEMOIR by Arthur Lord, **4.** 195–198; PORT. and AUTOG., 195; birth, ancestry, education, 195; as lawyer, 195–196; integrity, 196; collection of ancient plans of Plymouth County, 196; public services, 197; authority on Plymouth history, 197; in **M.H.S.**, 197; book of Bridgewater epitaphs, 198; widow, 198.
Lathrop. *See also* Lothrop.
Lathrop, Azariah, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 59.
Lathrop, Elijah, of Norwich, **9.** 81.
Lathrop, *Capt.* Elisha, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 73.
Lathrop, *Rev.* John [1], at Harvard Commencement (1805), **5.** 170, 171; Hazlitt on, **17.** 335; letter to Rich. Price (1786) on commercial conditions, 336.
Lathrop, John [2], tutor, **1.** 72.
Lathrop, John, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **19.** 409.
Lathrop, Joshua, of Norwich, **9.** 60.
Lathrop, Niles, of Norwich, **9.** 81.
Latimer, ——, of Conn. (1657), **1.** 121.
Latimer, George, Wm. Duane on, as collector, **20.** 273; candidacy (1808), 311.
Latin, Levi Lincoln's address (1829), **6.** 166–168; Benj. Waterhouse on neglect, 168; letter of Harvard undergraduate (1645), **7.** 11–14; J. Q. Adams on, **10.** 386–387.
La Tour, Saint Étienne de. *See* Saint Étienne.
Latrobe, Benjamin H., and Richmond penitentiary, **2.** 20.
Laud, William, and Mass., **7.** 226, 227 *n.*; execution expected (1638),

10. 306; Gardiner on, **16.** 7, 10; and Book of Sports, **19.** 93–95.
Laudonnière, René de, Menendez on escape, **8.** 426, 463.
Laughton, Henry, in Trinity Church vestry, **10.** 89; absentee loyalist, 164.
Laughton, John, minuteman, **12.** 104.
Laughton, Joseph, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Laughton, Margaret [Mrs. Tracy], **16.** 320 *n.*
Laughton, Thomas, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Laughton, Thomas, and importation of tea, **10.** 80.
Launceston, Brit. war-ship (1744), **5.** 88.
Laurel, privateer (1752), **5.** 100.
Laurens, Henry, captured, **1.** 58; Copley's port., **3.** 8, 9; and death of son, 9; Vaughan's letters on, in peace negotiations, **17.** 413, 424, 428, 434.
Laurens, John, mission to France, **1.** 58; death at Yorktown, **3.** 9; duel with Lee, 124.
Lavalette, Charles J. M. F., *marquis de*, as Minister, **16.** 469.
Lavard, ——, at Santo Domingo, **2.** 328 *n.*
Lavaud, François, Haitian planter, assassinated, **2.** 354.
Lavicount, John, in Boston society, **10.** 36, 41.
Lavicount, Lucy (Vassall), **10.** 36.
Lavisse, Ernest, elected an honorary member **M.H.S.**, **19.** 86.
Law, Edward E., Commencement part (1819) and biog. note, **5.** 185, 185 *n.*
Law, *Mrs.* Jonathan (1754), **7.** 338.
Law, Story and Greenleaf as instructors, **3.** 323; Jon. Sewall's opinion, **10.** 408–411; Story on codifying common law, **15.** 221; "Moses his Judicials," **16.** 274–280; change in study, **18.** 159–160; Southern black-codes (1865), **19.** 35. *See also* Bankruptcy, Courts, Crime, Laws, Lawyers, Probate, Registry.
Law Reporter, under John Lowell, **14.** 179.
Lawne, Christopher, exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6.** 56.
Lawne, *Mrs.* Susanna, exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6.** 56.
Lawrance. *See* Lawrence.
Lawrence, ——, sea-captain, captured (1778), **10.** 106.
Lawrence, *Mrs.*, of Eng. (1700), **3.** 201.
Lawrence, *Captain*, of Nantucket (1801), **4.** 127, 134.
Lawrence, Abbott [1], Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143, 144; ports., 395, **8.** 197; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; memoir, **7.** 123; Whig leader, **11.** 279; and beginning of Lawrence, Mass., **12.** 118, 122.
Lawrence, Abbott [2], on Auditing Com. (1884, '92), **1.** 77, **7.** 335; reports, **1.** 179, **7.** 382; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1884–86), **1.** 180, **2.** 80, 404; at Frothingham's funeral, **1.** 392; on Nominating Com. (1887, '90), **3.** 254, **5.** 347; reports, **3.** 279, **5.** 456; presents report of Council (1887), **3.** 278; on S. C. Cobb, **6.** 352–354; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **8.** 275; memoir assigned to H. A. Hill, 276; to S. A. Green, **11.** 367; bequest of fund to **M.H.S.**, **9.** 96. *See also* Lawrence Fund.
Lawrence, Amory A., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 350.
Lawrence, Amos [d. 1798], and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Lawrence Amos [d. 1852], subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; port., **10.** 293; career, **12.** 130.
Lawrence, Amos Adams, presents works on Civil War, **1.** 172, 202, 252, **2.** 70, 393, **3.** 281; presents MSS. and book on John Brown, **1.** 379, **2.** 122; other gifts to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 282; on Chas. Robinson and John Brown, **1.** 181; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **3.** 57, 58; memoir assigned to S. A. Green, 63; to Wm. Lawrence, **11.** 367; port., **4.** 350; MEMOIR by Wm. Lawrence, **12.** 130–137; PORT. and AUTOG., 130; birth and ancestry, 130; education, 130–131; ambition, 131; as business man, 131–132; and Kansas, 132–133; and John Brown's trial, 133; politics, 133; during Civil War, 133–134; educational interests, 134; in **M.H.S.**, 134; religion, 134–135; daily routine, 135; charity, 136; marriage and home life, 136; traits, 136; partial blindness, 137; death, 137.
Lawrence, *Capt*, Asa, on com. on grievances (1786), **1.** 301; commands minutemen, **12.** 77.

Lawrence, Benjamin, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Lawrence, Daniel, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Lawrence, Edward, at Frothingham's funeral, **1.** 393.
Lawrence, Fanny [Mrs. Whitney], **5.** 426, 429.
Lawrence, Frank B., gift to **M.H.S.**, **14.** 145.
Lawrence, Henry, death (1866), **5.** 428.
Lawrence, *Capt.* James, fight with *Shannon*, **1.** 374–379; mistake, 378.
Lawrence, John, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Lawrence, Jonathan, of Littleton, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Lawrence, Jonathan [1], of Groton, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; bails Page, 307; minuteman, **12.** 104.
Lawrence, Jonathan [2], minuteman, **12.** 105.
Lawrence, Joseph, acknowledgment to, **4.** 261 *n.*
Lawrence, Myron, presentation cane, **14.** 144; biog. sketch, 145.
Lawrence, Nehemiah, minuteman, **12.** 104.
Lawrence, *Mrs.* Prudence, **6.** 30,
Lawrence, *Corporal* Samuel, of Groton, minuteman, **12.** 104; in Am. army (1775), 106; career, 130.
Lawrence, Samuel, minuteman, **12.** 105.
Lawrence, Sarah (Richards), **12.** 130.
Lawrence, Sarah E. (Appleton), **12.** 136.
Lawrence, Susan R. (Bordman), **5.** 426.
Lawrence, Thomas [1], **6.** 30.
Lawrence, *Capt.* Thomas [2], papers on milit. company (1758), **6.** 21–33; killed at Half-Way Brook, 22, 33; effects appraised, 24, 25; instructions, 25; biog. note, 30.
Lawrence, *Col.* William, justice of peace (1748,'58), **6.** 24, 431; commissary of musters (1760), 428; orders scout for Indians, 432.
Lawrence, William, **5.** 426; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Lawrence, William, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 158; accepts, 159; on R. C. Winthrop, 232–234; list of publications (1895–1906), **10.** 555–556, **11.** 318, **12.** 175, **13.** 66, **14.** 129, **15.** 29–30, **16.** 129, **17.** 214, **19.** 205, **20.** 208; on com. on return of Bradford MS., **11.** 314; MEMOIR OF A. A. LAWRENCE, **12.** 130–137; MEMOIR OF ROGER WOLCOTT, **18.** 86–90; communicates MEMOIR OF E. F. SLAFTER, **20.** 591.
Lawrence, William B., Dana controversy, **6.** 265.
Lawrence, Kan., views, **3.** 282.
Lawrence, Mass., beginning, **12.** 118; Pacific Mills, 122; panic of 1857, 122.
Lawrence Academy, Groton, view, **9.** 28.
Lawrence Fund, origin, **9.** 96; history, **10.** 129, 560, **11.** 322, **12.** 179, **13.** 70, **14.** 133, **15.** 33, **16.** 133, **17.** 218, **18.** 274, **19.** 209, **20.** 212; income account (1895), **10.** 135; (1896), 566; (1897), **11.** 330; (1898), **12.** 186; (1899), **13.** 77; (1900), **14.** 140; (1901), **15.** 41; (1902), **16.** 142; (1903), **17.** 226; (1904), **18.** 283; (1905), **19.** 220; (1906), **20.** 224; use, **17.** iii, 227.
Laws, necessary formalities of enactment in provincial Mass., **1.** 79; new ed. of Mass. provincial laws, **3.** 136, **4.** 307; of Mass. colon. laws (ed. of 1672), **3.** 371–372, **9.** 431; (ed. of 1660), **4.** 411, **9.** 416; revision of Mass., after Independence, **3.** 378; Tower Collection of colon., **5.** 419; royal instructions concerning provincial, **8.** 95, 97, 99; sessional laws and orders of Mass. (1661–1700), **9.** 420, 422, 431, 433, 435, 436, 442, 443, 492, 494, 498, 499, 502, 503, 507, 508, 510, 513, 515, 519, **17.** 31; *General Laws of New Plymouth* (1672, '85), **9.** 430, 465; *General Laws of Conn.* (1673), 431; partial index to lost first ed. of Mass. (1649), **10.** 547–548, **11.** 8–17, **14.** 382–384; reconstruction of this ed., **10.** 547, **11.** 8–9, 18, 201; revision of Va. code (1789), **15.** 132; Mass. and Eng., on suicide, **16.** 524–529; Mass., on highway robbery, **19.** 185–190; pub. of Federal (1801), **20.** 264. *See also* Law, Legislature.
Lawson, *Mrs.*, tavern-keeper in Philadelphia (1804), **2.** 11.
Lawson, *Rev.* Deodat, *Brief Narrative of Witchcraft*, **9.** 492; *Christ's Fidelity the only Shield*; 495, *Duty and Property of a Relig. Housholder*, 496; controversy over call to Salem Village, **16.** 504.

Lawson, *Gen.* Robert, and Carolina campaign (1781), **19.** 132.
Lawson, Thomas B., ports. of Webster, **2.** 263, 264.
Lawyers, character in witch-trials, **1.** 68–70; and Shays's Rebellion, 300, **16.** 342; regulation in Mass. (1686), **13.** 234; oath, 261. *See also* Attorney-general.
Lay. *See also* Ley.
Lay, F. C., photog. by, **11.** 333.
Lay, John, letter to Winthrop (1670), **5.** 293.
Lay, Temperance [Mrs. Griswold], **19.** 65.
Lea. *See also* Lee.
Lea, Henry Charles, transferred to honorary membership **M.H.S., 16.** 251, **17.** 210.
Lea, James Henry, gift to **M.H.S., 15.** 45.
Lea, Philip, publishes map of N. Eng., **2.** 479.
Leach, Benjamin, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Lead mine in Conn., **1.** 244.
Leadbeater, *Rev.* Thomas, farewell sermon (1662), **13.** 127.
Leader, Richard, career, **3.** 190–191; nonconformist, 191; letters to John Winthrop (1648) on mining matters, 192; (1655) on ore furnace, 192; (1656–60) on salt-making in Barbadoes, marriage, 193–196; (1660) on health and Eng. affairs, 196; and iron works in Mass., **8.** 15, 16.
Leadership, and hist. fatalism, **17.** 109 *n.*
Leaping and vaulting, allowed by Book of Sports, **19.** 89.
Learned. *See also* Leonard.
Learned, *Gen.* Ebenezer, march to Fort Stanwix (1777), **3.** 103; return, 104; in Saratoga campaign, 108; brigade in Conn. (1778), 120; brigade reviewed, **6.** 107.
Learned, *Dr.* Ebenezer [H. C. 1787], J. Q. Adams's characterization, **16.** 338 *n.*; biog. note, 338 *n.*; mentioned in Adams's diary (1787–88), 338, 429, 452.
Leason, ——, death in Am. army (1776), **12.** 102.
Leathers, *Mrs.*, of Newburyport (1787), **16.** 301, 359, 450.
Leavitt. *See also* Levett.
Leavitt, Andrew, on Washington taking command, **17.** 129.
Leavitt, Joshua, letter from J. Q. Adams (1839), **15.** 468.
Lebanon, Mass., council as to church matters, **13.** 128.
Le Baron, Bartlett, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 420, 430, 432, 440.
Le Baron, Francis, **3.** 414 *n.*
Le Baron, Isaac, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 393.
Le Baron, Lazarus, Bradford chair owned by, **3.** 402 *n.*; guest of Old Colony Club, 409, 415, 433, 435; biog. note, 414 *n.*
Le Baron, Lemuel, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 395.
Le Baron, Priscilla [Mrs. Hammatt], **3.** 415 *n.*
Le Baron, William, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 438.
Leblond, James, Boston estate, **1.** 325; in 1692, **7.** 164, 167.
Le Cain, Alicia [Mrs. Bangs], **10.** 311.
Lechford, Thomas, *Plain Dealing*, reprints, extant copies, price, **6.** 346, **10.** 331; witnesses Winthrop deed, AUTOG., **7.** 139; *New-England's Advice*, **10.** 332; *Note-Book*, 332.
Lechmere, Ann (Winthrop), Winthrop *vs.* Lechmere, **8.** 125–139.
Lechmere, Richard, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 398; in Boston society, **10.** 41, 64; on com. on address to Gage, 86; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated Boston estate, 180; in Bristol, Eng. (1780), 421; letters on conditions in Boston (1774), **16.** 285–290; makes plans for leaving Boston, 289.
Lechmere, Thomas, at funeral of Faneuil, **1.** 43; mentioned, **18.** 241.
Lechmere Point affair (1775), **7.** 413, **9.** 78, 79.
Leckie, Edward, sea-captain, **7.** 321.
Leckie, John, sea-captain, **7.** 320.
Lecky, William Edward Hartpole, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158; **M.H.S.** tributes to, as historian, **18.** 2, 3, 22–26; in Parliament, 24; interest in U. S., 25.
Le Clear, Thomas, port. of Saml. Osgood, **3.** 283.
Leclerc, Victor E., policy in San Domingo, **8.** 43 *n.*
Ledyard, ——, of New York (1804), **2.** 9.
Ledyard, *Mrs.*, and Ch. J. Marshall, **14.** 356.
Ledyard, John, scheme for Oregon-China fur-trade, **7.** 416.

Lee. *See also* Lea.
Lee, ——, of Eng. (1662), **1.** 129.
Lee, ——, dismissed govt. clerk (1800), **20.** 261.
Lee, ——, tavern-keeper at Hartford (1804), **2.** 6, 32.
Lee, *Captain*, of Harrisburg (1798), **3.** 22.
Lee, *Colonel*, of Isle of Wight (1694), **2.** 176.
Lee, Andrew, Harvard D.D. (1809), **5.** 174.
Lee, Arthur, and Silas Deane, **3.** 123; letter from Stephen Higginson (1784), **8.** 177; letter to Rich. Price (1777) on the war, **17.** 308; biog. note, 308 *n.*; and Franklin, **19.** 118; and election to Congress (1781), 126; attack on French alliance (1782), 164–166.
Lee, Bridget [Mrs. Fuller], **17.** 174.
Lee, Catharine M. [Mrs. Childe], **16.** 469.
Lee, Cazenove G., on size of Confederate army, **18.** 432, 437.
Lee, *Gen.* Charles, joins army before Philadelphia, **3.** 113; Monmouth, 115–116, **6.** 109–110; court-martial, **3.** 117; duel with Laurens, 124; exchanged, **6.** 107; letter to Gen. Thomas (1775) on rank controversy, **18.** 425.
Lee, Charles, of Va., senatorial candidacy, **15.** 146; on Jay Treaty, 151, 152.
Lee, Charles C., Commencement part (1819), **5.** 185; biog. note, 185 *n.*; at *Φ B K* dinner (1847), **9.** 142.
Lee, Charles F., at Frothingham's funeral, **1.** 392.
Lee, Elizabeth (Charnock), **19.** 229.
Lee, Elizabeth P. (Cabot), **19.** 229, 235.
Lee, Francis, candidacy for Va. Council (1788), **15.** 126.
Lee, Francis H., gift to **M.H.S.**, **6.** 417.
Lee, Francis L., and Boston park system, **19.** 558.
Lee, Francis Lightfoot, Signer, **1.** 282.
Lee, G. Herbert, acknowledgment to, **4.** 261 *n.*
Lee, *Sir* George, papers, **5.** 85; briefs in prize cases (1743–51), 88–97.
Lee, George W. C., on disclosure of Lee's plans (1865), **20.** 87–89.
Lee, *Gen.* Henry, Federalist (1787), **17.** 475; Baltimore riot, **19.** 375, 378; information on Washington, 378, 384; and Greene, **20.** 114.
Lee, Henry [1], career, **19.** 229.
Lee, Henry [2], on com. on aid for H. F. Waters, **1.** 249, 252; on trial of Ursuline Convent rioter, **3.** 219; on H. W. Foote, **4.** 381; on Chas. Deane, **5.** 137; on Chas. Devens, **6.** 291–294; on Phillips Brooks, **8.** 81–83; on O. W. Holmes, **9.** 163–166; on R. C. Winthrop, 224–227; on E. R. Hoar, 325–329; communicates letters of Jon. Sewall, **10.** 407–427; remarks, 440; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **12.** 352–359; during Civil War, 352, 358, **19.** 236–241; in old age, **12.** 353; success, 354; in **M.H.S.**, 355; appearance, 356, **19.** 255; traits and character, **12.** 356, 358, **19.** 248–254; writings, **12.** 356, **19.** 242, 253, 254; and Harvard, **12.** 357, **19.** 245–247; in business, **12.** 357, **19.** 231; hist. spirit, **12.** 357; religion, 358, **19.** 256; memoir assigned to J. E. Cabot, **12.** 359; to J. T. Morse, **18.** 264; backs Waters's genealogical researches, **15.** 478; MEMOIR by J. T. Morse, **19.** 228–257; PORT. and AUTOG., 228; ancestry, 228–230; birth, 230; in college, 230; free-trader, 232; banker, 232, 256; safety-vaults, 232; dramatic interests, 233–235; marriage, 235; antebellum politics, 236; public positions and interests, post-war politics, 241–245; refuses honorary degree, 247; as Bostonian, 247; as conversationalist, 250; characterization of contemporaries, 251–253; and Theo. Parker, 256; opposition to Span. War, 256; death, 257.
Lee, John, debt to Mercer, **2.** 157.
Lee, John C., banking, **19.** 232.
Lee, *Judge* Joseph [d. 1802], and importation of tea, **10.** 80; J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 303.
Lee, Joseph, [d. 1831], career, **19.** 229.
Lee, Josephine, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Lee, Lois (Orne), **19.** 229.
Lee, Ludwell, elected to Assembly (1787), **17.** 457.
Lee, Maria (Nash), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Lee, Martha (Mellowes), **19.** 229.
Lee, Mary [Mrs. Tracy], **16.** 396 *n.*, 397 *n.*
Lee, Mary (Jackson), **19.** 230.
Lee, Nathaniel, insanity, **3.** 26.
Lee, Rebecca (Phips), **16.** 303.
Lee, Richard Bland, congressional

candidacy (1795), **15.** 149, 150; and Va. Assembly (1787), **17.** 457.
Lee, Richard Henry, Signer, **1.** 282; and Silas Deane, **3.** 123; and peace negotiations (1779), **4.** 48–49; and intercolon. Coms. of Corresp., 82; and authorship of petition (1775), **6.** 69; demagogue, **15.** 121; senatorial and gubernatorial candidacy (1788), 124; and national theory of Constitution, **16.** 166; opposition to Constitution, **17.** 475, 481, 490, 495; in Va. Assembly (1781), **19.** 123, 126, 133.
Lee, Robert E., ports., **8.** 196, **12.** 189; "Evacuating Lee," **10.** 436; order on pillaging, **19.** 338; Grant and Butler (1864), 342–356; Appomattox campaign, **20.** 87–112 [*see* Appomattox]; Butler suggests trial of, 428; C. F. Adams and centenary, 550–556; services to nation at Appomattox, 553–555.
Lee, Rose [Mrs. Saltonstall], **11.** 341.
Lee, Samuel, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Lee, *Rev.* Samuel, Increase Mather on, **8.** 347; *Joy of Faith*, **9.** 473; *Contemplations on Mortality*, 514; cat. of library (1683), **10.** 541–543; career, 544.
Lee, Sidney, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **18.** 123.
Lee, Thomas [1], subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207; obituary, **19.** 229.
Lee, Thomas [2], career, **19.** 229.
Lee, Thomas, letter introducing, to Franklin (1788), **4.** 302.
Lee, Thomas S., and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 484, 504.
Lee, Tryphosa [Mrs. Tracy], **17.** 183.
Lee, *Ch. J.* William, of Eng., papers, **5.** 85.
Lee, William, bookseller. *See* Ley.
Lee, William [d. 1795], and Silas Deane, **3.** 124.
Lee, William, letter from Wm. Duane (1824) appeal for office, **20.** 384.
Lee, *Col.* William R., in Civil War, **7.** 39–41.
Lee, privateer, **1.** 18; exploits, 21.
Lee house, Cambridge, **14.** 291.
Leeke, William, of Eng. (1665), **13.** 19.
Leete, William, and Cromwell's West Indian expedition, **16.** 500–502.
Lefavre, N., Wm. Duane on, **20.** 303.
Lefévre, ——, Haitian planter, fidelity of slaves, **2.** 323, 331, 364.
Leffingwell, *Ensign* Elisha, at siege of Boston, **9.** 48, 53, 57, 59, 62, 63, 72, 75, 77, 79, 81, 87–91.
Lefroy, *Sir* John H., and Old Providence Island, **13.** 7.
Legal papers. *See* Deeds, Fees, Partnership, Wills.
Legate, Bartholomew, burning of, **3.** 156, 158.
Legg, Samuel, death (1707), **1.** 158.
Legislation. *See* Laws, Legislature.
Legislature, royal instructions concerning provincial, **8.** 95–96, 99; rise of representation, **16.** 239; danger from power, 240–242; supremacy in Mass., 242–247. *See also* Congress, General Court, Government, Legislation, Parliament, and colonies by name.
Leib, James R., Commencement part (1826), **5.** 195; biog. note, 195 *n.*
Leib, Michael, and Pa. politics (1802), **20.** 297; and Wm. Duane, 335; and Philadelphia postmastership, 365–368.
Leicester, ——, of Boston (1640), **4.** 315.
Leicester, Thomas W. Coke, *1st earl of*, visit to (1831), **19.** 475.
Leicester, Mass., inn (1760), **4.** 388.
Leicester Academy, **2.** 90, 93; anecdote of coëducation, **7.** 32 *n.*
Leif Ericson, sources on Vinland voyage, **4.** 42; probability and date, 43, **5.** 333, **7.** 353–354.
Leigh, Benjamin W., *Letters of Algernon Sidney*, **14.** 344 *n.*
Leighton, *Rev.* Alexander, conviction and indemnity, **10.** 304, 306.
Leiper, Thomas, as security, **20.** 311; and Wm. Duane, 346, 347.
Leishman, ——, and Priestley, **3.** 17.
Leisler, Jacob, reversal of attainder, **1.** 89, 91; Boston comment on trial, **7.** 157; contemp. imprints on, **12.** 394, **17.** 17.
Leiter, Levi Z., Franklin-Hartley map owned by, **4.** 60.
Leizelt, Balthazar Frederic, "Views" of New York and Quebec, **9.** 169.
Leland, *Rev.* John, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 408.
Leland, Charles G., on Indian legends, **1.** 71.
Lemercier, *Chevalier*, letters to Lévis, **4.** 97.
Lemercier de Longpré. *See* Haussez.
Lemon, Clement, succored by Crèvecœur, **20.** 47, 52, 53.
Lemon, Robert, and map of North-

eastern boundary, **3.** 368; certifies records of Dudley's Council, **13.** 285.
Le Moyne d'Iberville, Pierre, etching, **8.** 197.
Lenox, James, and maps in John Smith's works, **4.** 14; and Hubbard's map of N. Eng., 16, 17; and Chas. Deane, **7.** 52, 58, 62.
Lenox Library, Milton Papers, **1.** 201; De Bry Collection, 201; copies of Smith's *Generall Historie*, **9.** 188, 189.
Lenthal, Robert, report of conference with elders (1639), **4.** 159.
Leo XIII., on discovery of America and Catholicism, **8.** 30.
Leon y Pizarro. *See* Pizarro.
Leonard, *Doctor*, of Eng., in U. S. (1788), **16.** 436, 438.
Leonard, *Rev.* Abiel, sermons in Am. army (1775), **12.** 85, 86.
Leonard, Abigail, book owned by, **17.** 49.
Leonard, Daniel, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 393, 397, 399, 408, 409, 412, 413, 429, 431, 444; on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 82, 84, 85; port., 109; position in Mass., **6.** 251; Massachusettensis papers, 253–254, 399; Chief Justice of Bermuda, 254; memorial on difficulties and emoluments (1784), 255–257; mandamus councillor, **10.** 87; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1778), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*; mobbed, **16.** 288.
Leonard, Elisha C., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 109.
Leonard, Elkanah, Mass. lawyer (1732), **19.** 29.
Leonard, *Mrs.* Frederick S., acknowledgment to, **20.** 596 *n.*
Leonard, George [d. 1826], expedition to Martha's Vineyard (1779), **3.** 84–88; port., **4.** 109; absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Leonard, George [H. C. 1748], candidacy for Congress, **16.** 20.
Leonard, John, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 64.
Leonard, John, death (1699), **14.** 19.
Leonard, *Lieut.-Col.* Nathaniel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 61, 76.
Leonard, Robert, accused of counterfeiting, **18.** 261.
Leonard, Silas, at siege of Boston, **9.** 66.
Leopard, Francis, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Leopard, R. I. packet (1789), **16.** 457.
Leopold of Naples, *Prince*, in Florence (1829), **19.** 444.
Lepisma, as book worm, **8.** 107.
Le Ray de Chaumont, and Nini, **20.** 29; and Franklin, 29.
Lernett, Anna, birth, **12.** 329.
Lernett, Benoni, baptism, **12.** 329.
Lernett, Isaac [1], removes to Chelmsford (1654), **12.** 322–324; death, 324; deacon, 326; children, 329.
Lernett, Isaac [2], baptism, **12.** 324; birth, 329.
Lernett, *Mrs.* Mary, joins Chelmsford church (1656), **12.** 325.
Lernett, Mary, birth, **12.** 329.
Lernett, Sarah, birth, **12.** 329.
Lernett, William, birth, **12.** 329.
Le Roy, Daniel, **19.** 531.
Le Sage, ——, killed in Haiti, **2.** 320 *n.*
Lescarbot, Marc, on settlement on St. Croix Island, **3.** 353, 355–357.
Lesdernier. *See* Delesdernier.
Leslie. *See also* Lasley.
Leslie, *Col.* Alexander, in Boston society, **10.** 37; Salem expedition (1775), **17.** 295.
Leslie, Brit. ship (1779), **3.** 87.
Lesqueraux, Leo, and Washington runic inscription, **4.** 59.
Lester, Edward, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Le Testu, Guillaume, map, **7.** 306.
Lethered, Thomas, sea-captain (1714), **15.** 329.
L'Etombe, *Sieur de*, consul at Boston (1788), **16.** 451, 451 *n.*
Letter from a Gentleman of N. Y., **12.** 394.
Letter to a member of House of Representatives (1736), authorship, **12.** 435–450; text, 450–456.
LETTERS, of Jas. Abercrombie (1775) on Lexington, **11.** 305; of Abigail Adams (1775–1812), **3.** 275, **8.** 60, **12.** 272, **16.** 461 *n.*; of John Adams (1787–1823), **3.** 89, **8.** 91–93, **13.** 311, **16.** 410 *n.*, **17.** 364; of J. Q. Adams (1787–1837), **4.** 62–65, **10.** 377–392, **12.** 288–292, **16.** 358–362, 463, 533 [*see also* under DOCUMENTS]; of Edw. Bacon to Geo. Watson (1775), **12.** 345; of Geo. Bancroft to G. E. Ellis (1839), **6.** 297; of Wm. Barry (1828) on Göttingen, **2.** 34; of Jon. Belcher (1748), **9.** 12–17; of Wm. Bentley (1804) on chaplaincy, **8.** 58; of G. T. Bigelow and H. V. Somerville (1830–32), **5.** 463–468; of J. W. Blake (1814) on

Lundy's Lane, **6.** 257–259; of Alles Blower to Thos. Dudley, **10.** 115; of John Boade to Winthrop (1648), **2.** 157; on Boston Port Bill (1774), 481–486; of Jas. Bowdoin (1775–90), **4.** 302, **8.** 289–290, **11.** 178, **12.** 143–145; of J. W. Bradbury (1882) on Longfellow, **20.** 563; of Gamaliel Bradford (1807), **12.** 252; of Dudley Bradstreet (1706) on frontier towns, 128; of Thos. Browne to Winthrop (1658), **8.** 287; of Peter Bulkley (1677), **14.** 213–215; of C. J. Burget (1885), **2.** 140; of G. J. Burns (1893) on Nonacoicus, **8.** 211; autobiog., of Wm. Chamberlin (1827), **10.** 491–506; of Chas. Chauncy (1774), **8.** 288; of Chulalonkorn (1883), **1.** 32; of Clarendon to Winthrop (1664, '65), **13.** 455–456; of David Cobb to Bowdoin (1786), **1.** 76; of Wm. Coffin to Pepperrell (1746), **6.** 250; of Cogswells and Thompsons (1653–61), **17.** 77–87; on Congregational churches in N. S. (1769), **4.** 67–73; of Jas. Craik (1780) on Am. army, **15.** 362; of J. L. M. Curry (1889) on G W. Erving, **5.** 17–32; of Thos. Cushing (1775), **8.** 61; of Lord Cutts to Dudley (1693–1700), **2.** 171-192; of R. H. Dana, Jr. (1841), **6.** 398; of Emmanuel Downing (1633–34), **8.** 383–387; of Jas. Downing (1637), **14.** 272; of Lucy Downing (1678), **10.** 187; of Wm. Duane (1800–34), **20.** 260–394; of Jer. Dummer (1716), **4.** 192; of Timothy Dwight, Sr. (1771), **13.** 124; of Jon. Edwards (1743, '44), **10.** 429, **15.** 8, 12–14; autobiog., of G. W. Erving (1843), **5.** 9–16; of Edw. Everett (1861), **1.** 206; of Everett and John Hutchinson (1843), 165; of Everett to Story (1831–32), **15.** 204–210; of Fellows of Harvard to Winthrop (1672), **4.** 265; of Natl. Folsom (1756, '76), **18.** 243, 318–322; of French officers to Cincinnati (1789, '97), **6.** 160–164; of Benj. Frobisher (1784) on boundary, **3.** 369; of Saml. Garman (1893) on book worms, **8.** 106; of Jas. Gordon and Wm. Martin (1752–65), **13.** 381–396; of John Hancock (1785), **8.** 63; of John Haynes (1655–63), **1.** 118–131; of Margaret Heathcote to Winthrop (1665), **5.** 105; of Hessian mercenary (1782), **4.** 2–12; of Anne Higginson to Winthrop (1631), **6.** 424; of Mehetabel Higginson (1775–83), **10.** 455–462; of Stephen Higginson (1784–1805), **8.** 175–181; of H. A. Hill and Earl Russell (1875) on Treaty of Washington, 17–18; of Wm. Hilton to Winthrop (1633, '37), **10.** 361–362; of E. A. Hitchcock (1905) on Washington Oak, **19.** 297–299; of E. R. Hoar and Elizabeth C. Agassiz (1894), **9.** 312–315; of Thos. Hooker (1637), **6.** 425; of O. W. Holmes (1881, '92), **8.** 21, **18.** 346; of Huntington family (1775), **7.** 354–360; of Gov. Hutchinson (1765–73), **18.** 242, **20.** 535–537; of Thos. Jefferson (1785–1825), **6.** 174, **12.** 267–272, **13.** 312, **14.** 395–398, **17.** 225, 372; of Robt. Johnson (1801) on Boston, **7.** 455–457; of Jos. Jones to Madison (1787–1802), **15.** 116–161, **17.** 474, 487, 490–496, 509; of Jas. Kaye (1661) to John Cogswell, 80; of J. P. Kennedy (1861), **1.** 207; of Jas. Kent and Story (1819–46), **14.** 413–424; of Mrs. J. T. Kirkland (1829–32), **19.** 440–504; of Rich. Leader to Winthrop (1648–60), **3.** 190–197; of Rich. Lechmere (1774), **16.** 285–290; of Saml. Locke (1760), **18.** 257; of London merchants on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446–448; of Jos. Lord (1733), **4.** 311–313; of Anna C. Lowell to Mrs. Anne Grant (1809–10), **18.** 302–307; of J. R. Lowell (1884) on E. B. Jarvis, **1.** 229; of Thos. Lyon and connections (1647–1701), **6.** 2–20; various to Madison and Jefferson (1787–88) on Ratification in Va., **17.** 451–510; autobiog., of Cornelius Marchant (1838), **12.** 198–200; of John Marshall to Story (1819–34), **14.** 320–360; on Mass. charter (1691), 215–217; of Increase Mather (1690–99), **8.** 344–348; of Menendez (1565–66), 416–468; of Mignet to Winthrop (1867), **1.** 141; of Comte de Paris (1884), 64; of Jas. Parker and others to Franklin (1741–73), **16.** 186–232; of Henry Pelham to Revere (1770) on engraving, **8.** 227; of Edmund Pendleton (1765–82), **19.** 107–167; of T. H. Perkins (1852) on Washington Monument, **2.** 141; on

Perry's expedition (1853), 258-261; of Henry Phillips (1729), **18.** 241; of Wm. Phips (1693), **1.** 340–342; of Pond (1631) on N. Eng., **8.** 471–473; of John Porter (1803) on Winthrop Papers, 140; of Oliver Prescott (1787) on Shays's Rebellion, **4.** 158; of Rich. Price (1767–90), **17.** 262–378; of Jos. Priestley (1775–1800), **3.** 13–40; of J. Rogers and others to Mather (1683), **10.** 202; of John Rogers (1815) on naval commanders, **4.** 207; of Natl. Saltonstall (1675), **10.** 193; of Rich. Saltonstall (1631), **8.** 208; of Thos. Savage (1672) on Boston defences, **12.** 197; of Sarah Sever (1776) on burning of Castle, **2.** 158; of Jon. Sewall (1773–85), **10.** 408–427; of Susanna Sheaffe (1775) on Boston, **9.** 10; of Thos. Shepard to John Winthrop, **5.** 104; of H. J. Smith (1901) on an engraving, **15.** 365; of Natl. Spooner (1813) on *Chesapeake* fight, **1.** 374–376; of Rich. Steele to Dudley (1700), **3.** 201; of Jos. Story to Webster (1827), **14.** 412; to others (1831–43), **15.** 216–224; of C. P. Sumner to Story (1837–38), 202–204; of Chas. Sumner to Story (1837–38), 210–216; of Sylvester family (1653–83), **4.** 269–291; of S. R. Thayer (1891) on Dutch medals, **7.** 20–22; of Jon. Trumbull (1769), **8.** 139; of John Tulley (1694), **7.** 415; of Benj. Vaughan (1782–83), **17.** 409–438; of Virginia Co. (1609), **2.** 244–246; of Mercy Warren (1790), **12.** 144; of Geo. Washington (1772–89), 143, 156, 272; of Benj. Waterhouse (1829) on Latin, **6.** 168; of Isaac Watts (1729–47), **9.** 331–410, **12.** 149–152; of Webster to Everett, **15.** 208 *n.*–209 *n.*; to Story (1816–42), **14.** 399–412; to others (1840–52), **15.** 278–281, **18.** 325; of Geo. Whitefield (1742–47), **10.** 299–302, 427; of John Whiting (1780) on Arnold's treason, **7.** 451–454; of Wm. Whitwell (1770), **2.** 121–122; of Robt. and Roger Williams (1649, '72), **3.** 256–259; of Winslow family (1695, 1760–90), **2.** 229–242, **3.** 64–94, **20.** 559; of John Winthrop, Jr. (1634–47), **8.** 13–17, **11.** 3; of Saml. Winthrop (1645), **7.** 13–17; of Stephen Winthrop (1647), **11.** 6. *See also* DIARIES, DOCUMENTS.

Lever, Charles, on Civil War, **19.** 336.

Leveret, *Colonel*, admiralty suit (1776), **10.** 102.

Leverett, Charles E., Harvard A.M. (1848), **5.** 255.

Leverett, Frederick P., as teacher, **4.** 321; *Lexicon*, **9.** 200–201.

Leverett, Hudson, attorney (1686), **19.** 50.

Leverett, *Gov.* John, instructions to Henchman (1676), **8.** 65–67; Willard's funeral sermon on, **9.** 449; letter from Natl. Saltonstall (1675), **10.** 193; and Mather (1676), **13.** 358; death, 407; and Cromwell's West Indian expedition, **16.** 500.

Leverett, *Pres.* John, and Port Royal expedition, **1.** 159; and First Church in Cambridge, **5.** 411; auction and cat. of library, **10.** 544; installation and election to Harvard presidency, **14.** 33, **16.** 26 *n.*

Leverett, Sarah [Mrs. Byfield], boards with Wadsworth, **4.** 79.

Leverett, Sarah (Sedgwick), death, **1.** 157.

Leverett, Thomas, at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 162, 163, 166, 171, 180, 182, 190; of Ann Hibbens (1640), 316.

Leveridge, *Rev.* William, rumor of college presidency, **1.** 120; at Sandwich, **2.** 48.

Leveson-Gower, Granville G. *See* Granville.

Levett. *See also* Leavitt.

Levett, Christopher, patent and settlement, **1.** 232; *Voyage into New England*, reprints, extant copies, **6.** 348, **9.** 188.

Levi, Aaron, and Priestley, **3.** 20, 24.

Levi, Robert, witnesses Sibley's will, **2.** 170.

Lévis, François G., *duc de*, letters in Parkman MSS., **1.** 361; papers on French and Indian War, **4.** 92–101; history of papers, 93–94; journal of campaigns, 94–96, 100; battle of Sainte Foye, 95, 99; letters by, 96; journal of Montcalm's campaigns, 96; letters to, 97; relations of campaigns, 98; instructions by Montcalm and Vaudreuil, 98; letters from French court, 99, 100; milit. articles, 99; pub. of papers, **4.** 308; at Montreal (1760), **5.** 376.

Levitation, instances, **20.** 445–447.

Lew, Barzillai, recruit (1760), **6.** 426, 429.
Lew, Primus, of Groton, **6.** 429.
Lewis, *Messrs.*, of Eng., in Mass. (1786), **17.** 336.
Lewis, Charles, of Va., business character, **15.** 136.
Lewis, Daniel T., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Lewis, Elizabeth [Mrs. Goldthwait], port., **14.** 57.
Lewis, Ezekiel, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Lewis, Francis, Signer, **1.** 282.
Lewis, *Sir* George Cornewall, and mediation programme (1862), **18.** 152, **20.** 467.
Lewis, Hannah [Mrs. Hoppin], **3.** 299.
Lewis, Job, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Lewis, John Allen, collection of early Boston imprints, **1.** 13, **6.** 40; on John Foster, **4.** 204.
Lewis, Morgan, in Am. Rev., **2.** 452, 454, 461; as general (1813), **20.** 362, 372.
Lewis, Shubael, drowned, **14.** 27.
Lewis, Theda [Mrs. Ellis], **10.** 208.
Lewis, Thomas, patent (1630), **1.** 233
Lewis, Thomas, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Lewis, Winslow, on com. on Boston bicentenary, **2.** 220; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Lex Mercatoria, **3.** 391, 392 *n.*
Lexington, Robert Sutton, *2d baron*, office (1700), **3.** 201.
Lexington, Mass., services of Chas. Hudson, **4.** 31; Hudson's *History*, 31. *See also* next title.
Lexington and Concord, battle of, Bedford flag, **2.** 165–167; paintings, **3.** 8; centenary, **4.** 32; contemp. accounts, **5.** 391–395, **10.** 90–91, **11.** 304–306, **12.** 345, **17.** 288–291, 296; losses, **5.** 395–396; order for return to Boston, **10.** 20; commemoration of Acton participants, 188–193; Groton minutemen, **12.** 77, 78, 103–105; Pres. Langdon on, **18.** 208–209; Revere's ride, **20.** 580–582.
Lexington Historical Society, and Sandham's painting, **3.** 8; services of E. G. Porter, **15.** 62.
Ley, William, London bookseller (1641), **12.** 219.
Leyden, G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 221; members of Pilgrim Company in, **17.** 167–184.
Libbie, Frederick J , gift to **M.H.S.**, **17.** 230.
Libby Prison, views, **5.** 451.
Liberia, move to enslave natives, **7.** 264; *Liberia Herald*, 264.
Libertas Americana medal, **5.** 349.
Liberty sloop, riot, **10.** 67.
Liberty, schooner on Chesapeake (1781 , **6.** 156.
Liberty, holiday to commemorate, **15.** 510.
"Liberty," Savage's engraving, **19.** 9, 17.
Libraries, former mismanagement of European public, **1.** 266; services of Vattemare, 266–269; proper function of public, 270; titles and analysis of Elder Brewster's, **3.** 265–274, **5.** 37–85; Aspinwall-Barlow, 166, 313–320; Isaac Watts on circulating, **9.** 368; cats. of private, in colon. Mass., **10.** 540–547, **17.** 41–43. *See also* Bibliography, and libraries by name.
Library of Congress, law library (1832), **14.** 349, 351; MS. Department, **18.** 335–340, 461–465; beginning, **20.** 262, 263; acquires Stevens Index-Catalogue, 556–559.
Library of **M.H.S.** — *See also* analyzed references under Green (S. A.), Manuscripts. — Notable accessions (1884), **1.** 2, 31, 70, 131, 147, 172, 200, 223, 252, 335; (1885), 362, 365, 374, **2.** 64, 70, 101, 118, 122, 139, 150, 154; (1886), 200, 257, 258, 261, 393, **3.** 2, 56, 63, 97; (1887), 178, 215, 319, 393, **4.** 46; (1888), 91, 92, 141, 157, 158; (1889), **5.** 2, 155; (1890), 430, 449; (1891), **6.** 351; (1892), **7.** 454; (1894), **9.** 108; (1895), **10.** 256, 292; (1896), 441, 468, 472, 569, **11.** 67, 179; (1899), **13.** 129, 378; (1900), 424, 456; (1902), **15.** 478, **16.** 150, 251, 291, 477; (1903), **17.** 1, 229; (1904), **18.** 264, 392; (1905), **19.** 168, 273, 304, 389, 394; annual reports of Librarian (1884), **1.** 171; (1885), **2.** 70; (1886), 393; (1887), **3.** 281; (1888), **4.** 107; (1889), 349; (1890), **5.** 449; (1891), **6.** 415; (1892), **7.** 371; (1893), **8.** 195; (1894), **9.** 24; (1895), **10.** 122; (1896), 568; (1897), **11.** 331; (1898), **12.** 187; (1899), **13.** 77; (1900), **14.** 141;

(1901), **15.** 42; (1902), **16.** 143; (1903), **17.** 228; (1904), **18.** 286; (1905), **19.** 222; (1906), **20.** 226; fund for binding books and MSS., **1.** 172, 175, **19.** 305; Savage Fund, **1.** 174; Latham Collection, 200; book-plates, 200, **8.** 315–320, 335, 337, **11.** 68, **13.** 163; list of donors (1884–1907), **1.** 413, **2.** 509, **3.** 445, **4.** 419, **5.** 483, **6.** 521, **7.** 467, **8.** 563, **9.** 551, **10.** 597, **11.** 451, **12.** 501, **13.** 457, **14.** 485, **15.** 539, **16.** 539, **17.** 533, **18.** 473, **19.** 567, **20.** 597; fund for cat. (1860), **3.** 295; coms. (1887, '89), 318, **4.** 367; suggested amendment of by-laws on, 122, 123; by-laws on, 228–232; special com. to examine (1889), 309, 366; criticism of condition (1889), 344–348; reports of special com., proposed improvements, 359–366, 382–383; improvements autho ized and made, 383, **5.** 285–286, 439; books eliminated, 450, **6.** 40, **18.** 287, **19.** 300; annual reports of com. to examine (1890), **5.** 453; (1891), **6.** 417; (1892), **7.** 370; (1893), **8.** 197; (1894), **9.** 37; (1895), **10.** 136; (1896), 571; (1900), **14.** 145; (1901), **15.** 46; (1902), **16.** 147; (1903), **17.** 231; (1904), **18.** 288; (1905), **19.** 225; (1906), **20.** 231; past sources of growth, **5.** 453; field, 454–456, **8.** 198–199; cats., **6.** 207, 217, **8.** 324–327; Waterston Library and Bequest, 171–173, **13.** 208, **17.** 235, **20.** 83; character of bindings, **8.** 199; Dr. Green on formation and growth, 312-344; beginning, 312; locations, 313; growth, 314; lost and recovered vols., 314, 321–324, **14.** 171–173; regulation of circulation, **8.** 320; maps loaned U. S. govt., 323; place-marks, 327–329; recording of gifts, 329–331; treatment of pamphlets, 331–333; binding of newspapers, 334; bequests, 334–336; Prince Library, 336; Hutchinson Papers, 337; open hours, 339; acknowledgment of gifts, 340; loss by fire, 340; furniture, 341; gift of Louis XVIII., 342; important additions, 342; "Archives," 343; Librarians and Assistants, 343–344; — early Am. imprints in (to 1700), **9.** 410–533, **11.** 19–22, **12.** 273–279, 380, **17.** 13–30; author list of such imprints, **9.** 534–540, **12.** 420, **17.** 73; disposal of certain books advocated, **10.** 571, **16.** 147; Sibley Collection, **11.** 67; Winsor Collection, **12.** 32, **13.** 161–163; arrangement in new building, 120; separate collections criticized, **15.** 47; stack system proposed, 47; need of purchasing fund, 49; shorthand books, **16.** 475–476; plan for increased space, **19.** 225; sale of Audubon's *Birds*, 300; gift to, returned, **20.** 1.

License. *See* Drink.

Lidgett, Charles, escapes drowning, **12.** 227; on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248; Merrimac grant, 255.

Lidgett, Peter, death, **13.** 364.

"Lie at hull," **19.** 274–275.

Life of Faith, authorship and eds., **18.** 468–471.

Light, Anna, exile in Amsterdam (1609), **6.** 56.

Light, Cicely [Mrs. Bassett], **17.** 181.

Light, Henry, exile in Amsterdam (1609), **6.** 56.

Light, *Mrs.* William, character, **19.** 494.

Lightfoot, *Lieut.* Philip, duel (1781), **6.** 141.

Lighthouse, ——, innkeeper at Bushtown, Md. (1804), **2.** 33.

Lightning, freak, **7.** 148.

Lightwood, **2.** 22.

Ligonier, Province of, **1.** 232; Cleaves's claim, **2.** 157.

Ligonier, radeau on Lake Champlain (1760), **4.** 396, **5.** 367, 368, 381.

Ligurians, imigrations, **12.** 108, 109.

Lilburne, John, conviction and indemnity, **10.** 304, 306.

Lillie, Edward [1], immigrant, **11.** 121; descendants, 122–123.

Lillie, Edward [? 2], wrecked (1697), **1.** 151, **14.** 32.

Lillie, Elizabeth S. [Mrs. Pierce], **11.** 387.

Lillie, *Major* John, biog., **11.** 120; career, 120–121, 387, 388 *n.*

Lillie, Richard, kills Hopkins (1691), **7.** 157.

Lillie, Samuel, career, **11.** 122.

Lillie, Samuel S., death in Dartmoor Prison, **10.** 117.

Lillie, Theophilus [1], career, **11.** 123.

Lillie, Theophilus [2], and non-importation, **10.** 73; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated Boston estate, 180; ancestry, **11.** 123.

Lillie, Thomas [d. 1704], career, **11.** 122.

Lillie, Thomas, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Lillie family, **11.** 120–123.
Lincoln, ——, medical student in Edinburgh (1809), **18.** 312.
Lincoln, Abner, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 305, 309; biog. note, 309 *n.*; Commencement part (1788), 439; and *Φ B K* meeting (1788), 450.
Lincoln, Abraham, and unofficial mission to Europe (1861), **1.** 205; and David Sears, **2.** 416–417; stumping in Mass. (1848), 416, 416 *n.*; South desired election (1860), **3.** 328; Bullock's attitude, 328, 333; Emancipation Proc., 333, **11.** 239; milit. capacity, **3.** 334; lock of hair, **9.** 267; and Peninsular campaign, **10.** 430–435, 438, 440; dubious reminiscences concerning, 483; and Va. legislature (1865), 484; hist. importance of two elections, **11.** 114–115; piece of rail cut by, 333; phrases resembling Gettysburg speech, **15.** 92–94; assassination, 184, 185; present attitude of South, **18.** 237.
Lincoln, Alexander E., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Lincoln, Amos, and Tea Party, **10.** 479; works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Lincoln, Benjamin [1], in Provincial Congress, **1.** 194; in Saratoga campaign, wounded, **3.** 107, **6.** 95, 98; news of victory (1779), **3.** 129, **6.** 123; ports., **3.** 294, **11.** 333, **16.** 146; letter from Prescott (1787) on Middlesex insurgents, **4.** 158–159; at siege of Yorktown, **6.** 151, 155; memoir, 236, **7.** 123; in Boston society, **10.** 102, 103; resignation of collectorship, **12.** 194; mills, **16.** 339; elected Lieut.-Gov (1788), 404, 405, 425; and *Boston Magazine*, **18.** 326; articles on Hingham and Hull, 328
Lincoln, Benjamin [2], biog. note, **16.** 371 *n.*
Lincoln, Daniel W., Commencement part and biog. note, **5.** 169, 169 *n.*
Lincoln, Enoch, pistols of, **6.** 421.
Lincoln, Frederic W., at Frothingham's funeral, **1.** 392.
Lincoln, George, **2.** 95.
Lincoln, Hannah (Lincoln), **16.** 309 *n.*
Lincoln, *Rev.* Henry, **16.** 448, 452; biog. note, 448 *n.*
Lincoln, Levi [1], papers, **6.** 169; career, 169; offered justiceship (1810), **15.** 231–232; and Jefferson, 232–233; effect of refusal, 233; and Duane sedition case, **20.** 266.
Lincoln, Levi [2], at Harvard Commencement (1830), **5.** 202; at class reunion (1831), 208; papers, **6.** 166; hist. influence of refusal of senatorship, 166, **15.** 233–237; Latin address at Quincy's inauguration, **6.** 166–168; at Plymouth bicentenary, **10.** 394; and Jackson's LL.D., **20.** 498, 499, 507.
Lincoln, Louis, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Lincoln, *Mrs.* Nancy H. [Mrs. Salisbury] **2.** 95.
Lincoln, Penelope S. [Mrs. Canfield], **6.** 421.
Lincoln, Solomon [1], in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 78; and campaign of 1840, **15.** 278; letter from J. Q. Adams (1836) on war power and abolition, 438.
Lincoln, Solomon [2], commission on State statutes at Washington, **1.** 389; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **4.** 1; accepts, 37; on com. on pub. of Province Laws, 307; report, 316; on Nominating Com. (1891–1902), **6.** 351, **10.** 1, **12.** 155. **16.** 1; reports, **6.** 419 **10.** 137, **12.** 189, **16.** 147; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1892–94), **7.** 383, **8.** 201, **9.** 39; report on Mass. Soc., **8.** 90; presents report of Council (1895), **10.** 118–122; remarks, **12.** 167, **18.** 59; motions by, **12.** 172, **16.** 148; on J. C. Ropes, **13.** 214–218; on Horace Gray, **16.** 265–267; MEMOIR OF L. F. BRIGHAM, 535–538.
Lincoln, Waldo, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **17.** 235; on Stephen Salisbury, **19.** 415–418; on Library Com. (1907), **20.** 587.
Lincoln, William, Commencement part (1822), **5.** 189; biog. note, 189 *n.*; memoir, **7.** 123.
Lindsay, William, office-seeker (1789), **15.** 128.
Lindsey. *See also* Lindsay, Lindsley, Linsey, Linzee.
Lindsey, Theophilus, and Priestley, **3.** 19, 28, 34.
Lindsley, *Mrs.* (?) Harvey, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 263.
Lingan, James M., character, **19.** 384.
Linsey, Peter, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 396.

Linzee, Hannah [Mrs. Amory], **4.** 414.
Linzee, *Capt.* John, **4.** 414; career, **10.** 19–21; port., 19 *n.*; sword, 21; arrest for debt, 34; in Boston, 72, 76, 90–93; fight with provincials, 91; offends Rowe, 93.
Linzee, Robert, and John Linzee, **10.** 19; in Boston society, 32, 72.
Linzee, Samuel Hood, parentage, **10.** 19–21; in Boston (1775), 90, 93.
Linzee, Susanna (Inman), married life, **10.** 19–21; port., 19 *n.*; mentioned in John Rowe's diary, 32, 33, 35, 36, 42, 44, 76, 90–93, 105.
Lion, Boston inn, **4.** 243.
Lion, date of embarkation (1632), **10.** 262.
Lion and Mortar, Salem inn, **4.** 244.
Lippitt, George W., Commencement part (1838), **5.** 223.
Lipscomb, James N., acknowledgment to, **4.** 251 *n.*
Liquor. *See* Drink.
Lisbon, Conn., in 1795, **3.** 44.
Lisbon, Portugal, social life (1866), **20.** 189.
Liscom, *Major* Humphry, death (1688), **7.** 147.
Liscomb. *See also* Lipscomb, Liscom, Luscomb.
Liscomb, *Capt.* Francis, at siege of Boston, **9.** 73, 74.
Lisle, *Lady* Alicia, executed, **2.** 254.
Lisle, Bridget [Mrs. Hoar], **2.** 254.
Lisle, Catharine, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Lisle, John, exploded coat-of-arms, **2.** 253; career, 253.
Lisle, Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Lisle, Rose [Mrs. Jennings], **17.** 178.
Lisle, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 178.
Lisle, *Sir* William, **2.** 253.
Lister, *Ensign* Jeremy, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
Liston, *Sir* Robert, in 1830, **19.** 470, 474.
Litant, ——, prize case (1789), **5.** 94.
Litchfield, Conn., in 1777, **6.** 90; in 1832, **19.** 532.
Litchfield Law School (1808), **4.** 55.
Literature, Augustan Age in U. S., **7.** 8–9; lack of memorials to celebrities, 9. *See also* Books, Drama, Language, Poetry, Sagas.
Lithgow, *Col.* Arthur, **7.** 104.
Lithgow, Mary [Mrs. Devens], **7.** 104.
Little, ——, of Va. (1788), **17.** 496.
Little, Ephraim, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Little, Ezekiel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152; characterized, 153; teacher, **18.** 93.
Little, George, succored by Crèvecœur, **20.** 47, 53.
Little, Isaac, captured (1758), **6.** 33.
Little, John, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Little, *Dr.* Moses, J. Q. Adams's characterization, **16.** 300 *n.*; biog. note, 300 *n.*; mentioned in Adams's diary (1787–88), 300, 315, 319, 326–330, 346–349, 352–357, 361, 364–369, 378, 381, 387, 389, 394, 399, 400, 415, 440, 442, 448; exhibition part (1786), 342 *n.*; inoculated, 417, 420, 424.
Little, Nathaniel, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 427.
Little, Peabody, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Little, Thomas [1], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Little, Thomas [2], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Little, Tristram, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Little, W. Jay, photog. by, **16.** 146.
Little, William Henry, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Little Bytham, Eng., church, **1.** 133.
Little Cambridge (Brighton), Mass. (1776), **6.** 79.
Little Charles, admiralty case, **14.** 325.
Littlefield, Edmund, death of children (1707, '08), **14.** 22, 25.
Littlefield, George E., bookseller, **4.** 200; mistake on Saml. Gerrish, **14.** 35 *n.*
Littlefield, George F., gift to **M.H.S.**, **9.** 28.
Littlefield, Noah M., non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Littlejohn, ——, baker, of Edinburgh (1830), **19.** 474.
Littleton, Nathaniel, of Accomac, Va., **3.** 5.
Littleton, Mass., in 1790, **4.** 136; in 1776, **6.** 80; recruit (1760), 429.
Lively, Brit. war-ship (1774), **10.** 84.
Livermore, Abiel A., Divinity School part, **19.** 363.
Livermore, Arthur, letters from Salma Hale, **3.** 275.
Livermore, Charles, death, **5.** 198.
Livermore, Charles W., on disposition of ancient wreck, **4.** 216–218.
Livermore, Daniel, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 438.

Livermore, George, meeting of M.H.S. at house of, **3.** 53; in M.H.S., **5.** 118, 123, **19.** 83–86; port., **6.** 65, **19.** 83, 86, 224; in M.H.S. group picture (1858), **6.** 78; M.H.S. circular letter (1857), 213; reprinted M.H.S. papers, 236–237; and Dowse Library and Bequest, 273, **19.** 83, 86; and Chas. Deane, **7.** 48, 53, 82; note on death of Thos. Dowse, **19.** 84; son's tribute to, 84–86; influence, 85; as merchant, 85.

Livermore, Isaac, in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.

Livermore, Samuel, of Waltham, **7.** 387.

Livermore, Thomas Leonard, elected a member M.H.S., **14.** 386; list of publications (1902–05), **16.** 129, **19.** 205; NUMBER IN CONFEDERATE ARMY, **18.** 432–434; remarks, 471, **20.** 525; elected to M.H.S. Council (1905, '06), **19.** 226, **20.** 232; signs memorial on *Constitution*, 5; APPOMATTOX CAMPAIGN, 87–112; on Nominating Com. (1907), 587.

Livermore, William Roscoe, elected a member M.H.S., **11.** 286; remarks, 385; on his hist. atlas of migrations in Europe, **12.** 108–111, **18.** 290–291; on Geo. Livermore, **19.** 84–86.

Liverpool, Eng., in 1853, **10.** 516; and slave-trade (1782), **17.** 417; social life (1830), **19.** 465; opening of railway, 466.

Liverpool, N. S., Congregational church (1770), **4.** 69.

Livesey, Ann [Lady Sprignall], **2.** 254.

Livesey, *Sir* Michael, exploded coat-of-arms, **2.** 250.

Livingston. *See also* Livingstone.

Livingston (Levenston), ——, of Poughkeepsie (1777), **6.** 101.

Livingston, Brockholst, Marshall on successor, **14.** 333.

Livingston, Edward, Mignet on, **1.** 144; and Jay Treaty, **15.** 155; Wm. Duane on cabal (1810), **20.** 338.

Livingston, *Col.* James, in assault on Quebec, **2.** 293.

Livingston, *Capt.* John, at Quebec (1705), **5.** 422.

Livingston, John H., **2.** 454.

Livingston, John R., **2.** 10.

Livingston, Philip, Signer, **1.** 281.

Livingston, Robert R., and Priestley, **3.** 37; and recall of Dana, **8.** 180.

Livingston, William (1754), **7.** 339.

Livingstone, Johanna, of Braintree, **6.** 48.

Livius, Peter, and John Sullivan, **1.** 55; and Am. prisoners at Quebec, **2.** 296, 299.

Livius, Titus, on Roman method of registering years, **4.** 101.

Lloyd, ——, at Charles Carroll's (1804), **2.** 16.

Lloyd, Edward, sea-captain (1691), **7.** 159, 160, 164, 165.

Lloyd, Henry, at funeral of Ed. Winslow, **3.** 93.

Lloyd, James, on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248.

Lloyd, James, port., **9.** 27; purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 170.

Lloyd, *Senator* James, of Md , death, **13.** 313.

Lloyd, Lodo., Boston bookseller (1657), **9.** 415.

Lloyd, *Capt.* Richard, in Am. army (1779), **3.** 126.

Lloyd, Thomas, in West's picture of Penn's treaty, **15.** 365.

Lloyd, *Dr.* William, keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225; member of Boston Fire Club, **10.** 38.

Local government, reception of royal charter in Eng., **8.** 19. *See also* Town.

Locke, James, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.

Locke, *Pres* Samuel, as undergraduate, **14.** 201; Langdon's eulogy on, **18.** 206; Ezra Stiles on, 210; as Pres , 257; letters to Ed. Wigglesworth (1760) on marriage, 257.

Locker, Dionis (Warde), **1.** 138.

Lockwood, *Goodman*, of Conn. (1647), **6.** 5.

Lockwood, Samuel, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295; in irons, 298.

Lodge, Henry Cabot, list of publications (1883–1906), **1.** 169, **2.** 68, **4.** 348, **5.** 440, **7.** 369, **8.** 185, **10.** 555, **11.** 318, **12.** 175, **13.** 66, **14.** 129, **15.** 30, **16.** 129, **17.** 214, **20.** 208; port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 264; at centenary of Washington's inauguration, **4.** 371; reprinted M.H.S. papers, **6.** 237; junior member M.H.S., **9.** 94; on U. S. and Cuba (1825), **12.** 360; gift to M.H.S., **16.** 145; on Union as compact, 152, 155, **17.** 106; and preservation of *Constitution*, **18.** 331; on G. F. Hoar, 385–390, **19.** 267; communicates letters of Mrs. Kirkland,

440–504; letter on the Langdons, **20.** 5.
Lodge John, engraving of battle of Bunker Hill, **2.** 395.
Lodge, *Sir* Oliver, on occultism, **20.** 445.
Lodowick, Christian, *Letter* (1692), **9.** 493; Quaker reply to, **12.** 391.
Logan, George, and Pa. politics (1802), **20.** 297.
Logan, James, in West's picture of Penn's treaty, **15.** 365; anecdote, 366.
Logan, John A., at Columbia, **15.** 266, 272; and Gen. Sherman, **16.** 468.
Loggars, ——, London tailor (1695), **2.** 175.
Lok, Michael, St. Lawrence region on map, **7.** 311; and Verrazano Sea, **8.** 76; recognition of Cabot's voyage, **11.** 162.
Lomax, John T., Harvard LL.D. (1847), **5.** 253.
Lombroso, Cesar, and levitation, **20.** 446.
London, meaning of name, **16.** 470; social life (1830), **19.** 458–465, 475–479.
London Gazette, value on colon. hist, **4.** 291; Am. reprint (1684), **9.** 467.
London *Times*, Stephen's pamphlet on attitude of, during Civil War, **18.** 255.
Long, Deborah, death (1678), **7.** 170.
Long, John Davis, delivers Winthrop's oration, **2.** 68; communication from, **11.** 305; candidacy for Gov. (1879), 404; and preservation of *Constitution*, **18.** 331; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **19.** 1; remarks, 299, 303; on J. M. Barker, 309–311.
Long, Katherine (Cushing), **1.** 137.
Long, Michael, of Charlestown, **7.** 170.
Long, Robert, agreement as Winthrop's creditor, **11.** 186.
Long, Zachariah, land (1684), **9.** 195; on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248.
Long Bridge, on Chickahominy (1781), **6.** 144.
Long Island, Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 245–246; settlements and ministers (1650), **2.** 49; Am. raid (1778), **3.** 120; illicit trade (1708), **4.** 149; and govt. of neighboring isles (1683), 290; papers concerning Conn. claim (1662–63), **5.** 291; papers on, and Dutch reconquest (1673–74), 293–294; Winthrop Papers concerning (1664–1701), 305–306; views of battle of, **10.** 103; and N. Y. govt. (1674), **13.** 398.
Long Island Historical Society, Winthrop Papers deposited with, **5.** 305–306.
Long Island Sound, whale-boat privateers, **1.** 18.
Longevity, case, **3.** 369.
Longfellow, Frances E. (Appleton), marriage and death, **8.** 153.
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, on Endicott, **2.** 98; **M.H.S.** meeting at house of, **3.** 53; called "American Lamartine," 56; ancestry, 401 *n.*, **8.** 152; port., **4.** 109; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 78; memoir reassigned, **7.** 6; MEMOIR by H. E. Scudder, **8.** 152–167; PORT., 152; birth, 152; education, 152; in Europe, 152, 153, **12.** 366; professor, **8.** 152, 153, 156; marriages, 152, 153; Cambridge home, 153; death, 153; honors, 153; in **M.H.S.**, 154; first poetic period, 154; literary aspirations, 154–156; prose writings, 156, 159; poetic translations, 157, 163; first book of poems, 158–159; ballads, 159; and slavery, 160; *Christus* as *magnum opus*, 160–162; other long poems, 162; translation of Dante, 163; *Michael Angelo* as *apologia*, 164–166; character, 166; — *Φ B K* poem (1833), 9. 124; biog. note, 124 *n.*; hymns, **17.** 138; and Emancipation Concert, **20.** 248; in college, 563–564; tributes to, as poet, 564–574; C. E. Norton on poetry of, 564; as national poet, 564–569; basis of popularity, 565–566, 572; cosmopolitan culture, 566; wholesomeness, 567; as metricist, 568; literary tact, 569–571; as children's poet, 571; confused with Joshua Coffin, 573; hist. inaccuracies in *Evangeline*, 574–576; in *Miles Standish*, 576–578; in *Sir Christopher*, 578–580; in *Paul Revere's Ride*, 580–582.
Longfellow, Stephen, **3.** 401, **8.** 152; and class reunion (1848), **5.** 255.
Longfellow, William, immigrant, **8.** 152.
Longfellow, Zilpah (Wadsworth), **3.** 401 *n.*, **8.** 152.
Longley, James W., Mass. descent, **18.** 371.

Longley, Lydia [Mrs. Farnsworth], **12.** 75.
Longley, Mary (Parker), funeral, **12.** 89.
Longley, Zachariah, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Longwood, Brookline, development, **2.** 412–413; Sears's chapel, 419–422.
Lonsdale, *Sir* John Lowther, *viscount*, and Lord Cutts, **2.** 191.
Lonsdale, R. I., disinterment of remains of Wm. Blackstone, **2.** 480.
Lopez Patiño, Andres, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 423, 424.
Lord, Arthur, on com. on records of Old Colony Club, **3.** 381; MEMOIR OF WILLIAMS LATHAM, **4.** 195–198; on pub. of Province Laws, 307; on Library Com. (1890), **5.** 347; report, 452; on Auditing Com. (1892, 1901–03), **7.** 335, **15.** 2, **16.** 1, **17.** 228; reports, **7.** 382, **15.** 42, **16.** 143, **17.** 228; on seals of Plymouth Patent, **8.** 283–284; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1894–96), **9.** 39, **10.** 137, 573; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; motion on Ellis Fund, **10.** 404; remarks, **11.** 238; on Nominating Com. (1897, '99, 1903, '06), 268, **13.** 1, **17.** 129, **20.** 87; reports, **11.** 335, **13.** 80, **17.** 233, **20.** 231; presents report of Council (1897), **11.** 313; thanks to, for services in Council, 335; on Building Com., 336; on com. on memorial ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, **12.** 172, 260; on com. to pub. Trumbull Papers, **15.** 25; and return of Bradford MS., 80; publication (1902), **16.** 129; gifts to **M.H.S.**, 145, **18.** 264; at Acadia tercentenary, 371; GEN. JOHN THOMAS, 419–432.
Lord, *Rev.* Benjamin, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 405.
Lord, Daniel, Story on (1844), **14.** 424.
Lord, Elisha, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 399, 413.
Lord, George C., money gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 254.
Lord, Hepsea [Mrs. Waterston], **8.** 292.
Lord, James, death in Am. army (1775), **7.** 402.
Lord, *Rev.* Joseph, letter to Thos. Prince (1733) on duty of ministers, **4.** 311–313.
Lord, Nathaniel, at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258; hymn for reunion, 256.
Lord, Nathaniel J., and W. C. Endicott, **15.** 526.
Lord, Otis P., and Amherst College, **3.** 323; lawyer, **4.** 211; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 37.
Lord, Richard, Atherton Co., **2.** 152.
Lord, Robert, petition (1637), **3.** 199; Ipswich town clerk (1667), **6.** 476.
Lord, Robert, recaptures ship from privateers (1800), **2.** 381 *n.*
Lord Chatham, armed sloop (1771), **3.** 388.
Lord Gordon riots, Edmund Pendleton on, **19.** 115.
Lord Hyde, packet-boat (1770), **16.** 224.
Loring, ——, **2.** 238; law suit with Robie, **10.** 408–411.
Loring, Charles Greely [1], and Ursuline Convent riot, **3.** 216; on Judge Bigelow, **5.** 469, 476; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 237; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 342; and change in *ΦBK* constitution, **15.** 205 *n.*; gift to **M.H.S.** from children of, **18.** 188.
Loring, Charles Greely [2], elected a member **M.H.S.**, **3.** 178; accepts, 215; on alleged Sharpless ports., 184, 215; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **16.** 252, 268–271; in **M.H.S.**, 252; and Egyptian antiquities, 268, 269; in Civil War, 269; services to Museum of Fine Arts, 269–271; memoir assigned to E. J. Young, 291.
Loring, Edward, consul at Malaga, **16.** 474.
Loring, Elijah, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Loring, *Rev.* Israel, and relief for witchcraft sufferers, **1.** 97, 116; ordained, 158.
Loring, John A., card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*
Loring, Jonathan, Boston constable (1708), **16.** 522.
Loring, Joshua [1], absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Mass. estate, 180.
Loring, Joshua [2], absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Loring, William C., and J. C. Ropes, **14.** 237; on Horace Gray, **18.** 165–168.
Lossing, Benson John, on date of signing of Declaration, **1.** 274; on plan for quatercentenary of discovery of Am., 363; wrong tabula-

tion of Continental army, **2.** 206; death announced, **6.** xx, 518.
Lot, use in Athens, **6.** 385–386.
Lothrop, *See also* Lathrop.
Lothrop, ——, of Norwich, Conn., in Eng. (1744), **9.** 405.
Lothrop, ——, of Gilead, at Am. camp (1775), **7.** 409.
Lothrop, Alice L. (Webb), **3.** 170.
Lothrop, Ansell, **2.** 147, **3.** 385.
Lothrop, Barnabas, named for Mass. Council (1691), **14.** 217.
Lothrop, Caleb, **3.** 385.
Lothrop, Elizabeth, letter of recommendation to Saybrook church (1650), **3.** 200.
Lothrop, Harriet [Mrs. Robbins], **3.** 385.
Lothrop, Isaac [1], **3.** 384.
Lothrop, Isaac [2], in 1783, **2.** 147; biog. note, **3.** 384; AUTOG., 389; member of Old Colony Club, 389; record of attendance, 389–435; pres. of Club, 406 *n.*; member of Plymouth Com. of Corresp., 441 *n.*; withdraws from Club, 441 *n.*; memoir, **7.** 123; in Boston society, **10.** 33, 83.
Lothrop, Jerusha (Kirkland), character, **3.** 161.
Lothrop, *Rev.* John, at Barnstable, **2.** 48.
Lothrop, John H., career and character, **3.** 161.
Lothrop, Lydia [Mrs. Beadle], **2.** 147, 149.
Lothrop, Lydia (Goodwin), **3.** 385.
Lothrop, Mary [Mrs Cushman], **3.** 385.
Lothrop, Mary (Thompson), **2.** 147.
Lothrop, Mary L. (Buckminster), character, **3.** 163, 165; marriage, 165; death, 170.
Lothrop, Melatiah, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 411.
Lothrop, *Dr.* Nathaniel, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 390, 401, 406–413, 418, 420, 433, 435; biog. note, 403 *n.*, **5.** 209 *n.*; host of Club, **3.** 419.
Lothrop, Samuel (1650), **3.** 200.
Lothrop, Samuel Kirkland, in **M.H.S.** group pictures (1869), **3.** vii; (1858), **6.** 78; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **3.** 57, 58, 62–63; bequeaths port. of Saml. Cooper, 57, 277; character, 62; religion, 62; in **M.H.S.,** 63, 177; as hist. student, 63; MEMOIR by A. P. Peabody, 161–177; PORT. and AUTOG., 161; ancestry, 161; birth, 162; with Pres. Kirkland, 162; education, 162; meets future wife, 163; in college, 163; in Divinity School, 163; agent for Unitarian Assoc., 164; and slavery, 164; and Beverly pastorate, 164; pastorate at Dover, 164; first marriage, 165; pastor of Brattle Square Church, 166; parsonage, 167; extra-parochial labor, 167; on school com., 168; and Congreg. Charitable Soc., 168; and Soc. for Propagating Gospel among Indians, 168; charity and hospitality, 169; and Darby Vassall, 169; change of parsonage, 170; death of wife, 170; second marriage, 170; country residence, 170; travel, 170; decline of church, 171; and new church building, 172; question of colleague, 172; resignation, 173–174; in retirement, 175; death, 175; as preacher, 175–176; professional reputation, 176; children, 176; pub. works, 177; honorary degrees, 177; societies, 177;— as chaplin of Cadets, **6.** 34; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 237; and memoir of Thos. Aspinwall, **7.** 30; Librarian **M.H.S.,** **8.** 343; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395; on Emerson as tutor, **14.** 201; dress (1817), 202; on his entrance examinations, 203; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 36.
Lothrop, Seth, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Lothrop, Susannah W. [Mrs. Cushman], **3.** 385.
Lothrop, Thomas, biog. note, **3.** 385; AUTOG., 389; member of Old Colony Club, 389; record of attendance, 389–440; secretary, 406; treasurer, 419; withdraws from Club, 441 *n.*; on Plymouth Com. of Corresp., 441 *n.*
Lothrop, Thornton Kirkland, elected a member **M.H.S.,** **4.** 336; on Auditing Com. (1890), **5.** 347; report, 448; on Nominating Com. (1892, '95, '98, 1905, '07), **7.** 335, **10.** 1, **12.** 155, **18.** 454, **20.** 587; reports, **7.** 382, **10.** 137, **12.** 189, **19.** 226; on com. to sell Tremont Street property, **10.** 299; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1896, '97, 1900–'02), 573, **11.** 335, **14.** 146, **15.** 51, **16.** 148; publication (1897), **11.** 318; gift to **M.H.S.,** 334; entertains **M.H.S.,** 336; on John Lowell, 414–417; and Fenway building,

12. 1, 191, **13**. 64; on Theo. Lyman, **12**. 14; remarks, 292, **14**. 424, **15**. 24; on C. H. Hill, **12**. 373–377; on com. on annual meeting (1899), **13**. 1; on House Com. (1899, 1905, '06), 165, **19**. 273, **20**. 245; on W. C. Endicott, **14**. 164–167; MEMOIR OF JOHN LOWELL, 177–188; MEMOIR OF AUGUSTUS LOWELL, **15**. 169–179; on C. G. Loring, **16**. 268–271.
Lottery, Boston, **10**. 56.
Loubier, Anthony, prize case (1746), **5**. 89.
Loubier, Henry, prize case (1746), **5**. 89.
Loubier, John, prize case (1746), **5**. 89.
Loud, John J., gift to **M.H.S.**, **12**. 189.
Louden. *See also* Lowden.
Louden, John, at siege of Boston, **9**. 68.
Louis XIV. of France, commemorative medals, **1**. 13.
Louis XVI. of France, and Am. Rev., **4**. 39; Bowdoin on gratitude to (1780), **8**. 290.
Louis XVIII. of France, medal, **6**. 416; gift to **M.H.S.** Library, **8**. 342.
Louis Philippe, copy of proclamation (1830), **1**. 131.
Louisburg, paper in Parkman MSS. on siege (1745), **4**. 46; briefs of prize case concerning capture, **5**. 92–94; medal to commemorate capture (1758), **6**. 416; Belcher on capture, **9**. 13; medal from cannon captured at, **10**. 293; journals of siege (1745), **11**. 422; Dudley Bradstreet's diary, 423–446; rendezvous at Gut of Canso, 423–424; landing, 425; capture of Grand Battery, 425; capture of French relief ship, 429; attacks on Island Battery, 430; surrender, 435; occupation, 435–446; views of siege (1758), **14**. 144; photog. of present ruins, 144; Whitefield and expedition (1745), **17**. 88–89.
Louisburg, N. C., in 1804, 21.
Louisiana, Penicaut's *Relation*, **6**. 392. *See also* next title, and South.
Louisiana Purchase, Jefferson on westward extent, **5**. 17; paper on moral issue, **18**. 48–59; violation of Constitution, 49, 51–53; as precedent, 52; and opposition to extension of slavery, 54–56; if acquired by Eng., 56; J. Q. Adams on right to govern, **19**. 541–542.
Louisville, J. F. Clarke and Unitarian Church, **4**. 324–325; in 1836, **7**. 286–289.
L'Ouverture. *See* Toussaint.
Love, ——, innkeeper at Coventry (1779), **6**. 130.
Love, *Rev.* Christopher, scaffold speech, **13**. 127.
Love, John, London bookseller, **4**. 221.
Love, John, Anti-Federalist, **17**. 507.
Lovejoy, ——, innkeeper in western Mass. (1760), **4**. 389.
Loveland, Asa, death at siege of Boston, **7**. 411.
Lovell, Abigail [Mrs. Pierce], **3**. 51 *n*.
Lovell, James, notices on assuming Boston collectorship (1809), **12**. 194.
Lovell, John, member of Boston Fire Club, **10**. 38.
Lovell, *Capt.* Joseph, of Medway, **3**. 51, 52.
Lovell, *Gen.* Solomon, Penobscot expedition, **12**. 200–202.
Loverin, Abigail, book owned by, **17**. 57.
Lovering, ——, of Boston, drowned (1700), **14**. 19.
Lovering, Joseph, on Northern Lights, **2**. 105; Master's oration (1836), **5**. 217.
Lovering, Philip [1], of Eng., will (1680), **1**. 137.
Lovering, Philip [2], **1**. 137.
Lovewell, *Capt.* John. *See* next title.
Lovewell's War, locality of Lovewell's Fight, **3**. 259; Ft. Dummer, **6**. 359–371; peace, 371–372; eds. of Symmes's sermon and account of fight, **11**. 179–182.
Loving, ——, of Isle of Wight (1695), **2**. 180.
Low. *See also* Lowe.
Low, ——, at Charles Carroll's (1804), **2**. 16.
Low, *Mrs.*, of New York (1804), **2** 9.
Low, Elizabeth (Wilson), biog. note, **4**. 161 *n*.
Low, John, works on Boston defences (1814), **14**. 152.
Low, John F., witness (1789), **19**. 181.
Low, Samuel, **4**. 161.
Lowden. *See also* Louden.
Lowden, John, death (1678), **7**. 170.
Lowden, Richard, of Charlestown, **7**. 146; selectman (1690), 152.

Lowe, Charles, Commencement part (1847), **5.** 252; biog. note, 252 *n.*

Lowell, Abbott Lawrence, elected a member **M.H.S., 6.** 196; list of publications (1891–1903), 405, **11.** 318, **17.** 214; on Library Com. (1892), **7.** 335; report, 370; junior member **M.H.S., 9.** 94; on com. on Pickering Papers, 97; MEMOIR OF E. J. LOWELL, 541–549; on Auditing Com. (1895–97), **10.** 1, 442, **11.** 268; reports, **10.** 136, 567, **11.** 331; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1896, '97), **10.** 573, **11.** 335; remarks, 74, 233, 385, **14.** 360, **15.** 95; MEMOIR OF J. R. LOWELL, **11.** 75–102; on F. A. Walker, 216–218; motion on increasing MSS. of **M.H.S., 12.** 166; on MSS. Com., 169, 264, 352; on Building Com., 191, **13.** 64; report on MSS., **12.** 261–263; on range of **M.H.S.** activities, 296; on Nominating Com. (1899–1902), **13.** 1, **15.** 2, **16.** 1; reports, **13.** 80, **15.** 51, **16.** 147; on com. on meeting of Am. Hist. Assoc., **13.** 208; memoir of Augustus Lowell assigned to, **14.** 303; presents gift from Mrs. Bangs, **16.** 232.

Lowell, Anna C., letters to Mrs. Anne Grant (1809–10), **18.** 302–317; Mrs. Grant on, 303, 311 *n.*; biog. note, 304.

Lowell, Augustus, and Lowell Lectures, **12.** 121, **15.** 175–178; elected a member **M.H.S., 14.** 1; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 266; in **M.H.S.,** 266; memoir assigned to A. L. Lowell, 303; MEMOIR by T. K. Lothrop, **15.** 169–179; PORT. and AUTOG., 169; ancestry, 169–170; birth, 170; education, 170; travel, 171, 172; in business, 171, 172; in father's office, effect on character, 172; societies, 173; services to Technology, 173–175; character, 178; death, 179.

Lowell, Charles, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; in **M.H.S., 5.** 5; Harvard D.D. (1823), 191; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 237; *Φ B K* prayer (1816), **9.** 115; anecdote, 258; port., **10.** 125; character, **11.** 75; and change in *Φ B K* constitution, **15.** 205 *n.*; Edinburgh friends, **18.** 312; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.

Lowell, Charles Russell, college honors, **20.** 182.

Lowell, Edward Jackson [H. C. 1822], career, **9.** 542.

Lowell, Edward Jackson [H. C. 1867], elected a member **M.H.S., 1.** 298; accepts, 335; on Hessian deserters, **2.** 167; on Auditing Com. (1886), 225; report, 403; on German MSS. sources on Am. Rev., **3.** 219–221; on Nominating Com. (1887, '94), 254, **8.** 504; reports, **3.** 297, **9.** 39; on com. on Pickering Papers, **3.** 277; reports, **4.** 77, **6.** 187; MEMOIR OF L. M. SARGENT, **3.** 309–312; on com. to present resolves on Attucks Memorial, 318; communicates letter of Hessian recruit, **4.** 2–12; on Library Com. (1889), 309; report, 359, 382; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1890–92), **5.** 457, **6.** 420, **7.** 383; on com. on Delftshaven Memorial, **6.** 1, 40; remarks, **7.** 317; presents report of Council (1893), **8.** 182; publication (1893), 185; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **9.** 96, **10.** 119; MEMOIR by A. L. Lowell, **9.** 541–549; PORT. and AUTOG., 541; birth and ancestry, 541–542; education, 542, 543; in Europe, 542, 544, 547; poetry, 543; marriages, 544; in business, 544; lawyer, 544; *Hessians and other Auxiliaries*, 545, **18.** 249–250; makes history life's work, **9.** 545; *Eve of French Rev.*, 546–547; death, 548; in **M.H.S.,** 548; other societies, 548; other writings, 548; character, 549.

Lowell, Elizabeth (Jones), **9.** 544.

Lowell, Elizabeth C. (Putnam), **12.** 127.

Lowell, Frances (Dunlap), **11.** 89; death, 100.

Lowell, Francis Cabot [1] [H. C. 1793], at Harvard Commencement (1815), **5.** 180; career, **9.** 541, **15.** 171; goes abroad (1810), **18.** 313.

Lowell, Francis Cabot [2], career, **9.** 542.

Lowell, Francis Cabot [H. C. 1876], elected a member **M.H.S., 10.** 404; accepts, 441; on Library Com. (1896), 442; report, 571; on Nominating Com. (1897), **11.** 268; report, 335; MEMOIR OF F. A. WALKER, **13.** 303–309; on Roger Wolcott, **14.** 391–393; remarks, 445.

Lowell, Hannah (Jackson), Anna C. Lowell on, **18.** 313.
Lowell, Harriet T. (Spence), **11.** 75.
Lowell, James Russell, letter (1884) on identity of E. B. Jarvis, **1.** 229; at Emmanuel College tercentenary, **2.** 68, 121; gifts to **M.H.S.,** 155, **4.** 55; on Mrs. Bryan W. Proctor, **2.** 155; and gift from Conde de Toreno, 156; on ancestry of Saxe, 167; on C. F. Adams, **3.** 149–152; verses on Adams, 151 *n.*; list of publications (1887, '88), 280, **4.** 106; at centenary of Washington's inauguration, 371; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 237; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **7.** 1–6, 366; in **M.H.S.,** 1; rounded-out career, 4; knowledge of N. Eng. life, 5; scholarship, 6; memoirs by, unfinished, 6; on original intention of founders of Mass., 197 *n.*; on Harvard "University," **8.** 261; views on Hugh and Emmanuel Downing, 406; these views considered, 487–496; anecdote, **9.** 259; and proposed increase in **M.H.S.** membership (1877), **10.** 318, 319; and *Atlantic Monthly* **11.** 55, 89; MEMOIR by A. L. Lowell, 75–102; PORT., 75; parents, 75, 77; birth, 75; environment, 75, 100, 101; fondness for nature, 76; education, 76; class poem, early conservatism, 77; ideas on ministry, 78; law student, 78; literary instinct, 78; first book of poems, 78; and Abolitionists, 79–81, 86, 94; influence of Emerson, 79; of firts wife, 80; *Pioneer Magazine*, 80; literary essays, 80, 89, 94; children, 80, 81, 87; *Biglow Papers*, 82–83; *Vision of Sir Launfal*, 83; antislavery poems, 83; period of greatest activity, 83, 84; use of humor, 84; finances, 85; "Nooning," 86, 95; trips abroad, 87, 94; death of first wife, 87; as Harvard professor, 87–89; second marriage, 89; second series of *Biglow Papers*, 90; *Commemoration Ode*, 91–93; polit. essays, 93; editor of *N. Am. Review*, 94; *Cathedral*, 94; honorary degrees, 95; and Agassiz, 95; sense of unfulfilled promise, 95; and polit. corruption, 96; in politics, 96, 101; Minister to Spain, 97–98; and to Gt. Bn., 98–100; and democracy, 99; oration at Harvard's 250th anniversary, 100; decline and death, 102; — humorous account of smuggling at Madrid, 208; in Friday Club, **14.** 473, **16.** 465; influence of Eng. mission on literary fame, **15.** 238; Scudder's biog., **16.** 130, **17.** 157; and Earl Granville, **20.** 456.
Lowell, *Rev.* John [1] [H. C. 1721], career and character, **12.** 113, **15.** 169.
Lowell, *Judge* John [2], N. C. lands, **8.** 181; lawyer in admiralty trial (1776), **10.** 102; at Boston dinner (1776), 103; Boston estate, **11.** 311; career, **12.** 113, **15.** 169; Roxbury estate, **14.** 47 *n.*; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*; as lawyer, **16.** 341.
Lowell, John [3], autog., **1.** 36; agricultural editor, **3.** 99; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, 291; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 237; memoir of D. A. Tyng, **7.** 125; career, **12.** 114, **15.** 170; *Φ B K* oration (1787), **16.** 312; as Federalist, 312 *n.*; and La Purchase, **18.** 49.
Lowell, John [d. 1836], career, and Lowell Institute, **9.** 541, **12.** 119.
Lowell, John [H. C. 1843], on Nominating Com. (1885, '90, '95), **2.** 4, **5.** 347, **10.** 1; reports, **2.** 79, **5.** 456, **10.** 137; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1887–89), **3.** 298, **4.** 119, 366; on Finance Com. (1887, '89), **3.** 318, **4.** 367; on com. on pub. of Province Laws, 307, 316; on P. W. Chandler, 382; Commencement part, **5.** 237; presents report of Council (1890), 438; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 237; on Leverett Saltonstall, **10.** 139; MEMOIR OF EDWARD BANGS, 311–314; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **11.** 414–417, **12.** 65; as judge, **11.** 415–416, **14.** 179, 181, 184–188; character and position, **11.** 416–417, **12.** 65, **14.** 188; bequeaths fund to **M.H.S.,** **12.** 1; MEMOIR by T. K. Lothrop, **14.** 177–188; PORT. and AUTOG., 177; birth, 177; childhood home, 177; education, 177; studies law, 178; travel, 178, 180; law partnership and practice, 178, 181; as authority on bankruptcy, 178, 183; legal editor, 179; resigns judgeship and resumes practice, 180; marriage, 180; homes after marriage, 180; death, 180; positions held by,

180; honorary degrees, 181; in **M.H.S.**, 181; and admiralty law, 182; public dinner on retirement, 183; and patent law, 184; writings, 188; — review of Dred Scott case, **16.** 256; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252. *See also* Lowell Fund.

Lowell, John Amory, money gift to **M.H.S., 3.** 296; MEMOIR by C. C. Smith, **12.** 113–129; PORT. and AUTOG., 113; ancestry, 113; birth, 114; education, 114; mercantile career, 115; as banker, Suffolk Bank system, 116; offices, 117; and textile manufactures, 118, 122; and founding of Lawrence, 118; and Lowell Lectures, 119–121, **15.** 176; controversy over Boott will, 121; in gas co., 123; other trusts, 124; and Technology, 124; and Harvard, 124; societies, 125; honorary degree, 125; in **M.H.S.**, 125; writings, 126; travel, 127; marriages and home life, 127; death, 128; religion, 128; and politics, 128; character, 128, **15.** 172.

Lowell, Lucy B. (Emerson), **14.** 180.

Lowell, Maria (White), influence on husband, **11.** 80; death, 87.

Lowell, Mary (Gardner), **9.** 541.

Lowell, Mary (Goodrich), **9.** 544.

Lowell, Percival [d. 1665], immigrant, **12.** 113, **15.** 169; funeral elegy on Gov. Winthrop, **12.** 414.

Lowell, Percival, *grandson*, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.

Lowell, Rebecca (Amory), **12.** 114.

Lowell, Rebecca R. [Mrs. Gardner], **4.** 23.

Lowell, Richard, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.

Lowell, Samuel, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.

Lowell, Susan C. (Lowell), **12.** 127.

Lowell family in **M.H.S., 14.** 265.

Lowell, Mass., origin of name, **9.** 541; early mills in, **12.** 118, 123.

Lowell Fund, origin, **12.** 1; history, 180, **13.** 70, **14.** 133, **15.** 34, **16.** 134, **17.** 219, **18.** 275, **19.** 210, **20.** 213; income account (1898), **12.** 186; (1899), **13.** 76; (1900), **14.** 140; (1901), **15.** 41; (1902), **16.** 142; (1903), **17.** 226; (1904), **18.** 285; (1905), **19.** 221; (1906), **20.** 225; use, **20.** iii.

Lowell Institute, **M.H.S.** fund from lectures of, **3.** 296, **6.** 208; origin and administration, **9.** 542, **12.** 119–121, **15.** 175–178; inauguration of lectures, **18.** 112.

Lowell Lectures. *See* Lowell Institute.

Lower, Mark A., on origin of Am. flag, **1.** 28.

Lowndes, Anne [Mrs. Chase], **17.** 127.

Lowther, *Sir* John. *See* Lonsdale.

Loyal petitions of 1666, **6.** 469–476; occasion, 469, 472; petition to General Court, 470; action on it, 471, 474; character of petitioners, 471, 476; their defense, 472–476.

Loyalists, Winslow Papers, **2.** 229–242, **3.** 64–94; refugees from Plymouth County, **2.** 234–235; captured near Cherry Valley, 447; attack on German Flats, 448; attack on Cherry Valley, 449–450; experience of Sylvester Gardiner, **3.** 2–3; corps, 66; land grants, 67, 82; pensions, 70, 81; disbandment and settlement in N. S. (1783), 74–75; emigration from Southern States (1782), 94–95; provisions concerning, in Wyoming capitulations (1778), 342; movement against, in Plymouth (1778), 402 *n.*; letter (1798), **4.** 236; needy adventurers, **5.** 12, 14; captured in R. I. (1778), **6.** 118, 122; hanged for supplying Brit., 135; at disadvantage in Mass. in pre-Rev. struggle, 252 *n.*; Danl. Leonard's memorial (1784), 255–257; treatment of female, in Boston, **8.** 412–415; departure from Boston (1776), **10.** 95; arrested there, 99; list of absentee, and confiscated estates in Suffolk County, 162–185; Jon. Sewall on Boston during siege, 412–416; on conditions in Eng., 416–427; Jon. Sewall on reconciliation (1778), 419–420; on Am. prospects (1783), 422, 425; settlement of claims, 427; Mrs. Higginson's sentiments (1775), 455–457; her life at Halifax, 457–459; her treatment on return (1782), 460–462; articles needed by Mather Byles [2] (1780), 471–472; a characterization of Boston Whigs (1775), **12.** 139–142; hist. treatment, 152; treatment of Rev. Wm. Clark, 153; at Bahamas, **13.** 16; handbill on Boston Whigs (1774), **16.** 92; Lechmere on conditions in Boston (1774), 285–290; Chauncy on (1775), **17.** 277; expulsion, 308; question, in peace nego-

tiations, 424, 427, **19.** 158, 160, 163; confiscation in S. C., 149. *See also* American Revolution.
Loyall, Jesse, Ga. justice of peace, **20.** 515.
Loyall, Fort, commander (1686), **13.** 245, 246, 252.
Lucanians, migrations, **12.** 109.
Lucas, Charles P., on Sayle grant to Bahamas, **13.** 11 *n.*
Lucas, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 176.
Luce, —— (1659), **4.** 277.
Luce, Abijah, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Luce, *Ensign* Francis, at siege of Yorktown, **6.** 155.
Luce, Peter, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Lu-chu Islands, Perry at, **2.** 259.
Luckey, William, soldier, punished (1779), **6.** 122.
Luckis, Mary [Mrs. McCleary], **15.** 256.
Ludden, Lemuel, theft from, **19.** 180.
Ludkin, William, petition against Aspinwall (1651), **12.** 214.
Ludlow, Daniel, of N. Y., **8.** 176.
Ludlow, George D., **3.** 67, 68; letter from Castlereagh (1807) on letters of marque, 77; and office in N. Brun. (1784), 79.
Ludlow's Camp, Vt. (1776), **6.** 87.
Lüneburg, Germany, antiquarian interest, **14.** 288.
Lumberton, N. C., inn (1805), **2.** 34.
Lundy, Benjamin, corresp. with Adams (1836) on speech on slavery, **15.** 449–450.
Lundy's Lane, contemp. account of battle, **6.** 257.
Lunenburg, Mass., name as royal memorial, **4.** 239 *n.*, 242; in 1776, **6.** 80; Indian alarm (1748), 430–432.
Lunenburg, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
Lunenburg County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Lunford, Ephraim, death, **14.** 20.
Luns, William (1776), **12.** 90.
Lunt, *Lieut.* James, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 447, 457; on furlough, 451, 454.
Lunt, William Parsons, use of John Marshall's diary, **1.** 149; Commencement part (1823), **5.** 190; biog. notes, 190 *n.*, **9.** 128 *n.*; memoir, **7.** 123; *Φ B K* poem (1837), **9.** 128; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1854), 269; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395; anecdote of Jackson, 454–455; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Lurvey, James, and Arnold's treason, **12.** 347; milit. career, 348.
Luscomb, Humphry, on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248; petition on legal action, 265.
Luse, Francis. *See* Luce.
Lush, *Capt.* Richard, muster-master, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 451, 454, 456.
Luther, Levi, at siege of Boston, **9.** 66.
Luther, Martin, commemorative medals, **1.** 13; quatercentenary, 169; and Melanchthon as complements, **11.** 256, 262–267; and Zwickau prophets, 263; hymn, **17.** 131–132.
Luttrell, Narcissus, on Queen Anne and Cutts, **2.** 193 *n.*; ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Luxford, James, speculations, **7.** 128, 131–133; later history, 133–134.
Luynes, Honoré T. P. J. d'Albert, *duc de*, château, **16.** 470.
Luzerne. *See* La Luzerne.
Lyall, *Sir* Alfred, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Lyde, Edward, justice of peace (1708), **16.** 523.
Lyde, Edward, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 180.
Lyde, Nathaniel Byfield, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 180.
Lyell, *Sir* Charles, Harvard LL.D. (1844), **5.** 245.
Lyman, Arthur Theodore, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **15.** 180; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1904), **18.** 290.
Lyman, David, internal-revenue officer, **19.** 395.
Lyman, Edward H. R., gift to **M.H.S.**, **8.** 291.
Lyman, *Sergeant* Elisha, at siege of Boston, **9.** 57, 77.
Lyman, Elizabeth (Russell), **20.** 153, 171, 177.
Lyman, *Rev.* Isaac, career, **20.** 148.
Lyman, John C., bequest to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 394–395.
Lyman, *Rev.* Joseph, Kirby controversy, **19.** 198.
Lyman, *Mrs.* Joseph, gift to **M.H.S.**, **8.** 282.
Lyman, Mary (Henderson), **20.** 149.
Lyman, *Gen.* Phineas, Crown Point expedition (1755), **13.** 386.
Lyman, Richard, immigrant, **20.** 147.
Lyman, Theodore [1], **20.** 148.

Lyman, Theodore [2], at funeral of Wm. Eustis, **5.** 310; memoir, **12.** 138; travel with Everett (1818), **18.** 99–101; in **M.H.S.**, **20.** 147; career, 148–149; Webster libel suit, 148; and Garrison mob, 169.
Lyman, Theodore [3], **M.H.S.** tributes to, **12.** 14–17, 61–65, 138; public services, 14, 62; invalidism, 15, 16, 65, **20.** 177; as scientist, **12.** 16, 62, **20.** 153–155, 166–167, 171; memoir assigned to Alex. Agassiz, **12.** 55; in **M.H.S.**, 61; in Civil War, milit. journals, 62–65, **20.** 156–165; contributions to local history, **12.** 138; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 253; MEMOIR by C. F. Adams, **20.** 147–177; PORT. and AUTOG., 147; birth and death, 147; ancestry, 147; in college, 149–152; Hasty Pudding song, 151; marriage, 153; honorary degree, 155; reformatory interests, 155; and Harvard, 165; in politics and Congress, 168, 171–176; Wendell Phillips controversy, 168–170; and death of daughter, 171; charitable endowment, 171.
Lyman School for Boys, interest of the Lymans in, **20.** 149, 155.
Lyme Regis, royal charters, **8.** 19.
Lynch, Thomas, *Jr.*, Signer, **1.** 282.
Lynch, Mass. armed schooner (1775), **1.** 17.
Lynchings, Southern, **18.** 236, **19.** 102–104.
Lynde, *Captain*, to establish Boston market (1686), **13.** 271.
Lynde, Benjamin [1], in 1717, **8.** 217–219; diary, 478; paper money scheme (1729), **12.** 437; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 342–351; report on R. I. boundary (1731), **19.** 26.
Lynde, Benjamin [2], diary, **8.** 478.
Lynde, Joseph [1], and Worcester affairs (1686), **13.** 247; on trade com., 248; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 343–351.
Lynde, Joseph [2], sea-captain, **7.** 155, 163, 164.
Lynde, Nathaniel, at Saybrook (1694), **7.** 415.
Lynde, Simon, record of purchase of N. H. land, **4.** 373–374; loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471; and Rawson's Mass. records (1686), **12.** 242, **13.** 281; justice of peace (1686), 229; to examine Nowell's accounts, 235; on trade com. (1686), 248; and milit. watch, 257; to hold County Court, 259–261; to examine Danforth's accounts, 260.
Lynds. *See* Lynde.
Lynn (Saugus), on early map, **1.** 212; name changed, 213; John Humphrey's farm, 216; in 1660, 236; in 1650, **2.** 47; iron works, 47; pre-Rev. taverns, **10.** 47; not port of entry (1686), **13.** 264.
Lyon, ——, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 452.
Lyon, ——, offices on St. John Island (1796), **3.** 71.
Lyon, Abigail, **6.** 18.
Lyon, *Capt.* Daniel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 47, 62.
Lyon, Deborah, **6.** 18.
Lyon, Elizabeth, **6.** 18.
Lyon, Henry, of Conn. (1646), **6.** 8.
Lyon, Irving W., acknowledgment to, **6.** 18 *n.*
Lyon, *Rev.* James, in N. S. (1770), **4.** 70.
Lyon, John, **6.** 18.
Lyon, Joseph, **6.** 18.
Lyon, Martha Johanna (Winthrop), **6.** 4; estate and health, 5–9; letters to John Winthrop (1649–51) on health and husband, 9, 14–16; death, 16.
Lyon, Mary, **6.** 15; sent to Gov. Winthrop (1668), 16, 17; marriages, 18. *See also* Wilson.
Lyon, *Mrs.* Mary, letter to John Winthrop (1638) on fines, **6.** 16; to Fitz-John Winthrop (1701) on step-daughter's estate, 19.
Lyon, Richard, of Conn. (1649), **6.** 8.
Lyon, Samuel, **6.** 18.
Lyon, Sarah, **6.** 18.
Lyon, Thomas [1], notes concerning himself and connections, **6.** 2–4, 18; letters to John Winthrop, Sr. (1647–48) on wife and mother-in-law, 5–8; antecedents, 8; and his wife, 9, 10; fined, letters to John Winthrop, Jr. (1668), 16–18.
Lyon, Thomas [2], **6.** 18.
Lyons, James, letter from Webster (1848) introducing B. R. Curtis, **15.** 280.
Lyons, *Mrs.* James, gift to **M.H.S.**, **9.** 27.
Lyons, Joanna, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Lyons, Richard B. P., *earl*, and *Trent* affair, **16.** 466; and Brit. attitude (1862), **18.** 154.

Lysimachus, power, **12.** 110.
Lyte, *Rev.* Henry F., hymn, **17.** 135.
Lyzenby, *Capt.* Thomas, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.

M

M., P., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 59.
M., W., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 63.
Mabane, *Dr.* Adam, letter from B. Frobisher (1784) on Northern boundary, **3.** 369.
McAlister, ——, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Macarty, Esther [Mrs. Sargent], **3.** 309.
Macaulay, Thomas Babington, baron, Mignet on, **1.** 143; on Lord Cutts, **2.** 172; as party writer, **3.** 155; on last royal veto, **5.** 158, 159; autog. pages of *England*, **10.** 472; as historian, **13.** 98–99, 111; Gardiner on, **16.** 7; traits, 470.
McCarty, Daniel, of Mass. (1686), **13.** 276.
McCarty, Thaddeus, at Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385, 387.
Maccarty de Marteigue, *Chevalier*, in Mass. (1788), **16.** 451.
McCauley, *Lieut.* Nathaniel, killed at Newtown, **2.** 465.
McCleary, *Misses*, gift to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 146.
McCleary, *Major* Andrew, **15.** 256.
McCleary, *Lieut.* David, **15.** 256.
McCleary, Elizabeth (Foster), **15.** 256.
McCleary, Emily T. (Barnard), **15.** 263.
McCleary, Jane (Walter), **15.** 256.
McCleary, John, immigrant, **15.** 255.
McCleary, Maria L. (Walter), **15.** 256.
McCleary, Mary (Luckis), **15.** 256.
McCleary, Samuel [1], **15.** 256.
McCleary, Samuel [2], **15.** 256.
McCleary, Samuel Foster [1], subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; as City Clerk, **15.** 255; career, 256.
McCleary, Samuel Foster [2], elected a member **M.H.S.**, **2.** 208; accepts, 225; and F. E. Parker, **3.** 248; on com. on Pickering Papers, 277, **15.** 76; on com. on Attucks Memorial, **3.** 318; on lists of Boston scholars (1755), **4.** 193; on Auditing Com. (1890), **5.** 347; report, 448; remarks, 423, **10.** 490, **13.** 62, **14.** 149; index of names in Pickering Papers, **6.** 190, **15.** 76; on S. C. Cobb, **6.** 354–358; remarks on presenting various gifts, **7.** 449–450; elected Cabinet-keeper **M.H.S.** (1893–97), **8.** 201, **9.** 93, **10.** 137, 572, **11.** 335; on various gifts to Cabinet, **8.** 282, **10.** 292–293; Recording Sec. *pro tem.*, **8.** 486; publication (1894), **9.** 23; reports as Cabinet-keeper (1894–98), 26, **10.** 124, 569, **11.** 333, **12.** 188; examines contents of Ellis House, **10.** 296, **15.** 73, 76; and storage of Cabinet, **11.** 316; Franklin Fund, **12.** 17–29; treasurer of Franklin Fund, 29 *n.*, **15.** 262; declines reelection as Cabinet-keeper, **12.** 174; vote of thanks to, for services, 189; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **15.** 72–78; in **M.H.S.**, 72–77; and removal from Tremont building, 74, 76; as City Clerk, 75, 258–261, 263; politics and religion, 77, 263; authority on Boston history, 77; character, 77; Memoir by J. M. Bugbee, 255–263; port. and autog., 255; ancestry, 255–257; birth, 257; education, 257; lawyer, 257; testimonial to, 261; insurance official, 262; and classmates, 262; marriage and children, 263; death, 263.
McCleary, Samuel Foster [3], memorial, **9.** 23.
McClellan, George B., Peninsular campaign, **10.** 430–440, **18.** 443; unfortunate plan, **10.** 430; Yorktown, 430–433; and McDowell's corps, 432, 435; Williamsburg, 433; and advance by James River, 434; Johnston as opponent, 433, 439; and advance of gunboats, 435–437; character as commander, 438–439; blunders by others, 438; Johnston on, 440; hist. importance of presidential defeat, **11.** 115.
McClellan, John, offers collection of letters, **4.** 60.
McClellan, Joseph, owns book formerly Brewster's, **3.** 263.
McClentuc, John, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 445.
Macclesfield, Charles Gerard, *1st earl of* [d. 1694], map dedicated to, **2.** 479.
Macclesfield, Thomas Parker, *1st earl of*, impeached, **5.** 163.
Macclesfield, Thomas A. W. Parker, *6th earl of*, and Am. geography, **13.** 161.

McClesky, John, of Ga., **20.** 514.
McClintock. *See* McClentuc.
McClurg, James, letters to Madison (1787), **17.** 470, 472, 474 [*see* Madison].
McCobb, *Capt.* Samuel, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 275, 279.
McCormick, James, court-martialled in Arnold's expedition, **2.** 277.
McCoy, Peter, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 409.
McCoy, William, journal of Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 266.
McCrady, Edward [1], career, **18.** 13.
McCrady, Edward [2], elected a corresp. member **M.H.S., 16.** 151; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **18.** 2, 3, 10–22; in **M.H.S.,** 3, 19; in Civil War, 10, 13; as lawyer, 11, 14; and negro suffrage, 11, 16; religion, 11, 22; as historian, 12, 16–20; character, 12; birth and death, 13; education, 13; addresses, 15; in legislature, 15; honors, 21; opinion of Greene reviewed, **20.** 112–118.
McCrady, John, scientist, **18.** 13.
McCrady, Sabina L., acknowledgment to, **4.** 255 *n.*
McCrary, Timothy G., Ga. justice of peace, **20.** 518.
McCray, ——, of Va., and Jay Treaty, **15.** 152.
McCulloch, Hugh, on Johnson's first message, **19.** 397; charges against, **20.** 435.
McCulloch, John, *Introd. to Hist. of Am.,* **4.** 60.
McCulloch *vs.* Maryland, reception of decision, **14.** 324, 335, 401
McDonald, *Lieut.* Alexander, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
MacDonald, William, on Cabot, **12.** 9.
McDonough, *Com.* Thomas, Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208.
McDougal, *Gen.* Alexander, and Sullivan and Burke, **1.** 54; division in Conn. (1778), **3.** 120.
McDougall Papers in Parkman MSS., **4.** 44, 45.
McDougle, *Lieut.* Randolph S., captured at Quebec, **2.** 299.
McDowell, *Gen.* Irvin, and Peninsular campaign, **10.** 432, 435, 440.
McDuffie, George, and tariff (1832), **19.** 512; J. Q. Adams on, 521 *n.*
Macedonian, news of capture (1812), **19.** 369.
McElhany, Francis G., purchases slaves, **20.** 519.
McElhany, Isaac, purchases a slave, **20.** 517.
McElhany, Isaac C., **20.** 517, 519.
McEuen, ——, of Philadelphia, in Rome (1830), **19.** 455.
Macey, ——, sea-captain (1829), **19.** 441.
McFarland, Andrew, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
McFarland, *Capt.* Daniel, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
McFarland, Margaret, of Groton, **6.** 427.
McFarland, Walter, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
McFarlane, Duncan, at installation of Lord Rector of Univ. of Glasgow, **19.** 469.
McFarlane, I. H., letter from Webster (1848) introducing B. R. Curtis, **15.** 280.
McFarlane, *Rev.* W., acknowledgment to, **6.** 43 *n.*
McGennis, *Capt.* William, in battle of Lake George (1755), **18.** 200, 318–325.
McGill, *Major,* in army in Va. (1780), **19.** 122.
McGillivray, Alexander, treaty (1790), **15.** 135.
McGuire, Frederick B., and letters of Jos. Jones, **15.** 116; acknowledgment to, **19.** 108.
McGuyer, John, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
M'Hard, James, of Haverhill, **16.** 377.
McHenry, James, and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 504.
McHenry, Fort, letter on flag, **2.** 257.
Machias, Me., loyalist prisoners (1775), **7.** 401.
Machin, Thomas, journal, **2.** 441.
McIlraith, *Rev.* John, acknowledgment to, **6.** 43 *n.*
McIlroy, *Lieutenant,* of (?) Brit. navy, cashiered (1801), **20.** 264.
McIlvaine, Charles P., and unofficial mission to Europe (1861), **1.** 203, 205, **16.** 465.
McIlvray, *Mrs.* David, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 263.
McIntosh, *Miss* [Mrs. Palmer], **5.** 12.
McIntosh, *General,* **5.** 12.
McIntosh, Archibald, **4.** 386.
McIntosh, *Sir* James, comment on works, **7.** 275.
M'Intyre, *Doctor,* at funeral of Ed. Winslow, **3.** 93.
Mack, Mary C. [Mrs. Wheatland], **9.** 279.

McKay, *Mrs.*, of Edinburgh (1830), **19**. 471.
Mackay. *See also* McKay, Mackey.
Mackay, Hugh, on Lord Cutts, **2**. 172.
Mackay, Joseph H., Commencement part (1815) and biog. note, **5**. 180 *n*.
Mackay, R. C., business, **4**. 34.
Mackay, William, commission business, **4**. 34.
McKean. *See also* McKeen.
McKean, Henry S., Commencement part (1828) and biog. note, **5**. 198, 198 *n*.
McKean, John G., Commencement part (1831), **5**. 205; biog. note, 205 *n*.
McKean, Joseph, edits Hubbard's *General History*, **6**. 215; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 237; memoir of John Eliot, **7**. 122; memoir, 124; Librarian **M.H.S.**, **8**. 343; Pres. of *Φ B K*, **9**. 112.
McKean, Sally [Mrs. Yrujo], **2**. 13.
McKean, Thomas, on date of signing of Declaration, **1**. 274–276; and vote on Independence, 275; date of his signature, 291; signature to Articles of Confederation, 296; opposition (1804), **2**. 12; and Pa. politics (1801), **20**. 265; (1807), 298; and vice-presidency, 276; and militia, 305.
McKeen, Jenny, **2**. 449.
McKeen, *Rev.* Joseph, as preacher, **16**. 421; biog. note, 421 *n*.
McKeen, *Capt.* Robert, at Cherry Valley, **2**. 448; married, 449.
McKendry, William, army journal (1777–80), **2**. 442–478; character of journal, 436, 440; at Albany, 442–445; furloughs, 444, 477–478; march to Fort Stanwix, 445–446; at Cherry Valley, 446–458; in Sullivan's expedition, 458–474; in Pa., 474–475; return to Hudson, 475–477.
McKendry, William H., and journal of Wm. McKendry, **2**. 478 *n*.
McKenican, William, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3**. 345.
McKenny, ——, of Mohawk Valley (1778), **2**. 445.
McKensey, ——, Brit. midshipman, captured at Quebec, **2**. 285.
McKenzie, ——, of Edinburgh (1830), **19**. 471.
McKenzie, *Mrs.*, of Richmond (1804), **2**. 18.
McKenzie, Alexander [*Communications* follow], on com. to pub. *Proceedings* (1884–1906), **1**. 168, **2**. 87, 486, **3**. 318, **4**. 367, **6**. 1, 421, **7**. 399, **8**. 202, **9**. 40, **10**. 139, **11**. 67. 367, **12**. 196, **13**. 142, **14**. 163, **15**. 69, **16**. 151, **17**. 235, **18**. 297, **19**. 273, **20**. 245; list of publications (1886–1905), **3**. 280, **9**. 23, **11**. 318, **12**. 175, **14**. 129, **15**. 30, **18**. 269, **19**. 205; Harvard Overseer, **5**. 407; and Harvard students, 415; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1890), **6**. 214; benediction at **M.H.S.** centenary, 283; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1893, '94), **8**. 201, **9**. 39; remarks, **8**. 519, **9**. 95, **14**. 176; presents report of Council (1895), **10**. 118; fortieth anniversary of pastorate, **20**. 534.
Communications: on birthplace of Thos. Shepard, **4**. 12; on Shepard Hist. Soc., 375; on H. W. Foote, 381; on H. M. Dexter, **6**. 185–187; on Columbus, **8**. 47; on effect of discovery of Am., 48; on E. A. Park, **14**. 189–194; letter of Ruth S. Wentworth (1745), 385; MEMOIR OF E. A. PARK, 446–467; on Jon. Edwards's "spider" illustration, **15**. 23; on L. R. Paige, 253; on E. C. Smyth, **18**. 297–302.
MacKenzie, *Lieut.* Frederick, account of battle of Lexington, **5**. 391–396.
McKenzie, William, **2**. 19.
Mackerel Cove, Mass., Maverick on (1660), **1**. 236.
Mackey. *See also* Mackay.
Mackey, Mungo, purchases confiscated Boston estates, **10**. 168, 180.
McKinley, William, hist. importance of elections, **11**. 115–118, 226, **14**. 260–263; on Span. rule in Cuba, **12**. 71; assassination, **15**. 183–186; Brit. tribute to, 188, 229; attitude of South, **18**. 237.
McKinson, Donald, in campaign of 1760, **4**. 409.
McKinster, *Captain* (*Major*), at West Point (1779), **2**. 477; in Saratoga campaign, **6**. 95, 96.
McKinstry, Sarah [Mrs. Stark], **16**. 333, 333 *n*.
Mackintosh, *Col.* William, **2**. 478.
Mackintosh's Tavern, Needham, **10**. 47.
Mackranny, John, at Fort Dummer (1724), **6**. 366.
Maclaine, *Rev.* Archibald, **17**. 359.
McLane. *See also* Maclaine, McLean.
McLane, *Sir* Allan, at Quebec (1775),

2. 285, 298; in campaign of 1760, **4.** 408.
McLane, Daniel, at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 84.
McLane, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **1.** 315, **10.** 182.
McLane, Louis, as Minister to Eng., **19.** 464; and tariff (1832), 525.
McLaughlin, Andrew Cunningham, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **20.** 84.
Maclay, Samuel, and Madison (1808), **20.** 311.
McLean, ——, sea-captain (1766), **10.** 62.
McLean, John, Harvard LL.D. (1839), **5.** 227; R. C. Winthrop on, **6.** 75; and Craig *vs.* Mo., **14.** 342.
McLean Asylum, demolition, **10.** 548; origin and character of main building, 549–552.
McLellan, Henry B., engravings by, **2.** 395, **3.** 283.
M'Lellan, Robert, and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 290.
McLennan, Alexander K., and Franklin Fund, **12.** 28.
McLeod, Alexander, *Caroline* affair, **6.** 399, **11.** 132, **14.** 411–412.
McLeod, *Lieut.* Donald, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
Maclise, Daniel, and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 186.
McLoon, Eliza E. [Mrs. Field], **19.** 74.
McMaster, John Bach, *United States* reviewed by Mellen Chamberlain, **3.** 279; elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **15.** 493.
M'Mish, ——, quartermaster in Am. army (1778), **2.** 443.
McNary, William S., bill on *Constitution*, **18.** 334.
McNeal. *See also* McNeil, McNeill.
McNeal, *Mrs.*, in Boston society (1768), **10.** 36.
McNeal, *Captain*, in Boston (1768), **10.** 71.
McNeal, Hector, captured at Passamaquoddy Bay, **3.** 91.
McNeil, Archibald, loyalist, land grant, **3.** 67; death, 67; leaves Boston (1776), **10.** 95; absentee, 164; confiscated Boston estate, 180.
McNeil, Henry, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
McNeill, Archibald, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 174.
McNeill, William, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 174.
McNott, *Colonel*, and Franklin's affairs, **16.** 195, 196.
Macomber, Onesimus, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Macon Bills, Wm. Duane on, **20.** 336.
McPherson, *Miss*, of Charleston (1805), **2.** 26.
McPherson, *Mrs.*, of Charleston (1805), **2.** 26.
McPherson, *Captain*, of Philadelphia (1789), **16.** 461.
McPherson, *General*, of Charleston (1805), **2.** 26.
McPherson, James, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
McPherson, John, killed at Quebec, **2.** 293.
McPherson, *Major* William, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 143.
McRae, John J., on John Brown's raid, **14.** 12.
Macready, William C., and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 183, 186.
McSolan, *Lieutenant*, death in Arnold's expedition, **2.** 271.
McSparran, James, and Sylvester Gardiner, **3.** 2.
McVickar, John, at Harvard Commencement (1828), **5.** 199.
McWhorter's Tavern, Taunton, **10.** 47.
Madan, Falconer, letter (1884) on Oxford Hist. Soc., **1.** 64.
Maddison, *Lieut.-Col.* George, powder expedition (1774), **10.** 88.
Madeira Islands, illicit trade with Eng. colonies (1708), **4.** 154.
Madison. *See also* Maddison, Matson, Matterson, Matthewson.
Madison, Dolly (Payne | Todd), drawing-room (1812), **19.** 377.
Madison, James [1], in 1781, **19.** 136.
Madison, *Pres.* James [2] [*Letters* follow], in picture of Va. Conven. of 1829, **4.** 306, visit of R. C. Winthrop to (1832), views on slavery, 306–307; and Onis (1811), **5.** 24; and G. W. Erving, 32, **10.** 472; port., 570; Marshall on (1830), **14.** 342; on Va. Resolutions (1830) 343; and organization of courts, 399; candidacy for Senate (1788), **15.** 124, 125; (1794), 146; for House, 126; gubernatorial candidacy (1796), 157; and national theory of Constitution, **16.** 167; on legislative power, 240; and divided sovereignty, **17.** 104; on dangers to Union (1787), 108; *Federalist*, 493, 500, 508; in Ratifi-

cation Conven., 508; and La. Purchase, **18.** 49; appearance and manner (1812), **19.** 377; and Gales, 377; letter of, pub. to refute Adams's tariff report (1832), 515, 535; Adams's reply to letter, 535–553; and Miranda, **20.** 282; candidacy in Pa. (1808), 311; Wm. Duane's relations with, 320, 323, 364; and Macon Bills, 336; Duane on Cabinet changes, 337; candidacy (1812), 353.

Letters: from Campbells (1787) Western affairs, **17.** 454, 460; — from Ed. Carrington (1787) advice to Fed. Conven., 468; Indians, 469; plan for ratification, 471; Cong. and Constitution, 475; — from Dan. Carroll (1787) Md. and Constitution, 484; — from Dey of Algiers (1816) threatening war, **5.** 27; — from John Dawson (1787) financial distress, coming Fed. Conven., towns, **17.** 456, 467; Anti-Federalists, 476; Va. Assembly and Constitution, 478; — from Wm. Duane (1801–14), **20.** 263, 279–281, 298, 308, 309, 320, 324–334, 351, 355, 365, 367 [*see* Duane]; — from Wm. Grayson (1787) Fed. Capital, N. Eng. and Fed. Conven., Royall Tyler's farce, **17.** 461; lands in N. W. Ter., 473; — from Jos. Jones (1787–1802), **15.** 116–161, **17.** 474, 487, 490–496, 509 [*see* Jones]; — to Levi Lincoln (1810) offering justiceship, **15.** 232; — from Jas. McClurg (1787) return to Fed. Conven., exec. power, Marshall, Henry, disturbances, reception of Constitution, **17.** 470, 472, 474; — from Rev. Jas. Madison (1787) Adams's *Defence*, 465; interest in Fed. Conven., 470; — from Geo. Muter (1787) Western affairs, 451; — from Edmund Pendleton (1765–82), **19.** 107–167 [*see* Pendleton]; — from Arch. Stuart (1787) Va. Assembly, Anti-Federalists, **17.** 479.

Madison, *Rev.* James, letters to Madison (1787) on Adams's *Defence*, interest in Fed. Conven., **17.** 465, 470.

Madrid, octroi smuggling, **11.** 208; bull-fight, **16.** 471.

Mafeking, Eng. rejoicing over relief, **14.** 308–310.

Magaguadavic River, and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 350, 379.

Magazine of American History, on Sparks's ed. of Washington's letters, **4.** 67.

Magdalena, ——, and Yrujo and Wm. Duane, **20.** 284–285.

Magdelaine, prize case (1752), **5.** 100.

Magee. *See also* Magge.

Magee, James, privateersman, wreck of *Gen. Arnold*, **10.** 393, **12.** 199; cruise (1776), 198.

Magellan, Ferdinand de, Cabot *mappemonde* on, **6.** 330.

Magellan Strait, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 330.

Magery. *See* Majery.

Magge, Mark, in Va. (1651), **2.** 6, **7.**

Maggiolo. *See* Maiollo.

Magic, tricks, **7.** 270.

Magnusen, Finn, on Runamo runic inscription, **4.** 58.

Magruder, *Gen.* John B., at Yorktown, **10.** 431.

Mahaffy, John P., at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.

Mahan, Alfred Thayer, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 159; as naval historian, **13.** 107; on *Constitution*, **18.** 121–123; transferred to honorary membership, **20.** 535; acknowledgment, 550.

Mahon, *Lord.* *See* Stanhope (P. H.).

Maidston, John, letter to Winthrop (1659) accredited to, **7.** 363.

Maidwell, Laurence, clerk of Chancery (1654), **13.** 19.

Maine, Perry, prize case (1743), **5.** 88.

Maine, Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 231–234; kidnapped Indians (1605), **2.** 36–38; extent of Cleeve's patent, 157; Popham Colony, 243–244, 247–248; Sears Tract, 407, 413; royal memorials in, **4.** 244; Casco Bay settlers (1686), **13.** 15 *n.*, 270; justices of peace, 230, 246, 270; court officers, 246; local officers, 257; mill rents, 276, 277; and New York (1680), 408; Trelawney claim, **16.** 179. *See also* Colonies, New England, North, Northeastern boundary.

Maine Historical Society, celebration of Pres. Bradbury's birthday (1887), **3.** 319; Cabot celebration, **12.** 8.

Mainwaring. *See* Maynwaring.

Maiollo, *Vesconte*, FACSIM. of map (1527), **8.** 76; other reproductions, 78.

Maison, *Marquis* Nicolas J. de, **19.** 443.

Maitland, *Col.* (?) Alexander, in Boston (1768), **10.** 70.

Maitland, Frederic William,

elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **12.** 168; death, **20.** xviii.
Majery, *Corporal* Joseph, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 397.
Major, Joshua, exile in Amsterdam (1602), **6.** 64.
Major, Richard Henry, death, **6.** xx, **7.** 366; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 237; on Italian version of Columbus's letter, 282–283; on date of Cabot's voyage, **11.** 158; on Agnese's atlases, 380.
Malcom, *Capt.* Daniel, custom-house raid on, **10.** 63; on com. on *Liberty* affair, 67.
Malcom, John, mobbed, **10.** 82.
Malden, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 236; instructions on Independence, 335–337; instructions of 1774, 337; and slavery, 339; in 1650, **2.** 47; church controversy (1686), **13.** 281, 285; pastor ordained (1709), **14.** 34.
Malta, social life (1832), **19.** 488–491.
Maltby, *Capt.* William, duel, **10.** 57.
Malvern Hill, Am. forces at (1781), **6.** 145, 146.
Mamoosin, Indian, commission for trial, **1.** 220.
Mamorare, island of, Cabot *mappemonde* on, **6.** 339.
Man, ——, innkeeper at Wrentham (1775), **9.** 42.
Man, Michael, ketch seized and released (1686), **13.** 253.
Man, Samuel, house burned, **1.** 154; contributions for, 154.
Manchester, ——, innkeeper at Thompson, Conn. (1804), **2.** 6, 32.
Manchester, Leander C., acknowledgment to, **20.** 596 *n.*
Manchester, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 235; in 1650, **2.** 47.
Manchester, S. C. (1804), **2.** 29.
Manchester, Va., Brit. raid (1781), **6.** 137.
Mandamus councillors, forced resignations, **1.** 193, **16.** 287, **17.** 289. *See also* Regulating Act
Maneddo, Indian, adventures, **2.** 36–38.
Mangum, Willie P., at Harvard Commencement (1834), **5.** 214.
Manigault, Gabriel, of Charleston, **2.** 29.
Manigault, Joseph, of Charleston, **2.** 26.
Maning. *See* Manning.
Manly, *Capt.* John, privateersman, prizes, **1.** 21, 22, **10.** 98; and Plymouth panic, **2.** 159; ship destroyed (1776), **10.** 94; admiralty suit against (1776), 102.
Mann, ——, of Md. (1836), **7.** 266.
Mann, Horace, and Webster, **15.** 168.
Mann, Reuben, sheriff in Ga., **20.** 514.
Mann, Rufus, juror (1789), **19.** 180.
Manners. *See* Social conditions.
Manning, *Rev.* James, of Providence, **6.** 119.
Manning, John, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Manning, Nicholas, marshal (1686), **13.** 246.
Manning, William, and Harvard (1672), **5.** 401; report on Harvard Hall (1677), **9.** 100.
Mann's Tavern, Wrentham, **3.** 41, **10.** 47.
Manors, patent to Shelter Island, **4.** 290.
Mansfield, *Captain,* captures Providence Island (1666), **13.** 8.
Mansfield, Abi (Hartwell), **5.** 3.
Mansfield, *Rev.* Achilles, at Killingsworth, **3.** 44, 45; biog. note, 44 *n.*; at Yale Commencement (1795), 47.
Mansfield, Ann [Mrs. Keayne], **4.** 160 *n.*
Mansfield, *Mrs.* Catharine, prize case (1748), **5.** 91.
Mansfield, Elizabeth M. [Mrs. Williams, Mrs. Knapp], **5.** 3.
Mansfield, Isaac, gift to **M.H.S.** (1800), **4.** 201–202.
Mansfield, *Col.* John, cashiered (1775), **7.** 408.
Mansfield, Joseph, career, **5.** 3.
Mansfield, Richard, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 56.
Mansfield, William Murray, *earl of,* and spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 202; briefs in prize cases (1743–55), **5.** 87–101; speech on Am. (1775), **17.** 307.
Manteuffel, *Baron* Otto von, on privateering, **1.** 25.
Manual training, beginning in Boston schools, **3.** 240.
Manufactures, Richmond arsenal and flour-mill (1804), **2.** 20; silk, in Nantucket, **3.** 8; glass, in Pa. (1798), 18; at Pawtucket (1801), **4.** 124; iron, in Mass. (1644–47), **8.** 12 *n.*, 13–17; agreement to encourage, in Mass. (1786), 496; Boston sailcloth (1768), **14.** 45 *n.*
Manumission. *See* Emancipation.
Manuscript Department of Library

of Congress, collections and policy, **18.** 335–340, 461–465.
Manuscripts of M.H.S., various, presented, **1.** 223, 224, 250, 379, **2.** 257, 265, 481, **3.** 2, 319, 321, **4.** 77, 78, 376, **6.** 165, 285, **7.** 316, **8.** 23, 118, 291, **10.** 472, **12.** 196, 264–266, 426, **15.** 521, **16.** 20, **18.** 325; Eliza Quincy Collection, **1.** 33–44; Parkman, 360–362, **2.** 70, 225–228, **3.** 152–153, **4.** 44–46, **6.** 165, 285, 391–392, **7.** 348, **8.** 171, 415; cat. and index, **2.** 392, **3.** 254, **4.** 103–105, 358, **7.** 370; size of collection (1886), **2.** 394; (1887), **3.** 281; (1888), **4.** 108; (1889), 349; (1890), **5.** 449; (1891), **6.** 415; (1892), **7.** 372; (1893), **8.** 196; (1894), **9.** 25; (1895), **10.** 124; (1896), 568; (1897), **11.** 332; (1898), **12.** 188; (1899), **13.** 78; (1900), **14.** 142; (1901), **15.** 43; (1902), **16.** 144; (1903), **17.** 229; (1904), **18.** 286; (1905), **19.** 223; (1906), **20.** 227; Winthrop Papers, **4.** 65, **13.** 310–311, **19.** 307; papers of Romeo Elton, **4.** 77; diaries of Jos. Quincy, 123, **14.** 304; by-laws on, **4.** 230–231; used by Prince, 300 *n.*; Holden's journal (1660), 384; cabinets for, **6.** 165, **13.** 311, **20.** 245; Lincoln Papers, **6.** 166, **7.** 11; copying of, suggested, **6.** 418–419, **7.** 371; Chas. Deane on editing, 55–56; of Micmac names, 455, **8.** 21; letters of J. Q. Adams, **10.** 374; letters of Jon. Sewall, 407–408; records of New South transferred, 540; Sibley Papers, **11.** 67, **20.** 245; Otis Papers, **11.** 182–184, 221–226, 332; of W. H. Channing returned, 332; acquisition, amount, and publication, **12.** 162–164; movement to increase, 166, 168; com. on increase, 169; report, 261–264; Hist. MSS. Com. (1898–90), 264, **13.** 142, **14.** 163; Jefferson Papers, **12.** 264–273; papers of Mrs. Dall, **13.** 310; Chase Papers, 375–378; Mather-Cotton deeds, 424; Story Papers, **14.** 256; easier access suggested, **15.** 50; papers of Wm. Schouler, **16.** 477; of Jas. Savage, **17.** 229; Quincy Papers, **18.** 188, 250–251; papers of Gen. John Thomas, 420, 422; memoirs of J. C. Dyer, 444–447; diary of Dudley Bradstreet, **19.** 83; from estate of C. E. French, **20.** 227; docs. on domestic slave-trade, 409; Graupner Collection, 438; papers of P. T. Jackson, 590. *See also* Archives, Autographs, *Collections,* Library of M.H.S.
Manvil, Nicholas, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Maori, decline, **17.** 6.
Maple sugar, described (1782), **4.** 11.
Maps. — For illus. *see* next title. — Waters-Winthrop, of Eastern Mass., **1.** 211–214, **6.** 259, **7.** 335–338; early, of Boston and Boston Harbor, **1.** 211, **2.** 478–480, **8.** 228, 230, **18.** 329; Winthrop's chart of North Shore, **1.** 214–215; ancient, **2.** 200, 261; Pound's N. Eng., 479; solution of Sparks's "red-line" map question, **3.** 361–366; Franklin-Hartley sketch, 366–367, **4.** 60; Oswald, **3.** 367; Hubbard's New England (1677), **4.** 13–21, 199–206, **6.** 41, **19.** 54; atlas of wars of French Rev. (to 1806), **4.** 46; showing Ordinance of 1784, 60; of Mexico City (1550), 308; Cabot *mappe-monde* (1544), **6.** 305–339, **10.** 118; influence of Cartier's explorations, **7.** 298–312; of Northwest (1785), 364–366, **14.** 167; of Asiatic-Am. connection theory, **8.** 67, 70, 77, **11.** 375–376, 378; anticipations of Cartier's voyages, **8.** 70–78 [*see* St. Lawrence Gulf]; of Sea of Verrazano, 76, **11.** 377; early chart of New York Harbor, **8.** 228, 230; Agnese's, on Am., **11.** 372–385; Cabot's chart and Cosa's map, **12.** 5; Livermore's hist. atlas of Europe, 108–111, **18.** 290–291; of coast survey, **13.** 448; Blanchard-Langdon, of N. H. and Canada (1756), **18.** 199, 399; French, of Canada and N. Eng. (c. 1756), 399.
Maps, "Wine Hills," **4.** 199; "White Hills," **6.** 41; section of Waters-Winthrop, **7.** 26; Maiollo (1527), **8.** 76, 78; part of Worcester County (1785), 280; survey of Clark's Island, **12.** 346; Bahamas, **13.** 9; Athens and Salamis, **17.** 384.
Maqua Indians. *See* Mohawk.
Marathon, battle of, Herodotus's description considered, **17.** 252–262; not a general decisive engagement, 253, 255, 258, 261; Persian force, 256–258.
Marblehead, Mass., on early map, **1.** 212; Maverick's account (1660), 236; in 1650, **2.** 47; royal arms in, **4.** 244; their fate, 244 *n.*; Foy

as name for, 337; impressment incident (1769), **10.** 71; not port of entry (1686), **13.** 264; women kill Indians (1677), 405.
Marbois, François de Barbé-, and J. Q. Adams (1779), **16.** 293; as host (1829), **19.** 442.
Marburg, archives on Am. Rev., **3.** 219.
Marbury, Anne [Mrs. Hutchinson], **3.** 207.
Marbury, Anthony, of Eng. (1665), **13.** 19.
Marcel, ——, and death of Montcalm, **4.** 97.
March. *See* Marsh.
Marchand, *Capt.* John B., on Brit. coast (1861), **18.** 139–140.
Marchant, Cornelius, autobiog. sketch of privateering, **12.** 198–200.
Marchant, Henry, **16.** 457–459; biog. note, 457 *n.*
Marchant, William, Commencement part, **3.** 47; death, 47 *n.*
Marcou, Jane (Belknap), presents Belknap Papers, **4.** 206; thanks to, 207.
Marcou, Jules, death announced, **12.** xx, 196.
Marcy, William L., and Convention of Paris, **1.** 26; at Leicester Academy, **7.** 34 *n.*; and tariff (1832), **19.** 523.
Maresquelle, Louis de, letter to the Cincinnati (1789) seeking admission, **6.** 161.
Margry, Pierre, death announced, **10.** 294; M.H.S. tribute to, 554; port., **14.** 144; Sparks on (1846), **15.** 91.
Marichal, ——, port. of Lion Gardiner, **2.** 394.
Marine. — *See also* analyzed references under Admiralty, Navigation, Navy, Neutral trade, Piracy, Privateering, Ships. — Safety of Am. (1775), **1.** 16; Congress and capture of Brit., 17; law of capture, 26, 27; N. Eng. shipping (1660), 248; Conn. (1795), **3.** 44, 45, 48, 49; R. I. (1801), **4.** 125; Sound packets (1789, 1801), 127, **16.** 457–461; prosperity of Am., **6.** 201; Brit. and Am. Steam Nav. Co., **7.** 35; Ohio River travel (1836), 273–294; description of river boat, 289; decline of Am., **17.** 119; carrying trade and peace negotiations (1782), 416–419. *See also* Commerce.
Marion, Ellen (Bridge), **16.** 48.
Marion, Joseph, career, **16.** 42–48; AUTOG., 43.
Marissen, Jenneke [Mrs. Wilson], **6.** 63.
Mark, Mary, killed by Indians (1691), **7.** 157.
Mark, Patrick, of Dunstable, **7.** 157.
Market, advertisement of Boston (1687), **9.** 473; Boston, authorized (1686), **13.** 271.
Markham, *Sir* Clements R., letter to R. C. Winthrop (1890), **5.** 421; on Cabot on Am. coast, **11.** 161.
Marlborough, Mass., Indian attack (1704), **1.** 157, **14.** 29; Breck ordained minister, **1.** 157; Hudson's *History*, **4.** 31; population (1790), 136; note-book of Wm. Brinsmead (1682–95), 298–301; Indian alarm (1688), 299; first ordination at, 301; inn (1677), **6.** 89; rumor about (1774), **10.** 87; Tompson's verses on (1676), 266.
Marlborough, Am. privateer (1777), **12.** 199.
Marquand, Joseph, biog. note, **16.** 387 *n.*; mentioned, 397, 442.
Marquand, *Mrs.* Joseph, **16.** 387, 388.
Marquise d'Antin, prize case (1748), **5.** 90–91.
Marrett, Daniel, at Harvard Commencement (1825), **5.** 194.
Marriage, early, in N. C., **2.** 22; Dudley's proclamation (1686), **13.** 235; civil, in colon. N. Eng., **19.** 173. *See also* Sexual morality.
Marritt, Thomas, at Saybrook (1645), **8.** 9.
Mars, Am. brig, docs. on detention (1802), **18.** 325.
Marsh, ——, of Braintree, marriage (1709), **1.** 160.
Marsh, *Lieut.* Alexander, of Braintree, **6.** 482.
Marsh, Ann [Mrs. Quincy], **16.** 307.
Marsh, Ebenezer Grant, memoir, **7.** 124.
Marsh, George Perkins, *Φ B K* oration (1847), **9.** 142; biog. note, 142 *n.*; on Choate, **11.** 149.
Marsh, *Col.* John, Indian fight (1697), **1.** 151, **14.** 28; expedition (1703), 33; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 288, 295, 299.
Marsh, *Rev.* John, at Yale Commencement (1795), **3.** 47; biog. note, 47 *n.*; at Weathersfield, 49; Harvard D.D. (1806), **5.** 171.
Marsh, Jonathan, death (1708), **14.** 25.

Marsh, *Rev.* Jonathan, of New Hartford, at siege of Boston, **7.** 402.
Marsh, Jonathan, of Newburyport, representative (1788), **16.** 417; biog. note, 417 *n.*
Marsh, *Rev.* Joseph [1], record of church discipline (1713–24), **6.** 485–487.
Marsh, Joseph [2], private school, **14.** 200.
Marsh, *Capt.* Nathaniel, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497; mentioned, **16.** 348.
Marsh, William, *Jr.*, drawing by, **7.** 374.
Marshall, Deliverance, birth, **1.** 156.
Marshall, Emily [Mrs. Otis], **14.** 108.
Marshall, G., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 56.
Marshall, Gad, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Marshall, Hagar, death, **14.** 27.
Marshall, Henry, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Marshall, Humphrey, in China, **2.** 258.
Marshall, John [1], petition for wages (1686), **13.** 251; pay, 276, 281; death, **14.** 23.
Marshall, John [2], of Braintree, diary (1697–1711), **1.** 148–164, **14.** 13–34; career and character of diary, **1.** 148–150, **14.** 13–15; family, **1.** 151, 156; constable, 152, 158; contributions, 153, 154; impressed, 157, 161; and John Webb, 159, 160; milit. watch, 161, 163, **14.** 30–31; death notices in diary, 16–27; Indian notices, 27–30.
Marshall, John [3], death, **14.** 21.
Marshall, Ch. J. John [*Letters* follow], statue, **1.** 200; on Malden's instructions on Independence, 335; in picture of Va. Conven. of 1829, **4.** 306; as honorary member **M.H.S.**, **14.** 355 *n.*; Athenæum port. and bust, 355 *n.*–356 *n.*; X Y Z mission papers, **15.** 89–90; phrase resembling Lincoln's, 92; and Jay Treaty, 151, 152; Story on death, 220; addresses on, and biog., **16.** 129, 130, **18.** 185–186; port., **16.** 145; reality of leadership, **17.** 110 *n.*; elected to Assembly (1787), 457; and impotence of Confederation, 471; and Burr trial, **20.** 299.
Letters: to Timothy Pickering (1826) Ga. affairs, W. B. Giles, **14.** 321; (1827) Washington, 322; — to Story (1819) nail machinery, reception of McCulloch *vs.* Md., admiralty questions, 324–327; (1821) bankruptcy case, reception of Cohens *vs.* Va., Jefferson, internal rev. case, 328–331; (1823) Bank *vs.* Dandridge, new Justice, admiralty question, Adams-Cunningham corresp., 331–334; (1628) port., bust, Adams's candidacy, Story's discourse, Indians, Justice Trumble, 335–338; (1829) Hopkinson's appointment, Va. Conven., Story's professorship, 338–341; (1830) Ch. J. Parker, Craig *vs.* Mo., Madison, 341; (1831) Cabinet, Justices' lodgings, possible resignation, domestic griefs, operation, Justice Baldwin, 341–349; (1832) books for Cong. law library, Va. and Jackson, Nullification, *Commentaries*, 349–354; (1833) presentation copies of *Washington*, *Commentaries*, compromise tariff, Justices' lodgings, 354–359; (1834) Va. politics, possible resignation, 359.
Marshall, Mary, birth, **1.** 151.
Marshall, Mary (Sheffield) [Mrs. Mills], **14.** 15.
Marshall, Thomas, of London, will (1625), **5.** 264.
Marshall, *Deacon* Thomas, on Boston town com. (1657), **1.** 326.
Marshall, Thomas, characterized (1775), **12.** 140.
Marshall, *Mrs.* William, death, **7.** 171.
Marshall, William B., of Ga., **20.** 519.
Marshall, William E., engravings by, **8.** 196.
Marshfield, Samuel, marshal (1686), **13.** 243; and Quabaug (1686), 275.
Marshfield (Green Harbor), Mass., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 242; in 1650, **2.** 48; loyalist refugees, 234; view of Webster's house, **7.** 373; iron ore (1644), **8.** 13, 14; pre-Rev. inn, **10.** 47; regulars sent to (1774), 89.
Marshpee Indians, mission, **3.** 168.
Marsters, John M., Commencement part (1847), **5.** 253, 253 *n.*
Marston, Benjamin [1], letter from Isaac Winslow on son, **2.** 230; at New York, 237; letter from Joanna White (1783) appeal for aid, 240; bill, 241; family connections, **3.** 387, 403 *n.*; guest of Old Colony Club, 410.
Marston, *Col.* Benjamin [2], illness

when child, **2.** 230; biog. note, 231 *n.*; in N. S., **3.** 68.
Marston, Elizabeth [Mrs. Watson], **3.** 403 *n.*
Marston, Elizabeth (Winslow), **2.** 231 *n.*
Marston, Eunice [Mrs. Goodwin, Mrs. Watson], **3.** 387.
Marston, Haesgen (Abrahams), **6.** 56.
Marston, *Capt.* John, tavern-keeper in Boston, **10.** 38; characterized, **12.** 141.
Marston, John, M., consul at Palermo, **2.** 52, **7.** 322.
Marston, Lucia [Mrs. Watson], **3.** 387.
Marston, Martha (Thayer), **2.** 52.
Marston, Nymphas, Commencement part (1807) and biog. note, **5.** 171, 171 *n.*
Marston, Patience [Mrs. Watson], **3.** 403 *n.*
Marston, Phebe [Mrs. Scott, Mrs. Watson], **3.** 401 *n.*
Marston, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 56.
Martha's Vineyard, work of Mayhews on, **1.** 243; in 1650, **2.** 48; Brit. report on (1779), **3.** 84–88; and State govt., 86–88; in 1801, **4.** 128; estates sequestered (1675), **13.** 399.
Martial law, royal instructions on, in N. H. (1702), **8.** 101; J. Q. Adams and emancipation through, **15.** 436–478 [*see* Adams].
Martin, ——, innkeeper at Lumberton, N. C. (1805), **2.** 34.
Martin, *Sergeant*, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 357.
Martin, *Capt.* Adam, at siege of Boston, **9.** 81.
Martin, Alice, [Mrs. Dericks], exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 56.
Martin, Anne, and small-pox epidemic (1764), **13.** 390–392.
Martin, Anne (Gordon), **13.** 384, 385.
Martin, Augustus P., port., **7.** 373.
Martin, Barkley, purchases slaves, **20.** 514–515.
Martin, Betty, illness when a child (1753), **13.** 384; and small-pox epidemic (1764), 390–392; at a dance, 395.
Martin, Elizabeth [Mrs. Wright], exile in Amsterdam (1599), **6.** 56.
Martin, Esteban, printer in Mexico, **12.** 398.
Martin, François Xavier, Harvard LL.D. (1841), **5.** 233.
Martin, George, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 56.
Martin, Henri, M.H.S. tribute to, **1.** 4–5.
Martin, Henry, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 56.
Martin, James, as child (1753), **13.** 385; and small-pox epidemic (1764), 390–392; and Stamp Act riots, 393.
Martin, *Capt.* John, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 391, 394, 396, 402, 404, **5.** 358.
Martin, John P., pseudonym, **19.** 192.
Martin, Luther, **2.** 14; Anti-Federalist, **17.** 503, 504, 507.
Martin, Mary, of Chelmsford, **12.** 337.
Martin, Richard, of Boston, on trade com. (1686), **13.** 249.
Martin, Richard, of Charlestown, sea-captain (1690), **7.** 152.
Martin, Susanna, not included in witchcraft indemnity, **1.** 81.
Martin, (?) Thomas (1672), **4.** 265, 266.
Martin, *Capt.* Will, suit, **13.** 379–381; and Gov. Cornwallis, 381; corresp. with Jas. Gordon (1752–65), 381–396.
Martin, William, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 180.
Martindale, ——, of Bristol, drowned (1691), **7.** 158.
Martindale, *Captain*, privateersman, prisoner at Halifax, **2.** 301.
Martineau, *Rev.* James, Frothingham meets, **10.** 517; mistaken recollection, **18.** 302; in 1830, **19.** 467.
Martire Vermigli. *See* Vermigli.
Martyr, Peter, and Columbus's discovery, **8.** 67.
Marvell, Andrew, on Amsterdam, **6.** 42.
Marvin, David, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Marvin, *Mrs.* Reinold, makes cartridges, **4.** 294, 295.
Marvin, Ruth, makes cartridges, **4.** 294; Mrs. Kirby, 295.
Marvin, Seth, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Marvin, Uriah, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Marvin, William T. R., gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 224.
Mary II. of England, and witch-trials in Mass., **1.** 92; Cutts's dedication to, **2.** 194; port. in Boston, **4.** 241; Mather's *Observanda*, **9.** 506.

Mary, Boston sloop (1689), **2.** 479; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Mary, royal yacht (1695), **2.** 180.
Mary (1714), **15.** 329.
Mary, privateer (1752), **5.** 101.
Mary, Am. bark (1807), **12.** 252.
Mary and John, Popham Colony ship, **2.** 243.
Mary Anne, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Mary Flower, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Mary of Bristol, royalist ship, captured, **1.** 241.
Marye, Stephen, prize case (1743), **5.** 87.
Maryland, royal memorials in, **4.** 249; travel through (1836), **7.** 265–268; Federal surplus and free schools (1836), 266; courts (1836), 266; and navigation of Mississippi (1787), **17.** 461; and ratification of Constitution, 484, 499, 503–507; and Western claims (1780), **19.** 114; people of Northeastern (1812), 375. *See also* Colonies, South.
Masconomet, deed to Winthrop (1638), **5.** 305.
Maseek, ——, S. C. planter (1804), **2.** 29.
Masie, Susan [Mrs. Brown], exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6.** 56.
Masie, William, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 56.
Maskelyne, ——, London merchant (1662), **5.** 291.
Mason. *See also* Masson.
Mason, ——, in Eng. with Hillhouse (1739), **9.** 364, 369.
Mason, Alphonso, **3.** 143.
Mason, Ann [Mrs. Babson], **3.** 143.
Mason, Anna [Mrs. Grant], **2.** 5, 17.
Mason, Charles, of Va., port., **10.** 125.
Mason, Charles, Commencement part (1832) and biog. note, **5.** 208, 208 *n.*
Mason, Daniel, of Newport, **2.** 238.
Mason, David, dines with Bellomont, **2.** 127.
Mason, *Capt.* Edmund, in Boston society (1770), **10.** 32, 76.
Mason, Edward C., *Veto Power*, **5.** 165.
Mason, Elizabeth [Mrs. Winthrop], **20.** 193.
Mason, George, senatorial candidacy (1790), **15.** 134; and national theory of Constitution, **16.** 165, 166; in Fed. Conven., **17.** 474; Anti-Federalist letter to Washington (1787), 477; opposition to Constitution, 477–479, 484, 495, 496; and Va. port bill, 489.
Mason, George C., and Stuart's port. of John Randolph, **1.** 30.
Mason, James M., Conway episode, **13.** 194; Federal measure to capture, **18.** 139 *n.* *See also Trent* affair.
Mason, Jeremiah, anecdote of travelling on Sunday, **19.** 177.
Mason, *Capt.* John [d. 1635], patents, **1.** 233, 234; Tuttle's memoir, 411; and established church, **16.** 176, 177.
Mason, *Major* John [d. 1672], *Pequot War* and reprints, **6.** 346, **10.** 331.
Mason, John [d. 1736], in London, **9.** 349, 354.
Mason, *Rev.* John M., as preacher, **19.** 370; biog. note, 370 *n.*
Mason, Jonathan [1], Boston merchant, **2.** 5; selectman (1769), **10.** 71; characterized, **12.** 140.
Mason, Jonathan [2], Boston estate, **1.** 315, 324; career, **2.** 5; diary of journey to Savannah (1804–05), 5–34; on New Haven preachers, 7; on wooden houses, 7; on G. Morris, 8; on New York City, 8; on its society, 9, 10; on unmarried people, 9, 12; on Philadelphia's growth and society, 11–13; on Pa. politics, 12; on gunboats and navy, 12; on Yrujo's ball, 13; on death of Bishop Parker, 14; on Baltimore, 15; on Annapolis, 15; waits on Jefferson, 16; on dissensions in Washington, 17; on impeachment of Chase, 18; on slavery, 18, 19, 24, 25; on Richmond, 19; on Northern social superiority, 19; on Republican party, 19; on poor whites, 22, 30; on a S. C. plantation, 24; in Charleston, 25–27; on Savannah, 27; on death of father-in-law, 28; on discomforts of travel, 30–31; memorandum of expenses, 32–34.
Mason, Jonathan [3], **2.** 11 *n.*
Mason, Lucy (Stratton), **3.** 143.
Mason, Miriam, love affairs, **2.** 409; Mrs. Sears, 410.
Mason, Miriam (Clark), **2.** 5.
Mason, Nehemiah, exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Mason, Ralph, Boston estate, **1.** 314, 317.
Mason, Robert, member of Dudley's Council, **13.** 228; attends, 226–237; to examine Nowell's accounts,

235; sent to Eng. with letters, 238; N. H. claim (1686), 266; and Mass. (1677), **14.** 213.

Mason, Robert Means, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; and increase in **M.H.S.** membership (1876), **10.** 318; business firm, **12.** 131; Friday Club, **14.** 473.

Mason, Samuel, letters on R. I. boundary (1698), **5.** 297.

Mason, Susan L. [Mrs. Oliver], **8.** 485.

Mason, Susannah (Powell), **2.** 5; trip to Savannah (1804), 5.

Mason, William, *Plume Volante* (1707), **16.** 475.

Mason, William [H. C. 1792], book owned by, **17.** 56.

Mason, William C., gift to Harvard Library, **17.** 56.

Mason, William P., Commencement part and spread (1811) and biog. note, **5.** 176, 176 *n.*; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; Federal commissioner (1822), **14.** 401.

Mason Harbor, N. H., origin of name, **10.** 465–467.

Masons, centennial medal of grand lodge of Md., **4.** 109.

Massachusettensis papers, contemp. views on authorship, **6.** 252–254, 399.

Massachusetts. — *See also* analyzed reference under Boston, Council, General Court, New England, Plymouth, and counties, leaders, towns, and wars by name. — Early medical instruction, **1.** 44–47, 225; hist. significance, **7.** 447–449, **13.** 91–93; dealing with suicide, **16.** 521–527, 531; legislations and cases of highway robbery, **19.** 178–190.

Colony, to 1692: Waters-Winthrop map, **1.** 211–216; Winthrop's chart of North Shore (1630), 214; Narragansett War, 229–231; Maverick on extension over Me. and N. H., 232–235; on settlements (1660), 235–239, 244; on origin and govt., 239–242; franchise, 239, **3.** 221, **7.** 203, **16.** 484; intolerance, **1.** 241, **8.** 375–380, 403–412; oath of fidelity, **1.** 241; coinage, 241; and New Neth., 246; Maverick's first house, 366–373; first permanent house, 372; pub. of early records, 397; Eliot on settlements and ministers (1650), **2.** 46–48; probable place of Cambridge Agreement, 121; and R. I. (1649), **3.** 257; Ellis's *Puritan Age*, **4.** 91; transfer of govt., 91, **8.** 108–112; trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 161–191; boundaries on Hubbard's map, 200; treatment of Quakers (1658), 276; Endicott's Laws and govt., 411, **7.** 199–201, 232; earliest records, **5.** 166, 320; genesis of town govt., 267–269, 320–330, **7.** 172–263, 441–449 [*see* Town government]; origin of general govt., **5.** 324–327; early phases of estab. church, 330; character of founders, **6.** 270, **8.** 409; paper money (1691), **6.** 397, 442; regulation of conveyance, **7.** 135 *n.*; epidemic of measles (1688), 145; Andros's govt. and overthrow, 149–150, **9.** 478, **12.** 282, **13.** 410–411, **17.** 18–19, 66; convention at Charlestown (1690), **7.** 152, 153; dissatisfaction with restored govt. (1690), 155–157; question of theocracy, 187, 189, 192, 196, 204, 210, 228, 230, 239; policy of polit. development, 195 *n.*, 236 *n.*, 262; character of charter, 197–201; anomaly of land system, 239; manufacture of iron (1644–47), **8.** 13–17; Saltonstall on conditions (1632), 208–209; printing and press censorship, 272–273, **9.** 425, 444, 475, 484, **11.** 240–253; criticism of Adams's *Mass., her Historians and History*, **8.** 374–382; reply to criticism, 387, 402–412; veracity of historians, 380–382; Downing's defense against Gorges (1633), 383–385; first masts sent to Eng. (1634), 385, 386; trade, 386; letters on conditions (1631), 471–473; (1638), **13.** 126; supply for Eng. fleet (1667), **12.** 280; horse racing, 405; current money (1682), 406; Blackwell's bank (1686), **13.** 24, **18.** 63–81; Bahama refugees (1686), **13.** 15 *n.*, 258, 265, 270; Scotch servants, 32 *n.*; Rushworth as agent, 51; negotiations for new charter, 128, 129, **14.** 215–217, **15.** 318; written currency note of 1690, **13.** 142–156; vacating of charter, 222, 292–295; Dudley's presidency, 223–225; ports of entry (1686), 264; and Randolph (1676–86), 289–295; and Eng. flag, 297, 327 *n.*; Mason claim affairs (1677), **14.** 213–215; early houses of Bay region, 286–296; and Piscataqua settlement, **16.** 175–181, **19.** 169–170; "Abstract of Laws of N.

Eng." and "Moses, his Judicials," **16.** 274–284; and Pequot War, 484–487; Shrimpton case (1686), power after vacating of charter, **19.** 38–50; seal, 54; episode of Sir Christopher Gardiner, **20.** 578–580.

Province, 1692–1776: provisions for navy (1775), **1.** 16; first naval expedition in Rev., 17; witchcraft, 65–70, 77–118, 339–359 [*see* Witchcraft]; jurors under new charter, 67; funds for Crown Point expedition (1755), 70; royal prerogative in ecclesiastic affairs, 91 *n.*; earthquakes (1697, 1705), 150, **14.** 33; drought (1697), **1.** 150, 151; grippe (1698), 152; crops (1701–08), 155, 157, 159, 160; severe winter (1703), 156; storms (1701–03, '07), 158, **14.** 20–22; use of title "colony" (1775–76), **1.** 192–199; Regulating Act, mandamus councillors, 193–195, **10.** 85, **11.** 294, **14.** 52–54, **16.** 287, **17.** 271–272, 289; govt. and Continental Cong. (1775), **1.** 196–197; reorganization (1775), 198–199, **17.** 299; Land Bank, **1.** 225; domestic slave-trade, **3.** 321, **6.** 250; journey across (1694), **4.** 79; journal of intercolon. Com. of Corresp., 82–90; census (1765), 137–139; royal memorials and emblems in, 239–244; papers on Conn. boundary (1699–1703), **5.** 300, 304; pay for soldiers (1758), **6.** 31; Massachusettensis papers, 252–254, 399; influence of residence on pre-Rev. struggle, 252 *n.*; Indian alarm and scout (1748), 430–432; church as club, 480; and slavery and slave-trade, **7.** 77–78; news of new govt. (1692), 159; Belcher on his dismissal, **9.** 12–15; paper money, 13, 354, 369, **12.** 429–456, **13.** 145, 154, 315–327, **17.** 184–208 [*see* Paper money]; Belcher as Gov., **9.** 331, 337, 347. 350, 382; Shute's grievances, 339, 344; Burnet as Gov., 344; Shirley as Gov., 389; press censorship, 495, 496, 499; country inns, **10.** 47; fishing as sport, 48–52; N. Y. boundary commission (1767), 63; (1773), 78; dispute over election of atty.-gen., 285–288; table of attys.-gen., 289–291; solicitors-gen., 291; *Bowdoin and Temple Papers*, **11.**, 286–299; commission of atty.-gen., **12.** 51–54; precedent for minutemen, 75; frontier conditions (1706), 197–198; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774) and protests, **14.** 48 *n.*–51 *n.*; table of courts (1692), **17.** 39; polit. conditions (1772), 265; Provincial Cong. (1775), 284; declared in rebellion, 280, 284; alarm of Sept. 1774, 289; R. I. boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 20–34; Hutchinson on affairs (1765–69), **20.** 535–537; lack of biogs., 587–590. *See also* Colonies.

State: Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 76, 298–312, **4.** 158–159, **7.** 19, 120, **15.** 372, **16.** 318, 404 *n.*, 405, **17.** 352, 353, 453, 458, 463, **19.** 276; security of bank notes, **1.** 389; motto, **2.** 39–41, **3.** 255–256; loyalists, **2.** 234; govt. and Civil War, **3.** 329–332, **19.** 237–241; Bullock as Gov., **3.** 335; centenary of Ratification, **4.** 66; travel in Southeastern (1801), 126–135; population during Am. Rev., 139; at centenary of Washington's inauguration, 371; literary celebrities, **7.** 9; severe winter (1779–80), **8.** 113; "dark day," 114; great hail storm (1797), 114–115; Bowdoin on constitution (1780), 290; non-consumption agreement (1786), 496; manumission doc. (1776), 499–500; abolition of Fast Day, **9.** 19; relief for S. C. and Ga. inhabitants (1781), 105, 169–172; lack of history of period 1780–1830, **11.** 74; attitude of Whigs (1848–61), 278–282, **13.** 200; Centennial exhibit, **11.** 347–348; Know-Nothingism, 392–393; Penobscot expedition (1779), **12.** 200–202; address against Texan annexation (1845), 426–428; Wolcott as Gov., **14.** 390–392, **18.** 88–89; polit. divergence from Va. (1787–1801), **15.** 121, 154; specimen coins (1780), **16.** 146; relative power of executive and legislature, 242–247; Ratification, 331, 340, 349, 352, 357, 360, 366, 367, 371, 378, 379, 381, **17.** 494, 495; State elections (1787, '88), **16.** 404, 404 *n.*; (1806), **20.** 12–19; prosperity (1779), **17.** 320; trade conditions (1785, '86), 327, 329, 336, 337; relig. toleration (1786), 352; Constitutional Conven. (1853), **18.** 30–48 [*see* Mass. Convention]; and La. Purchase, 51, 58; Antimason agitation (1834–36), 108–109; portion of gazetteer (1784–85), 328; schools of statesmen, 377–378. *See also* North.

Massachusetts Archives, commission on, **2.** 68; early Am. imprints in, **12.** 279–285, 420.

Massachusetts Bay, Brit. ships in (1776), **10.** 100, 101; (1778), 105. *See also* Boston Harbor.

Massachusetts Bible Society, interest of Stephen Salisbury, **2.** 93; germ, 105.

Massachusetts Congregational Charitable Society, services of S. K. Lothrop, **3.** 168; purpose and organization, **17.** 330–334, 346, 347.

Massachusetts Convention of 1853, paper on, **18.** 30–48; character of present constitution, 31; origin of convention, 32; records, 32; members, 32–35; leaders, 36–39; decorum, Hillard episode, 39–41; reason for popular defeat of draft, 41; basis of representation, 42; plurality vote, 43; judicial tenure, 43; other proposed changes, 45; propositions submitted to voters, 46; popular vote, 46; subsequent adopted amendments, 47; **M.H.S.** members, 48.

Massachusetts Gazette, on capture of Shattuck, **1.** 305–309; on burning of Brown's potash works (1786), 311.

Massachusetts Historical Society. — *See also* analyzed references under By-laws, Cabinet, *Collections*, Committees, Council, Finances, Library, Manuscripts, Membership, Officers, *Proceedings*, Real estate, Votes. — Beginning, **1.** 1, **6.** 268, 276–278, **13.** 81; and publication of Hutchinson's diary, **1.** 164, 167–168; annual meetings (1884), 168; (1885) **2.** 66; (1886), 390; (1887), **3.** 278; (1888), **4.** 105; (1889), 337; (1890), **5.** 437; (1891), **6.** 402; (1892), **7.** 366; (1893), **8.** 182; (1894), **9.** 18; (1895), **10.** 118; (1896), 552; (1897), **11.** 313; (1898), **12.** 172; (1899), **13.** 63; (1900), **14.** 127; (1901), **15.** 25; (1902), **16.** 126; (1903), **17.** 209; (1904), **18.** 265; (1905), **19.** 201; (1906), **20.** 201; publications of members (1883–1906), **1.** 169, **2.** 68, 391, **3.** 279, **4.** 106, 348, **5.** 439, **6.** 404, **7.** 368, **8.** 185, **9.** 22, **10.** 121, 555, **11.** 317, **12.** 175, **13.** 65, **14.** 128, **15.** 29, **16.** 128, **17.** 213, **18.** 268, **19.** 204, **20.** 207; summer meetings omitted (1884–1906), **1.** 222, **2.** 106, **3.** 10, 321, **4.** 157, 413, **6.** 40, 518, **7.** 465, **8.** 274, **9.** 97, **10.** 256, **11.** 67, 448, **12.** 259, **13.** 142, **14.** 189, **15.** 105, **16.** 249, **17.** 383, **18.** 334, **19.** 300, **20.** 395; invitation from Buffalo Hist. Soc., **1.** 250; meeting at Rich. Frothingham's (1875), 388; entertained by ex-Pres. Winthrop, **2.** 86; by Pres. Ellis, 404, **3.** 298, **4.** 119, 366, **5.** 457, **6.** 420, **7.** 383, **8.** 201, **9.** 39; by Pres. Adams, **10.** 138, 585, **13.** 81, **14.** 154, **15.** 54, **16.** 150, **18.** 362, **19.** 303, **20.** 244; by T. K. Lothrop, **11.** 336; by R. C. Winthrop, Jr., **12.** 195; by Vice-Pres. Rhodes, **19.** 227; Columbus tercentenary, **2.** 160 *n.*, **5.** 283–284; and Boston bicentenary, **2.** 220–221; special meetings, at Chas. Deane's (1886), **3.** 11; various, in Cambridge, 53–55; in memory of Chas. Deane, **5.** 116–141; in memory of Francis Parkman, **8.** 349–369; on business (1897, 1901), **11.** 450, **14.** 483; meeting at Fred. Tudor's (1858), **3.** 53, **6.** 76–78; and Harvard 250th anniversary, **3.** 101; Lowell Lectures (1869), 296, **6.** 208; and Attucks memorial, **3.** 313–318; invitation from N. H. Hist. Soc., **4.** 155; former govt., 337; falling-off in value of communications, 341; criticism of printing of reports of annual meetings, **5.** 108–110; condition (1854), 122; services of Chas. Deane, 123; date of nativity, 281–283, 347; centenary, 430, **6.** 175, 196, 203, 214, 268–284; invited to Southampton celebration, 1; centennial bibliography, 203–249, 343–349; pioneer work, 273–274; homes, 278, **11.** 308–312; purpose and field, **6.** 278, **12.** 296, **13.** 113–118, **19.** 204, **20.** 589; semicentenary, **6.** 284 *n.*; formal eulogies discontinued, 403; importance of accessibility, **8.** 183; flag-hanging days, 280; new edition of account of, 473; Winthrop memorial meeting, **9.** 211–243; Ellis memorial meeting, 244–269; new quarters necessary, **10.** 151; general location of new quarters determined, 155–158; greeting to Plymouth (1820), 394 *n.*; and polit. discussions, **11.** 110; and preservation of *Constitution*, 198, 200, 210, 315, **15.** 493, **18.** 60, 118–121, 189–192, **19.** 409–412, **20.** 3–5, 86; remarks on last meeting

in Tremont Street building, **11.** 306–313; seal, 313; and return of Bradford MS., 314–315, **15.** 80; temporary quarters, **11.** 316, **12.** 55–58; and Cabot quatercentenary, **11.** 417, **12.** 2; meetings at rooms of Am. Academy, 57, 74, 155, 168, 196, 259, 293, 340, 352, 372, 425; at J. A. Lowell's (1872), 125; at W. S. Appleton's (1898), 138; proposed memorial ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, 169–172, 260–261, 293–312, 340–342; invitation to Am. Hist. Assoc., 349, 372; first meeting in Fenway building, **13.** 1; and 450th anniversary of Univ. of Glasgow, **14.** 425, **15.** 224, 227; and Yale bicentenary, 180, 320–323; and Alfred millenary, 186–188; delegate to Congrès des Américanistes (1902), 264; and E. E. Hale's 80th birthday, 493; and monument to Gosnold, **16.** 249; character of meetings, **17.** 211–212; delegate to Cong. of Hist. Sciences (1903), 245; and *Boston Magazine*, **18.** 326–329; origin of noon meetings, 357 *n.*; bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361–362, **20.** 367; and State election in 1806, 15 *n.*; golden age, 233, 235; influence of Jas. Savage, 235–237; delegate to Franklin bicentenary, 246; and Alex. McKenzie's anniversary, 534.

Massachusetts Historical Trust Fund, use of income, **1.** 77, 252, **2.** 265, **3.** 97, **4.** 54, 118, 219, **5.** 115, **6.** 196, 414, **7.** 10, **8.** 56, 305, **9.** 242, **10.** 363, **11.** 331, **12.** 74, 425, **13.** 310, **14.** 304, **15.** 264, **16.** 477, **17.** 227, **18.** 252, **19.** 273, **20.** 245; history, **1.** 173, **2.** 72, 396, **3.** 284, 292, 293, **4.** 111, 351, **5.** 440, **6.** 406, **7.** 374, **8.** 187, **9.** 29, **10.** 126, 557, **11.** 320, **12.** 177, **13.** 67, **14.** 130, **15.** 31, **16.** 131, **17.** 215, **18.** 272, **19.** 206, **20.** 209; income account (1884), **1.** 177; (1885), **2.** 76; (1886), 400; (1887), **3.** 289; (1888), **4.** 115; (1889), 356; (1890), **5.** 445; (1891), **6.** 411; (1892), **7.** 380; (1893), **8.** 192; (1894), **9.** 34; (1895), **10.** 133; (1896), 564; (1897), **11.** 328; (1898), **12.** 184; (1899), **13.** 76; (1900), **14.** 140; (1901), **15.** 39; (1902), **16.** 140; (1903), **17.** 224; (1904), **18.** 281; (1905), **19.** 217; (1906), **20.** 221.

Massachusetts Horticultural Society, services of J. C. Gray, **4.** 23.

Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, mortgage on **M.H.S.** building, **11.** 235, 414.

Massachusetts Infant Asylum, Lyman endowment, **20.** 171.

Massachusetts Institute of Technology, services of Pres. Walker, **11.** 217, **13.** 306–307; of J. A. Lowell, **12.** 124; of Augustus Lowell, **15.** 173–175.

Massachusetts or the first Planters of New-England, **9.** 509.

Massachusetts Quarterly Review, **20.** 530.

Massachusetts Regulating Act. *See* Regulating Act.

Massachusetts Society, right to title, **8.** 59, 90.

Massachusetts Society for Promotion of Agriculture, interest of John Welles, **3.** 99; of J. C. Gray, **4.** 23.

Massachusetts Society of Colonial Wars, gift to **M.H.S.**, **10.** 293.

Massachusetts Spy, displays royal arms, **4.** 241; order to prosecute (1771), **10.** 77.

Massequunt, Scatacook Indian, **6.** 378.

Masson, Rose [Mrs. Dinwoodie], **1.** 138.

Massue de Ruvigny, Henri de. *See* Galway.

Mast ships on N. H. coast (1692), **7.** 163.

Masterson, John, order to (1686), **13.** 246.

Masterson, Mary (Goodale), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.

Masterson, Richard, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.

Masts, preservation of forests for royal, **8.** 98.

Matchet, John, and tea question, **10.** 80.

Mathematics, Priestley on, **3.** 15.

Mather, Atherton, book owned by, **12.** 413.

Mather, *Rev.* Cotton, and witchcraft, **1.** 93, 105, 348, **20.** 443; Sibley's biog. sketch and list of publications, **2.** 503; and custom of "driving a nail," **4.** 221; on John Cotton's expository sermons, **5.** 82; on First Church in Cambridge and Harvard, 401, 403, 409, 411, 413; engraving of house, 451; ports., **6.** 417, **18.** 238; Chas. Deane on, **7.** 70; watch, **8.** 80; fast for rain (1714), 224; funeral sermon on Queen Anne, 225, **15.** 332; father

on, **8.** 347, 348; Isaac Watts on, **9.** 332, 343, 351; abridged biog., 404, 408; letters from Watts, 410; Am. imprints by (1682–1700), in **M.H.S.** Library, 456, 474, 479, 481–493, 497, 499, 500, 503–506, 508, 511, 513, 516, 518, 524, 526, 533, **12.** 278, 279, 380, **17.** 19–22, 26, 30; in other libraries, **12.** 387–388, 390, 393, 394, 412, **17.** 37, 41, 45–46, 48–53, 61–67; catalogue of books by (1695), **9.** 504; (1692), **17.** 20; prefaces by, **9.** 486, 496, 497, 499, 515; reply of Quaker to (1692), 493, **12.** 391; advertisements of works, **9.** 510, 516, 520, **17.** 27, 29, 48, 49; index of titles of works, **9.** 536–537, **12.** 420–422, **17.** 73–75; on dates of Harvard Commencements, **10.** 194, 200, 201; on his graduation, 200; *Souldiers Counselled and Comforted*, extant copies, 356; *Present State of New England*, extant copies, 356; *Triumph of Reformed Religion*, extant copies, 356–357; *Humiliations followed with deliverances*, extant copies, 357; *Decennium Luctuosum*, 359; *Epistle to Christian indians*, extant copies, 359; *Monitory and hortatory letter*, extant copies, 359; on Saml. Lee, 544; on Ottoman Empire, **12.** 67; on death of Randolph, 240; currency pamphlet, 431; and brother's illness (1675), **13.** 342; at Harvard, 348–351; on Tituba's confession, **15.** 84; use of narrative of Phips's expedition, 319; and Council's assumption of control (1715), 344, 354; and Dudleys, **16.** 26 *n.*, 28; on Piscataqua settlement, 178, **19.** 169; forged letter suggesting kidnapping of Penn, **16.** 510; pamphlet defending, against Calef's attack, **17.** 27–28; "six friends," 28, 55; and Brattle Street Church, 30; Keith's answer to, 37; on Higginson and Hubbard's *Testimony*, 54–55; possible work on medicine, 69, 71; extracts from diary especially on library, 69–73; and John Foster, **19.** 58; Jas. Savage's opinion, **20.** 242, 439; and the supernormal, 439–453; character of *Magnalia*, 440; afflatus, 442; as investigator, 444–445, 447; and levitation, 445–447; and spiritism, 447; Goodwin girl case, 451.

Mather, *Rev.* Eleazer [H. C. 1656], **8.** 347; *Serious Exhortation*, **9,** 430.

Mather, *Dr.* Eleazer [Y. C. 1737], **9.** 41.

Mather, *Rev.* Increase, sends news from Eng., **1.** 157; and Cotton Hill estate, 322; on spectral evidence, 341; letter to, from New London (1683), **5.** 294; sermons to students, 402; and Harvard, 410, **10.** 195, 202, 203, **13.** 257, 346–349, 351, 353; first Harvard D.D., **5.** 413, **20.** 492; miniature and other ports., **6.** 442, **8.** 80, 143–150; press censor, 272, **9.** 444, 446, 499; letters to Anthony Wood (1690–91) on self and various N. Eng. ministers, **8.** 344–348; Am. imprints by (1670–1700), in **M.H.S.** Library, **9.** 426, 433, 436–438, 441–442, 447–450, 454, 455, 458, 460–462, 465–467, 471, 476, 479, 496, 518, 523, 533, **12.** 275, **17.** 17; in other libraries, **12.** 283, 413, 418–419, **17.** 40, 44, 49, 59; prefaces by, **9.** 430, 435, 443, 452, 457, 458, 463, 496, 499, 505, 511, 524, **12.** 381, **17.** 29, 50, 51, 57; Keith's tract on, **9.** 480; answer to his *Order of the Gospel*, 522; index of titles of works, 537, **12.** 420–423, **17.** 73–74; letter to (1683) on changing Commencement date, **10.** 202; *Relation of the troubles*, extant copies, 331, 351; *Essay for recording of illustrious providences*, extant copies, price, 348; *Brief history of war with Indians*, extant copies, price, 348–349; *Historical discourse*, extant copies, 351; *De Successu Evangelij*, extant copies, 355; *Brief Relation of State of New England*, extant copies, 355; certificate by, on members of church (1678), **11.** 226; Hollingsworth Collection of pamphlets of, **12.** 415–418; and first Boston imprint, **13.** 174–177; and Malden church controversy, 281; diaries (1674–84), 337–374, 397–412; self-searchings before fasts (1675–76), 340, 343, 348, 350, 352, 355, 357, 359–361, 364, 366, 371, 374; and General Court (1675–76, '80), 353, 359, 369, 400, 401, 408; and Gov. (1676), 358; on ministerial authority, 359; and pay for occasional preachers, 363; reason for thanksgiving (1676), 367, 373; preparation of hist. of Indian wars, 364, 369, 372;

dissatisfaction with, 370; house burned, 373–374, 404; prediction of it, 373 *n.*, 404; books from Hoar's library, 374; superstitions, 399–402, 409; on progress of King Philip's War, 400–406; on arrivals of Randolph, 403, 408–410; on Church of Eng. in Boston, 410; on profanation under Andros, 410–411; —deed, 424; and new charter, **14.** 215, **15.** 318; and Dudleys, **16.** 26 *n.*, 28; pamphlet defending, against Calef's attack, **17.** 27–28; advertisements of works, 34, 41, 60; and John Foster, **19.** 55, 58.

Mather, Jerusha, book owned by, **12.** 393.

Mather, Mary (Cotton), and Cotton Hill estate, **1.** 322, **13.** 424; death, **8.** 222.

Mather, *Rev.* Nathaniel, brother of Increase, **8.** 347.

Mather, *Rev.* Nathaniel, son of Increase, **8.** 347, 348; *Sermon* (1684), **9.** 462, **12.** 275; *Boston Ephemeris* (1685, '86), **9.** 464; on John Blackwell, **13.** 21 *n.*; illness (1675), 341–342.

Mather, Rebecka, book owned by, **12.** 413.

Mather, *Rev.* Richard, at Dorchester, **2.** 46; at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 186, 190; MS. of sermon at Marlborough (1659), 301; version of Psalms, **5.** 244; ports., **6.** 417, **8.** 150, **19.** 51, 53; son on career, **8.** 345; *Summe of Certain Sermons*, **9.** 414; *Defence of Answer of Synod*, 421; biog. by son, 426; and Wenham-Chelmsford matter (1655), **12.** 323; on voyage to N. Eng., **17.** 82.

Mather, *Rev.* Samuel, brother of Increase, brother on career, **8.** 345, 346; *Testimony against Idolatry*, **9.** 427.

Mather, *Rev.* Samuel, son of Increase, on witch-trials, **1.** 93 *n.*; father on, **8.** 347; *Dead Faith Anatomized*, **12.** 412; illness (1675), **13.** 341–342; (1676), 367.

Mather, *Rev.* Samuel, nephew of Increase, preaches for uncle (1675), **13.** 345.

Mather, *Rev.* Samuel, son of Cotton, on Great Awakening, **9.** 403; letters from Isaac Watts, 410; commendation of Barnard's Psalms, **11.** 73; character, **17.** 335.

Mather, Sarah, deed, **1.** 322, **13.** 424.

Mather, Timothy [d. 1685], inventory of Foster's estate, **19.** 60.

Mather, Timothy, letter to (1706), **5.** 301.

Mather, *Rev.* William, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 363.

Mathews. *See also* Matthews.

Mathews, Charles, in Boston (1822), **14.** 403.

Mathews, David, letter (1780) on articles for Mather Byles, **10.** 471.

Matson, Thomas, petition against Aspinwall (1651), **12.** 214.

Mattabesic. *See* Middletown.

Matterson. *See also* Madison.

Matterson, Winchett, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.

Matthews. *See also* Mathews.

Matthews, Adonijah, riot, **17.** 473.

Matthews, Albert, *Naming of Hull*, **19.** 274–276; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **20.** 550.

Matthews, Jane [Mrs. Gray], **18.** 158.

Matthews, John, and mutiny of Pa. line, **1.** 53; on instructing envoys, 61.

Matthews, Thomas, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 391, 425, 427–431.

Matthews, William, in campaign of 1760, punished, **4.** 404.

Matthewson. *See also* Madison.

Matthewson, Constant, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.

Mattun, Nathaniel, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.

Maturine, *Capt.* Gabriel, in Boston society, **10.** 70; death, 89.

Maude, *Rev.* Daniel, Boston estate, **1.** 325; at Dover, **2.** 48.

Mauduit, *Chevalier de*, murdered in Haiti, **2.** 309, 309 *n.*; fidelity of slave, 324 *n.*

Mauduit, Jasper, on presentation of *Pietas et Gratulatio*, **11.** 298.

Maule, Thomas, Quaker, whipped, **16.** 510.

Mauran, James E., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 121.

Maurice, *Rev.* Frederick D., influence on H. E. Scudder, **17.** 146.

Maverick, Elias, at Winnisimmet, **1.** 369.

Maverick, John, of Dorchester, **1.** 369.

Maverick, Moses, at Winnisimmet, **1.** 369.

Maverick, Samuel, "Description of New England" (1660), **1.** 231–249; house at Winnisimmet, 236, 369; location of first house, 366–373;

succors sick Indians (1663), 369, 370; "Mr." Maverick, 369–370; trips in pinnace, 371; date of building on Noddle's Island, 371; builds first permanent house in Bay Colony, 372; Va. trade (1651), **3.** 6; on loyal petition (1666), **6.** 472, 476.
Maverick, Samuel. *See* Boston Massacre.
Maxcy, Jonathan, at Brown Commencement (1795), **3.** 42; biog. note, 42 *n.*
Maxwell, Archibald M., at Harvard Commencement (1840), **5.** 231; anecdote of Washington, **6.** 349–350.
Maxwell, Thompson, narrative of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 438; in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390, 399.
Maxwell, *Gen.* William, in battle of Monmouth, **3.** 114; in Sullivan's expedition, 129.
May, ——, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 57.
May, Abigail (Fellowes), **20.** 47.
May, Dorothy [Mrs. Bradford], **6.** 46, 56, **17.** 173.
May, *Sir* Erskine, on last royal veto, **5.** 159.
May, Henry, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 56.
May, Jacqueline, exile in Amsterdam (1609), **6.** 56.
May, *Rev.* Joseph, writes memoir of J. C. Ropes, **14.** 198.
May, *Mrs.* Mary, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 56.
May, Samuel, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
May games, allowed by Book of Sports, **19.** 89.
Maya, Diego de, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 444.
Maycox plantation, Va., Am. troops at (1781), **6.** 146.
Mayer, Frank B., on royal arms in Md., **4.** 250 *n.*
Mayer, *Rev.* Philip F., biog. note, **19.** 382 *n.*
Mayflower, captain, surgeon, and factor, **5.** 35–37; first Plymouth record of name, **11.** 70; missing account of voyage, 367, **12.** 17; engraving, **19.** 274.
Maygatt, —— (1654), **4.** 272.
Mayhew, *Captain*, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 442.
Mayhew, Anna [Mrs. Thomas], **3.** 385.
Mayhew, *Rev.* Experience, *Massachusee Psalter*, extant copies, price, **10.** 343; on Indian languages, **16.** 35.
Mayhew, Jonathan, of Chilmark, **3.** 402 *n.*
Mayhew, *Rev.* Jonathan [H. C. 1744], prayer at funeral, **5.** 331; relig. controversy, **8.** 92; death, **10.** 26; funeral, 27; port., 292; liberalism, **17.** 323; biog., **20.** 589.
Mayhew, Mary (Witherell), **3.** 402 *n.*
Mayhew, *Rev.* Matthew, *Brief Narrative*, **9.** 500; eds., extant copies, price, **10.** 357.
Mayhew, Thomas [1], on Martha's Vineyard, **1.** 243; **2.** 48, **3.** 387.
Mayhew, *Rev.* Thomas [2], on Martha's Vineyard, drowned, **1.** 243; *Tears of Repentence*, extant copies, price, **10.** 338.
Mayhew, Thomas [1 of Plymouth], **3.** 385, 387; guest of Old Colony Club, 401, 415, 433; biog. note, 402 *n.*; on Plymouth Com. of Corresp., 441 *n.*
Mayhew, Thomas [2], biog. note, **3.** 387; AUTOG., 389; guest of Old Colony Club, 394, 396; elected a member, 396; record of attendance, 397–400, 405–413, 418–420, 425–440.
Maynard, John, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.
Maynard, *Lieut.* Jonathan, captured (1778), **2.** 444; clothes sold, 445.
Maynard, Robert, prize case (1751), **5.** 97.
Maynard, Stephen, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Maynwaring, Arthur, commissioner of customs (1703), **4.** 148.
Mayo, *Rev.* John, at Nauset, **2.** 48; view of house, **5.** 451.
Mayo, (?) John, of Va., and Jay Treaty, **15.** 151.
Mazzei, Philip, and Crèvecœur, **20.** 58, 63.
Meacham, *Sergeant* John, at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 86.
Meacham, *Rev.* Joseph, and New London (1743), **15.** 9.
Mead. *See also* Meade.
Mead, ——, innkeeper at Horseneck (1754), **7.** 339.
Mead, *Mrs.* A. M., school, **12.** 488.
Mead, Edward C., **12.** 488.
Mead, Edwin Doak, elected a member M.H.S., **20.** 5; on com. on Old State House, 246, 421.
Mead, Esther (Sartwell | Crafts), **16.** 408 *n.*

Mead, *Col.* (?) James, of Vt. (1776), **6.** 87.
Mead, Samuel, **16.** 408; J. Q. Adams's characterization, 408 *n.*; biog. note, 408 *n.*
Meade, *Lieut.-Col.* Everard, legion (1781), **19.** 126.
Meade, George G., in Appomattox campaign, **20.** 105, 107; and Theo. Lyman, 158, 161, 163–165.
Means, *Rev.* James, Harvard A.M. (1846), **5.** 250.
Means, James H., Commencement part (1843), **5.** 237.
Mear, Samuel, milit. watch (1689), **1.** 162.
Mease, James, reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 238.
Measles, outbreak around Boston (1688), **7.** 145.
Mechanics' Institute, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 263.
Mecklenburg County, N. C., name as royal memorial, **4.** 251.
Mecklenburg Declaration, contemp. copy, **18.** 394.
Mecom, Benjamin, business affairs, **16.** 198, 205, 208, 211, 216, 219, 221, 223.
Med. Fac., degree for Pres. Jackson, **20.** 503.
Medallions, forged Brit., **3.** 348. *See also* Medals.
Medals, number of Luther, **1.** 13; of Washington Monument, **2.** 66; Biddle, 72; from Savage's collection, 168; forged Brit. medallions, **3.** 348; of Humane Soc. of Mass., **4.** 350; of Anc. and Hon. Artillery, 350; Dupré Collection of Boston Pub. Library, **5.** 348–352; cat. of **M.H.S.** Cabinet, 450; capture of Louisburg (1758), **6.** 416; (1745), **10.** 293; Louis XVIII., **6.** 416; Dutch, of Am. Rev., **7.** 19–22; voyage of *Columbia* (1787), 416; Oswego, **8.** 500–501; Diplomatic, 501; Centennial, **10.** 126; centennial of Washington's inauguration, 126; Chickamauga National Park, 293; Everett, **11.** 277; false, of Columbian Order, **14.** 2; Yale bicentennial, **16.** 145; centennial of Washington, D. C., 145; Appleton Collection, **19.** 300, **20.** 229, 230, 420, 550; struck by N. Y. Hist. Soc., **19.** 305; Franklin bicentennial, **20.** 395; device designed by Franklin, 410–411; Jackson copper, 503 *n.* *See also* Coins.
Medcalfe. *See* Metcalf.
Medes, John, Greenwich estate, **6.** 19.
Medfield, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 238; inns, **2.** 32, **3.** 41, **19.** 393; beginning, called Fairmead, **2.** 47; pastor ordained (1697), **14.** 31; meeting-house raised (1706), 33.
Medford, Mass., on early map, **1.** 211; old houses, **14.** 292.
Medical Repository, Priestley and, **3.** 22–24, 27, 28.
Medicine, early practice in Boston, **1.** 44; early projects of instruction in Mass., 45–47, 225; sear cloth, **4.** 289; receipts (1690), **7.** 171–172; use of calomel, 289; Holmes and Harvard Medical School, **9.** 166–168; Thacher's treatise on small-pox (1677), 439; Butler's remedy (1675), **13.** 399; possible work by Cotton Mather, **17.** 69, 71; Pa. Hospital (1812), **19.** 374. *See also* Health.
Medina, Pedro, map, and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 304.
Medina Mosesson, Solomon de, prize case (1736), **5.** 86.
Medrano, Alonso de, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 424.
Meduncook. *See* Friendship.
"Meeting-house," early use of term, **2.** 102.
Meetings of **M.H.S.,** by-laws on, **4.** 224–225. *See also* Massachusetts Historical Society.
Mehemet Ali, character of rule, **19.** 491.
Meigs, Josiah, on Jay Treaty, **3.** 46; biog. note, 46 *n.*
Meigs, Montgomery C., report on Butler, **19.** 352.
Meigs, Return J., journal of Quebec expedition, **2.** 266, **6.** 345; in expedition, **2.** 275, 277, 293; as prisoner, 295–297, 299; return via Halifax, 299–305.
Mein, ——, Ga. planter (1805), **2.** 28.
Mein, John, shooting affair (1769), **10.** 72; circulating library, 546; career, 547.
Melanchthon, Philip, papers on, **11.** 254–267; importance, 254; transparency, 254; brings Humanism to Reformation, 255, 260; and Luther as complements, 256, 262–267; specific theolog. services, 257, 261; etching, 257; birth, 257; precocity, 258; at Wittenberg, 259; why lacking in fame, 261; and Philip of Hesse's bigamy, 263; on Servetus, 265; on death, 266; and Calvin, 267.

Melbourne, William Lamb, *viscount*, and Oswald map, **3.** 368.
Meldrum, Elizabeth [Mrs. Rice], **14.** 91.
Mélesville. *See* Duveyrier.
Mellen, ——, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 427.
Mellen, Grenville, *Φ B K* poem (1830) and biog. note, **9.** 123, 123 *n.*
Mellen, Henry, **10.** 491.
Mellen, John, memoir of Thos. Brattle, **7.** 122.
Mellen, Joseph, **10.** 491; death, estate, 493.
Mellen's Tavern, Belchertown (1812), **19.** 367.
Mellowes, Martha [Mrs. Lee], **19.** 229.
Melmoth, "*Mrs.*," actress, **2.** 10.
Meloche, *Mrs.*, narrative of Pontiac Conspiracy, **4.** 45.
Melville, Henry Dundas, *1st viscount*, impeached, **5.** 163.
Melvin, *Capt.* David, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 425, 430–432.
Melvin, James, journal of Quebec expedition, **2.** 266.
Melyen, *Mrs.* Hannah, death (1717), **8.** 219.
Membership in **M.H.S.**, changes (1884), **1.** 168–169; (1885), **2.** 67; (1886), 390; (1887), **3.** 278; (1888), **4.** 105; (1889), 339–340; (1890), **5.** 438–439; (1891), **6.** 403; (1892), **7.** 366; (1893), **8.** 184; (1894), **9.** 20–21; (1895), **10.** 119–120; (1896), 553–554; (1897), **11.** 314; (1898), **12.** 173; (1899), **13.** 65; (1900), **14.** 127–128; (1901), **15.** 27–28; (1902), **16.** 128; (1903), **17.** 209; (1904), **18.** 267, 268; (1905), **19.** 202–203; (1906), **20.** 202; GROUP PICTURES (1869), **3.** *front.*, vi; (1858), **6.** 76; amendment to by-laws on, **4.** 120–122, 215–216; by-laws as amended, 222–224; difficulties in selection, 341; in 1839, **5.** 5; character, **6.** 269; report on considerations governing elections, **7.** 298, 332–335, 366; method of voting, **8.** 341; policy as to corresp. and honorary members, 398, **10.** 326, **15.** 51–54, 95, 105, **16.** 2, **19.** 201; members of fifty years' standing, **8.** 399–400; statistics of senior and junior members, **9.** 92–94, **11.** 108; necrologic facts, **10.** 7–8; attempt to remove legal limitation (1876–77), 315, 318–321; original limitation, 316; increase to one hundred (1857), 317, 322–323; attempted increase (1846, '55), 321, 322; reasons for and against increase, 324–327; eligibility, 325; blank for personal record, **17.** 75; written acceptance required, **18.** 188, 252; resident roll filled, 264; Nomination Book, **20.** 427. *See also* MEMOIRS.
Memoirs of **M.H.S.**, *lacunæ*, **4.** 342; independent vols., **6.** 209, **12.** 2; in *Collections*, **7.** 121–125. *See also* next title.
MEMOIRS, C. F. Adams [1], **13.** 198–207; T. C. Amory, **5.** 341–346; Wm. Amory, **4.** 414–417; W. S. Appleton, **17.** 516–531; Thos. Aspinwall, **7.** 32–38; J. J. Babson, **3.** 138–143; Edward Bangs, **10.** 311–314; W. S. Bartlet, **2.** 430–434; G. T. Bigelow, **5.** 458–482; J. S. Brayton, **19.** 268–272; L. F. Brigham, **16.** 535–538; Martin Brimmer, **10.** 586–595; A. H. Bullock, **3.** 322–339; E. L. Bynner, **9.** 173–179; J. E. Cabot, **20.** 526–533; P. A. Chadbourne, **18.** 448–453; Mellen Chamberlain, **20.** 119–146; G. B. Chase, **17.** 117–127; Rufus Choate, **11.** 124–155; J. F. Clarke, **4.** 320–335; S. C. Cobb, **7.** 318–330; U. H. Crocker, **19.** 554–565; R. H. Dana, **6.** 262–267; Chas. Deane, **7.** 45–89; Chas. Devens, 104–117; Geo. Dexter, **1.** 327–334; H. M. Dexter, **7.** 90–103; C. F. Dunbar, **14.** 218–228; Saml. Eliot, **14.** 105–126; G. E. Ellis, **10.** 207–255; R. W. Emerson, **2.** 107–117; W. C. Endicott, **15.** 523–537; Edward Everett, **18.** 91–117; W. A. Field, **19.** 61–82; H. W. Foote, **8.** 236–251; R. B. Forbes, **6.** 197–202; O. B. Frothingham, **10.** 507–539; Rich. Frothingham, **1.** 381–393; Horace Gray, **18.** 155–187; J. C. Gray, **4.** 22–27; W. W. Greenough, **14.** 468–482; G. S. Hale, **12.** 483–500; S. F. Haven, **1.** 394–405; C. H. Hill, **13.** 130–141; H. A. Hill, **11.** 188–196; G. F. Hoar, **19.** 258–267; O. W. Holmes, **11.** 47–66; Nicholas Hoppin, **3.** 299–308; Chas. Hudson, **4.** 28–32; J. T. Kirkland, **9.** 144–157; Williams Latham, **4.** 195–198; A. A. Lawrence, **12.** 130–137; Henry Lee, **19.** 228–257; H. W. Longfellow, **8.** 152–167; S. K. Lothrop, **3.** 161–177; Augustus Lowell, **15.** 169–179; E. J. Lowell,

9. 541–549; James R. Lowell, **11.** 75–102; John Lowell, **14.** 177–188; John A. Lowell, **12.** 113–129; Theo. Lyman, **20.** 147–177; S. F. McCleary, **15.** 255–263; Henry Morris, **4.** 209–212; Wm. Newell, **1.** 72–74; H. S. Nourse, **18.** 292–295; F. E. Oliver, **8.** 474–485; L. R. Paige, **15.** 240–254; F. W. Palfrey, **7.** 39–44; E. A. Park, **14.** 446–467; F. E. Parker, **3.** 247–252; Francis Parkman, **8.** 520–562; A. P. Peabody, **11.** 25–46; A. T. Perkins, **7.** 426–437; C. C. Perkins, **3.** 223–246; J. C. Phillips, **4.** 33–36; E. L. Pierce, **18.** 363–369; H. L. Pierce, **11.** 386–410; E. G. Porter, **15.** 55–68; G. H. Preble, **2.** 132–135; Edmund Quincy, **18.** 401–416; J. M. Robbins, **3.** 206–214; J. C. Ropes, **14.** 229–254; W. G. Russell, 155–162; Stephen Salisbury [2], **2.** 89–100; Stephen Salisbury [3], **20.** 412–419; Leverett Saltonstall, **11.** 337–366; L. M. Sargent, **3.** 309–312; H. E. Scudder, **17.** 142–161; David Sears, **2.** 405–429; G. O. Shattuck, **14.** 361–368; W. S. Shurtleff, **11.** 234–236; J. L. Sibley, **2.** 487–507; E. F. Slafter, **20.** 591–596; H. G. Somerby, **1.** 132–138; Chas. Sumner, **20.** 538–549; H. W. Taft, **19.** 390–393; Natl. Thayer, **2.** 51–63; B. F. Thomas, **14.** 297–302; R. N. Toppan, **15.** 480–492; H. W. Torrey, **9.** 197–210; C. W. Tuttle, **1.** 406–412; F. A. Walker, **13.** 303–309; James Walker, **6.** 443–468; J. D. Washburn, **17.** 511–515; R. C. Waterston, **8.** 292–302; B. M. Watson, **12.** 253–258; John Welles, **3.** 98–100; Henry Wheatland, **9.** 276–300; W. H. Whitmore, **15.** 96–104; H. A. Whitney, **5.** 424–429; Justin Winsor, **12.** 457–482; R. C. Winthrop, Jr., **20.** 178–200; Roger Wolcott, **18.** 86–90.

Memorial Day as commemorating union, **15.** 511.

Memorial Hall, Cambridge, early plan, **2.** 394.

Memory, recollections as hist. source, **10.** 473–490, **17.** 441–448, **18.** 123–125, 302, 445; limits of reliable, **14.** 437–444; accuracy and importance of event, 438–441; unveracious memory and conscious deception, 442–443.

Menana, islet of, apocryphal runic inscription, **4.** 55–57.

Mendenhall, Thomas Corwin, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **11.** 221; resigns, **20.** 438.

Mendez, Moses, prize case (1750), **5.** 96.

Mendon, Mass., inn (1804), **2.** 32; minister ordained (1684), **4.** 299.

Mendoza, Antonio de, *Ordeñaças*, **12.** 397; and establishment of Mexican press, 397.

Menendez, Bartolomé, in brother's expedition, **8.** 424.

Menendez, *Marques* Pedro, in cousin's expedition, **8.** 424, 441, 443, 452, 454, 457, 458.

Menendez de Aviles, Pedro, papers in Parkman MSS., **3.** 153, **4.** 45; letters to Philip II. (1565–66) on Fla., **8.** 416–468; voyage, 416–418; arrival, 419; discovers French, 420; founds St. Augustine, 421; and Indians, 421, 441; needs, 422–425, 436; on gold, 425; avoids French attack, 425; storm, 426; capture of French fort, 426–427; massacre of Ribault's men, 427–429, 438; spoil, 429; plans of French and Eng. and his counterplans, 430–435, 449–452; advantages of Fla., 435–436; captured fort burned, 437; privations, 439, 443, 461; surrender of remnant of French, 440; voyage along coast, 440; in Cuba for supplies, complaints and requests, 441–460, 467; complaint against Gov. of Cuba, 446–449, 458, 465, 468; desires govt. of West Indies, 449, 451; Philip's commendation, 459; on escape of Laudonnière, 463; plans on return to Fla., 461–466; on supposed strait in Fla., 463, 466; on desertion of men, 468.

Menendez de Valdés, Pedro, in expedition of Menendez de Aviles, **8.** 423.

Menou, *Comte* René de, MS., **8.** 171.

Menou d'Aulnay Charnisay, Charles de, Parkman MSS. on, **8.** 171.

Mentor, prize case (1750), **5.** 95–96.

Mequinez, contributions for captives in, **1.** 153.

Mercantile Journal, on Jackson's LL.D., **20.** 501.

Mercator, Gerard, maps and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 299, 307, 308; map of 1538, **11.** 378.

Mercer, ——, of N. Y., in Boston (1776), **10.** 103.

Mercer, Canadine, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 57.
Mercer, Charles F., and harbor bill (1832), **14.** 350.
Mercer, Fenton, and Burr trial, **20.** 299.
Mercer, *Gen.* Hugh, fate, **17.** 308.
Mercer, *Lieut.-Col.* James Francis, in campaign of 1755, **16.** 74–76.
Mercer, John, in Va. Assembly (1782), **19.** 150.
Mercer, John F., Anti-Federalist, **17.** 504, 507.
Mercer, Stanshall, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 57.
Mercer, Thomas, suit, **2.** 157.
Merchant, Henry, at Philadelphia Academy, **7.** 341.
Merchants' Notes of 1733, **17.** 184–208; origin in hostility to R. I. emissions, 185, 197; popular interest in plan, 186; development of project, 187–191; first agreement, 190; attitude of provincial authorities, 191, 200–203; scheme, 192–196; form of note, 196–197; weakness, 197–199; similar plans elsewhere, 199–200; failure, 203; text of scheme, 204–207; subscribers, 207–208.
Mercury, prize case (1748), **5.** 91–92.
Mercury, Brit. war-ship (1776), **10.** 93.
Meredith, ——, near Mattapony, Va. (1781), **6.** 147.
Meriam, Levi, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Meridan, Conn., inn (1804), **2.** 32.
Meriday, John, militia fine (1690), **1.** 162.
Merivale, Charles, elected an honorary member **M.H.S., 3.** 63; accepts, 101; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **8.** 397–398.
Mermaid, Brit. war-ship (1749), **5.** 92; (1768), **10.** 70.
Mermaiden, Eng. ship (1670), **19.** 289.
Merret, Thomas, at Saybrook (1645), **8.** 9.
Merriam. *See also* Meriam.
Merriam, Elizabeth [Mrs. Putnam], **3.** 369.
Merriam, George Spring, elected a member **M.H.S., 7.** 465; on Library Com. (1893), **8.** 151, 200 *n.*: list of publications (1893–1906), **9.** 23, **11.** 318, **20.** 208; on W. S. Shurtleff, **10.** 447–450; MEMOIR OF W. S. SHURTLEFF, **11.** 234–236; resigns, **20.** 438.
Merriam, Silas, **3.** 369.
Merrill, Benjamin, Harvard LL.D. (1845), **5.** 248; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 238; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 342; memoir of Leverett Saltonstall, **7.** 124.
Merrill, James Cushing, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; memoir of Jas. Bowdoin, **7.** 122.
Merrill, Samuel, Commencement part (1807), **5.** 171; biog. note, 171 *n.*
Merrill, *Sergeant* Stephen, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 456.
Merrimac River, exploration, **1.** 213; Sewall's verses on (1720), **9.** 7–8; grant of land on, **13.** 255.
Merrimack, N. H., Indian names in, **4.** 373–374.
Merrimack County, Mass., erection (1686), **13.** 255–256, 277.
Merrimack Manufacturing Company, under C. H. Dalton, **17.** 123.
Merriman, Helen (Bigelow), gift to **M.H.S., 1.** 174.
Merriman, Roger Bigelow, elected a member **M.H.S., 18.** 188; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1905), **19.** 227; on com. on general index of *Proceedings*, 273; signs memorial on *Constitution*, **20.** 5; on Library Com. (1907), 587.
Merritt. *See also* Marritt, Merret.
Merritt, Jane [Mrs. Peck], **17.** 175.
Merry, Anthony, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Merryweather, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 57.
Merryweather, George, memorial on *Constitution*, **18.** 332.
Mesick, Alice van Alen, gift to **M.H.S., 11.** 103.
Messer, Asa, Harvard D.D. (1820), **5.** 187.
Metcalf. *See also* Metcalfe.
Metcalf, Joseph, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Metcalf, Savel, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Metcalf, Theron, lawyer, **1.** 395; Harvard LL.D. (1848), **5.** 255; nonagenarian, **9.** 93.
Metcalf, Thomas, death, **14.** 22.
Metcalf, (?) William, of Charlestown, church confession (1690), **7.** 154.
Metcalfe, Theophilus, system of shorthand, **9.** 193.
Meteors, seen at Boston (1692), **7.** 164; theories of, 268.
Methodism, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 375, 381, 383, 398.

Mexico, and Cathay, **8.** 77; early imprints and printers, **12.** 395–400; Northern comment on French in (1863), **13.** 433; Wm. Duane on (1824), **20.** 380. *See also* New Spain.
Mexico, city of, MS. map (1550), **4.** 308; Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 330.
Mey. *See* May.
Meyer, ——, of Philadelphia and Cape Français, consul (1793), **2.** 359; mentioned, **16.** 458, 459.
Meyer, Paul, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Meyers. *See* Meyer.
Miantonomo, Tompson's verses on, **10.** 269.
Miatt, Mark, innkeeper in N. C. (1804), **2.** 31, 34.
Michel, Gabriel, prize case (1743), **5.** 88.
Michelangelo Buonarotti, Stephen Salisbury on, **2.** 96; C. C. Perkins's essay on Raphael and, **3.** 231.
Michelson, Edward, marshal (1668), **11.** 248.
Michigan, politics and Detroit bank (1806), **20.** 286–291, 293–295, 521–525. *See also* North.
Mickell, Thomas, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Microscope, exhibition of hydro-oxygen (1836), **7.** 284.
Middle States, idioms, **19.** 373, 375. *See also* States by name.
Middleboro, Mass., loyalist refugees, **2.** 234; pastor ordained (1709), **14.** 34; Indian attack (1675), **13.** 400.
Middleburg, L. I. *See* Newton.
Middlecott, Richard, named for Mass. Council (1691), **14.** 217.
Middlesex County, Mass., rank of towns (1790), **4.** 136; findings of grand jury (1753), **9.** 17–18; justices of peace (1686), **13.** 229, 259.
Middleton, *Captain*, port. of Mary Washington, **3.** 259.
Middleton, Arthur, Signer, **1.** 282, **2.** 26 *n.*
Middleton, *Col.* (?) Edward, and Giles Sylvester (1660), **4.** 278–281; plantation, **5.** 106.
Middleton, Mary (Izard), at Charleston, **2.** 26.
Middleton, Thomas, and Shelter Island, **1.** 246, **4.** 272.
Middletown (Mattabesic), Conn., storm (1708), **1.** 160, **14.** 34; Maverick on (1660), **1.** 244; in 1650, **2.** 49; in 1795, **3.** 48; and Saml. Stow (1669), **5.** 292.
Midway, Ga., church, **8.** 174.
Mifflin, Thomas, major, **8.** 60.
Mifflin, Warner, and antislavery, **20.** 60; and armistice (1777), 61.
Mignet, François Auguste Alexis, M.H.S. tribute to, **1.** 139–145; birth and death, 139; as journalist, 140; *French Rev.*, 140; offices, 140; in Institute, 140, 145; writings, 140; discourses, 141–145; letter to R. C. Winthrop (1867) on *John Winthrop*, 141 *n.*; as orator, 142, 144; on Macaulay, 143; hits at Napoleon III., 143; *Franklin*, 144; on Thiers, 145.
Migration of races, in Europe, **12.** 108–111; Persian Wars as phase, **17.** 384–386, 397.
Milan, La Scala (1829), **19.** 444.
Mildmay, Agnes (Sharpe) Winthrop), **2.** 253.
Mildmay, Agnes (Winthrop), *Lady*, **2.** 253.
Mildmay, Ann (Hallyday), *Lady*, Hoar's funeral sermon on, **9.** 450.
Mildmay, Frances (Ratcliff), **2.** 253.
Mildmay, *Sir* Henry, of Graces, descent, **2.** 252.
Mildmay, *Sir* Henry, regicide, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 252; descent, 253; trial, 253.
Mildmay, Humphrey, **2.** 253.
Mildmay, *Sir* Thomas, **2.** 253.
Mildmay, *Sir* Walter, and Winthrop family, **2.** 120; descent, 253.
Mildmay, William, of Springfield Barnes, **2.** 253.
Mildmay, William [H. C. 1647], **2.** 252, 253.
Mildred, Daniel, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Miles, *Capt.* Charles, at Ticonderoga (1776), **12.** 102.
Miles, *Rev.* Henry A., at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395.
Miles, Henry H., accepts spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 202.
Miles, Solomon P., tutor, **3.** 162.
Milford, Richard Phillipps, *baron*, **5.** 10.
Milford, Conn., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 245; in 1650, **2.** 49; remonstrance (1667), **5.** 292; sickness at (1703), **12.** 148.
Milford, Brit. war-ship (1775), **2.** 303.
Military Historical Society of Mass., J. C. Ropes and, **13.** 209, **14.** 240.
Military history, mistakes of lay historians, **17.** 250, 260 *n.*, 396.

Militia, of Boston (1660), **1.** 238; of N. Eng. (1660), 247; Boston pre-Rev. companies, 250; standard of a Mass. colon. co., **2.** 166, 199; interest of David Sears, 411; N. Eng. Guards, **5.** 470–472; in Am. Rev., **6.** 139; royal instructions on provincial, **8.** 100; in King Philip's War, **12.** 402; orders of sham fight at Boston (1686), **13.** 328–330; control in Mass., **16.** 244; Mass. proclamation on (1701), **17.** 53; Va., and Brit. invasion (1780), **19.** 121; in Va. campaign (1781), 130, 131, 139; Wm. Duane on (1806), **20.** 295; Pa. (1807), 305. *See also* Ancient and Honorable Artillery, Independent Company of Cadets.
Mill Dam, Boston, **13.** 2.
Mill rents, in Maine (1686), **13.** 276, 277.
Mill Street, Boston, identity, **1.** 318.
Millar, ——, drawing of battle of Bunker Hill, **2.** 395.
Millard, Thomas, Boston estate, **2.** 123.
Millbury, Mass., view, **3.** 283.
Miller. *See also* Millar.
Miller, ——, of Philadelphia, vocalist (1804), **2.** 11, 13.
Miller, *Misses*, of Newport (1778), **2.** 239.
Miller, *Lieut.-Colonel*, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 354.
Miller, Anna [Mrs. Bigelow], **5.** 482.
Miller, *Rev.* Ebenezer [1], relig. controversy, **8.** 92, 112.
Miller, Ebenezer [2], gift to Old Colony Club, **3.** 407; guest of club, 411; career and diary (1777–99), **8.** 112; entries on weather, 113–115.
Miller, Edward, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Miller, James, selectman of Charlestown (1690), **7.** 152.
Miller, *Capt.* Jeremiah (1778), **6.** 111.
Miller, *Rev.* John, at Yarmouth, **2.** 48.
Miller, John, pirate, dying speech, **6.** 172.
Miller, *Capt.* (?) Joseph, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 420.
Miller, Paul, admitted a denizen of Mass. (1686), **13.** 256.
Miller, Samuel, at communion, **19.** 371; biog. note, 371 *n.*
Miller, *Col.* Stephen [1], guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 399, 411; house burned, 410.
Miller, Stephen [2], letter to Ed. Winslow (1792) on procuring a servant, **2.** 242.
Miller, Thomas, negro, free paper, **20.** 513.
Miller, Fort, N. Y., troops at (1760), **4.** 390, **5.** 353–354.
Milligan, Joseph, letter from John Adams (1818), **13.** 311.
Millot, Claude F. X., *abbé*, J. Q. Adams on *Elements*, **16.** 398 *n.*
Mills, ——, violinist (1768), **10.** 29.
Mills, *Lieut.* Amasa, at siege of Boston, **9.** 61, 75, 77.
Mills, Elijah H., senatorial candidacy (1827), **15.** 234.
Mills, Jane (Warde), **1.** 138.
Mills, John, militia captain (1705), **1.** 158.
Mills, *Capt.* John, of Mass., in Am. army (1779), **6.** 127.
Mills, John, senatorial candidacy (1827), **15.** 234.
Mills, Mary (Sheffield) [Mrs. Marshall], **14.** 15.
Mills, W., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Mills's Tavern, Worthington (1812), **19.** 367.
Millstone Bridge, N. J. (1781), **6.** 159.
Milman, Henry Hart, why not a bishop, **8.** 397.
Milnes, Richard Monckton. *See* Houghton.
Miltiades, battle of Marathon, **17.** 252–262.
Milton, John, papers in Lenox Library, **1.** 201; hymn, **17.** 136.
Milton, Mass. and Gov. Hutchinson, **2.** 219, **8.** 291; attempt to annex portion to Hyde Park, **3.** 212; services of J. M. Robbins, 212; bicentenary, 213; history, 213, **4.** 135; in 1775, **9.** 87; pre-Rev. estates, **10.** 40.
Milton Academy, connection of Robbins family, **2.** 137, **3.** 209.
Miner, *Rev.* Alonzo A., at Frothingham's funeral, **1.** 392.
Miner, Andrew (1775), **9.** 64.
Mineral springs, Saratoga, in 1782, **2.** 131.
Minerva (1774), **10.** 85.
Mingo, negro in Braintree, **14.** 18; death of wife, 22.
Miniford Island, patent (1666), **4.** 291.
Mining, in New Eng. (1648–55), **3.** 192; coal in Md. (1836), **7.** 268, 272.
Minisink, N. Y., Indian attack (1779), **2.** 461.
Ministers, exempted from Mass. taxation (1686), **13.** 281. *See also* Religion.

Minns, Thomas, on com. on Boston bicentenary, **2.** 220.
Minns, Thomas, and Billings Bequest, **17.** 235; elected a member **M.H.S.,** **18.** 123; on Auditing Com. (1904–07), 252, 454, **20.** 87, 587; reports, **18.** 285, **19.** 221, **20.** 226; gift of deposit books to **M.H.S.,** **19.** 212, **20.** 215; remarks, **19.** 227; seconds resolve on E. J. Young, **20.** 2; gift to **M.H.S.,** 228; on bank in Detroit (1806), 521–525.
Minor, Lucian, diary of Western travel (1836), **7.** 263–294; biog. note, 263 *n.*
Minor, Manasseh, commission (1703), **5.** 300.
Minor publications of **M.H.S.,** bibliography, **6.** 214–249.
Minot, Christopher, letter from Belcher (1748), **9.** 16 *n.*; absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Minot, Elizabeth (Whitney), **5.** 429.
Minot, Francis, and F. E. Walker, **3.** 248; enters Harvard, **14.** 205; youthful interest in pyrotechny, 319.
Minot, George Richards, on capture of Shattuck, **1.** 304; justice of peace, **3.** 92; and beginning of **M.H.S.,** **6.** 278; memoir, **7.** 124; Librarian, **8.** 343; and *Boston Magazine,* **18.** 326.
Minot, Mary (Dasset | Biggs), death, **13.** 366.
Minot, Stephen, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Minot, William [1], in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 77; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 238; on com. on **M.H.S.** semicentenary, 284 *n.*; and Mo. Compromise, **7.** 120 *n.*; and Franklin Fund, **12.** 29 *n.*; Federal commissioner (1822), **14.** 401.
Minot, William [2], letter to R. C. Winthrop (1884) on freedwoman Mumbet, **1.** 3; gift to **M.H.S.,** 33; Commencement part (1836), **5.** 217, 217 *n.*; card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252.
Mint, in colon. Mass., **1.** 241; Dudley's Council on reëstablishment (1686), **13.** 244.
Minter, Sarah (Willet), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Minter, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Minutemen, importance and precedent, **12.** 75. *See also* Lexington and Concord.
Miranda, Diego de, and Menendez, **8.** 452.
Miranda, Francisco A. G., Jefferson and, **20.** 282.
Miranda, Hernando de, and Menendez, **8.** 453.
Mirbeck, Frédéric I. de, commissioner to Haiti, **2.** 332 *n.*
Mirepoix, *Duchesse de,* letters from Lévis, **4.** 96.
Mirepoix, Charles de Lévis, *duc de,* letters from Lévis, **4.** 96.
Mires, Thomas, killed at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450.
Miscegenation, influence on negro problem, **19.** 99–102.
Missale Romanum Ordinarium (Mexico, 1561), **12.** 397.
Missions, Abr. Bishop's attack on foreign, **19.** 199; at Malta (1832), 489; at Constantinople, 503. *See also* Indians, Religion.
Mississippi, Perry's Japan expedition, **2.** 260.
Mississippi River, continental character overlooked, **8.** 69, 75; question of navigation (1787), **17.** 452, 454, 461, 473.
Missouri, and Civil War, **3.** 332. *See also* next title, and South.
Missouri Compromise, annulled, **3.** 327; Boston proceedings on, **7.** 119; error in, **13.** 448–454; second compromise resolution, 450; state resolution accepting it, 451.
Mitchel, ——, sea-captain (1774), **16.** 288.
Mitchel, John, in Passamaquoddy Bay (1764), **3.** 90; map and St. Croix River boundary, 350, 357–360.
Mitchell. *See also* Mitchel.
Mitchell, ——, of Charleston (1805), **2.** 26.
Mitchell, *Goodman,* of Conn. (1657), **1.** 121.
Mitchell, *Major* Abiel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 68.
Mitchell, Experience, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Mitchell, Hugh, of Cherry Valley, family massacred, **2.** 450.
Mitchell, *Rev.* Jonathan [1], at Cambridge, **2.** 47; and Harvard, **5.** 401; in Harvard Corporation, 408; and Pres. Dunster, 408, 409; as student, 412; influence on students, 413; censor of press, **8.** 272, **11.** 243, 247, 248; and Higginson's election sermon (1663), **9.** 418;

Answer to Apologetical Preface, 421; *Nehemiah on the Wall*, 429; letter from (1667), 437; Mather's *Ecclesiastes*, 511; *Propositions Concerning Baptism*, **12.** 274; preface to Whiting's *Last Judgement*, 383.
Mitchell, Jonathan [2], graduates, **17.** 58.
Mitchell, Margaret (Williams | Urchin), **6.** 62.
Mitchell, Nahum, *Bridgewater*, **6.** 209; memoir of N. M. Davis, **7.** 122; of Saml. Davis, 122; Librarian **M.H.S.**, **8.** 343; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Mitchell, Ruth [Mrs. Green], **9.** 532.
Mitchell, Samuel Latham, and Priestley, **3.** 27, 37.
Mitchell, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 57; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Mittemair, Charles J. A., Harvard LL.D. (1836), **5.** 218.
Modestof, Vasili, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Modoc Indians, extermination, **17.** 5.
Modyford, *Sir* James, Gov. of Old Providence, **13.** 8.
Moffat, Thomas, letter, **4.** 86; absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Mogor, (?) John, in Am. army (1777), **6.** 99, 100.
Mohawk (Maqua) Indians, proposition (1668), **5.** 292; and Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 364, 365, 367, 369; conferences (1689), **9.** 480; (1690), 486; (1677), **13.** 405. *See also* Iroquois.
Mohawk Valley, in 1778–79, **2.** 445–458; St. Leger's campaign, **3.** 103, 104; Crèvecœur on approach of winter in, **20.** 40–43.
Mohegan, Conn., papers on bounds (1683–1705), **5.** 294, 296, 300, 301.
Moireau, Auguste, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **17.** 76.
Moland, John, Philadelphia lawyer (1754), **7.** 341.
Molasses Act, of 1764, called Black Act, **10.** 60; Boston merchants on, 60–61; of 1733, deliberation over, **11.** 294.
Molesworth, Robert, *viscount*, on origin of Mass. motto, **2.** 40.
Molina, Alonso de, dictionary, **12.** 396.
Molineaux, Emeric, map (1600) and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 309.
Molines. *See* Mullins.
Molineux, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **1.** 315, **10.** 182.
Molineux, William [1], in Boston society, **10.** 38, 39; attack on John Temple, 64; on com. on Sheaffe affair (1770), 73; animosity against Quincy and Kent, 78; attacks customs commissioners, 79; and tea question, 80, 82; conference on Port Bill, 84; debate on Com. of Corresp. (1774), 86; death, 89; Rowe on, 89; funeral, 89; prominent rebel, **16.** 92.
Molineux, William [2], purchases confiscated Boston estate, **1.** 315, **10.** 182.
Molineux, privateer (1749), **5.** 92.
Molla, Francis, prize case (1752), **5.** 97–98.
Molten, John B., soldier, reprieved (1779), **6.** 120.
Moltke, Hellmuth K. B., *graf von*, on Civil War, **19.** 336; preparedness for French War, **20.** 193.
Molton, Nathaniel, captured (1758), **6.** 33.
Molucca Islands, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 330.
Mommsen, Theodor, moral indifference, **7.** 422; **M.H.S.** tributes to, as historian, **18.** 2–5, 26–30; port., 26; and public affairs, 28–29; popularity, 30.
Monachus, Franciscus, globe (1526), **8.** 77.
Monarchy, rise, **16.** 238.
Moncacht-Apé, journey, **3.** 380.
Moncal, *Major*, of Eng. (1694), **2.** 176.
Monckton, *Lieut.-Col.* Henry, killed at Monmouth, **3.** 116.
Moncrieff, *Major* James, in Boston (1775), **10.** 90.
Money, coinage in colon. Mass., **1.** 241, **13.** 244; Solon's legislation, **6.** 386; advocacy of specie (1836), **7.** 286; movement to prevent export (1786), **8.** 496; current, in Mass. (1682), **12.** 406; Toppan's works on, **15.** 483–488; specie in U. S. (1786), **17.** 361. *See also* Coins, Finances, Paper money.
Monhegan Island, apocryphal runic inscription, **4.** 56–57.
Monis, Judah, member of First Church in Cambridge, **5.** 406; Colman's discourse on baptism of, **9.** 338; Watts on treatises of, 339.

Monitor, on the James, **10.** 435.
Monk, Christopher. *See* Albemarle.
Monk, George. *See* Albemarle.
Monk, George, of Boston, dines Bellomont, **2.** 125; in 1691, **7.** 157.
Monke, Levinus, letter from J. Bailee (1607), **2.** 38.
Monmouth, James Fitzroy, *duke of*, Dudley's Council on rebellion of, **13.** 238.
Monmouth campaign, contemp. accounts, **3.** 114–117, **6.** 108–112; court-martial for Lee, **3.** 117.
Monod, Gabriel, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Monographs as basis of general histories, **13.** 110–113.
Monro. *See also* Monroe, Munroe.
Monro, ——, innkeeper at Northborough (1777), **6.** 89.
Monro, David B., at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Monroe, Caleb B., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152; characterized, 153.
Monroe, George Harris, elected a member **M.H.S., 12.** 168; remarks, **15.** 24; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **18.** 2, 3, 5–10; death, 2; birth, 3; in **M.H.S.**, 3; and F. W. Bird, 6, 9; ancestry, 6; as journalist, 6–9; public service, 9; memoir assigned to F. B. Sanborn, 471.
Monroe, *Pres.* James, in picture of Va. Conven. of 1829, **4.** 306; as Minister to Spain, **5.** 18; port., **10.** 570; Marshall on (1823), **14.** 333; and Jos. Jones, **15.** 117; candidacy for House (1788), 126; in Europe (1795), 149, 150; on Federal intrigue (1802), 161; and genesis of Monroe Doctrine, 373–436 [*see* Monroe Doctrine]; elected to Assembly (1787), **17.** 457; descent, **18.** 6; in Va. Assembly (1782), **19.** 150; appearance (1812), 377; and War Dept., **20.** 353, 354; letter from Wm. Duane (1814) introducing Jones, 375; and office for Duane, 378–385; and Fla. negotiations, 388; Harvard LL.D., 492–495.
Monroe Doctrine, docs. on genesis, **15.** 373–436; authorship, 373, 393–394, 437; Monroe on Canning's advances, 374–376; Russian notes on Span.-Am. and Holy Alliance, 376, 383, 400, 402–405; Adams on Canning's object, 377; Adams's comprehensive plan, 377–378; replies to Russia, 378–381, 392, 400–402, 405–409; preparation of annual message, 381, 392–394; reply to Canning, 381–383; drafts of reply to Canning, 381–382, 384–389; Canning's change of attitude, 382; supplementary instructions to Rush, 389–392; question of European congress, 391, 417, 432, 435; Adams's account of communications on Russian note, 394–399; Monroe's letters on doctrine in annual message, 409–412; Rush's letters on Canning's proposals, 412–436; Canning's letters to Rush, 415–419, 433; Sheldon's letter on French attitude, 429.
Montagu, *Capt.* George, command (1774), **10.** 84; on Mass. coast (1776), 94.
Montagu, *Admiral* John, in Boston society, **10.** 43, 78; as fisherman, 50; and John Rowe, 82, 83, 87; departs, 87.
Montague, Brit. war-ship (1746), **5.** 89.
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de, on suicide, **16.** 531.
Montcalm de St. Veran, Louis Joseph, *marquis de*, letters in Parkman MSS., **1.** 361; authorship of spurious letters, **3.** 202–205; Lévis's plans of campaigns, **4.** 94; letters from Lévis, 96; journal of campaigns, 96; at battle of Quebec, 96; letters to Lévis, 97; death, 97; instructions, 98; royal instructions to, 99.
Montesquieu, Charles de Secondat, *baron de*, and modern hist. method, **13.** 89.
Montgomery, ——, sea-captain (1781), **6.** 132.
Montgomery, *Col.* Archibald, fight with Cherokees (1760), **5.** 358, 359.
Montgomery, *Gen.* Richard, union with Arnold's force, **2.** 271, 286, 287; siege of Quebec, 271; assault and death, 272, 292–293; captures Montreal, 286; plan for assault on Quebec, 289, 292–293; buried, 296; orders concerning regt. (1760), **4.** 406–409.
Montmorency, Henri de, letter to James I. (1613) on Argall's raid, **1.** 187.
Montmorency, Lévis's plan of battle (1759), **4.** 94.
Montreal, Dollier de Casson's MS. hist., **1.** 361; capture (1775), **2.** 286; (1760), **4.** 401, **5.** 376–378, **18.** 422;

aspect (1760), **4.** 402, **5.** 378; relief from Boston (1768), **10.** 55.
Montresor, *Capt.* James, and relic of statue of George III., **4.** 296; attack on, in Boston, **10.** 89.
Montreuil, *Chevalier de*, letter to Lévis, **4.** 97.
Monts, Pierre du Guast, *sieur de*, settlement on St. Croix Island, **3.** 353–357.
Moodey, *Rev.* Joshua, death, **1.** 151, **14.** 17; preface to Hubbard's *Benefit of Well-Ordered Conversation*, **9.** 461; to Mather's *Memorable Providences*, 479; to answer to Keith, 486; *Practical Discourse*, 468; Mather's sermon on, 513; preface to Mather's *Speedy Repentance urged*, **12.** 391; election sermon (1675), **13.** 345, as minister at Portsmouth, **16.** 179–181; Keith's answer to, **17.** 37.
Moodey, William (1717), **8.** 217, 218.
Moody. *See also* Moodey.
Moody, Andrew, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Moody, Deborah (Dunch), *Lady*, at Swampscott, **1.** 216; banished, 242; at Gravesend, 245, **2.** 49.
Moody, Eliezer, witnesses Danforth's deed (1684), **5.** 435.
Moody, John, Apostle Eliot on two servants of, **18.** 344.
Moody, Samuel, letter to Winthrop (1647) on iron works, **8.** 16.
Moody, *Rev.* Samuel, of York, sermons at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 436, 437; and Jon. Edwards, **15.** 17–19; anecdote of siege, **17.** 90.
Moody, Samuel [H. C. 1746], mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, **16.** 361; biog. note, 361 *n.*; impressions of, 361 *n.*, 362, 370.
Moody, Samuel, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Moody, *Rev.* Silas [1], **7.** 46.
Moody, Silas [2], store in Maine, **7.** 47.
Moody, William H., corresp. with Pres. Adams (1904) on *Constitution*, **18.** 189–192.
Moor, *Mrs.*, on Mattapony River (1781), **6.** 147.
Moor, *Reverend*, at Halifax (1770), **4.** 70, 72; visits Boston, 71.
Moore. *See also* Moor, Moors, More.
Moore, *Colonel*, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Moore, Bartholomew B., of Ala., **20.** 517.
Moore, George Henry, Pres. Winthrop on, **1.** 75–76; SUPPLEMENTARY NOTES ON WITCHCRAFT, 77–99; communicates list of Bostonians who kept carriages (1768), 225; on inducements of Land Bank Co., 225; on Jefferson and Judge Pickering, 225; on validity of oyer and terminer court, **2.** 43; NAME "COLUMBIA," 159–165; on **M.H.S.** and Boston bicentenary, 219–221; collection of Mass. laws, **5.** 419; vindication of John Dickinson considered, **6.** 67–71; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 238; death announced, 384; and Bradford MS., **11.** 300.
Moore, *Rev.* John, at Hempstead, **2.** 49.
Moore, *Capt.* (?) John, at battle of Lake George, **18.** 320.
Moore, John Bassett, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **14.** 163.
Moore, *Col.* Samuel, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 430.
Moore, Thomas, of Boston, houses burned (1676), **13.** 411.
Moorhead, *Rev.* John, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 356, 358; funeral, **10.** 27; Pelham's mezzotint, **18.** 238.
Moors, John, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Moors, *Capt.* Joseph, constable of Groton, **1.** 299; company of minutemen, **12.** 103.
Moors, Timothy, minuteman, **12.** 105; in Am. army (1775), 107.
Morals, vice in Brit. army (1760), **4.** 403, **5.** 363, 364, 388; royal instructions on (1702), **8.** 100. *See also* Crime, Sexual morality, Social conditions.
Moran, Benjamin, on C. F. Adams, **3.** 150.
Moravian, Ohio River steamer (1836), **7.** 289.
Moravians, settlements in Pa. (1779), **2.** 474–475; Isaac Watts on, **9.** 382, 398, 402.
Moray, *Sir* Robert, and John Winthrop, Jr., **4.** 266; letter from Winthrop (1664) on Jupiter's satellites, **8.** 2.
More, ——, sea-captain, wrecked (1691), **7.** 158.
More, Lydia [Mrs Cooke], **8.** 214.
Moreau, *Gen.* Jean Victor, residence in Pa., **19.** 372.
Morecock, John, prize case (1748), **5.** 90–91.

Morehouse, *Col.* (?) Andrew, innkeeper at Dover, N. Y., **2.** 477.
Morellet, André, and Shelburne, **17.** 322, 325.
Morey, *Rev.* George [1], at Harvard Commencement (1815), **5.** 180.
Morey, George [2], Commencement part (1811) and biog. note, **5.** 175 *n.*
Morgan, *Major*, and Isle of Wight (1696), **2.** 184.
Morgan, Daniel, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 275, 277, 292, 293; captured, 295; in Saratoga campaign, **3.** 104–109; Dupré's medal, **5.** 350; Cowpens, **19.** 122, 123.
Morgan, George Cadogan, as uncle's biographer, **17.** 262.
Morgan, Hartly, musician (1771), **10.** 29.
Morgan, *Dr.* John, at interment of Warren, **10.** 99.
Morgan, John, and Burr's trial, **20.** 300.
Morgan, John Pierpont, and Am. colony at Göttingen, **12.** 366; and return of Bradford MS., **15.** 80.
Morgan, Lewis H., on tomahawks, **6.** 37.
Morgan, Sydney (Owenson), *Lady*, appearance, **19.** 441, 442, 467.
Morgan, *Sir* Thomas C., at Lafayette's (1829), **19.** 441.
Morgan, Titus, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 166.
Morgan, William, design for monument to, **8.** 196.
Moriscoes, treatment, **8.** 42 *n.*
Morison, Horace, Commencement part (1837), **5.** 220; biog. note, 220 *n.*
Morison, Nathaniel H., Commencement part (1839), **5.** 227.
Morland, —— (1788), **16.** 400.
Morley, Herbert, septarchy (1659), **7.** 363.
Morley, John, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **14.** 427; accepts, **15.** 1; transferred to honorary membership, **18.** 370; and **M.H.S.** meeting, 417.
Mormonism, influence of dreams on origin, **15.** 85.
Morocco, travel in (1831), **19.** 479–483.
Morpain, *Captain*, wounded at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 426.
Morrell, *Rev.* William, *New England*, **4.** 73–76; extant copies, **9.** 186.
Morrill. *See also* Morrell.
Morrill, Justin S., length of service in Senate, **10.** 10 *n.*
Morris, ——, of Isle of Wight (1700), **2.** 192.
Morris, ——, of Philadelphia, in Florence (1830), **19.** 456.
Morris, *Captain*, in campaign of 1755, **16.** 76.
Morris, *Colonel*, of Charleston (1805), **2.** 26.
Morris, *Reverend*, as travelling companion (1836), **7.** 269.
Morris, Anne C. (Randolph), **2.** 8 *n.*
Morris, Anthony, as agent in Madrid, **5.** 23, 24.
Morris, *Capt.* Charles, Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208.
Morris, Edward, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
Morris, Edward E., ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Morris, George, sutler in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393, **5.** 358.
Morris, Gouverneur, as host at Morrisania, **2.** 7; bachelor, 8; marriage, 8 *n.*; Duane libel suit, **20.** 309–310.
Morris, Henry, death, **4.** 143, 209; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 143; Memoir by A. L. Perry, 209–212; father, 209; and history of Springfield, 210; and Conn. Valley Hist. Soc., 210; marriage, 210; lawyer and judge, 211; displaced, 211; subsequent career, 212; honorary degree, 212; in **M.H.S.**, 212.
Morris, Lewis, Signer, **1.** 282.
Morris, Margaret, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 57.
Morris, Mary (Warriner), **4.** 210.
Morris, Mathias, and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 291.
Morris, Oliver B., career and character, **4.** 209, 211.
Morris, Robert, and vote on Independence, **1.** 274, 275; Signer, 282; control in Pa. (1786), **17.** 354; and tobacco trade (1787), 455; letterbooks, **18.** 336; Savage's port., **19.** 8; Edmund Pendleton on appointment (1781), 135; bank scheme, 137, 143; Va. and tobacco trade with New York (1782), 154–157.
Morris, *Gov.* Robert Hunter, journey (1754), **7.** 343; letters from John Shirley (1755), **16.** 73–76.
Morris, Thomas, in 1804, **2.** 10; in 1789, **16.** 462.
Morris dance, allowed by Book of Sports, **19.** 90.

Morrison. *See also* Marissen, Morison.
Morrison, David, captured by Indians (1746), **5.** 115.
Morrison, George, exile in Amsterdam (1603), **6.** 57.
Morrow, Jeremiah, in Congress, **6.** 72–73.
Morse, *Dr.* Benjamin, on com. on grievances (1786), **1.** 301.
Morse, Christopher, Boston estate, **1.** 313.
Morse, *Capt.* Edmund, **6.** 21.
Morse, Edward S., on Henry Wheatland, **9.** 289, 293.
Morse, Elizabeth, disciplined by church (1735), **6.** 488, 490.
Morse, Jedediah, orthodoxy, **6.** 446.
Morse, John, and Pottawatomie Massacre, **14.** 6 *n.*
Morse, John Torrey, Jr., list of publications (1884–1906), **2.** 68, 392, **3.** 280, **4.** 106, 348, **6.** 405, **7.** 369, **9.** 24, **20.** 208; memoir of C. F. Adams assigned to, **3.** 221; MEMOIR OF O. W. HOLMES, **11.** 47–66; on com. on memorial ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, **12.** 172; MEMOIR OF HENRY LEE, **19.** 228–257.
Morse, Joseph, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Morse, Persis [Mrs. Sibley], **2.** 487.
Morse, *Mrs.* Prudence, Boston estate, **1.** 313.
Morse, *Col.* Robert, in Halifax, **3.** 78.
Morse, Robert M., and J. C. Ropes, **14.** 237.
Morse, Sally [Mrs. Hill], **6.** 21.
Morse, Sally (Wesson), **6.** 21.
Morse, Samuel F. B., tablet to, at Rome, **11.** 282–283; as artist, 283–284; Am. tablets, 285.
Morson, ——, of Dominica, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 396.
Morss, *Rev.* James, **2.** 430.
Mortgages of **M.H.S.,** paid off, **3.** 96; history to 1887, 291–293; on Fenway site, **10.** 299; cancelled, **11.** 238, 268, 324.
Mortimer, Thomas, ed. of *Lex Mercatoria,* **3.** 393 *n.*; ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Mortingdell. *See* Martindale.
Mortlock, Alice (Dardin), **6.** 57.
Mortlock, Jane (Thomson), exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 62.
Mortlock, Richard, exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 57.
Morton, ——, in Am. army (1781), **6.** 133, 152.
Morton, *Rev.* Charles, death, **1.** 152; on experiments in hearing, **7.** 148–149; in 1691, **8.** 347; preface to Mather's *Memorable Providences,* **9.** 479; to Lawson's *Christ's Fidelity,* 496; to Mather's *Speedy Repentance urged,* **12.** 391; to Mather's *Cases of Conscience,* **17.** 40.
Morton, Eliza S. [Mrs. Quincy], **18.** 311.
Morton, Elkanah, appeal for aid of N. S. church (1769), **4.** 69.
Morton, George, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 174.
Morton (Moulton), *Rev.* James, of Blandford, **7.** 395.
Morton, John, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Morton, John, Signer, **1.** 282.
Morton, Juliana (Carpenter), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Morton, *Gov.* Marcus [1], at Harvard Commencements (1840, '43), **5.** 230, 237; Harvard LL.D. (1840), 230; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 36, 44; election, 112.
Morton, *Judge* Marcus [2], in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 35.
Morton, Mary [Mrs. Dexter], **7.** 90.
Morton, Nathaniel, on Wm. Mullins, **5.** 34; *New England's Memoriall,* extant copies, price, **10.** 334; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Morton, Oliver P., on Johnson's first message, **19.** 398.
Morton, Patience, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Morton, Perez, at Harvard Commencements (1830, '31), **5.** 203, 207; at interment of Warren, **10.** 99; purchases confiscated Boston estates, 166, 172; theft from, **19.** 180; elected Speaker of Mass. House (1806), **20.** 16.
Morton, Sarah, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Morton, Sarah W. (Apthorp), fancy-ball, **2.** 408.
Morton, Thomas, *New English Canaan,* eds., extant copies and price, **1.** 169, **9.** 186–187; Maverick on treatment of, **1.** 238; on Indian hemp, **6.** 36; on Endicott's govt., **7.** 199–200; identity of his Mr. Wethercock, **19.** 276.
Morton, Thomas [1], Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Morton, Thomas [2], Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Morton, William, Clarendon on case of (1665), **13.** 455.
Mosaism, overthrow, **13.** 89-90; John Clarke on, **17.** 345.

Moscheles, Ignaz, C. C. Perkins as pupil, **3.** 228.
Moscow, J. Q. Adams on campaign, **10.** 383; Napoleon's retreat, **20.** 77.
Moseley, ——, of Norwich (1795), **3.** 44.
Moseley, *Doctor*, at Am. camp (1775), **7.** 406.
Moseley, Laura (Wolcott), makes cartridges, **4.** 294, 295.
Moseley, William, **4.** 295.
Moses. *See also* Moyses.
Moses, Priestley's *Institutions*, **3.** 17, 22, 25–30, 33, 39.
Moses, Anna (van Vredenberg), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Moses, Simon, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Moses, Thomas, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Mosher, John, in Am. army (1779), **6.** 129.
Motley, ——, of Boston, at Washington (1812), **19.** 377.
Motley, John Lothrop, Commencement part (1831) and biog. note, **5.** 206, 206 *n.*; Holmes's memoir, **6.** 209; Seward and resignation of (1867), **8.** 22; Young Whig, **11.** 279; and Bradford MS., 301; at Göttingen, **12.** 367; and unofficial mission to Europe, **16.** 465; conversations with Russell and Queen Victoria (1861), **18.** 131–137.
Motley, Thomas, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Mott, Henry, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 57.
Mott, Sarah (Paine), **6.** 58.
Motte, *Rev.* Mellish I., sermon, **19.** 357.
Motte, *Mrs.* Rebecca, plantation (1805), **2.** 24.
Motto, origin of Mass., **2.** 39–41, **3.** 255–236; origin of Eng. royal, **4.** 258 *n.*
Mottram, Charles, engraving by, **5.** 451.
Moulton, *Rev.* Ebenezer, at Yarmouth, N. S. (1770), **4.** 73.
Moulton, Elizabeth, baptism, **12.** 322.
Moulton, James, of Wenham, **12.** 322.
Moulton, John, baptism, **12.** 321.
Mount Desert Island, Argall's raid, **1.** 187–192.
Mount Holly, N. J., expected fight at (1777), **6.** 102.
Mount Pleasant, L. I., view (1776), **9.** 28.
Mt. Vernon Ind., distillery (1836), **7.** 293.
Mount Vernon, Va., history of acorns from, **19.** 297–299; in 1812, 379–380.
Mounteney, Alexander, vestryman in Va. (1635), **3.** 5.
Mourning, pulpit, for King, **7.** 345.
Mourt's Relation, on Indian hemp, **6.** 35; extant copies and price, **9.** 185.
Mousal, *Mrs.* Thomas, death (1677), **7.** 168.
Mousse, Haitian slave, fidelity, **2.** 321 *n.*
Moustier, Elénore F. E., *comte de*, and Consular Convention, **17.** 509.
Moxica, Francisco de, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 424.
Moxon, Edward, letter from R. H. Dana (1841) on pub. of book, **6.** 398–399.
Moxon, *Rev.* George, at Springfield, **2.** 49.
Moylan, *Col.* Stephen, addition to regt. (1779), **6.** 127; in Va. campaign, 145.
Moyses, Timothy, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 57.
Muddy River. *See* Brookline.
Müller, Peter E., on Rock of Runamo, **4.** 57.
Münster, Sebastian, map (1540) and Cartier's explorations, **7.** 299, 304.
Müntz, Eugène, on C. C. Perkins, **3.** 246.
Mugford, *Capt.* James, privateersman, **1.** 28; capture by (1776), **10.** 100; killed, 100.
Mugg, Indian chief, in Boston (1676), **13.** 404.
Mugwomp, Indian (1679), **5.** 294.
Muhlenberg, Frederick A. C., polit. effect of death, **20.** 265.
Muhlenberg, *Gen.* John P. G., in Va. campaign, **6.** 141, 143–145, **19.** 119, 120, 130–132; and Pa. politics (1802), **20.** 297.
Muhlenberg, Peter. *See* Muhlenberg (John P. G.).
Muir, *Rev.* James, **19.** 378, 380; biog. note, 378 *n.*
Muir, *Rev.* McAdam, at 450th anniversary of Univ. of Glasgow, **15.** 224.
Mukirk, Charles. *See* Newkerck.
Mulattoes, free, condition in Haiti (1785), **2.** 308, 314 *n.*; regts. there, 308; influence on, of French Rev., 309–311; Ogé's insurrection, 316–317; citizenship decreed in French West Indies, 317; and French Dec-

claration of Rights, 318 *n.* *See also* Negroes.
Mulford, Elisha, and H. E. Scudder, **17.** 146, 154.
Muligan, John, at Harvard Commencement (1833), **5.** 212.
Mullendine, Jonas, at siege of Boston, **9.** 71, 77.
Mullins, *Mrs.* Alice, **5.** 33, 34.
Mullins, Joseph, **5.** 33, 34.
Mullins, Priscilla, **5.** 33, 34.
Mullins, Sarah [Mrs. Blunden], **5.** 33.
Mullins, William [1], will (1621), **5.** 33–34; not a Walloon, 34.
Mullins, William [2], **5.** 33, 34.
Mullowny, John, consul at Tangier, **19.** 480.
Mumbet. *See* Freeman (Elizabeth).
Mumford. *See also* Mumpford.
Mumford, Gurdon S., **2.** 9, 10.
Mumford, Thomas, of Groton, Conn., **3.** 125.
Mumpford, Peter, post (1774), **10.** 84.
Munds, ——, sea-captain (1770), **16.** 222.
Munger, *Rev.* Thomas T., on H. L. Pierce, **11.** 408.
Munroe. *See also* Monro.
Munroe, *Doctor*, at Crown Point (1760), **4.** 404, 405, **5.** 385.
Munroe, Edmund, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Munroe, Stephen, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Munroe, William A., and G. O. Shattuck, **11.** 269, **14.** 364.
Munsell, Joel, and repub. of Thomas's *History of Printing*, **1.** 403.
Munson, Israel, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Murat, Achille, in Spain (1808), **5.** 20.
Murdoch, *Rev.* James [d. 1799], in N. S., **4.** 70.
Murdock, Ephraim, **9.** 57; purchases confiscated Roxbury estate, **10.** 166.
Murdock, James, Harvard D.D. (1819), **5.** 186.
Murdock, John, as travelling companion (1836), **7.** 269, 274, 289.
Murphy, John, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Murphy, Joseph W., acknowledgment to, **4.** 252 *n.*
Murray, ——, of N. Y. (1804), **2.** 9.
Murray, *Captain*, at Martha's Vineyard (1779), **3.** 86.
Murray, *Com.* Alexander, Rogers on (1815), **4.** 207.
Murray, Barbara (Bennett), **3.** 208.
Murray, Daniel, Commencement spread (1771), **10.** 42.
Murray, Dorothy [Mrs. Forbes], **6.** 197; port., **10.** 41 *n.*
Murray, Elizabeth [Mrs. Campbell, Mrs. Smith, Mrs. Inman], **10.** 40.
Murray, Elizabeth [Mrs. Robbins], **3.** 208.
Murray, *Gen.* James, house near Quebec, **2.** 285; and Roubaud, **3.** 203; battle of Sainte Foye, **4.** 95; letters from Lévis, 96; advance on Montreal (1760), 400, 401, **5.** 364, 372, 375, 376, 378; rumored severity (1760), 358.
Murray, James, of N. C. and Boston, career, **3.** 208.
Murray, *Sir* James, purchases company (1778), **6.** 435.
Murray, *Col.* John, in Boston society, **10.** 34; celebrates repeal of Stamp Act, 62; mandamus councillor, **16.** 287.
Murray, *Rev.* John, Presbyterian, suit, **16.** 325; biog. note, 325 *n.*, 358 *n.*; as preacher, 358, 403, 443; ill, 366.
Murray, *Rev.* John, Universalist, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 69, 88; J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 453; success, **17.** 323.
Murray, *Sir* John A., and Parl. reform, **19.** 471.
Murray, Samuel, Commencement spread (1772), **10.** 43.
Murray, *Judge* William. *See* Mansfield.
Murton, Jane (Hodgkin), exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 57.
Murton, John, exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 44, 57.
"Muscipula," Savage's engraving, **19.** 16.
Muse, Hudson, office-seeker (1789), **15.** 129.
Museum Hotel, New York, relics of statues of Pitt and George III., **4.** 292, 297.
Museum of Comparative Zoology, Thayer expedition, **2.** 57–59.
Museum of Fine Arts. *See* Boston Museum of Fine Arts.
Musgrave, *Gen.* Thomas, and office in N. S. (1784), **3.** 79, 80; and in N. Brun., 80.
Music, Latham Collection, **1.** 200, C. C. Perkins and school instruction, **3.** 60, 61, 239; Handel and Haydn Soc., 234; **M.H.S.** collection of ancient, **4.** 197; advance in N. Eng. (1840), **5.** 230; Boston

entertainments (1768–73), **10.** 29; in colon. N. H. churches, **19.** 176; in Italy (1829), 444, 446; London opera (1830), 461, 479; Emancipation Concert at Boston, **20.** 247–253.
Musignano, *Prince of* (1830), **19.** 456.
Musquitta, Abraham, prize case (1750), **5.** 96.
Mussy, Robert, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Muter, George, letter to Madison (1787) on Ky. affairs, **17.** 451.
Muyncher, *Lieutenant*, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 409.
Muzzey, *Rev.* Artemas B., on Orthodox and Unitarians, **19.** 365.
Muzzy, William, at Harvard Commencements (1829, '30), **5.** 202, 204.
Myers. *See* Meyer, Miers.
Mystic, Conn., papers concerning (1658–59), **5.** 289, 290.
Mythology, Nortia, **4.** 102.

N

Nadir, William. *See* Douglass (Wm.).
Nahant, on early map, **1.** 212.
Nails, machinery for making (1819), **14.** 324.
Naiwayonk (Noank), Conn., Indian deed (1661), **5.** 290; protests concerning land in (1712), 302.
Nalson, John, *Trial of Charles I.*, **4.** 157.
Nameag. *See* New London.
Names, Indian, in Southern N. H., **4.** 156, 373–374; Nonacoicus, **8.** 210–212; inland villages called Harbors, **10.** 465–467; specimen Puritan prenomens, **12.** 226; origin of Wingohocking Creek, Pa., **15.** 366; increased use of middle, **18.** 258–259.
Nancy, Brit. ordnance ship, captured (1775), **1.** 21.
Nanfan, Catharine. *See* Bellomont.
Nanfan, *Mrs.* John, in Boston, **2.** 126.
Nantasket, on early map, **1.** 211.
Nantasket Roads, Brit. ships driven from (1776), **10.** 100.
Nantucket Island, Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 243; silk manufacture (1836), **3.** 8; and Brit. (1779), 88; New Bedford packet (1801), **4.** 127; town in 1801, 128–129; calashes, 129; bank prosecution, 130, 133; aspect, 130, 132; land-tenure, 130–131; sheep-shearing festival, 131; villages, 132; houses, 133; twine factory, 133; Belot's article on, **5.** 164; Crèvecœur on, **20.** 39, 82–83.
Napannet, John, Indian, **13.** 277.
Napier, *Sir* Charles, on Gen. Pakenham, **13.** 413–414.
Napier, *Sir* William, on Gen. Pakenham, **13.** 414.
Napier, *Sir* William F., gift to M.H.S., **1.** 374.
Naples, Boston broadside on earthquake (1694), **9.** 504; G. E. Ellis on Campo Santo, **10.** 233.
Napoleon I., commemorative medals, **1.** 13; Ropes's study, **2.** 391, **13.** 211, **14.** 241–242; and Spain, **5.** 17, 19–21; and neutral trade, 21, **10.** 381; J. Q. Adams on second marriage, 379; and on Moscow campaign, 383; and on last German campaign, 388–391; and on his genius, 392; Jefferson on (1816), **12.** 268; biog. value, **13.** 96; inappreciative of naval warfare, 107; retreat from Moscow, **20.** 77. *See also* Napoleonic Wars.
Napoleon III., Mignet's hits at (1860), **1.** 142, 143; entry as Emperor, **12.** 466–468; claim to fame, **16.** 469; and Cavour, 469; and Mrs. Howard, 470; and recognition of Confederacy, **18.** 143; at Sedan, **20.** 193; in captivity, 193.
Napoleonic Wars, Priestley on (1800), **3.** 37; Brit. privateering against Russia (1807), 77; atlas (to 1806), **4.** 46; J. Q. Adams's letters on (1810–14), **10.** 377–392; Wm. Duane on conditions (1814), 368–371. *See also* Napoleon I., Neutral trade.
Narragansett Country, Atherton Co., **2.** 150–152; papers on (1660–1701), **5.** 290, 292–299; proclamation on claims (1683), **9.** 459; meeting of proprietors (1686), 469; Dudley's proclamation on (1686), 471, 472; orders of Dudley's Council on, **13.** 246, 247, 251, 271; Huguenot settlers, 280.
Narragansett Indians, *Declaration* of N. Eng. Confed. on (1645), **9.** 413.
Narragansett Patent, genuineness, **7.** 37, 71.
Narragansett War, "Hungry March," **1.** 229–230; character of volunteers, 230–231.
Narrative and Critical History of America. *See* Winsor (Justin).

Narrative of Tempest in Holland, **19.** 168.
Nash, Francis, death of child (1697), **14.** 17.
Nash, Hank, death of child (1697), **14.** 18.
Nash, Israel, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Nash, Joseph, release ordered (1686), **13.** 273.
Nash, Margaret (Porter), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Nash, Maria [Mrs. Lee], **17.** 174.
Nash, Mary P. (Cooke), gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 335.
Nash, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Nashoway. *See* Lancaster (Mass.).
Nashua River, called Watanenok, **9.** 195.
Nashville, efforts to intercept (1861), **18.** 139 *n.*, 140.
Nason, *Lieut.* Nathaniel, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 133–136, 147; at Yorktown, 152.
Nassau, N. Y., tavern (1812), **19.** 367.
Nassau, merchant ship (1770), **10.** 75.
Natick, in 1650, **2.** 47; pre-Rev. inn, **10.** 47.
National Ægis, Whig paper, **3.** 325.
National banks, C. F. Dunbar on scheme (1862), **13.** 432.
National road, journey over (1836), **7.** 268, 270.
Nattannas, Indian, on Dead River, **2.** 280.
Natural science, books on, in Elder Brewster's library, **5.** 84.
Naturalization. *See* Allegiance.
Naunton, *Sir* Robert, illness (1634), **8.** 386.
Nauset, in 1650, **2.** 48.
Nauset Beach, Mass., disposition of old wreck found on, **4.** 216–219, 311.
Naushon Island, ownership (1801), **4.** 127; Webster on hunt at (1840), **15.** 279.
Nautilus, Brit. warship (1775), **10.** 91.
Naval stores, Maverick on N. Eng. (1660), **1.** 233; masts for Eng. (1634), **8.** 385, 386.
Navigation, of Vineyard Sound (1801), **4.** 127; Cabot *mappemonde* on variation of compass, **6.** 337; short sailing passages across Atlantic, **10.** 52; "to lie at hull," **19.** 274–275.
Navigation Acts. *See* Acts of Trade.
Navy, American, lack (1775), **1.** 15; local provisions, 16; action of Congress, 16–18; first expedition, 17; Jon. Mason on (1804), **2.** 12; Amos Burney and Charlestown Navy Yard during War of 1812, **16.** 182–186; origin (1775), **17.** 307 *n.*; importance in Civil War, **19.** 324–326, 332. *See also Constitution*, Marine, Privateering, Ships, and wars by name.
Navy, British, size (1775), **1.** 15; mast ships on N. H. coast (1692), **7.** 163; Rodney's defeat of Grasse, **19.** 153, 155, 157. *See also* Ships, and wars by name.
Navy, French, Napoleon and, **13.** 107; on Am. coast (1780), **19.** 112, 114, 117, 119; rumored victories (1781), 123–125; in Chesapeake (1781), 140; defeat of Grasse, 153, 155, 157.
Nazareth, Pa., described (1779), **2.** 475.
Nazareth, Syria, in 1832, **19.** 497.
Neal. *See also* Knill.
Neal, Benjamin, of Braintree, **1.** 154; disciplined by church (1724), **6.** 487; death of child (1697), **14.** 18.
Neal, *Rev.* Daniel, interest in N. Eng., **9.** 342, 360; and Coward Bequest, 381, 386; poor health, 393.
Neal, Elizabeth [Mrs. Buckram], **17.** 177.
Neal, Henry, drowned (1708), **14.** 26.
Neal, Jeremiah, marshal (1686), **13.** 243, 272.
Neal, Joseph, *Jr.*, disciplined by Braintree church (1724), **6.** 487.
Neal, Joseph [3], **6.** 488, 490.
Neal, Walter, and Mass., **16.** 175; churchman, 177.
Neate, William, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Neave, Richard, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Necker, Jacques, on slave-trade, **2.** 311; Franklin on, **17.** 325; Shelburne on, 359; removal, **19.** 139.
Needham, pre-Rev. inns, **10.** 47.
Neef, Joseph, and Pestalozzianism, **20.** 341.
Neff, (?) John, of Cumberland, Md., **7.** 267.
Negro-seamen acts, Northern petition against, in Congress, **19.** 406–408.
Negro suffrage, necessity of Fifteenth Amendment, **3.** 335; S. C. regulations, **18.** 11, 16; mistaken policy of Reconstruction, 465–467, **19.** 104–106.

Negroes, free, condition in Haiti (1785), **2.** 308; citizenship decreed in French West Indies, 317; a recruit in 1760, **6.** 426; "Bucks of America," **10.** 470; pay of troops in Civil War, **12.** 489; sale of liquor to, forbidden in Mass. (1686), **13.** 252; effect on, of white civilization, **17.** 7; traits of Am., 7; and progress in South, 96; present problem in South, 448, **18.** 235–237; results of scientific study of, in Am., **19.** 95–107; selection and training of slavery, 95; fecundity, 96; knowledge of, by whites, 97; health, 98; effect of miscegenation on problem, 99–102; sexual development, rape, and lynching, 102–104; labor policy of Booker Washington, 104–106; dangers to progress, 106; self-study, 106; social traits, 106; utilization of expert study, 106; — suggested use of negro troops (1814), **20.** 373–375; free paper (1821), 513; binding-out of children (1867), 520; Sumner's fight for rights, 544–545. *See also* Mulattoes, Negro suffrage, Slaves.

Negus, Jonathan, Boston clerk of writs, **12.** 215.

Neigus, Jabez, constable, **13.** 275.

Neile, *Bishop* Richard, and Legate, **3.** 156, 158.

Neill. *See also* Neal.

Neill, Edward Duffield, communication on records of Northampton County, Va., **3.** 4–7; on identity of Jones of *Mayflower*, **5.** 35; death announced, **8.** 276.

Nelats, Scatacook Indian, **6.** 379.

Nelson, ——, sea-captain (1850), **7.** 322.

Nelson, Albert H., Commencement part (1832), **5.** 208 *n.*

Nelson, Horatio, *viscount*, death, **3.** 88.

Nelson, Hugh, Minister to Spain, voyage interrupted, **15.** 427.

Nelson, John, and Andros, **9.** 478; on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248.

Nelson, John, on Parl. right to tax colonies (1765), **11.** 298.

Nelson, *Capt.* Philip, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 300.

Nelson, Robert, **15.** 127.

Nelson, *Gov.* Thomas, Signer, **1.** 282; in Va. campaign (1781), **19.** 132; clamor against, resigns, 143, 145.

Nelson, William, Anti-Federalist, **17.** 479.

Neptune, Lewis, Indian, at Passamaquoddy Bay, **3.** 92.

Neptune (1799), **3.** 28.

Nero's Vapor Baths, G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 233.

Nesmith, George W., statue of Webster owned by, **2.** 264.

Nesselrode, *Count* Charles R., corresp. on Span. Am. and Holy Alliance (1823), **15.** 400–405.

Netherlands. *See* Holland.

Neutral trade, Prus.-Am. treaties (1785, '99), **1.** 24; Conven. of Paris on (1856), 25; controversy during Napoleonic Wars, **5.** 21, 23; Russian intervention in behalf of U. S. (1810), **10.** 376–377; attitude of France and Eng., 377, 380, 381, **15.** 143–145; embargo of 1807, **12.** 268, **18.** 305, **19.** 198, **20.** 310; advice to Am. consuls in France (1797), **15.** 89–90; embargo suggested (1796), 158; nonimportation (1806), **20.** 296. *See also* Blockades.

Neville, Jarvase, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 57.

Nevins, *Ensign* David, at siege of Boston, **9.** 71.

Nevinson, Elizabeth, takes service in Charlestown, **7.** 146.

Nevinson, John, **7.** 146.

New and further narrative, extant copies, price, **10.** 346.

New Bedford, in 1801, **4.** 126–127, 134; inn, 135; Brit. raid (1778), **10.** 105.

New Bristol, illicit trade (1708), **4.** 153.

New Brunswick, land grants to loyalists, **3.** 67, 74, 82; provincial corps (1796–99), 70–73; survey of boundaries (1787), 75; post with Quebec, 75–76; question of appointments for (1784), 78–81; New Ireland as name for, 78; troubles of refugees (1785), 82.

New Brunswick, N. J., royal memorials, **4.** 248.

New Castle, N. H., royal arms, **4.** 245. *See also* Great Island.

New Castle, Va., Am. troops at (1781), **6.** 146.

New England. — *See also* Congregationalism, New England Confederation, and colonies, states, and colon. wars by name. — Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 231–249; progress (1626–60), 247; products, 249; Eliot's description (1650), **2.**

44–51; first appearances of Northern Lights, 102–105; mental and spiritual condition before Emerson, 110; Pound's map, 479; Va. trade (1651), **3.** 6–7; Cromwell's proposed emigration to Jamaica, 194; Hubbard's map (1677), **4.** 13–21, 199–206, **6.** 40, **19.** 54; fisheries and peace negotiations (1779–81), **4.** 48–54; and Confederation, 53; Morrell's tract (1625), 73–76; colon. interest in contemp. European politics, 268; royal commissioners (1664), 279, **13.** 455; colon. "Lecture day," **4.** 298; Hubbard's MS. *General History*, 300 *n.*; Gookin's MS. *Hist. of N. Eng. Indians*, 300 *n.*; colon. trade with Span. Main, **5.** 114; first mention in a will, 264; hist. sources of colon., **6.** 276, **9.** 181–192; colon. sexual morality and church discipline, **6.** 477–516; Barbado trade (1674), **7.** 13, 16–17; forces in autonomous development of colon., 229–230; journal of travel (1645), **8.** 4–12; Andros's surveys, 229; records of Dudley's Council (1686), **9.** 471–472, **13.** 222–286; Andros's proclamation on Prince of Orange (1688), **9.** 475; books connected with Indians of (1630–1700), **10.** 327–360; Voltaire on, **13.** 159; social revolution (1850), 396; Southerner on typical minister (1863), **20.** 254–256; Wm. Duane on (1812), 356–359, 363; Duane on character (1830), 389–390; supernormal in history, 439–453.

"New England Celibacy," explanation, **3.** 380.

New England Confederation, Maverick on, **1.** 246; and N. Neth., 246; and R. I. (1649), **3.** 256–257; letter from Roger Williams (1672) on Conn. controversy and Quakers, 258; and Shelter Island (1660), **4.** 277; *Declaration* on Narragansett War, **9.** 413; as union, **16.** 156; **M.H.S.** celebration of bicentennial, **19.** 361–362, **20.** 237.

New England Convention (1840), badge, **2.** 395.

New England Courant, **M.H.S.** file, **6.** 516; circumstance of publication, 517; reprint, **8.** 53.

New England Emigrant Aid Society, formation and work, **1.** 181–182.

New England Guards, services of G. T. Bigelow, **5.** 470–472.

New England Historic-Genealogical Society, protest on Attucks Memorial, **3.** 321; commemoration of Ratification, **4.** 66; services of J. W. Dean, **15.** 513.

New England Museum, **19.** 8.

New England Primer, advertisement (1691), **9.** 489; possible clue to first ed., **11.** 247, 248.

New England Society of New York, and return of Bradford MS., **15.** 80.

New England Weekly Journal, on Northern Lights, **2.** 105; facsim., **8.** 53; obituary of John Ballantine, **12.** 250.

New England's First Fruits, reprints, extant copies, price, **6.** 343, **10.** 336.

New-England's Spirit of Persecution Transmitted, **12.** 393.

New Exchange, privateer, **5.** 96.

New France, Parkman MSS., **1.** 360–362, **2.** 225–228, **3.** 152–153, **4.** 44–46, **6.** 391–392, **7.** 348; contemp. maps, **3.** 364–365, **18.** 199, 399; conversion of Indians, **4.** 11; Parkman's history, **7.** 438–441. *See also* Acadia, Canada, and wars by name.

New Hampshire, land suit before Continental Congress, **1.** 50; Maverick's account (1660), 234; settlements and ministers (1650), **2.** 48; attempted non-importation (1774), 481–486; and call of First Continental Congress, 483; day of fasting (1774), 484; centenary of Ratification, **4.** 155; royal memorials in, 244; laws (ed. of 1699), **5.** 419; instructions to Gov. Dudley (1702), **8.** 93–105; rumored invasion of Brit. (1775), **10.** 494; local officers (1686), **13.** 231, 243, 245, 261; Merrimack County (1686), 255–256; trouble over records (1686), 264–266; and Mason's claim (1686), 266; and death of Queen Anne, **15.** 355; relig. and social conditions in colon., **16.** 175–181, **19.** 169–177; Ratification Conven., **16.** 385–386, **17.** 496, 499; scheme for Merchants' Notes (1733), 200; Blanchard-Langdon map, **18.** 199, 399; Com. of Safety's order on Hessians (1776), 243–245; amenities of corresp., **19.** 170; drinking, 171; smoking, 171; sumptuary laws, 172; education, 173; marriage, 173; criminal code, 174. *See also* Colonies, New England, North, Portsmouth.

New Hampshire Gazette, displays royal arms, **4.** 245.

New Hampshire Historical Society, centenary of N. H. Ratification, **4.** 155.
New Hanover County, N. C., name as royal memorial, **4.** 251.
New Haven, Conn., whale-boat privateering, **1.** 19; rumor of college at (1655), 120; Maverick's account (1660), 245; ministers (1804), **2.** 7; wooden houses, 7; in 1650, 49; tavern (1795), **3.** 45; aspect, 47–48; dysentery, 48; royal memorials, **4.** 245; vessels registered at (1698), **5.** 297; after Brit. raid (1779), **6.** 125; sickness at (1703), **12.** 148; in 1812, **19.** 383; freedom of city to Crèvecœur, **20.** 63. *See also* Yale.
New Haven Colony, Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 244–246; and N. Neth., 246; settlements and ministers (1650), **2.** 49; decline, **16.** 498; appoints a com. on history of, 505; living link, 505. *See also* New England.
New Haven Indians, names (1703), **5.** 300.
New Hopkinton, N. H., Indian attack (1746), **5.** 115.
New Ireland, name proposed for N. Brun., **3.** 78.
New Jersey, royal memorials, **4.** 248; Belcher on life there, **9.** 15–16; Budd's *Good Order Established* (1685), **12.** 389; N. Eng. settlers and govt. (1675), **13.** 399; suit of proprietors (1764), **16.** 193; travel through (1812), **19.** 372. *See also* North.
New Jersey, College of. *See* Princeton.
New Kent Court House, Am. troops at (1781), **6.** 142, 147.
New London (Nameag, Pequot), Maverick on (1660), **1.** 244; in 1650, **2.** 49; in 1795, **3.** 44; Am. army at (1779), 125–126; illicit trade (1707), **4.** 150; papers concerning (1647–65), **5.** 288, 289; town votes (1668–1704), 292; minister (1683, '85), 294; journey to (1645), **8.** 10; Hillhouse controversy, **9.** 364, 369, 372, 377, 384; Jon. Edwards on affairs (1743), **15.** 9.
New London Gazette, displays royal arms, **4.** 246.
New lyfe of Virginia, extant copy, **12.** 160.
New Netherland, threatened expedition against (1654), **1.** 246; Maverick's account (1660), 248; within bounds of N. Eng., 248; Indian attack (1651), **6.** 13; trade, **8.** 386.
New Orleans, meeting of Am. Hist. Assoc. (1903), **18.** 232–236. *See also* next title.
New Orleans, battle of, paper on, **13.** 412–423; influence of Bladenburg on, 412, 417; Pakenham's milit. character, 413–416; strategical conditions, 416–422.
New Providence Island. *See* Bahama Islands.
New South Church, Boston, records removed from custody of **M.H.S.**, **10.** 540; view, **14.** 173.
New Spain, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 329.
New York, claim to N. H. lands, **1.** 50; reversal of Leisler's attainder, 89, 91; and of Bayard's and Hutchins's, 92; Washington's army in (1778–79), **3.** 118–123, 127, 128; (1782–83), 130–133; royal memorials, **4.** 246–248; conditions (1680), 288; and govt. of Shelter Island (1693), 290; laws (ed. of 1694), **5.** 419; Northern campaign (1776), **6.** 83–87, **10.** 496–500, **12.** 100–102; *Conditions for New-Planters* (1665), **9.** 423; Mass. boundary commission (1767), **10.** 63; (1773), 78; Conn. controversy (1693), **12.** 392; (1675), **13.** 399, 400; press censorship (1693), **12.** 393; Leisler's rule, contemp. imprints on, 394, **17.** 17; paper money, **12.** 455; govt. on L. I. (1674), **13.** 398; and Jackson's bank veto, **14.** 350; Ratification Conven., **16.** 166–168, **17.** 475, 480, 497, 509; North's plan to placate (1775), 281, 294. *See also* Burgoyne (John), French and Indian War, Iroquois, Mohawk Valley, New Netherland, North, Sullivan's expedition.
New York, city of, in 1804, **2.** 8–10; progress, 8; character of leaders, 8, 10; society, 9; theatre, 9; Evacuation Day (1804), 10; rumor of evacuation (1776), **3.** 120, 121; New Bedford packet (1801), **4.** 127; royal arms and ports., 246, 253; statue of George III., 246, 264, 291–298; other royal memorials, 247–248; statue of Pitt, 292; centenary of Washington's inauguration, 367–372; in 1754, **7.** 339; Habermann's "Views," **9.** 169; destruction of tea,

10. 84; control of Sons of Liberty (1766), **16.** 210, 211, 217; approach by the Sound (1789), 461; in 1812, **19.** 369–372; City Hall, 369; cholera (1832), 527–531; news of Boston Tea Party, **20.** 560–561.
New York Academy of Arts, in 1804, **2.** 8.
New York Gazette, displays royal arms, **4.** 248.
New York Historical Society, Ellis's *Address*, **3.** 280; file of *Boston News Letter*, **6.** 171; resolutions on R. C. Winthrop, **9.** 217; centennial medal, **19.** 305.
New York Journal and Advertiser, displays royal arms, **4.** 248.
New York Mercury, displays royal arms, **4.** 248.
New York Museum, **19.** 8.
New York Tribune, file (1850–55), **16.** 477.
New York Water Works, note (1776), **8.** 197.
New York Weekly Journal, displays royal arms, **4.** 248.
Newall. *See also* Newel, Newell, Newhall.
Newall, Abraham, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
Newall, Isaac, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
Newall, Jacob, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
Newall, Joseph, and R. I. boundary dispute (1733), **19.** 33.
Newbern, N. C., royal arms on Palace, **4.** 252.
Newberry, Roger, judge, **2.** 147.
Newbury, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 235; in 1650, **2.** 48; and Harvard Hall (1677), **9.** 101; trouble over timber-cutting (1686), **13.** 266; Pierce house, **14.** 294; Dr. Greenland in, **19.** 288, 291, 294.
Newbury Bridge, Mass., **16.** 423 *n.*
Newbury Historical Society, services of R. N. Toppan, **15.** 487.
Newbury Street, Boston, bounds (1708), **1.** 319.
Newburyport, and Arnold's expedition, **2.** 267; royal memorials, **4.** 244; celebration of First Church (1901), **16.** 291–292; diary of J. Q. Adams (1787–89), 292–464; and Ratification, 349, 379; representatives (1788), 417; Hancock at (1788), 449; Washington at (1789), 463–464.
Newcastle, Me., tavern (1776), **2.** 304.
Newcomb, John, appeal for aid of church in N. S. (1769), **4.** 69.
Newcomb, *Mrs.* Peter, death (1700), **14.** 19.
Newcomb, *Mrs.* Ruth, death (1697), **14.** 17.
Newcomb, Samuel, death (1707), **14.** 25.
Newcomb's Tavern, Sandwich, **10.** 47.
Newel, *Mrs.* Hannah, of Charlestown, **7.** 156.
Newel, John, of Charlestown, **7.** 156, 170.
Newell. *See also* Newall.
Newell, *Miss* (1788), **16.** 424, 442.
Newell, *Rev.* Jonathan, of Stow, at Harvard Commencement (1811), **5.** 176; sermon (1778), **12.** 95.
Newell, Jonathan, of Boston, **1.** 72.
Newell, Joseph, death (1706), **14.** 24.
Newell, Nancy (Tuttle), **1.** 72.
Newell, Thomas, diary, **10.** 12.
Newell, Timothy, journal, **10.** 12.
Newell, William, MEMOIR by J. F. Clarke, **1.** 72–74; character, 72, 74; birth and ancestry, 72, **5.** 192 *n.*; early years, **1.** 72; at college, 73; school usher, 73; divinity student, 73; in South, 93; pastorate at Cambridge, 73; marriage, 73; as Unitarian, 73; in retirement, 74; death, 74; writings, 74; sonnet, 74; Commencement part (1824), **5.** 192; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 78; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 238; *Φ B K* prayer (1835), **9.** 125; biog. note, 125 *n.*; famous pupils, 199.
Newell's Tavern, Mass., **16.** 414, 414 *n.*, 451.
Newfield, Conn., in 1804, **2.** 7.
Newfoundland, Maverick on value (1660), **1.** 246; French attack (1796), **3.** 71; on Cabot *mappemonde*, **6.** 308; cartography after Cartier's voyages, **11.** 378, 380; early tracts on, **12.** 161; and peace negotiations (1782), **17.** 413, 415.
Newgate, John, farm, **7.** 138–139; deed from Winthrop, 139.
Newgate-Yeaman house, Revere, **14.** 293.
Newhall. *See also* Newall.
Newhall, *Ensign*, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 357, 359–365, 380, 383, 384, 386.
Newhall, Allen, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 380, 381.
Newhall's Tavern. *See* Newell's.

Newichawannock. *See* Berwick.
Newkirk, Charles. *See* Nukerck.
Newland, David, excluded from Congress, **15**. 453.
Newman, ——, near Pamunkey River (1781), **6**. 148.
Newman, *Widow*, plundered before evacuation of Boston, **10**. 96.
Newman, Dorothy (Barret), exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6**. 57.
Newman, Henry, continued interest in N. Eng. (1741), **9**. 383; almanacs (1690–91), 483, 488; letters from Gov. Belcher (1739, '40), **16**. 29 *n*.; graduates (1687), **17**. 58.
Newman, *Rev.* John, sermons at Louisburg (1745), **11**. 443, 445.
Newman, John H., *cardinal*, on university, **8**. 263.
Newman, Richard, prize case (1752), **5**. 100.
Newman, Robert, exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6**. 57.
Newman, Robert, prize case (1752), **5**. 100.
Newman, *Rev.* Samuel, Mather on career, **8**. 345, 346.
Newmarch, *Rev.* John, sermon en route to Louisburg (1745), **11**. 424.
Newport, Christopher, voyage to Va., **2**. 247.
Newport, Thomas, commissioner of customs (1703), **4**. 148.
Newport, Isle of Wight, and Lord Cutts, **2**. 177, 180, 182, 187.
Newport, R. I., row-boat privateering, **1**. 19; campaign (1778), 50, **3**. 118–119, **6**. 114–117, **10**. 104, 105; and non-importation (1770), **2**. 122; trade (1777), 235–236, 238; Sears Fund, 422; decay (1801), **4**. 126; illicit trade (1708), 152, 154; royal memorials, 245; salary and gifts to Ezra Stiles (1759–63), **7**. 344–345; in 1789, **16**. 457–459.
Newport, Brit. galley (1694), **7**. 168.
News from New England (1676), extant copies, price, reprint, **10**. 346.
Newspapers, facsims. of early, **8**. 53–55; binding, 334.
Newton, *Colonel*, of Barbadoes (1674), **7**. 17.
Newton, Charles T., on actuality of Agamemnon, **7**. 353.
Newton, Gilbert S., port. of Everett, **18**. vi.
Newton, Joseph, of Marlborough, **4**. 300.
Newton, Joshua, captured (1758), **6**. 33.
Newton, Moses, of Marlborough, **4**. 300.
Newton, Richard, of Marlborough, **4**. 300.
Newton, *Rev.* Roger, at Farmington, **2**. 49.
Newton, Thomas, in witch-trials, **1**. 69, 69 *n*.; client (1691), **7**. 158, 159; Atty.-Gen. of Mass., **10**. 289.
Newton, L. I., in 1660, **1**. 245.
Newton, Mass., and Shays's Rebellion, **1**. 302; population (1790), **4**. 136.
Newtown, Isle of Wight, and Lord Cutts, **2**. 177–180, 182, 184, 187, 190.
Newtown, Mass., on early map, **1**. 211; changed to Cambridge, 213.
Newtown, N. Y., battle (1779), **2**. 465; Sullivan's return to, 471.
Niagara Falls, painting, **2**. 165.
Niagara, Fort, Lévis's map of attack (1759), **4**. 94; Shirley's campaign (1755), **16**. 73–76.
Niantick Indians, fort (1645), **8**. 10.
Nicaragua, vignette of Walker's bonds, **2**. 71.
Nice, in 1830, **19**. 457.
Nicholas. *See also* Nicolas.
Nicholas, ——, of Philadelphia (1804), vocalist, **2**. 13.
Nicholas, Elizabeth [Mrs. Wilson], **17**. 180.
Nicholas, George, of Va., and Constitution (1787), **17**. 474; and instalment bill, 489.
Nicholas, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6**. 57.
Nicholas, John, of Va., congressional candidacy (1797), **15**. 161.
Nicholas, William Cary, of Va., senatorial candidacy (1794), **15**. 146.
Nicholet, *Rev.* Charles, Salem church controversy, **16**. 513.
Nicholl. *See also* Nichols.
Nicholl, *Reverend*, of Salem, school broken up (1775), **10**. 11.
Nichols. *See also* Nicholl, Nicolls.
Nichols, *Lieutenant*, of Charlestown, accident (1690), **7**. 152.
Nichols, Benjamin Ropes, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3**. 291; Commencement part (1804), **5**. 169; biog. note, 169 *n*.; on com. on removal of **M.H.S.** (1829), **11**. 309.
Nichols, Benjamin W., Commencement part (1842), **5**. 235.
Nichols, Caleb, of Scituate, **8**. 217.
Nichols, *Col.* Ebenezer, regt. ambuscaded (1758), **6**. 22, 32–33.

Nichols, Francis, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Nichols, Levi, innkeeper at Winchendon, **6.** 88.
Nichols, *Col.* Moses, at Bennington, **10.** 504.
Nichols, Noah, of Scituate, **8.** 217.
Nichols, Perkins, register of probate, **16.** 97 *n.*
Nichols, Samuel, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Nichols, *Rev.* William, at jubilee of Dr. Snell, **19.** 440.
Nichols's Tavern, New Haven, **19.** 383.
Nicholson. *See also* Nicolson.
Nicholson, ——, innkeeper in N. C. (1805), **2.** 33.
Nicholson, *Capt.* Francis, **17.** 26.
Nicholson, James, death at siege of Boston, **9.** 87.
Nicholson, Joseph, *Jr.*, on Am. conditions (1778), **10.** 464–465.
Nicholson, *Capt.* Thomas, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 407, 410.
Nicolas, Tuscarora Indian, **7.** 397.
Nicolay, *Marquis de*, and Lévis Papers, **4.** 93.
Nicolay, *Comte* Raimond de, and Lévis Papers, **4.** 93, 94, 308.
Nicolls. *See also* Nichols.
Nicolls, *Capt.* John, of Newport, **7.** 345.
Nicolls, Kendal, of Newport, **7.** 345.
Nicolls, Matthias, **4.** 287; certificate (1680), **5.** 305, 306.
Nicolls, *Gov.* Richard, grant to Sylvesters, **4.** 290; commission (1664), **5.** 291; letter from Charles II. (1665) on Dutch, 292; from Conn. on aid, 292; on loyal petition in Mass. (1666), **6.** 471; *Conditions for New Planters*, **9.** 423.
Nicolson, *Sir* Frederick W. E., midshipman (1831), **19.** 486.
Niebuhr, Barthold G., texts on monument, **2.** 116–117.
Nietzsche, Friedrich, on extermination of savage races, **17.** 11.
Niger, Brit. war-ship (1765–76), **2.** 300, **10.** 61, 93.
Night. *See* Knight.
Niles, *Goodwife*, of Braintree, death (1703), **14.** 21.
Niles, Nathaniel, summons to (1700), **5.** 299.
Niles, *Rev.* Samuel, relig. controversy, **8.** 92.
Niles' Register, wrong tabulation of Continental army, **2.** 205.
Nilsson, Sven, on Rock of Runamo, **4.** 58.
Ninegrat, Indian, deed to Atherton Co., **2.** 150.
Nini, Jean Baptiste, and statuette of Franklin, **20.** 29, 31; as artist, 29; portraiture of Franklin, 30; character, 31.
Nisbet, *Rev.* Charles, criticism of U. S., **17.** 344.
Nisbet, Hume, on Papuans, **17.** 6.
Nixon, *Gen.* John, brigade at Albany, **2.** 442; in Conn. (1778), **3.** 120; at Bedford, N. Y. (1779), **6.** 129; Noddle's Island expedition, **12.** 80–81.
Noakes, Robert, Boston estate, **1.** 319.
Noank. *See* Naiwayonk.
Noble, *Capt.* James, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 431.
Noble, John, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **13.** 1; communicates Martin-Gordon letters, 379–396; remarks, **14.** 103, **18.** 333; list of publications (1901–05), **16.** 130, **17.** 214, **19.** 205; SUICIDE IN MASS., **16.** 521–532; MASS.-R. I. BOUNDARY DISPUTE, **19.** 20–34; MEMOIR OF W. A. FIELD, 61–82; LEGISLATION ON HIGHWAY ROBBERY, 178–190; memoir of J. M. Barker assigned to, 311; memoir of W. P. Upham assigned to, 422.
Noble, *Rev.* Oliver, sermon in Am army (1775), **12.** 79.
Nockshuwot, Indian, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.
Noddle's Island, Mass., on early map **1.** 211; Maverick's 1630 house not on, 366–373; date of his house, 371; expedition (1775), **10.** 93, **12.** 80–81; building of Fort Strong (1814), **14.** 149–153.
Noe, *Capt.* Elias, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Noel. *See also* Knowles, Noles, Nowell.
Noel, Increase, letter to mother (1638) on Mass. conditions, **13.** 126.
Noël, Jacques, on Cartier's map, **7.** 311; Canadian charter, 314.
Noel, John, Indian chief, **12.** 8.
Noel, William, briefs in prize cases (1743–49), **5.** 87–93.
Noles, Thomas, killed at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450.
Nolton. *See* Knowlton.
Nonacoicus, application and meaning of name, **8.** 210–212.

Nonamesset Island, ownership (1801), **4.** 127.
"Non-Conformist's Oath," original version, **3.** 187–190.
Non-consumption of foreign articles, agreement in Mass. (1786), **8.** 496; enforcement (1774), **17.** 277. *See also* Non-importation.
Nonesuch, Brit. frigate (1692), **7.** 161.
Non-importation, Portsmouth's covenant on (1774), **2.** 482–483; Belknap's objections to covenant, 484–486; Boston movement for (1768–69), **10.** 65–68, 72; violations, 72, 73; Wm. Duane on (1806), **20.** 296. *See also* Non-consumption.
Noone, Robert, Boston estate, **1.** 312.
Norcross, Elisha, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Norcross, George, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 445.
Norcross, Grenville Howland, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **16.** 251; communicates letters of J. Q. Adams, 532–534; on Library Com. (1903), **17.** 130; report, 231; gifts to **M.H.S.**, 438, **19.** 224; elected Cabinet-keeper (1904–06), **18.** 289, **19.** 226, **20.** 232; remarks, **19.** 60, 167, 199, **20.** 586; reports as Cabinet-keeper, **19.** 223, **20.** 228; signs memorial on *Constitution*, 5; on Appleton Collection, 420; communicates letters of Gov. Hutchinson, 535–537.
Norden, *Capt.* Nathaniel, and Phips's expeditions, **13.** 334, 335, **15.** 300; and Council's assumption of control (1715), 349.
Nordenskiöld, Adolphe Eric, *baron*, discovers old map of Mexico City, **4.** 308.
Norman, John, as engraver and publisher, **18.** 329; map of Boston, 329; notice of death, 330; engravings made in Philadelphia, 394–396; engravings of Washington, 395.
Normans, pre-Cabot voyages to Am., **11.** 156–157.
Norridgewock, Me., in 1775, **2.** 278.
Norris, ——, sea-captain (1717), **8.** 218.
Norris, *Captain*, assault on (1808), **20.** 309, 310.
Norris, *Rev.* Edward, at Salem, **2.** 47.
Norris, Elizabeth [Mrs. Giles], exile in Amsterdam (1614), **6.** 57.
Norris, *Major* James, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 438; mentioned, **3.** 128.
Norris, Mary [Mrs. Allerton], **17.** 172.
Norris, Matthew, prize case (1736), **5.** 86.
Norristown, Pa. (1778), **6.** 108.
Norsemen. *See* Northmen.
North, Bathsheba [Mrs. Griswold], **19.** 65.
North, Frederic, *Lord*, budget (1778), **3.** 15; and Roubaud, 203; satirical print on, **10.** 186; and loyalists, 426; concession to colonies (1775), **17.** 280; plan to divide colonies, 281, 294.
North, social superiority (1804), **2.** 19; present attitude of South, **18.** 237; Southerner on typical N. Eng. minister (1863), **20.** 254–256. *See also* Civil War, Union, and sections and States by name.
North America, Norse discovery, **4.** 42–44, **5.** 332–340, **7.** 349–354; continental character overlooked, **8.** 68–69, 75; mapped as archipelago, 75; Sea of Verrazano, 75–76; Asiatic-extension theory and cartography, **8.** 77, **11.** 375–376, 378. *See also* America.
North America, Ohio River steamer (1836), **7.** 287.
North American Review, under Peabody, **11.** 32; under Lowell, 94; under Rice, **12.** 295; under Everett, **18.** 101; J. C. Dyer and, 446.
North Battery, Boston, engraving, **2.** 394.
North Brookfield, jubilee of Rev. Thos. Snell, **19.** 427, 431–437, 440; earlier pastors, 433; mineral springs, **20.** 536. *See also* Brookfield.
North Carolina, journey through (1804), **2.** 20–23, 31–32; early marriages, 22; royal memorials, **4.** 251–252; lands of Boston merchants (1784), **8.** 180–182; financial distress (1787), **17.** 456; transmontane affairs (1787), 459; and ratification of Constitution, 503. *See also* Carolina, Colonies, South.
North Writing School, Boston, history, **4.** 193.
Northampton, L. I., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 246.
Northampton County, Va., extracts from records (1632–54), **3.** 4–7; first vestry, 5; first parsonage, 5; two parishes, 5.

Northboro, Mass., inn (1795), **3.** 52; in 1777, **6.** 89.
Northcote, *Sir* Stafford, on Washington negotiations (1871), **20.** 472.
Northeastern boundary, Adams on intention (1796), **3.** 89; deposition on St. Croix River, 90–92; paper on, 349–369; decision on St. Croix River (1798), 349–360, 379 [*see* St. Croix River]; islands in Passamaquoddy Bay, 360–361, 379; solution of "red-line" map question, 361–366; "battle of the maps," 362, 368; Vergennes's intrigue, 364–366; Franklin-Hartley map, 366–367, **4.** 60; Oswald map, **3.** 367–369; error on Mitchell map, **9.** 1; Webster on (1838), **14.** 409.
Northend, Dorothy, **8.** 217.
Northend, William D., letter on errors in *Sewall's Diary*, **4.** 191.
Northern Lights. *See* Aurora borealis.
Northmen, article on, communicated, **3.** 159; **M.H.S.** com. on alleged discoveries, **4.** 12; report on sources and probabilities of discoveries, 42–44; hist. character of sagas, **5.** 332–340, **7.** 349–354; influence of, on Eng. institutions, 249; stay in Am., **8.** 55.
Northumberland, *2d duke of*. *See* Percy (Hugh).
Northumberland, Henry A. Percy, *6th earl of*, facsim. of letter, **3.** 221.
Northwest America, built in Oregon (1788), **7.** 418 *n.*
Northwest Passage, theory of, and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 309, **8.** 76; accomplished, **20.** 438.
Northwestern Territory, Fitch's map (1785), **7.** 364–366, **14.** 167; Indian war (1792), **15.** 137, 139; Ordinance (1787), **17.** 469, 470, 482; Indian rumors, 469; first surveys, 469, 483; land grant companies, 473, 483; Va. milit. grants, 473, 509; proposed sale of land in Europe, 484. *See also* West.
Nortia, Etruscan goddess, **4.** 102.
Norton, ——, of Conn., at Am. camp (1775), **7.** 404.
Norton, ——, master of ship *Union* (1860), **4.** 34.
Norton, A. Tiffany, and Fellow's journal, **2.** 441.
Norton, *Rev.* Andrews, as instructor, **3.** 163.
Norton, Beriah, letter on illicit trade (1782), **16.** 20.
Norton, Charles B., on Hartley Papers, **3.** 366 *n.*
Norton, Charles Eliot, at Emmanuel College tercentenary, **2.** 68, 121; Dudley ports. owned by, 196 *n.*, 197 *n.*; Commencement part (1846), **5.** 249; spread, 251; list of publications (1890–1906), **6.** 405, **7.** 369, **8.** 185, **9.** 24, **14.** 129, **18.** 269, **19.** 205, **20.** 208; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 263, **14.** 146, **15.** 162, **16.** 146, **17.** 262; on W. W. Story, **10.** 294, **15.** 368–371; on Lord Harington and Countess of Bedford, **11.** 69–70; remarks, **13.** 164, **14.** 153, **15.** 105, **16.** 125, **18.** 60, 154, **19.** 227; on Emerson's "Marmaduke Robinson," **14.** 46; on autobiog. of Wm. Ward, 394; on J. E. Cabot, **17.** 163–167; on com. on Adams Memorial, **18.** 1, 192; on Sir Leslie Stephen, 252–254; communicates letter of Pres. Locke, 257; on use of middle names, 258–259; on cropping and branding as punishment (1764), 259–263; moves non-acceptance of Pres. Adams's resignation, **19.** 226; on Carl Schurz, **20.** 402–403; on Longfellow, 564.
Norton, Elizabeth (Cranch), **16.** 332 *n.*
Norton, Francis, of Charlestown, **13.** 34.
Norton, George, of Wenham, **12.** 322.
Norton, Jacob, at Harvard Commencement (1844), **5.** 243; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 412, 413, 431; biog. note, 412 *n.*
Norton, *Rev.* John [d. 1663], at Ipswich, **2.** 47; character, 99, **8.** 409; petition on John Winthrop, Jr., **3.** 199; *Life and Death of John Cotton*, **9.** 415, **12.** 274; *Heart of N-England rent*, **9.** 415; *Brief Catechisme*, 416, **12.** 274; *Three Choice and Profitable Sermons*, **9.** 422; *Copy of Letter to John Dury*, 422; elegy on John Cotton, 501; Mather's *Johannes in Eremo*, 504.
Norton, *Rev.* John [H. C. 1671], elegy on Anne Bradstreet, **9.** 446; Lucy Downing on, **10.** 188; preaches for Mather (1676), **13.** 357.
Norton, *Mrs.* Mary, death (1678), **7.** 169.
Norton, Mary (Haughton), **13.** 34.
Norton, Richard C., Commencement part (1808) and biog. note, **5.** 173, 173 *n.*
Norton, Samuel, Keith's tract on, **9.** 480.

Norton, Sarah, baptism (1646), **12.** 322.
Norton, William, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Norton family, Eng. pedigree to 1632, **14.** 146.
Norwalk, whale-boat privateers, **1.** 19; Maverick on (1660), 245; in 1804, **2.** 7; after Brit. raid (1779), **6.** 126.
Norwayer, Jane (Colson), **6.** 51.
Norwich, Conn., in 1795, **3.** 44; bell for Episcopal Church (1774), **10.** 23.
Norwood, Robert, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 45.
Norwood's Tavern, Lynn, **10.** 47.
Notary public, colon. appointment by Arch. of Canterbury, **16.** 44, 45 *n.*
Notoriope, R. I. Indian, **8.** 11.
Notre Dame de Deliverance, prize case (1749), **5.** 92–94.
Nott, William, privateering cruise (1776), **12.** 198.
Nottage, Nathaniel [1], works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Nottage, Nathaniel [2], works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Nottingham, Daniel Finch, *2d earl of,* letter from Phips (1693), **1.** 340.
Nourse. *See also* Nurse.
Nourse, Amos, Commencement part (1812) and biog. note, **5.** 177 *n.*
Nourse, Henry Stedman, *Milit. Annals of Lancaster,* **5.** 2; elected a member **M.H.S.,** 115; accepts, 142; on a Mass. indented bill, **6.** 397; list of publications (1890–1904), 405, **7.** 369, **9.** 24, **15.** 30, **18.** 269; on Library Com. (1893, 1900), **8.** 151, **14.** 1; reports, **8.** 197, **14.** 145; on burning of Columbia, **15.** 274–278; remarks, **17.** 141; presents reprint of Mrs. Rowlandson's *Narrative,* 383; MEMOIR OF J. D. WASHBURN, 511–515; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **18.** 60; in **M.H.S.,** 61; MEMOIR by S. S. Shaw, 292–295; PORT. and AUTOG., 292; birth, ancestry, education, 292; teacher, 292; studies law, 293; engineer, 293, 294; in Civil War, 293; marriage, 294; public life, 294; societies, 295; writings, 295; death, 295.
Nourse, Martha (Howard), **18.** 292.
Nourse, Mary B. (Whitney | Thurston), **18.** 294; death, 295.
Nourse, Stedman, **18.** 292.
Nova Britania, extant copy, **12.** 160.
Nova Scotia, deportation of Acadians, **1.** 254; milit. affairs (1786), **3.** 73; (1783), 75; provisions for loyalist settlers (1783), 74–75; bishop's see (1788), 76; question of appointments for (1784), 79; boundaries (1691), 351; (1763), 352; character of Indians (1782), **4.** 9–12; condition of Congregational churches (1769–70), 67–73; capture of Beauséjour, 98; MS. sketches of ministers (18th cent.), **6.** 285; Indian place names, **7.** 455, **8.** 21; currency (1752), **13.** 383; conditions (1785), **17.** 336; tercentenary of French settlement, **18.** 371. *See also* Acadia, Halifax.
Noviomagians, Eng. club, **7.** 63.
Nowell. *See also* Noel.
Nowell, Alexander, letter to Winthrop (1672) on astronomical instruments, **4.** 265; interest in astronomy, 267.
Nowell, Increase, Assistant, lives at Charlestown, **2.** 47; and probate records, **16.** 24 *n.*; and John Higginson, 483.
Nowell, Samuel, *Abraham in Arms,* **9.** 443; accounts (1686), **13.** 235, 236, 263; petition, 272.
Noxon, Laura A. [Mrs. Toppan], **15.** 480.
Noyes, *Captain,* of Newburyport (1788), **16.** 366.
Noyes, Anne (Parker), of Eng., will (1655), **1.** 136.
Noyes, George R., Harvard D.D. (1839), **5.** 227.
Noyes, *Rev.* James, mother's will, **1.** 136; at Newbury, **2.** 48.
Noyes, Nathaniel, characterized, **12.** 141.
Noyes, Nicholas [1], mother's will, **1.** 136.
Noyes, *Rev.* Nicholas [2], Sewall's epigrams on, **3.** 381, **4.** 80; poem on Jas. Bayley, **6.** 173; dedication to Wm. Hubbard, **9.** 461; *New-Englands Duty and Interest,* extant copies, 514, **10.** 358; attestation in Quick's *Young Mans claim,* **9.** 528; and John Higginson, **16.** 513, 519.
Noyes, *Ensign* Peter, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 289, 293, 295.
Noyes, Sarah (? Oliver), of Boston, death, **14.** 25.
Noyes's Tavern, Sharon, **10.** 47.

Nuchawanick. *See* Berwick, Me.
Nuhnuhwaunet, Indian, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.
Nukerck, Charles, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 438.
Nullification. *See* Union.
Number 5 Club, Boston, **10.** 38.
Number Four (Charlestown), township in N. H., **4.** 404 *n.*; troops at (1760), 404–406. *See also* Charlestown, N. H.
Number One (Tyringham), Mass., **4.** 389.
Number One (Chesterfield), township in N. H., **4.** 404 *n.*
Number Three (Walpole), township in N. H., **4.** 404 *n.*
Number Two (Westmoreland), township in N. H., **4.** 404 *n.*
Numismatics. *See* Coins, Medals, Seals.
Nurse, Peter, Sec. of *Φ B K*, **9.** 112.
Nurse, *Mrs.* Rebecca, witchcraft petition of children, **1.** 110.
Nute, Ephraim, mistreatment in Kansas, **1.** 218.
Nuttal, Thomas, and Univ. of Va. (1819), **14.** 397.
Nutting. *See also* Knutting, Knutton.
Nutting, Benjamin, recruit (1758), **6.** 24.
Nutting, Ebenezer, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Nutting, Ephraim, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Nutting, Isaac, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Nutting, James, baptism (1656), **12.** 327; birth, 330.
Nutting, Jane (Boynton) [Mrs. Reed], **8.** 23.
Nutting, John [1], of Chelmsford, children, **12.** 327, 330, 331; dismissed to Groton (1661), 331–335.
Nutting, John [2], baptism, **12.** 327; birth, 330.
Nutting, John, of Salem, special court of admiralty (1769), **10.** 71.
Nutting, *Capt.* John, of Pepperell, in Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 302, **4.** 158; recruit (1758), **6.** 25; at Bunker Hill, **12.** 83.
Nutting, John, in Am. army (1776), **12.** 100.
Nutting, John K., gift to **M.H.S.**, **8.** 22.
Nutting, Jonas, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Nutting, Jonathan, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Nutting, Joseph, and wife, join Chelmsford church (1656), **12.** 325, 326.
Nutting, Joseph D., **8.** 22.
Nutting, Josiah, baptism (1657), **12.** 331.
Nutting, Lucinda (Keep), **8.** 22.
Nutting, Mary, baptism (1656), **12.** 327; birth, 330.
Nutting, Nathan, gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 110.
Nutting, Polly (Barrett | Hubbard), **8.** 23.
Nutting, Sarah, baptism (1660), **12.** 331.
Nutting, Simeon, recruit (1758), **6.** 25.
Nutting, Susanna (French), **8.** 23.
Nutting, *Lieut.* William [1], appraises arms (1758), **6.** 23.
Nutting, William [2], Groton riot (1781), **1.** 310; diary, **8.** 23; career, 23.
Nye, David, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.

O

Oakes, ——, innkeeper in Va. (1804), **2.** 33.
Oakes, Edward, autog., **8.** 281.
Oakes, Mary [Mrs. Flint], **4.** 156.
Oakes, Thomas, Boston estate, **1.** 319; goes to Eng. (1690), **7.** 152.
Oakes, *Pres.* Urian, **3.** 388; and Pres. Hoar, **5.** 409; as Pres., 409; scholarship, 412; influence on students, 413; *New-England Pleaded with*, **9.** 433; *Vnconqverable Souldier*, 436; *Elegie upon Thomas Shepard*, 440; press censor, 444; preface to Mather's *Divine Right of Infant-Baptisme*, 449; *Soveraign Efficacy of Divine Providence*, 456; statement in Mather's *Mystery of Christ*, 471; preface to Willard's *Vsefvl Instructions*, 531; Mather's memorial poem, **12.** 387; advertisement of *Seasonable Discourse*, 388; account of a prodigy, **13.** 128; and Mather and Harvard affairs (1675), 346, 349, 351; answer to General Court (1676), 369.
Oakland, Dorothea, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 57.
Oakley, Thomas J., Story on (1827), **14.** 412.
Oaths, fidelity, of colon. Mass., **1.** 241; required of Mass. officers (1762,

'75), **2.** 232, 233; taken by provin. officers, **8.** 93, 100; of Mass. justices of peace (1686), **13.** 230; to observe Acts of Trade, 247; of Mass. Sec. (1686), 252; of Treas., 253; of judge, 261; of attys., 261; Federal law (1789), **15.** 131.
Obeluc, *M.*, killed by Haitian insurgents, **2.** 322, 372 *n.*
Oberlin, early straits and Eng. relief, **11.** 189; Hamilton Hill at, 190.
O'Brian, ——, pirate off Haiti (1793), **2.** 375, 378–380.
O'Brien, *Rev.* Cornelius, on Cabot's voyages, **12.** 4–6.
Obrien, Robert, of Halifax, **3.** 82.
Occum, *Rev.* Samuel, missionary with Oneidas, **7.** 393, 394, **10.** 26.
Ocharte, Melchior, printer in Mexico, **12.** 400.
Ocharte, Pedro, printer in Mexico, **12.** 399.
Ochoa, Martin, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 424.
O'Connell, Daniel, Gladstone on, **14.** 318.
Odell, Jonathan, and office in N. Brun. (1784), **3.** 80.
Odell, Reginald, death, **14.** 25.
Odell, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 57.
Odeluc. *See* Obeluc.
Odiorne, Dolly (Tufts), marriage, **16.** 328.
Odiorne, George, nail machinery, **14.** 324; marriage, **16.** 328; biog. note, 328 *n.*
Odiorne, (?) Jotham (1746), **6.** 251.
Odlin, Isaac, Boston estate, **1.** 318.
Odlin, John, Boston estate, **1.** 318.
O'Donnell, John, **16.** 475.
Of the Conversion of Indians, extant copy, **10.** 339.
Officers of **M.H.S.**, Nominating Com. (1884), **1.** 77; (1885), **2.** 4; (1886), 225; (1887), **3.** 254; (1888), **4.** 77; (1889), 309; (1890), **5.** 347; (1891), **6.** 351; (1892), **7.** 335; (1893), **8.** 151; (1894), 504; (1895), **10.** 1; (1896), 442; (1897), **11.** 268; (1898), **12.** 155; (1899), **13.** 1; (1900), **14.** 1; (1901), **15.** 2; (1902), **16.** 1; (1903), **17.** 129; (1904), **18.** 252; (1905), 454; (1906), **20.** 87; (1907), 587; elected (1884), **1.** 180; (1885), **2.** 79; (1886), 404; (1887), **3.** 297; (1888), **4.** 119; (1889), 366; (1890), **5.** 456; (1891), **6.** 419; (1892), **7.** 383; (1893), **8.** 200; (1894), **9.** 39; (1895), **10.** 137; (1896), 572; (1897), **11.** 335; (1898), **12.** 190; (1899), **13.** 80; (1900), **14.** 145; (1901), **15.** 51; (1902), **16.** 147; (1903), **17.** 233; (1904), **18.** 289; (1905), **19.** 226; (1906), **20.** 231; by-laws on, **4.** 225–235. *See also* offices by name.
Offwood, Stephen, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 57.
O'Flans, ——, innkeeper at Wilmington, Del. (1804), **2.** 33.
Ogden, *Captain*, of the Rangers, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 404.
Ogden, *Gov.* Aaron, and War of 1812, **20.** 363.
Ogden, Abraham, family, **2.** 9.
Ogden, *Mrs.* Abraham, character, **2.** 9.
Ogden, David B., in Washington (1823), **14.** 405.
Ogden, *Capt.* Jonathan, innkeeper at Schenectady, **7.** 390.
Ogden, Joseph, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Ogden, Samuel, at Morrisania, **2.** 8.
Ogden family, farm on the Susquehanna, N. Y. (1779), **2.** 462.
Ogé, Jacques, and Haitian insurrection, **2.** 310, 316–317.
Ogé, Vincent, executed, **2.** 317 *n.*
Ogilvie, Charles, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Oglander, *Sir* William, and Lord Cutts, **2.** 189.
O'Hara, *Gen.* Charles, rumored death (1781), **19.** 127.
Ohio, origin of school-fund, **6.** 74. *See also* North, Northwestern, West.
Ohio River, experience of travel (1836), **7.** 273–294; canal at Louisville, 287.
Ojibway Indians, dialect and Eliot's Bible, **6.** 259.
Okill, John, at Philadelphia Academy, **7.** 341.
Olaf Tryggveson, saga, **4.** 42; and Leif Ericson, 43.
Olcott, Bulkley, at Am. camp (1775), **7.** 409.
Old Colony Club, records communicated, **3.** 381; com. to pub., 381; hist. statement, 382; Thacher's use of records, 383; notice of members, 384–388; AUTOGS. of members, 389; records (1769–1773), 389–444; organization and rules, 389; accounts, 390, 393, 395, 406, 408, 410, 412, 437; and Old Colony coat of arms, 391, 392; buys

Lex Mercatoria, 391, 392; meeting place, 393, 398, 399, 437; new members, 395–398, 420, 427; fees, 399, 406, 407; celebration of Landing of Pilgrims (1769), 400–405; (1770), 413–418; (1771), 421; (1772), 433–435; (1773), 444 *n.*; dinner, 400; toasts, 403–405; and new road, 405; holds reading of a comedy, 407; votes relief, 410; address at celebration (1770), 416; song, 417–418; corresp. with Chandler Robbins (1771, '72) on commemoration sermon, 421–424; buys copies of Church's *History*, 428; corresp. with Chas. Turner (1773) on commemoration sermon, 436, 438; communication with Com. of Corresp. as to Pilgrim celebration (1773), 440–443; and politics, 441 *n.*

Old Colony Hall, Plymouth, Mass., **3.** 385, 393 *n.*

Old Colony Historical Society, view of hall, **6.** 417.

Old Congress. *See* Continental Congress.

Old Corner Bookstore, Boston, view (1850), **19.** 295.

Old Elm, Boston Common, section from, **10.** 292.

Old Noll, privateer (1750), **5.** 96.

Old Powder House, Somerville, **14.** 292.

Old Providence Island, confounded with New Providence, **13.** 7, 8, 10–11; grant to Warwick, 8; alternating Eng. and Span. control, 8; Eng. govt. (1641), 37 *n.*, 38.

Old South Church, Boston, view of interior, **3.** 283; initials on corner stones, **8.** 268–270; Hill's history, **11.** 192; founding, **12.** 220–221.

Old State House, Boston, restoration, **3.** 280, 371; royal arms, **4.** 240, 259–264; royal ports., 241; etching, **13.** 456; fire of 1747, **14.** 98–99; **M.H.S.** com. on alterations, **20.** 245, 421.

Oldham, Margaret [Mrs. Bassett], **17.** 172.

Olds. *See also* Ould.

Olds, *Rev.* Gamaliel S., as preacher, **19.** 368.

Olive, Gregory, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.

Oliver, *Lieut.-Gov.* Andrew [1], at funeral of Faneuil, **1.** 43; keeps a carriage, 225; Sec. of Mass., **2.** 232; port., **3.** 232; funeral, **10.** 27, 83; in Boston society, 33; hanged in effigy and resigns stamp office, 61; commission as Lieut.-Gov. published, 77; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208; biog. note, **20.** 535 *n.*

Oliver, *Judge* Andrew [2], letter from Priestley (1775), **3.** 13; and Lord Shelburne, 14.

Oliver, Benjamin Lynde, letters from Priestley (1800), **3.** 34, 38.

Oliver, Daniel [d. 1732], career, **8.** 474; at funeral of Mary Gerrish, **14.** 39.

Oliver, Daniel [H. C. 1762], addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*

Oliver *Rev.* Daniel [D. C. 1785], as preacher, **16.** 395; biog. note, 395 *n.*

Oliver, *Dr.* Daniel [H. C. 1806], career, **8.** 474.

Oliver, Edward, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.

Oliver, Elizabeth [Mrs. Watson], **3.** 401 *n.*

Oliver, Fitch Edward, elected Cabinet-keeper **M.H.S.** (1884–92), **1.** 180, **2.** 80, 404, **3.** 298, **4.** 119, 366, **5.** 456, **6.** 420, **7.** 383; reports (1884–92), **1.** 173, **2.** 71, 394, **3.** 282, **4.** 108, 350, **5.** 450, **6.** 416, **7.** 372; communicates cat. of Cabinet, **2.** 87; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 12, 282, **4.** 350, **6.** 416; MEMOIR OF NICH. HOPPIN, **3.** 299–308; on Cabinet Com. (1887, '89), 318, **4.** 367; on special com. on Cabinet (1889), 372; report, 382; **M.H.S.** record of obligation to, **5.** 456, 457; **M.H.S.** circular letters (1887, '90), **6.** 214; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 238; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **8.** 57; MEMOIR by E. F. Slafter, 474–485; PORT. and AUTOG., 474; birth and death, 474; ancestry, 474; education, 475; school teacher, 475; studies law, 475; and medicine, 475–476; travel, 476; as physician, 476–478; ed. of Lynde diaries, 478; and Hutchinson's journal, 479; and Hubbard's *General History*, 480–481; ed. of Pynchon diary, 481; unpub. works, 482; and church music, 482, 484; in **M.H.S.**, 482; as Cabinet-keeper, 482; interest in family history, 483; religion, 483; and architecture, 485; social life, 485; honorary degree, 485; marriage and children, 485.

Oliver, Francis J., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341.

Oliver, Henry J., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Oliver, Henry K., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.
Oliver, *Dr.* James, death, **1.** 156.
Oliver, John [d. 1646], at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 175, 186.
Oliver, John, of London, advertisement of *Present to Teeming Women*, **9.** 499.
Oliver, *Gen.* John M., at burning of Columbia, **15.** 273.
Oliver, Nathaniel, on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248.
Oliver, Nathaniel K. G., Commencement part (1809) and biog. note, **5.** 174, 174 *n.*; Master's part (1812), 177, 177 *n.*
Oliver, Peter [d. 1670], merchant, **8.** 474.
Oliver, Peter, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Oliver, *Judge* Peter [1], journal, **1.** 164; on Franklin, 164; loyalist refugee, **2.** 234; port., **3.** 282; descendants, 401 *n.*; salary question (1774), **10.** 83.
Oliver, *Dr.* Peter [2], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Oliver, Susan L. (Mason), **8.** 485.
Oliver, *Elder* Thomas, letter of recommendation of John Winthrop, Jr. (1650), **3.** 200; at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 162, 175, 188; and trial of Rich. Wait, 315; immigrant, **8.** 474.
Oliver, *Lieut.-Gov.* Thomas, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 398; hospitality, **10.** 41; in Bristol, Eng. (1780), 421; authority not recognized (1775), **17.** 299.
Olliver, Émile, appearance, **20.** 192.
Olmsted. *See also* Omsted.
Olmsted, James, Cambridge constable (1635), **7.** 361.
Olmsted, Moses, death in Am. army (1775), **7.** 408.
Olmstead affair, **20.** 320.
Olney. *See also* Oney.
Olney, Richard, elected a member M.H.S., **11.** 367; Memoir of B. F. Thomas, **14.** 297–302; on W. C. Endicott, **15.** 534.
Olyphant, *Dr.* David, of Newport, **16.** 459.
Omar, dey of Algiers, letter to Madison (1816) threatening war, **5.** 27–28.
Ombrosi (Ambrose), James, consul at Florence, **19.** 444, 447.
Omsted, *Capt.* Jabez, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 420.
Onaquaga (Onoquage), N. Y., Tuscarora town, **2.** 462–463, **7.** 391.
Oneida, and *Ovieto* (1862), **2.** 133.
Oneida Indians, in Am. army, **3.** 106, 113; missionary to, **7.** 393, 394, **10.** 26. *See also* Iroquois.
O'Neill, ——, engraving of Farragut, **19.** 224.
Oney, *Captain*, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 146.
Onis, Luis de, as Minister, **5.** 18, 21, 24; and Fla. negotiations, **20.** 388.
Onnayayon. *See* Hanneyaye.
Onondaga Indians, Van Schaick's expedition against, **2.** 456, **3.** 128; and royal arms, **4.** 246. *See also* Iroquois.
Onoquage. *See* Onaquaga.
Opera, Milan (1829), **19.** 444; London (1830), 461, 479.
Ophelia (1805), **19.** 19.
Orange County, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
Orange County, N. C., name as royal memorial, **4.** 251.
Orange County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Orange Tree, Boston inn, **4.** 243.
Orangeburg, S. C., name as royal memorial, **4.** 51.
Orangetown, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
Oratory, decline of, as factor in history, significance of term, **15.** 501–506.
Orchard, Robert, return from Eng. (1692), **7.** 159.
Order. *See* Crime, Law, Riots.
Ordinances of 1784, contemp. map on, **4.** 60.
Ore, R., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 57.
Oregon, La. Purchase and claim to, **5.** 17 *n.*; Gray's voyages, **7.** 416–421.
Oresha. *See* Aresco.
Orford, Edward Russell, *1st earl of*, out of favor, **2.** 191; *Admiral Russel's Letter*, **17.** 60.
Orford, *4th earl of*. *See* Walpole (Horace).
Orford, Brit. war-ship (1743), **5.** 88.
Original sin, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 389.
Orne, Azor, **16.** 395; character, 399.
Orne, Lois [Mrs. Lee], **19.** 229.
Orne, William H., enters Harvard, **14.** 205.
Orono, bark (1849), **7.** 321.
Orr, Alexander, at Ticonderoga, **6.** 84.

Ortelius, Abraham, maps and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 307, 308.
Orton, Ebenezer, shipwright, killed (1694), **7.** 167.
Osborn. *See also* Osborne, Osbourne, Osburn.
Osborn, George, Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 184, 184 *n.*
Osborn, *Ensign* Samuel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 52.
Osborn, Va. (1781), **6.** 138.
Osborne. *See also* Osborn.
Osborne, ——, of Boston (1655), **3.** 192.
Osborne, *Sir* Danvers, gift for, **13.** 384; suicide, 386.
Osborne, Frances (Cotton), exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 51, 57.
Osborne, John, exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 57.
Osborne, John, director of Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 189, 196, 207.
Osbourne. *See also* Osborn.
Osbourne, Sarah, death (1678), **7.** 170.
Osburn. *See also* Osborn.
Osburn, Henry, acknowledgment to, **4.** 257 *n.*
Osgood, Christopher, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Osgood, *Rev.* David, sermon, **19.** 357.
Osgood, Ebenezer, deserts (1760), **5.** 383.
Osgood, Esther [Mrs. Langdon], **18.** 193.
Osgood, J. R., & Co., gift to **M.H.S.**, thanks to, **2.** 64.
Osgood, John, commissary of musters (1760), **6.** 428.
Osgood, Samuel, port., **3.** 283; *Φ B K* prayer (1843), **9.** 135; biog. note, 135 *n.*
Osler, *Dr.* William, on O. W. Holmes, **11.** 52; on afflatus, **20.** 442.
Osorio, Garcia, Menendez's complaint against, **8.** 446–449, 458, 465, 468.
Oswald. *See also* Aswald.
Oswald, J., London bookseller (1747), **9.** 409.
Oswald, Richard, and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 89; map, 367–369; on Vaughan, **17.** 408; Vaughan's letters on, in peace negotiations, 410, 414, 424, 435.
Oswego (Chouagen), N. Y., Lévis's plan of attack on (1756), **4.** 94; relation of Villiers's expedition, 98; of La Corne's expedition, 98; Shirley at (1755), **16.** 74–76.
Oswego medal, **8.** 500–501.
Otis, *Major,* of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Otis, *Mrs.,* and Sarah Sever, **2.** 158.
Otis, Amos, on ancient wreck, **4.** 217 *n.*
Otis, Emily (Marshall), **14.** 108.
Otis, Emily M. [Mrs. Eliot], **14.** 108.
Otis, Ephraim, enters Harvard, **14.** 205.
Otis, George, Commencement part (1815) and biog. note, **5.** 180, 180 *n.*
Otis, Harrison Gray [1], autog., **1.** 365; and Boston bicentenary, **2.** 220–221; in 1792, **4.** 62; and Boston police reform, 63; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341; letter to Pilgrim Soc. (1845), **10.** 398; candidacy for mayor (1822), **14.** 401, 402; Fourth of July oration (1788), **16.** 433; defeated for Pres. of Mass. Senate (1806), **20.** 16.
Otis, Harrison Gray [2], Commencement spread (1811), **5.** 176.
Otis, *Col.* James [1], **3.** 402 *n.*; in Boston society, **10.** 41; vetoed for Council (1766), 62; (1767), 63; and Hutchinson Letters, **18.** 242, 243.
Otis, James [2], guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 419; report of argument on Writs of Assistance, **4.** 84, 88, **6.** 190–196; and battle of Bunker Hill, **8.** 55; and John Rowe, **10.** 32; in Boston society, 33, 35, 39, 41; vetoed for Speaker (1766), 62; on com. on *Liberty* affair, 67; dispute with Ruggles, 62; on John Temple, 64; celebrates anniversary of Sons of Liberty, 68; Robinson's assault on, 72; madness, 72, 74, 75; at Boston dinner (1776), 103; not Atty.-Gen., 288; entertains Lord Adam Gordon (1765), **13.** 396; and Earl of Buchan, **20.** 395; and Hutchinson (1768), 536. *See also* Otis Papers.
Otis, James [3], fund for, **10.** 463.
Otis, Mary (Smith), **16.** 310 *n.*
Otis, Mercy [Mrs. Warren], **3.** 402 *n.*
Otis, Samuel Alleyne, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 419, 432; nonconsumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497; purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172; mentioned by J. Q. Adams (1787), **16.** 310; biog. note, 310 *n.*
Otis, William F., **14.** 108.
Otis Papers, history, **11.** 182–184, 221–223; transferred to Suffolk Court files, 221, 223, 226; papers retained by **M.H.S.**, 223.

Otsego, N. Y. (1762), **7.** 391.
Otsego, Lake, Clinton's force at (1779), **2.** 458–461; dam, 459, 461.
Otto, *Comtesse.* *See* St. John de Crèvecœur (Fanny).
Otto, Louis G., *comte,* official career, **20.** 54, 66, 69, 71, 75, 76; and Monroe, 74.
Ottoway, ——, Philadelphia lawyer (1754), **7.** 342.
Ould. *See also* Olds.
Ould, Robert, school at Georgetown (1812), **19.** 381.
Ousterhomt, Peter, death at Wyoming, **4.** 346.
Outram, Anne [Mrs. Bangs], **10.** 314.
Overing, John, Atty.-Gen. of Mass., **10.** 289.
Overton, Richard, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 57.
Overton, *Gen.* Robert, septarchy (1659), **7.** 363.
Oviedo y Valdez, Gonsalo, conception of N. Am., **8.** 75.
Ovieto, runs Mobile blockade, **2.** 133.
Owaneco, Indian, deeds of Conn. land (1686), **5.** 295; (1700), 299; protests (1698), 297; (1699), 298; gives information of hostiles, 299; summons to (1703, '04), 300, 301.
Owego, N. Y., Indian town, **2.** 463.
Owen, Benjamin, disciplined by church (1735), **6.** 488–489.
Owen, Ebenezer, death in Quebec expedition (1690), **6.** 484.
Owen, Joseph, disciplined by church (1735), **6.** 488–490.
Owen, Josiah, excommunicated (1692), **6.** 484.
Owen, Nathaniel, recruited as substitute (1710), **1.** 161.
Owenson, Sydney. *See* Morgan.
Oxenbridge, *Mrs.* Katherine, bequest for Indian education (1651), **5.** 264.
Oxenbridge, *Rev.* John, *New-England Freeman Warned,* **9.** 432; *Seasonable Proposition,* **17.** 16; and name Columbia, 16.
Oxenden, ——, Englishman, in Italy (1830), **19.** 457.
Oxford, Robert Harley, *1st earl of,* impeached, **5.** 163.
Oxford, Mass., in 1801, **4.** 127; minister's library (1719), **16.** 37 *n.*
Oxford, N. J. (1779), **2.** 475.
Oxford Historical Society, start, **1.** 64–65.
Oxford University, Mather on graduates and descendants in N. Eng. (1690–91), **8.** 344–348; Stubbs and study of history at, **15.** 114–116; Commemoration (1830), **19.** 462.
Oyer and terminer, commission in Canada, **1.** 65; cessation in Mass. in witch-trials, 66; copy of Mass. commission, 220; duty of Atty.-Gen., **10.** 288.
Oyster Bay, L. I., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 246; and Conn. (1664), **5.** 291.
Oyster River. *See* Durham, N. H.

P

P., I., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 55.
P——, *Captain,* of Boston, experience with pirates (1793), **2.** 374–390; character, 380.
Paasch, John, prize case (1752), **5.** 98–99.
Pablos, Juan, printer in Mexico, **12.** 398–399.
Paca, William, delegate to Congress, **1.** 276; Signer, 282; and Wilson's desire for peace (1778), **10.** 464–465; opposition to Constitution, **17.** 504, 507.
Pacific coast, identity of places mentioned in early voyages, **3.** 261.
Packard, *Rev.* Asa, **16.** 307*n.*; elected to *Φ B K* (1787), 313; biog. note, 313 *n.*
Packard, *Rev.* Hezekiah, Harvard D.D. (1818), **5.** 185; at Commencements (1831, '44), 207, 243; J. Q. Adams's characterization, **16.** 305 *n.*; mentioned in Adams's diary (1787–88), 305, 309, 312, 320, 342, 344, 374, 407, 413.
Packer, John, and Natl. Sylvester, **4.** 273.
Packard, *Rev.* Levi, at jubilee of Dr. Snell, **19.** 440.
Packard, Nancy (Quincy), **16.** 307 *n.*
Paddison. *See* Panton, Patterson.
Paddock, Adino, fire-ward, **10.** 54; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated Boston estate, 180.
Paff, ——, port. gallery in New York (1812), **19.** 370.
Pagan, —— (1778), **2.** 238.
Paganini, Nicolo, in Eng. (1831), **19.** 479.
Page. *See also* Paige.
Page, ——, of Va., and Jay Treaty, **15.** 151; defeated for legislature (1787), **17.** 457.
Page, Alfred B., Asst. in **M.H.S.** Library, **5.** 453, **8.** 344.
Page, Benjamin, and Shays's Re-

bellion, **1.** 301; captured, 304–306; bailed, 306; minuteman, **12.** 105.
Page, Charles G., early scientific aptitude, **9.** 285; and telephone, 285.
Page, Christopher, **15.** 241.
Page, Elizabeth S. [Mrs. Chadbourne], **18.** 452.
Page, *Ensign* John, at Concord fight, **2.** 166; career, **15.** 241.
Page, *Gov.* John, public ball, **2.** 18.
Page, John B., as Pres. of Rutland R. R., **17.** 121.
Page, John H. W., Master's oration (1829), **5.** 201; biog. note, 201 *n.*
Page, Jonathan *Jr.*, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Page, Joseph [1], of Groton, **6.** 427.
Page, Joseph [2], recruit (1760), **6.** 427; minuteman, **12.** 105; in Am. army (1775), 106.
Page, Kilby, gift to **M.H.S.**, **11.** 333.
Page, Nathaniel [1], marshal (1686), **13.** 243; (?) attendant on Dudley, 243; immigrant, career, **15.** 240–241.
Page, Nathaniel [2], **15.** 241.
Page, Nathaniel, minuteman, **15.** 241.
Page, Silas, minuteman, **12.** 104.
Page, Walter S., gifts to **M.H.S.**, **14.** 255, **15.** 45.
Page, *Capt.* William, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 405, **5.** 389.
Paget, *Rev.* John, pastor in Amsterdam, **6.** 43, 57.
Paige. *See also* Page.
Paige (? Nathaniel Page), attendant on Dudley (1686), **13.** 243.
Paige, Abby R. (Whittemore), **15.** 254.
Paige, Ann M. (Peck|Brigham), **15.** 254.
Paige, Clarinda (Richardson), **15.** 253.
Paige, Lucius Robinson, moves votes of thanks, **1.** 180, **3.** 298, **4.** 119, **5.** 457; on G. W. Blagden, **1.** 373; communicates letters on Göttingen, **2.** 34; remarks, 88, 131, **6.** 251, **9.** 158; on J. L. Sibley, **2.** 155; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; on proposed Attucks Memorial, 315; remarks on presenting MSS. of Truesdale and Wadsworth, **4.** 77–80; on illness of Chas. Deane, **5.** 2; communicates account of battle of Lexington, 391; prayer at **M.H.S.** centenary, **6.** 270; regularity of attendance, **7.** 7; on reprieve and promotion of a Shays rebel, 19, 120; presents communication of another member, 120; ninetieth birthday, 346–347, 362; gifts to **M.H.S.**, 360, **8.** 281; on date of first board of selectmen in Mass., **7.** 361; on spelling of name Forbes, 465; on place of Hutchinson ambush, **8.** 280–281; Asst. Librarian **M.H.S.**, 343; fifty years of membership commemorated, 399, **9.** 21, 91; **M.H.S.** vote on 92d. birthday, **8.** 504; on R. C. Winthrop, **9.** 216; on G. E. Ellis, 255–256; on four generations of Adamses in **M.H.S.**, **10.** 138; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **11.** 103–108; in **M.H.S.**, 104, 106, **15.** 240, 249; "character" and character, **11.** 105, **15.** 252–253; writings, **11.** 105, **15.** 243, 246–248, 254; as local historian, **11.** 106–108; MEMOIR by H. F. Jenks, **15.** 240–254; PORT. and AUTOG., 240; birth and ancestry, 240–242; education, 242; pastorate, 243; as preacher and pastor, 244–245; theology, 245; secular offices, 246; honorary degrees, 246, 247; banking interests, 246; and Tufts College, 247; as Mason, 248; societies, 249; in old age, 250–252; social life, 250; culture, 250; death, 252; marriages, 253.
Paige, Lucy (Comins|Richardson), **15.** 254.
Paige, Mary (Robinson), **15.** 242.
Paige, Nicholas, Boston estate, **1.** 324; death (1717), **8.** 219; suit (1686), **13.** 284; sham fight, 328; immigrant, **15.** 241.
Paige, Timothy [1], **15.** 241; milit. career, 242.
Paige, Timothy [2], career, **15.** 242.
Paigot, *M.*, affair of honor, **2.** 315 *n.*
Pain, Philip, *Daily Meditations*, **9.** 426.
Paine. *See also* Pain, Payne.
Paine, ——, customs collector in Maine (1686), **13.** 278.
Paine, Antoinette [Mrs. Greele], **2.** 101.
Paine, Charles Cushing, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Paine, Elijah, at Harvard Commencement (1839), **5.** 228; exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Paine, Henry W., anecdote, **10.** 474.
Paine, John, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 57.
Paine, *Rev.* Joshua, *Jr.*, biog. note, **16.** 310 *n.*; J. Q. Adams on, 310 *n.*
Paine, Mary C. [Mrs. Clapp], **2.** 101.
Paine, Nathaniel, and repub. of Thomas's *History of Printing*, **1.**

403; on Chas. Deane, **5.** 130; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **15.** 2; communicates letter of Dr. Craik, 362–364; list of publications (1901–04), **16.** 130, **18.** 269; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 145, 146; on Library Com. (1903), **17.** 130; report, 231; MEMOIR OF G. F. HOAR, **19.** 258–267; letter on Stephen Salisbury, 421–422; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1906), **20.** 222; MEMOIR OF STEPHEN SALISBURY, 412–419.

Paine, Robert, exhibition part (1788), **16.** 409.

Paine, Robert Treat [1], Signer, **1.** 281; repeating watch, **2.** 101; guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 393, 397, 399, 408, 409, 412, 413, 427, 431, 432, 444; and Harvard Commencement (1811), **5.** 176; in Boston society, **10.** 33, 34; chosen for Congress (1774), 86; Atty.-Gen. of Mass., 291; as attorney, **16.** 313, 314.

Paine, Robert Treat [2], medal belonging to, **2.** 102.

Paine, Robert Treat [3], gifts to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 101–102; career, 101 *n.*; bequest to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 92; Western railroad interests, **17.** 121.

Paine, Robert Treat [H. C. 1855], **4.** 92; college rank, **20.** 150.

Paine, Roger, exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 58.

Paine, Sarah [Mrs. Mott], exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 58.

Paine, Stephen, of Rehoboth, **3.** 257, **8.** 12.

Paine, *Rev.* Thomas, vol. of sermons by, **4.** 92.

Paine, Thomas, letter to Washington (1796), **15.** 158, 160; letters (1802), **20.** 279.

Paine, William, and milit. watch (1686), **13.** 257.

Paine, *Dr.* (?) William, at Newport (1777), **2.** 238; at funeral of Edw. Winslow, **3.** 93.

Painting. *See* Fine arts.

Paison. *See also* Pearson.

Paison, Edward [1], protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.

Paison, *Rev.* Edward [2], attestation in Quick's *Young Mans claim*, **9.** 528.

Paison, Giles, protest against students' long hair (1675), **9.** 99.

Pakenham, *Sir* Edward, in Peninsular War, **13.** 413–416; strategical mistake at New Orleans, 416–422.

Palairet, Jean, map and Sparks "red-line" map, **3.** 365.

Palatinate. *See* War of the Grand Alliance.

Palatine, N. Y., in 1778, **2.** 445.

Palermo, in 1829, **19.** 450.

Palfray, Charles W., on Henry Wheatland, **9.** 284, 294, 295; on C. G. Page, 285.

Palfrey, *Miss*, gift to **M.H.S.**, **10.** 552.

Palfrey, *Rev.* Cazneau, Commencement part (1826), **5.** 194; biog. notes, 194 *n.*, **9.** 133 *n.*; *ΦBK* prayer (1842), 133.

Palfrey, Francis Winthrop, M.H.S. tributes to, **5.** 142, 144–152, 438; death, 143, **7.** 44; in Civil War, **5.** 145, 147, 149–150, **7.** 39–41; invalidism, **5.** 145, 148, 152, **7.** 43; writings, **5.** 145, 150, **7.** 42; character, **5.** 146, 147, **7.** 43; in college, **5.** 149, 151, **7.** 39; publishes fifth vol. of father's *New England*, **5.** 430; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 238; MEMOIR by J. C. Ropes, **7.** 39–44; PORT. and AUTOG., 39; birth and ancestry, 39; education, 39; lawyer, 39; post-war milit. interest, 41–42; in militia, 42; scholarship, 42; marriage and children, 44.

Palfrey, John Carver, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **16.** 477; resigns **19.** xviii, 412; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **20.** 22–27; death, 22; character, 24, 27; as army officer, 24–26; civil life, 26; and milit. history, 26; in **M.H.S.**, 27; birth, 27.

Palfrey, John Gorham, commission on State statues at Washington, **1.** 389; on first site of Boston, **2.** 203; wrong tabulation of Continental army, 206; and Sibley Charity Fund, 506; Conscience Whig, **3.** 147, **4.** 30, **13.** 201; as preacher, **3.** 166; reproduction of Hubbard's map, **4.** 20; on appointment of Burgess, 192 *n.*; in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5, **20.** 22; Commencement part (1815), **5.** 180, 180 *n.*; Master's oration (1818), 184; Harvard D.D. (1834), 215; on Harvard Divinity School, 238; posthumous vol. of *New England*, 430; aims of history, 431; address at **M.H.S.** semicentenary, **6.** 284 *n.*; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 342; on loyal petitions of 1666, 470, 471; eulogy on Kirkland, **9.** 153–154; as prof., **10.** 213; ports., **15.** 162, **16.** 146, **17.** 230.

Palfrey, Louise C. (Bartlett), **7.** 44.
Palfrey, Sara H., gift to **M.H.S.**, **14.** 425.
Palfrey, *Col.* William, in Am. Rev., **7.** 39; arrives from London (1774), **10.** 84; port., **14.** 425.
Palladay, Elizabeth (1692), **7.** 164.
Palmer, ——, innkeeper at Ashford (1804), **2.** 32.
Palmer, *Mrs.* (MacIntosh), **5.** 12.
Palmer, Abel, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Palmer, Emeline [Mrs. Dexter], **7.** 93, 100.
Palmer, *Capt.* John, sent to Eng. (1690), **7.** 152; *Present State of New-England*, **9.** 480; and customs seizure in Me. (1686), **13.** 271, 277; reply to (1691), **17.** 18.
Palmer, Joseph, annual Harvard necrology, **2.** 494.
Palmer, Simeon. **7.** 93.
Palmer, Stephen, exhibition part (1788), **16.** 431; biog. note, 431 *n.*
Palmer, Thomas [1], justice of peace (1708), **16.** 523.
Palmer, Thomas [2], subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Palmer, Thomas [3], in Boston society, **10.** 80.
Palmer, Thomas Fyshe, belief in devil, **3.** 29.
Palmer, Walter, at Seekonk (1645), **8.** 11.
Palmer, William H., gift to **M.H.S.**, **18.** 287.
Palmer, Mass., inn (1760), **4.** 388; in 1777, **6.** 89.
Palmerston, Henry J. Temple, *viscount*, and *Trent* affair, **16.** 466, **18.** 141; original attitude towards Civil War, 130, 137–141; and proposed intervention (1862), 144, **20.** 464, 466, 469–471; what checked intervention, **18.** 147–149, 151–152; relations with Gladstone, **20.** 466; and Gladstone's Newcastle speech, 466.
Palmes, *Major* Edward, **4.** 284, 288, 289; appeal to Privy Council (1703), **5.** 300, 304; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 246, 247.
Palmes, Lucy (Winthrop), **4.** 280, 284.
Palmson, Jonas, exile in Amsterdam (1591), **6.** 58.
Panama Canal. *See* Isthmian.
Panama Congress, commercial projects, **1.** 25; and Cuba, **12.** 362.
Pancefort, ——, London clothier (1694), **2.** 175.
Panic, of 1765 in Boston, **10.** 52; of 1857 in Mass., **12.** 122.
Panorama, of battle of Alexandria, **2.** 8; Savage's, **19.** 8.
Panton (Paddison), *Lieutenant*, killed in impressment conflict (1769), **10.** 71.
Papacy, hist. importance, **13.** 94. *See also* Catholicism, and popes by name.
Paper, early use of gilt-edged writing, **1.** 128; prices (1747), **16.** 189, 190; early experiment with wood pulp, **20.** 68.
Paper money, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 300, 310; security of bank notes in Mass., 389; specimens in **M.H.S.** Cabinet, **2.** 395, **3.** 282, **4.** 350, 351, **5.** 451, **6.** 397, 416, 442, **7.** 373, **8.** 197, **9.** 27, **10.** 125, **11.** 226, 333, 334, **15.** 45, **17.** 230; Brit. counterfeits of Continental, **3.** 121; Babson's hist. of Mass., 140; Belcher on Mass., **9.** 13; in provin. Mass., 354, 369; Suffolk Bank system, **12.** 116; order for first issue in Mass., 283; pamphlets on, in provin. Mass., 429–434; Mass. schemes (1729–39), 436–441; Hutchinson's pamphlet on (1736), 441–456; gradual *versus* abrupt resumption, 447–449; Blackwell's Bank (1687), **13.** 24, **18.** 63–83; genuineness of written Mass. note of 1690 considered, **13.** 142–156; reissues of endorsed Mass. notes of 1690, 145, 154; counterfeits, 148 *n.*, 321–327, **18.** 260; FACSIM. of plate of Mass. notes (1702), 315; occult methods of protecting Mass., 315–327; Sewall's mnemonic lines on method of signing middle plate (1713), 315–321; different colored signatures as protection, 321–323, 327; character of engraving, 322; indenting, 323; stamps and multiplication of forms, 324; private marks, 325; publication of blazons, 325; red scroll, 326; mistake of confounding debt and currency, **15.** 326–327; larger significance of Juilliard *vs.* Greenman, **16.** 259–262, **18.** 174–175; Merchants' Notes of 1733 and R. I. currency, **17.** 184–208 [*see* Merchants' Notes]; State issues under Confederation, 347; demand for (1787–88), 458, 467, 471, 489, 504; punishment for altering in R. I. (1764), **18.** 260; in Va.,

(1780, '81), **19.** 120, 121, 126, 135, 137, 145.
Papuans, decline, **17.** 6.
Paquannuck Indians, names (1703), **5.** 300.
Paquet, Anthony C., Everett medal, **11.** 277; career, 277.
Paquete Habana, judicial decision, **18.** 171.
Paragon, Hudson River steamer (1812), **19.** 368.
Pardee, ——, Texas recruit (1836), **7.** 290.
Pardons, royal prerogative and colonial, **1.** 106; and reversal of attainder, 108.
Parent, Jacques, narrative of Pontiac Conspiracy, **4.** 45.
Paris, *Mrs.* Anna [Mrs. Giles], exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 58.
Paris, Philippe, comte de, letter to R. C. Winthrop (1884) on *Civil War,* **1.** 64; death announced, **9.** 172.
Paris, Richard, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Paris (Parish), Sarah [*Mrs.* Jaques], exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 55, 58.
Paris, G. E. Ellis on (1839), **10.** 234–236; Sumner in (1838), **15.** 215; social life (1829), **19.** 441–443, 458; under Second Empire, **20.** 187.
Parish. *See also* Paris.
Parish, *Rev.* Elijah, biog. note, **16.** 356 *n.*; impressions of, 356 *n.*, 361.
Parish, Eng., and Mass. towns, **7.** 173, 203, 218, 225–229, 238, 251, 257–259, 263; hist. bias concerning, 221–223; secular origin, 223, 251–254; duties (1600–30), 224, 255–256.
Park. *See also* Parke, Parkes, Parks.
Park, *Captain,* in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 145.
Park, *Major,* at siege of Boston, **9.** 88.
Park, Abigail (Ware), **14.** 446.
Park, Anna M. (Edwards), **14.** 453.
Park, Calvin, career, **14.** 446.
Park, Edwards Amasa, publication (1885), **2.** 69; Harvard D.D. (1844), **5.** 245; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **14.** 189–195; in **M.H.S.,** 189; appearance, 190; positions, 190, 449–455; System of Theology, unfinished work, 190, 192, 466; as teacher, method, 191, 194, 449, 462; and independence of thought, 191, 194–195, 463; in retirement, 192–193, 467; social life, 193, 463; compared with Dr. Storrs, 123; MEMOIR by Alex. McKenzie, 446–467; PORT. and AUTOG., 446; ancestry and birth, 446; childhood influences, 446; and reading, 446–449; education, 449; at Andover Seminary, 450; pastorate at Braintree, 451–453; marriage, 453; prof. at Amherst, 453; as prof. at Andover, 453–456; as preacher, 454, 465; and Leonard Woods, 457, 461; and Andover Creed, 458–462; personal relig. feeling, 464; pub. writings, 465; scope of reading, 466; travel, 466; resignation, 466; work on memoir of Edwards, 467; death and burial, 467; — and Edwards MSS., **15.** 4; and E. C. Smyth, **18.** 299.
Park, Ephraim, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 302.
Park, Eziel E., bill of sale of slave, **20.** 512.
Park, John, of Groton, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Park, John C., **1.** 411; Commencement part (1824), **5.** 192; biog. note, 192 *n.*
Park, Mary L. [Mrs. Tuttle], **1.** 411.
Park, Nathan, **14.** 446.
Park, Richard, immigrant, **14.** 446.
Park, Robert, deeds (1658), **5.** 289.
Park, Ruth (Bannister), **14.** 446.
Park Street Church, etching, **13.** 456.
Parke. *See also* Park.
Parke, William C., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Parker, ——, killed (1707), **14.** 24.
Parker, ——, in Boston during siege, **9.** 54.
Parker, —— (1777), **17.** 311.
Parker, ——, of Wayne's force, exploit (1782), **19.** 159.
Parker, *Mrs.,* innkeeper at Wood's Hole (1801), **4.** 127, 135.
Parker, *Goodman,* of Conn. (1654), **4.** 271.
Parker, *Sergeant* (?) Abel, in Am. army (1776), **12.** 101.
Parker, Abigail [Mrs. Foster], **6.** 30.
Parker, Abijah, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Parker, Abraham [1], removes to Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 324; children, 329, 331, 335.
Parker, Abraham [2], birth, **12.** 329.
Parker, Alice, not included in witchcraft indemnity, **1.** 81.
Parker, Amasa J., and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 290.

Parker, Anna, d. of Abraham, birth, **12.** 329.
Parker, Anna, d. of James, birth, **12.** 329.
Parker, Anna, d. of Joseph, baptism, **12.** 324.
Parker, Anne [Mrs. Noyes], **1.** 136.
Parker, Augustus, gifts to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 109.
Parker, *Lieut.* (?) Avery, at siege of Boston, **9.** 54.
Parker, (?) *Rev.* Benjamin, J. Q. Adams on, and wife, **16.** 351.
Parker, Caroline S. M. [Mrs. Gilchrist], **14.** 88.
Parker, Daniel P., subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Parker, Edward G., *Reminiscences*, **11.** 124 *n.*
Parker, Edgar, port. of Chas. Hudson, **4.** 32.
Parker, Elizabeth, baptism (1656), **12.** 329.
Parker, Elizabeth [Mrs. Hoppin], **3.** 308.
Parker, Eunice (Lakin), **20.** 522.
Parker, Francis Edward, witnesses Silbey's will, **2.** 170; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 208–216; in **M.H.S.**, 208; and public charities, 209–210; influence of home training, 210; originality, 210; as scholar, 211; attraction for younger men, 211, 213; keen observer, 211; as a friendly counsellor, 212; character, 212–214, 216, **3.** 248; as speaker, **2.** 212, 215; education, 214, **3.** 248; as teacher, **2.** 214, **3.** 248; health, **2.** 214; travel, 214, **3.** 248; as lawyer, **2.** 214, **3.** 249; and public life, **2.** 215; public services, 215–216, **3.** 249; MEMOIR by Edward Bangs, 247–252; PORT. and AUTOG., 247; birth and ancestry, 247; anecdote of infancy, 248; college friends, 248; and Rich. Sullivan, 248, 249; early character, 248; business conscientiousness, 249; politics, 249; religion, 250; love of letters, 250; social qualities, 250; attitude towards woman, 250; and Englishmen, 251; attitude towards own country, 251; exposure and death, 252; — Commencement part (1841), **5.** 223; biog. note, 233 *n.*; index commissioner, **14.** 97 *n.*; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252.
Parker, George, Commencement part (1812) and biog. note, **5.** 177 *n.*
Parker, Harvey D., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262.
Parker, Henry Tuke, gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 223; death announced, **6.** 164, 403.
Parker, *Capt.* Hyde, in Boston society, **10.** 76; makes seizure, 77.
Parker, Isaac, baptism (1660), **12.** 331.
Parker, *Judge* Isaac, Justice Marshall on, **14.** 341.
Parker, *Rev.* Isaiah, sermon at Groton (1778), **12.** 93; ordained, 96.
Parker, Jacob [1], of Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 324; children, 329, 331, 336.
Parker, Jacob [2], baptism, **12.** 324; birth, 329.
Parker, Jacob L., and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Parker, James [1], in 1658, **12.** 319; joins Chelmsford church (1656), 327; children, 329; dismissed to Groton, 331–335.
Parker, James [2], birth, **12.** 329.
Parker, James, letters to Franklin (1741–70), **16.** 186–227; partnership agreement, 186–189; applies for King's Printer for N. J., 191; business relations with John Holt, 192–194, 201, 202, 205–208, 210–217, 222–224; post-office affairs, 192, 194, 197, 198, 205–208, 211, 217–228; debt to Franklin, 192, 195, 197, 204, 215, 228–232; and press in Va., 193; on Stamp Act, 198, 200, 201; on moving to New York, 199, 201, 209; health, 205, 223; land-waiter at New York, 209, 217, 221, 222; death, 228.
Parker, *Capt.* James, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 447; in Sullivan's expedition, 460.
Parker, Jenny [Mrs. Bedford], **16.** 228.
Parker, Joel, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; Harvard LL.D. (1848), **5.** 255; Lowell Lecture, **6.** 208, 238; on genesis of Mass. towns, **7.** 215; on transfer of Mass. charter, **8.** 108; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.
Parker, John, s. of Abraham, birth, **12.** 329.
Parker, John, s. of James, birth, **12.** 329.
Parker, John, of Reading (1688), **7.** 146.
Parker, John, of Andover, witchcraft petition (1692), **1.** 111, 346–347.
Parker, John, of Groton, in Am.

army (1776), **12.** 100; minuteman, 105.
Parker, John, of S. C., and navigation of Mississippi, **17.** 461.
Parker, John, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Parker, *Sergeant* Jonas, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 399.
Parker, Jonathan, of Roxbury (1775), **9.** 84.
Parker, Joseph, of Chelmsford, children (1656), **12.** 324, 331.
Parker, Joseph, of Andover, witchcraft petition (1692), **1.** 111, 346–347.
Parker, Joseph, of Groton, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Parker, *Mrs.* Joseph, of Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 324, 331.
Parker, *Capt.* Joshua, at Ticonderoga (1776), **12.** 102.
Parker, Josiah, baptism (1656), **12.** 329.
Parker, Josiah, in army in Va. (1780), **19.** 120.
Parker, Leonard, killed in army, effects appraised (1758), **6.** 29; biog. note, 30.
Parker, *Ensign* Levi, on furlough, **2.** 443, 477; at Cherry Valley, 457; at Ticonderoga (1776), **12.** 100.
Parker, (?) Lucy (Ruggles), J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 351.
Parker, Lydia, baptism (1666), **12.** 335.
Parker, *Mrs.* Margaret, joins Chelmsford church (1656), **12.** 325; dismissed to Groton, 335.
Parker, Mary, d. of Abraham, baptism, **12.** 324; birth, 329.
Parker, Mary, d. of Joseph, baptism, **12.** 331.
Parker, Mary [Mrs. Longley], **12.** 89.
Parker, *Mrs.* Mary, executed for witchcraft, **1.** 346, 347.
Parker, *Mrs.* Mary, letter to Franklin (1770), **16.** 228.
Parker, *Rev.* Nathan, character, **2.** 213, **3.** 247.
Parker, Nathaniel, recruit (1738), **6.** 25.
Parker, Nathaniel, Detroit bank (1806), **20.** 289, 293, 521–523.
Parker, Nehemiah, death in Am. Army (1776), **12.** 102.
Parker, Nicholas, land in Revere, **7.** 138.
Parker, *Capt.* Oliver, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301, 303; captured, 304–306; bailed, 306; recruit (1758), **6.** 24; dismissed (1775), **7.** 400.
Parker, *Dr.* Peter, in China (1853), **2.** 259.
Parker, Phineas, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 445.
Parker, Phineas, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Parker, Rachel, baptism (1665), **12.** 336.
Parker, Ralph, of Conn. (1655), **4.** 275.
Parker, Richard G., biog. note, **14.** 88 *n.*
Parker, Robert, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Parker, Robert, of Groton (1760), **6.** 427.
Parker, *Mrs.* Rose, joins Chelmsford church (1656), **12.** 325.
Parker, Samuel, birth (1656), **12.** 329.
Parker, *Bishop* Samuel, death, **2.** 14; mentioned, **3.** 308; and Trinity Church, Boston, **10.** 24–26; during siege of Boston, 93, 94; after evacuation, 98; services (1776), 101; chosen incumbent minister, 108.
Parker, Samuel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Parker, Samuel D., **3.** 308.
Parker, Samuel F., character, **16.** 194, 199, 225; illness, 203, 205, 207, 220; letter to Franklin (1770) on death of father, 228.
Parker, Sarah, baptism (1656), **12.** 324; birth, 329.
Parker, *Mrs.* Sarah, of Chelmsford (1665), **12.** 336.
Parker, Simon, of Groton (1760), **6.** 429.
Parker, Solomon, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Parker, Susan (Pickering), **3.** 247.
Parker, *Rev.* Theodore, as reformer, **2.** 111, ancestor, **3.** 247; and J. F. Clarke, **4.** 326; bust, **8.** 282; and Harvard *Φ B K* (1841), **9.** 132, 135; and G. E. Ellis, **10.** 212; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), 395; influence on O. B. Frothingham, 518–519; phrase resembling Lincoln's, **15.** 92; and Henry Lee, **19.** 256; Divinity School part, 363; and *Mass. Quarterly Review*, **20.** 530.
Parker, Thomas, immigrant, **3.** 247.
Parker, *Rev.* Thomas, at Newbury, **2.** 48; Sewall's epigram on, **3.** 381; loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471; death (1677), **13.** 405.

Parker, Thomas, of Chelmsford, baptism (1656), **12.** 324; birth, 329.
Parker, *Capt.* Thomas, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Parker, Thomas, 1st earl of Macclesfield. *See* Macclesfield.
Parker, Thomas, Charleston lawyer (1805), **2.** 25.
Parker, Thomas A. W. *See* Macclesfield.
Parker, William [1], of Groton, **6.** 427.
Parker, William [2], recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Parker, William, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Parker, William, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Parker, Zachariah, baptism (1660), **12.** 331.
Parker, Zachary, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Parker Street, Boston, **13.** 3.
Parkman, Caroline (Hall), character, **8.** 521.
Parkman, Charles, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Parkman, Daniel, Commencement spread (1813), **5.** 176.
Parkman, *Rev.* Ebenezer [1] **7.** 387, 388, 396, 397, 399.
Parkman, Ebenezer [2], **7.** 386, 389, 390, 396, 397, 399.
Parkman, Elias, shipwrecked (1645), **8.** 9.
Parkman, Elias, characterized (1775), **12.** 140.
Parkman, *Rev.* Francis [1], subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; Commencement part (1807), **5.** 171; biog. notes, 171 *n.*, **9.** 133 *n.*; Harvard D.D. (1834), **5.** 215; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; career and character, **8.** 522–524; *ΦBK* prayer (1841), **9.** 133.
Parkman, Francis [2], Pres. Ellis on *Montcalm and Wolfe*, **1.** 253; presents MSS. relating to New France, **1.** 360–362, **2.** 70, **3.** 152–153, **6.** 391–392, **7.** 348, **8.** 171, 415; com. on gift, **1.** 362, **3.** 153; reports of com., **2.** 225–228, **4.** 44–46; publication (1885), **2.** 68; elected Vice-Pres. **M.H.S.** (1885–93), 79, 404, **3.** 297, **4.** 119, 336, **5.** 456, **6.** 419, **7.** 383, **8.** 201; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; on com. on Sharpless ports., 136, 216; on com. on index to foreign docs. on Am. Rev., 159; report, 178, 216; and spurious Montcalm Letters, 202, 204; on Lévis Papers, **4.** 92–93; Commencement part (1844), **5.** 243; presents a cabinet for MSS., **6.** 165; his history characterized, **7.** 438–441; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **8.** 303–305, 360–369; autobiog., 304, 349–360, 368; **M.H.S.** memorial meeting, 349; childhood, 350, 524; chemical experiments, 351, 525, **14.** 319; early passion for the woods, **8.** 351, 524; preparation for hist. work, 351, 525–526; early plan of life's work, 351 *n.*, 363, 526; overtasks mind and body, growing infirmity, 352–354, 535; Western trip, injurious effects, 354–355, 532–535; composition of *Pontiac*, 355, 536; method of working, 355–357, 359 *n.*, 555; physical sufferings, 357–359, 535, 538; progress of work, 359–360; Holmes's poem on, 360–361; character, 364, 558–560, 562; triumph over pain and disabilities, 365, 366, 539; as historian, 366, 551–558, 562; social life, 366–367, 540; in college, 367; **M.H.S.** minute on, 368; MEMOIR by O. B. Frothingham, 520–562; PORT. and AUTOG., 520; birth, 520; homes, 520, 537; ancestry, 520–524; education, 525–526, 532; impressions of foreign travel, 526–532; study of law, 532; *Oregon Trail*, 534; marriage and children, 536; *Vassall Morton*, 537; horticulture, 538; features, 540; religion, 541–546; politics, 546–547; and Civil War, 547; educational interests, 547; in **M.H.S.**, 547, **9.** 49; on woman suffrage, **8.** 548; social rationalism, 549; opinion of Indian character, 549–551; use of sources, 553–556; last days and death, 560; honors during life and after death, 561; — memorial to, **10.** 1; and Davy Club, **14.** 318; Sparks on (1846), **15.** 92; on Abolitionists, **18.** 407; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252.
Parkman, George, Commencement part and spread (1809), **5.** 174; biog. note, 174 *n.*; letter from Adams (1836), **15.** 455.
Parkman, Samuel, b. of Ebenezer [1], **7.** 387, 389, 396.
Parkman, Samuel [1], s. of Ebenezer [1], gift to Gamaliel Bradford [3], **12.** 251.

Parkman, Samuel [2], Commencement spread (1810), **5.** 175.
Parkman MSS., presented, **1.** 360, **2.** 70, **3.** 152, **6.** 391–392, **7.** 348, **8.** 171, 415; list of docs. and source, **1.** 360–362, **3.** 153; com. on gift, **1.** 362, **3.** 153; reports, **2.** 225–228, **4.** 44–46; suggestion on use, **2.** 226–227; as record of French toil and achievement, 227; cabinet for, **6.** 165.
Parks. *See also* Park.
Parks, Thomas, minuteman, **12.** 105.
Parks, W., agreement with Winthrop (1675), **5.** 294.
Parks, *Deacon* William, on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402.
Parks, origin of Boston system, **19.** 557.
Parliament of England, precedence in passage of Declaratory Act and repeal of Stamp Act, **2.** 87; report of debates in *Gentleman's Magazine*, 162; engraving of members (1854), **4.** 110; disuse of impeachment, **5.** 163; control over colonies, **8.** 127, 131–132, 132 *n.*–134 *n.*, 136, **11.** 298, 368–371, **17.** 279–281, 284; contemp. comment on Declaratory Act, **11.** 446–448; and Book of Sports (1643), **19.** 95; Ladies Gallery in Commons, 459; reform movement (1830), 471, 485; opening (1831), 478. *See also* American Revolution, Veto.
Parliamentary rules, motion to subside, **20.** 18.
Parmele, ——, tavern-keeper at New Haven (1795), **3.** 45.
Parmenter, Joseph, disciplined by church (1722), **6.** 486.
Parmentier, Jean, voyage, **7.** 303.
Parmineter, James, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450 *n.*
Parnell, Fanny, *Land League Songs*, **2.** 257.
Parodi affair, account, **8.** 252.
Parpoint. *See also* Pierpont.
Parpoint, John, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
Parr, *Gov.* John, and grants to loyalists, **3.** 67; and Quebec post, 76; to retain governorship (1784), 80; and Ed. Winslow, Jr., 81; at N. Brun. (1785), 82; at funeral of Ed. Winslow, Sr., 93; and return of Suffolk probate records, **16.** 118.
Parr (1785), **3.** 82.
Parra, Juan de la, imprisoned (1565), **8.** 445–447.
Parris, *Rev.* Samuel, and Perkins's book on witchcraft, **7.** 361; system of shorthand, **9.** 193.
Parrott, John, examination about pirates (1699), **5.** 297.
Parsons. *See also* Pearson.
Parsons, ——, of (?) Boston (1693), **7.** 165.
Parsons, ——, innkeeper at Springfield (1760), **4.** 388.
Parsons, *Mrs.*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385.
Parsons, Alexander, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Parsons, Alice, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Parson, Charles C., autog., **1.** 365.
Parsons, *Rev.* David, ordained (1709), **14.** 34.
Parsons, *Rev.* David, at Harvard Commencement (1813), **5.** 178.
Parsons, Ebenezer, purchases confiscated Boston estates, **10.** 176, 178.
Parsons, Elizabeth (Greenleaf), **16.** 425.
Parsons, Harold G., inquiry, **14.** 425.
Parsons, *Rev.* Jonathan, as pastor at Newburyport, **16.** 325 *n.*
Parsons, *Capt.* Lawrence, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
Parsons, *Gen.* Samuel Holden, traitor, tries André, **1.** 250; command in Conn., **3.** 125, 126; at siege of Boston, **9.** 42, 66.
Parsons, Theophilus [1], students in law office of (1787–88), **16.** 295 *n.*, 299, 315, 325, 348, 434 *n.*, 452; biog. note, 299 *n.*, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 318, 327, 345, 353, 356, 357, 360, 361, 367, 379, 383, 385, 394–399, 403–406, 417, 421, 423, 426–428, 445, 451, 452; on natural allegiance, 328; advice on reading, 328, 349, 419; and ratification of Constitution, 331, 349, 380; wit, 345; professional knowledge, 351, 358; as justice of peace, 400; on Bacon's *Common Law*, 412; representative (1788), 417; and town address to Washington (1789), 469.
Parsons, Theophilus [2], in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 239; *Φ B K* oration (1835), **9.** 126; biog. note, 126 *n.*; Pres. of *Φ B K* (1847), 142.
Parsons, William, biog. note, **16.** 345 *n.*, mentioned, 403.
Partnership, agreement (1741), **16.** 186–189.

Parton, James, on Gen. Pakenham, **13.** 413.
Partridge, Alden, letter from Wm. Duane (1820) on college, **20.** 376.
Partridge, James R., enters Harvard, **14.** 205.
Partridge, John, of Medfield, **8.** 215.
Partridge, John, *Monthly Observations* (1692), **9.** 493.
Partridge, Nathaniel (1692), **8.** 215.
Partridge, *Rev.* Ralph, at Duxbury, **2.** 48.
Partridge, *Col.* Samuel, letter (1704), **5.** 301; in Lovewell's War, **6.** 362, 363, 367, 369 *n.*; and Hadley school, **13.** 282.
Partridge, Samuel, plundered before evacuation of Boston, **10.** 96; admiralty suit, 103; characterized, **12.** 142; sea-captain (1753), **13.** 385.
Partridge, *Mrs.* Sarah, of Medfield, **8.** 215.
Partridge, William, of Dover, in N. H. Council, **8.** 93; liquor licence (1686), **13.** 276.
Partridge, William [1], of Medfield, will (1692), **8.** 215.
Partridge, William [2], **8.** 215.
Passamaquoddy Bay, international boundary through, **3.** 360–361, 379.
Pastor, Ludwig, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Patch, Jacob, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Patents, right in colon. Mass., **3.** 372.
Pateshall, Richard, case (1686), **19.** 50.
Patrick, Daniel, Greenwich affairs, **6.** 3, 8; and Mrs. Feke, 3.
Patrick, Gibson, letter from Jefferson (1817), **6.** 175.
Patrick, Samuel, clerk of court (1686), **13.** 243.
Patrick, *Capt.* William, in Am. army, killed by Indians (1778), **2.** 444; buried, 445; clothes sold, 445.
Patrick Henry, Ohio River steamer (1836), **7.** 278.
Patriotism, holiday to commemorate, **15.** 511.
Patriots' Day, misnomer, **15.** 511.
Patt, David, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Patt, James, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Patt, John, of Groton, **6.** 429.
Patt, Jonathan, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386; in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Patt, Lemuel, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Patt, Sybel, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Patten, *Miss.*, of R. I. (1788), **16.** 409.
Patterson. *See also* Pattison.
Patterson, ——, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 433, 436.
Patterson, *Com.* Daniel T., at battle of New Orleans, **13.** 418.
Patterson, Elizabeth. *See* Bonaparte.
Patterson, Hezekiah, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Patterson, *Gen.* John, at West Point, **2.** 477; in Saratoga campaign, **3.** 108, **6.** 93; after Saratoga, **3.** 109; brigade in Conn. (1778), 120, 123.
Patterson, Jonathan, captured (1758), **6.** 33.
Patterson, Mary M., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 282.
Patterson, Robert, as hunter, **7.** 433.
Pattison. *See also* Patterson.
Pattison, *Gen.* James, report on Crèvecœur, **20.** 584.
Paul, G., briefs in prize cases (1736–50), **5.** 86–96.
Paulet, Charles. *See* Bolton.
Paulmy, *Marquis de*, letters from Lévis, **4.** 96.
Paul's Church Yard, reference to Hugh Peter, **8.** 122.
Pavia, University of, memorial to Columbus, **6.** 34.
Pawlett, *Captain*, prize case (1752), **5.** 98.
Pawtucket, inn (1795), **3.** 41; falls, **4.** 123; manufactures (1801), 124.
Pawtuxet, John Winthrop at, **8.** 11.
Paxton, Charles, in Boston society, **10.** 72; absentee loyalist, 164; and writs of assistance, **12.** 193; port., **16.** 146.
Paxton, Edmund, London bookseller **11.** 207.
Payne. *See also* Paine.
Payne, Dolly [Mrs. Todd, Mrs. Madison] **19.** 377.
Payne, Edward, in Boston society, **10.** 39; and Molasses Act, 60; on com. to instruct representatives (1767), 64; on non-importation (1768), 65; on *Liberty* affair, 67; wounded in Boston Massacre, 73; on merchants' com. (1770), 76; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), 77; conference on Port Bill, 85; debate on Com. of Corresp. (1774), 86; on com. on memorial to Gage (1775), 91.

Payne, *Ensign* Edward, at siege of Boston, **9.** 73.
Payne, John, of Portsmouth (1662), **17.** 78, 80, 85.
Payne, John [1], of Braintree, death of children, **14.** 18, 24.
Payne, John [2], death, **14.** 24.
Payne, John, of Boston, career, **16.** 69–71, 109; AUTOG., 69.
Payne, John Howard, miniature, **10.** 552.
Payne, Moses, of Braintree, death of child (1697), **14.** 18.
Payne, Rachel, of Braintree, death, **14.** 27.
Payne, Rice W., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262.
Payne, Samuel, of Braintree, death of child (1711), **14.** 27.
Payne, Timothy, mandamus councillor, mobbed, **16.** 287.
Payne, William [d. 1735], customs officer at Boston (1708), **4.** 153; appointed sheriff (1715), **15.** 347.
Paynter, Ellen, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Payson. *See also* Pearson.
Payson, Anne (Rowe), and diary of John Rowe, **10.** 11.
Payson, David, killed (1758), **6.** 33.
Payson, (?) Henry, of Baltimore (1812), **19.** 376.
Payson, *Rev.* Phillips, and aid for S. C. (1781), **9.** 105; school, **10.** 11; in Boston (1776), 103; (1778), 104; article on Chelsea, **18.** 328.
Peabody, *Reverend*, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Peabody, Andrew Preston, list of publications (1883–93), **1.** 170, **2.** 68, 392, **3.** 280, **4.** 106, **6.** 405, **7.** 369, **8.** 185; on G. W. Blagden, **1.** 373; delegate to Archæological Congress, 400; letter (1883) on Thayer Commons, **2.** 55; MEMOIR OF G. H. PREBLE, 132–135; executor of Sibley's will, 169; moves vote of thanks, 404; MEMOIR OF J. L. SIBLEY, 487–507; MEMOIR OF JOS. WELLES, **3.** 98–100; MEMOIR OF S. K. LOTHROP, 161–177; port. presented, 276; on proposed Attucks Memorial, 316; on com. to present resolve on same, 318; report, 321; MEMOIR OF J. F. CLARKE, **4.** 320–335; on H. W. Foote, 381; on port. of Geo. Livermore, **6.** 65; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 239; in Europe, **7.** 63–66, **11.** 31, 37; remarks, **8.** 59; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 170; and Harvard, 170, **11.** 33–38; *Φ B K* oration (1845), **9.** 139; biog. note, 139 *n.*; MEMOIR by E. J. Young, **11.** 25–46; PORT. and AUTOG., 25; birth and ancestry, 25; dedicated to ministry, 25; precocity and memory, 25–27; thirst for knowledge, 27; favorite reading, 27; schooling, 28; in Divinity School, 29; Portsmouth pastorate, 29–31; literary and other activities, ed. of *N. Am. Review*, 31–33, 37, 38; honorary degrees, 33, 37; as speaker, 38; memorial tablet, 39; last years, 39; death, 40; mourning for, 40; industry, 41; health, 42; scholarship, 42; social life, 43; marriage and children, 44; character, 44; relig. catholicism, 45–46; enduring remembrance of, 46; on Harvard lectures (1825), **12.** 370.
Peabody, Catharine (Whipple), **11.** 44.
Peabody, *Lieut.* Ebenezer, on furlough, **2.** 454, 458; in Sullivan's expedition, 461.
Peabody, Ellen [Mrs. Endicott], **15.** 533.
Peabody, *Rev.* Ephraim, and Boston charities, **2.** 209; keen observer, 211; magazine, **4.** 324; *Φ B K* poem (1835), **9.** 126; biog. note, 126 *n.*
Peabody, Francis, immigrant, **11.** 25.
Peabody, Francis, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143.
Peabody, Francis G., Harvard Overseer, **5.** 408; and Harvard students, 415.
Peabody, George, gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 174; memorial, **3.** 295; and Wm. Amory, **4.** 415; and R. C. Winthrop, **9.** 213, 222. *See also* Peabody Education Fund, Peabody Fund.
Peabody, (?) Oliver, of Exeter, N. H. (1788), **16.** 385, 386.
Peabody, Oliver William Bourn, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; *Φ B K* poem (1822), **9.** 118; biog. note, 118 *n.*
Peabody, Stephen, and class reunion (1844), **5.** 242.
Peabody, *Rev.* William B. O., Harvard D.D. (1842), **5.** 236; *Φ B K* poem (1826), **9.** 121; biog. note, 121 *n.*
Peabody Education Fund, origin, **1.** 209–210; services of R. C. Winthrop, **9.** 213, 221–224; tribute to Winthrop, **10.** 404–407.

Peabody Fund, use, **1.** iii, **2.** iii, **3.** iii, **4.** iii, 359, **5.** iii, **6.** iii, 414, **8.** iii, **11.** 331, **12.** iii, **13.** iii, **14.** iii, **15.** iii, **16.** iii, **17.** 227; history, **1.** 174, **2.** 73, 81, 83, 397, **3.** 285, **4.** 111, 117, 352, **5.** 441, **6.** 406, **7.** 375, **8.** 187, **9.** 29, **10.** 126, 558, **11.** 320, **12.** 717, **13.** 68, **14.** 131, **15.** 31, **16.** 131, **17.** 216, **18.** 272, **19.** 207, **20.** 209; income account (1884), **1.** 178; (1885), **2.** 77; (1886), 401; (1887), **3.** 289; (1888), **4.** 116, 117; (1889), 357; (1890), **5.** 446; (1891), **6.** 412; (1892), **7.** 380; (1893), **8.** 193; (1894), **9.** 35; (1895), **10.** 134; (1896), 564; (1897), **11.** 329; (1898), **12.** 184; (1899), **13.** 75; (1900), **14.** 138; (1901), **15.** 40; (1902), **16.** 141; (1903), **17.** 225; (1904), **18.** 282; (1905), **19.** 218; (1906), **20.** 222; origin, **9.** 213.
Peabody Normal College, views, **8.** 196.
Peace of 1783, negotiations and fisheries, **4.** 48–54, **17.** 415, 427, 433, 435, **19.** 160; Vaughan's letters on negotiations, **17.** 406–438; discord among Eng. agents, 408, 423, 428, 435; Rayneval's mission, 409, 410, 428, 436; character of Am. commissioners, 410, 413, 418, 420, 423, 428, 430, 434; territorial question, 410, 414, 419–420, 427, 428, 434; West Fla., 410–413, 418, 438; Canada, Newfoundland, 413; separate negotiations, 413, 420, 424–425, 428, 431; carrying trade and W. I. commerce, 416–418; detachment from France as phase, 418, 419, 425, 430, 431, 434; exchange of Gibraltar, 421–422; loyalists, 424, 427, **19.** 158, 160, 163; Dutch interests, **17.** 425, 436; debts, 427; Parliament and Am. preliminaries, 430, 437; fears of Am. commissioners, 430; Adams on French intrigue against U. S., 432; Franklin and non-Am. negotiations, 435–438; negotiations and duty to France, **19.** 152, 154, 158, 164; Edmund Pendleton on terms, 160–163.
Peachum, *Lieutenant* (? Benjamin L. Peckham), in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 140.
Peacock, ——, innkeeper at Woodbury (1779), **6.** 129.
Peacock Inn, Boston, **10.** 46.
Peal, Jonathan, water-color dedicated to, **18.** 296.
Peale, Charles W., ports. of Washington, **2.** 156, **6.** 34, **11.** 68.
Peale, Rembrandt, port. of Houdon, **4.** 109; of Palfrey, **17.** 230.
Peale's Museum (1812), **19.** 374.
Péan, Michel J. H., letters to Lévis, **4.** 97.
Pearce. *See also* Pierce.
Pearce, Jabez, **18.** 261.
Pearce, James A., length of service in Senate, **10.** 10.
Pearl, Brit. war-ship (1780), **10.** 20.
Pearson. *See also* Paison, Parsons, Payson, Peirson, Pierson.
Pearson, Eliphalet, biog. note, **3.** 47 *n.*; at Harvard Commencement (1805), **5.** 170.
Pearson, Henry B., Commencement part (1816) and biog. note, **5.** 181, 181 *n.*
Pearson, *Mrs.* Henry B., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 263.
Pearson, Henry Greenleaf, and civil service reform, **11.** 353; elected a member **M.H.S.,** **19.** 201; on Library Com. (1906), **20.** 87; report, 231; EMANCIPATION CONCERT, 247–253; on Sumner and Argyll, 590.
Pearson, John, of Saleby, Eng. (1612), **8.** 508.
Pearson, John, of Brookfield, **7.** 389.
Pease, *Captain*, order for contribution for (1690), **11.** 252.
Pease, *Lieut.* Abiel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 49, 61, 67, 72, 73, 77, 80, 81, 85.
Pease, Benjamin, *Jr.*, tax-collector on Martha's Vineyard, **3.** 87.
Pease, John, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Pease, Jonathan, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Pease, Nathaniel, innkeeper at Blandford, **4.** 388.
Pease, Richard L., gift to Harvard Library, **17.** 61.
Pease, Samuel, captures pirate Pound, death, **2.** 479.
Pease, Simon, letter to Ed. Winslow (1777) on trade at Newport, **2.** 235–236; biog. note, 236 *n.*; death, 237; transactions with Winslow, 238; guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 430.
Peck, *Mrs.*, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Peck, Ann [Mrs. Spooner], **17.** 176.
Peck, Ann M. [Mrs. Brigham, Mrs. Paige], **15.** 254.
Peck, Elizabeth [Mrs. Perkins], **7.** 427, 428.
Peck, Jane (Merritt), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.

Peck, Robert, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Peck, Thomas Handasyde, **7.** 427.
Peck, William Dandridge, memoir, **7.** 124; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94.
Peckham, *Lieut.* Benjamin L. *See* Peachum.
Pecksall, *Prophet,* exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Pecksall, Edward, exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 58.
Pecksall, Justina (Cox), **6.** 58.
Peclivan Pasha, defeat and capture (1810), **10.** 381–382.
Pedder, ——, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Pedro de Córdoba, *Fray, Dotrina Cristiana,* **12.** 396.
Peekins, John, of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Peekskill, Am. army at (1779), **3.** 127; burned (1777), **6.** 101.
Peel, *Sir* Robert, and maps of Northeastern boundary, **3.** 362, 368.
Peggy, ——, payment to (1686), **13.** 279.
Peirce. *See also* Pierce.
Peirce, *Capt.* Abiel, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 394, **5.** 358.
Peirce, Abijah, witnesses a manumission, **8.** 500.
Peirce, Benjamin, on Harvard "University," **8.** 257.
Peirce, *Col.* Daniel, of Newbury, death, **1.** 157.
Peirce, James R., Commencement part (1838), **5.** 223; biog. note, 223 *n.*
Peirce, John, of Groton, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 439.
Peirce, John, of Worcester, journal of Quebec expedition, **2.** 266.
Peirce, Jonathan, of Woburn, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Peirce, Jonathan, of 6th Mass. Regt., deserter (1779), **2.** 460; reprieved, 461.
Peirce, Robert, juror (1789), **19.** 180.
Peiretus, *Rev.* Peter, answers to Dudley's witchcraft questions (in Latin), **1.** 349–353; (in English), 354–358.
Peirse, William, book belonging to, **3.** 262; almanac (1639), 362, **12.** 286.
Peirson. *See also* Pearson.
Peirson, Elizabeth, birth, **7.** 166.
Peirson, Elizabeth (Hammond), **7.** 145, 151; children, 160, 166.
Peirson, Thomas, **7.** 166.
Pelet de la Lozère, Privat J. C., *baron,* **20.** 77.
Pelham. *See also* Pellam.
Pelham, ——, of Conn., proposes disunion (1796), **15.** 158.
Pelham, Henry, letter to Paul Revere (1770) on Boston Massacre picture, **8.** 227–228.
Pelham, Herbert, member of First Church in Cambridge, **5.** 406.
Pelham, Peter, reproduction of mezzotints by, **18.** 238; and Woodbridge-Phillips duel, 239, 241.
Pelham Club, **18.** 239.
Pell, Thomas, patent (1666), **4.** 291.
Pellam. *See also* Pelham.
Pellam, *Major* William, in West Indies, **13.** 43.
Pellet, Thomas, of Chelmsford, **12.** 330.
Peltier, *M.*, narrative of Pontiac Conspiracy, **4.** 45.
Pelton, Oliver, engraving of Increase Mather, **8.** 149.
Pemaquid, Me., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 231.
Pemberton, *Mrs.*, of Boston, death (1764), **13.** 389.
Pemberton, Benjamin [1], death (1709), **14.** 26.
Pemberton, Benjamin [2], and Gov. Belcher (1733), **16.** 60; fight with John Payne, 71 *n.*
Pemberton, *Rev.* Ebenezer, ordained, **1.** 155; character, **5.** 411; port., **8.** 197; death, 216; fast for rain (1714), 224; printed cat. of library, **10.** 541, **17.** 43; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 342, 345, 353–354.
Pemberton, Ebenezer, keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225.
Pemberton, *Sir* Francis, opinion on claim of Duke of Hamilton (1697), **5.** 296.
Pemberton, Israel, garden, **7.** 341.
Pemberton, Joseph, petition (1699), **5.** 298.
Pemberton, Samuel, on com. on *Liberty* affair, **10.** 67.
Pemberton, Thomas, reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 239; memoir, **7.** 124; on Boston Court House (1794), **14.** 100, **16.** 120.
Pembrooke. *See also* Pembrooke.
Pembroke, Thomas Herbert, *8th earl of,* and Lord Cutts, **2.** 191; office (1700), **3.** 201.
Pembroke, William Herbert, *3d earl of,* and Va. Co., **2.** 245.
Pembroke, Mass., loyalist refugees, **2.** 234; pre-Rev. inns, **10.** 47.
Pembroke (1804), **2.** 10.

Pembrooke, Elkanah, Boston bookseller (1699), **17.** 47.
Peñalosa, Gonzalo de, and Menendez's expedition, **8.** 443, 454, 455, 467, 468.
Penchina, mulatto, Haitian councillor, **2.** 367.
Pencil, Henry, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Pendleton, Edmund [1], suggested for Supreme Court (1789), **15.** 131; and Ratification, **17.** 496; reputation, **19.** 107; letters to Madison (1765–66) Va. tax, Stamp Act, local affairs, 108–112; (1780) Camden, French fleet, Va. levies, Western claims, Brit. invasion, G.R. Clark, Lord Gordon riots, 112–116; Arnold's treason, Carolina campaign, treatment of prisoners, Brit. invasion, Lee and Franklin, Va. legislature, 116–122; (1781) Carolina campaign, Brit. invasion, rumored naval actions, Va. legislature, Dutch and Brit., 122–133; finances of Congress, Va. campaign, Carolina campaign, flight, 133–139; Vt., foreign news, Yorktown, Carolina campaign, 139–142, 144; Western claims, Gov. Nelson, Deane, Jefferson, Va. legislature, 143–145; (1782) bank scheme, Carolina compaign, basis of requisitions, Va. line, Va. politics, illicit trade, 145–151; peace negotiations, Carolina campaign, defeat of Grasse, tobacco for N. Y., fugitive slave, Col. Crawford, Dr. Lee, treason act, 151–167.
Pendleton, Edmund [2], search for fugitive slave, **19.** 158, 161–163.
Pendleton, *Judge* Henry, prisoner of war, **19.** 155.
Pendleton, James, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 235.
Penelope, Brit. war-ship (1790–93), **2.** 387, **10.** 20.
Pendleton, Wm. and John, lithog. of Hubbard's map of N. Eng., **4.** 20.
Peney, Peter, soldier, reprieved (1779), **6.** 120.
Penfield, ——, innkeeper at Fairfield (1804), **2.** 32.
Penhallow, ——, Isaac Watts on (1723), **9.** 339.
Penhallow, Samuel, in N. H. Council, **8.** 93.
Penicaut, ——, *Relation* (1698–1721), **6.** 392.
Penimon. *See* Penniman.
Peninsular campaign. *See* McClellan (Geo. B.).
Penitentiaries, N. Y. (1812), **19.** 370; Pa. (1812), 374.
Penn, John, Signer, **1.** 282.
Penn, *Lady* Juliana (Fermor), indemnity for, **17.** 428.
Penn, *Adm.* William [1], in Tower, **3.** 193.
Penn, William [2], and John Blackwell, **13.** 21 *n.*, 25–27; Voltaire on, 158; Boydell's engraving of Indian treaty, **15.** 365; forged letter suggesting kidnapping of, **16.** 510.
Pennichuck Brook, N. H., Indian name, **4.** 373–374.
Pennichuck Pond, N. H., Indian name, **4.** 374.
Penniman, Ezra, juror (1789), **19.** 180.
Penniman, James, disciplined by Braintree church, **6.** 485, 486.
Penniman, John, of Braintree, **6.** 483.
Penniman, Joseph, of Braintree, death, **14.** 23.
Penniman, *Lieut.* Samuel, of Braintree, death, **14.** 23.
Penniman, Thomas, of Braintree, **6.** 511.
Penniman, William, of Braintree (1779), **6.** 511.
Penniman, William, Commencement spread (1830), **5.** 204; death, 211.
Pennoyer, *Mrs.* Rose [Mrs. Desborough], **16.** 502.
Pennoyer, William, bequest to Harvard, **16.** 505.
Pennsylvania, politics and elections (1804), **2.** 12; (1786), **17.** 354, 356; (1801), **20.** 265; (1800), 271; (1802), 277–278; (1807), 298, 304; impeachment of judges, **2.** 12; Whiskey Insurrection, **3.** 16; Wyoming Massacre, 340–347; royal memorials, **4.** 249; travel on National Road (1836), **7.** 270–272; Budd's *Good Order Established* (1685), **12.** 389; work on trial of Keith and others (1693), 393; Blackwell as Gov., **13.** 25–27; Voltaire on, 158–159; repeal of test law, **17.** 341, 356; defective constitution (1786), 361–362; indemnity of Penn family, 428; and Ratification, 480, 499; line (1781), **19.** 129, 132, 135; and revenue for Congress (1781), 133; and loyalists (1782), 163; Olmstead affair, **20.** 320–321; Wm. Duane on Gallatin and (1810), 338. *See also* Colonies, North, Philadelphia.
Pennsylvania Chronicle, displays royal arms, **4.** 249.

Pennsylvania Historical Society, new hall, **1.** 201; collection of broadsides, **8.** 266.
Pennsylvania Hospital (1812), **19.** 374.
Pennsylvania Ledger, displays royal arms, 4. 249.
Pennsylvania, University of. *See* Philadelphia Academy, Philadelphia College.
Penny. *See* Peney, Penry.
Penobscot expedition (1779), **12.** 200–202.
Penrose, William, exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 58.
Penry, Deliverance [Mrs. Whitaker], exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 58.
Pensacola, Fla., source on Span. siege (1780), **3.** 220.
Pentengill. *See also* Pettingill.
Pentengill, Nathaniel, commission (1745), **11.** 420.
Pepoon, *General*, tavern-keeper at Hudson (1812), **19.** 368.
Pepper, Robert, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
Pepper, *Capt.* Samuel, Boston town-meeting on (1778), **10.** 106.
Pepperell, Mass., in Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 299, **4.** 158; com. on grievances, **1.** 301; population (1790), **4.** 136; formed out of Groton, 140; recruits (1760), **6.** 427, 429.
Pepperrell, Elizabeth (Royall), *Lady*, **5.** 13.
Pepperrell, Mary (Hirst), *Lady*, **17.** 88, 89.
Pepperrell, *Sir* William, origin of baronetcy, **5.** 13; commission as lieut-gen. of militia, **12.** 339; paper on, **17.** 87–90; baptism, 87; at the Shoals and Kittery, 87; and Kittery church, 88; wife, 88, 89; vanity, 89; London's gift of plate, 89; Pelham's mezzotint, **18.** 238; biog., **20.** 588. *See also* Louisburg, *Pepperrell Papers*.
Pepperrell, *Sir* William (Sparhawk), letter to Ed. Winslow (1785) on loyalist petitions, **3.** 70; change of name, character, **5.** 13; letter from Wm. Coffin, Jr. (1746), **6.** 250; in Boston (1774), **10.** 88; leaves (1776), 94; confiscated Boston estate, 182; in Eng. (1776), 417.
Pepperrell Papers, com. to pub., **12.** 9; pub., **13.** 164; fund for pub., **14.** 133; cost of pub., 137.
Pepys, Samuel, as Roundhead, **2.** 255; shorthand system, **16.** 475.
Pequot, Conn., *See* New London.
Pequot Indians, papers concerning (1654–63), **5.** 289–291; petition (1702), 299; scouts (1704), 301. *See also* next title.
Pequot War, contemp. books on, **10.** 330–331; early events, **12.** 204–206; Mass. expeditions, **16.** 486–487.
Percival, *Mrs.*, of Eng., at Florence (1829), **19.** 446.
Percival, James G., biog. note, **9.** 119 *n.*
Percy, Henry A. *See* Northumberland.
Percy, *Gen.* (*Lord*) Hugh, at Halifax, **2.** 301; at battle of Lexington, **5.** 391–395; **17.** 296; letters, **6.** 433; arrives at Boston, **10.** 87.
Perham, Anna, baptism, **12.** 338.
Perham, John, baptism, **12.** 338.
Perham, Joseph, baptism, **12.** 338.
Perham, Lydia (Shipley), joins Chelmsford church (1673), **12.** 338; children, 338.
Perham, Mary, baptism, **12.** 338.
Pericles, Aristotle's opinion, **6.** 387.
Perine, George E., engraving of Farragut, **19.** 224.
Peringskiöld, Johan, and *Heimskringla*, **4.** 42.
Perkins. *See also* Peekins.
Perkins, —— (1787), **16.** 339.
Perkins, Albert C., letters from J. L. Sibley (1874, '77) on Sibley Charity Fund, **2.** 500–501.
Perkins, Anne [Mrs. Cushing], **7.** 428.
Perkins, Augustus Thorndike, on Auditing Com. (1885, '89), **2.** 4, **4.** 309; reports, **2.** 79, **4.** 359; on Wm. Amory, 215; at college, **5.** 151; MEMOIR OF T. C. AMORY, 341–346; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 239; *Perkins Family*, **6.** 405; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 421, **7.** 366; MEMOIR by W. W. Whitmore, 426–437; PORT. and AUTOG., 426; birth and death, 426; in **M.H.S.**, 426; ancestry, 426–434; extracts from family history, 431–434; education, 435; marriage, 435; manufacturing interests, 435; summer home, 435; writings, 435; health, 436; character, 436–437; — anecdote of Martin Brimmer, **10.** 446; study of heraldry, **14.** 268.
Perkins, Barbara C. (Higginson), **2.** 306.
Perkins, Benjamin, Commencement part and biog. note, **5.** 174, 174 *n.*
Perkins, Charles Callahan, M.H.S. tributes to, **2.** v, **3.** 57–61; communicates MS. on Santo Domingo Insurrection, **2.** 305–390; character, **3.** 59, 61, 224, 225, 243; art

and music studies, 59–60, 224–228; and Museum of Fine Arts, 60, 235–236; and art and music training in school, 60, 61, 233, 237–239; port., 178; MEMOIR by Samuel Eliot, 223–246; PORT. and AUTOG., 223; birth, 223; early artistic tendency, 223; education, 223; and Crawford, 226, 228; plans for encouraging art in U. S., 226–227; and Handel and Haydn Soc., 227, 234; marriage, children, 228; and Boston Music Hall, 228; presents statue of Beethoven, 228; first lecture on art, 228; further career fixed, 229; third residence abroad, 229; and Rio, 229; *Tuscan Sculptors*, 229; *Ital. Sculptors*, 230; in French Institute, 230; returns home, 230; editorial work, 231, 233, 280; *Raphael and Michelangelo*, 231; *Hist. Handbook of Ital. Sculpture*, 231; *Ghiberti et son École*, 232; *Sepulchral Monuments of Italy*, 232; Lowell Lectures, 233; other services to art, 234; in **M.H.S.**, 235; on school com., 237–421; love of nature, 242; domestic life, 244; religion, 244; last days, 244; death 245; mourning for, 245; — reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 239; biog. note, **7.** 429 *n.*

Perkins, Charles E., **6.** 202.

Perkins, *Sergeant* (*Ensign*) Ebenezer, at siege of Boston, **9.** 48, 62.

Perkins, Edmund [1], immigrant, marriage, **7.** 426; probable Eng. connection, 427; and milit. watch (1686), **13.** 257.

Perkins, Edmund [2], career, **7.** 427.

Perkins, Edward N., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 178.

Perkins, *Dr.* Elisha, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 41, 51.

Perkins, Elizabeth [Mrs. Sturgis], **7.** 428.

Perkins, Elizabeth (Peck), **7.** 427; character, 428; house, 428 *n.*

Perkins, Elizabeth G. (Callahan), **3.** 223.

Perkins, Erastus, at siege of Boston, **9.** 58.

Perkins, Esther [Mrs. Sturgis], **7.** 428.

Perkins, *Capt.* Hezekiah, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 44.

Perkins, James [d. 1803], in Boston society, **10.** 33, 39; in Trinity Church vestry (1774), 89; exiled from Boston (1776), 102.

Perkins, James [1] [d. 1773], career, **7.** 427.

Perkins, James, [2], experience in Haitian slave revolt, **2.** 320 *n.*; fidelity of slave Mousse, 321 *n.*; guard duty at Cape Français, 331 *n.*; merchant, **3.** 209; gift to Boston Athenæum, 223; career, **7.** 428–429.

Perkins, James [3], gift to Boston Athenæum, **3.** 223; death, **7.** 429.

Perkins, James A., in Civil War, **7.** 427.

Perkins, Jane F. R. (Dumaresq), marriage, **7.** 431; appearance, 431.

Perkins, John [1], of Ipswich, privilege on Noddle's Island (1632), **1.** 370; petition (1637), **3.** 199.

Perkins, John [2], petition (1637), **3.** 199.

Perkins, *Dr.* John [H. C. 1695], arms, **7.** 427.

Perkins, John [b. 1680], of Boston, **7.** 427.

Perkins, John, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.

Perkins, Louisa N., gift to **M.H.S.**, **15.** 521.

Perkins, Margaret [Mrs. Forbes], **6.** 197, **7.** 428.

Perkins, Mary [Mrs. Abbot], **7.** 428.

Perkins, Mary [Mrs. Cox], exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 58.

Perkins, Samuel G., biog. sketch, **2.** 305–307, **7.** 428–429; letters to F. Dexter (1835, '36) on "Sketches," **2.** 307, 374; "Sketches of Insurrection in St. Domingo," 307–373; cockade incident, 315 *n.*; and Ogé's insurrection, 316 *n.*; and outbreak of slave insurrection, 319; guard duty at Cape Français, 331 *n.*; anecdote of guard duty, 333 *n.*; and provisions for Cape Français, 335; anticipates attack, 337; escape from city, 341–343; return for clothes, 343–347; offers to seek commissioner, 349; on abolition, 352; detained at St. Marks, 354–355; and commissioner Polvorel, 356, 367–368; and a despatch tamperer, 356–358; return to Cape Français, 358–367; "Narrative of Voyage from Port au Prince," 374–390.

Perkins, Sarah P., **2.** 306.

Perkins, Stephen G., and J. C. Ropes, **14.** 237.

Perkins, Susan H. (Timmins), **7.** 435.

Perkins, Susanna (Hudson | Howlett), **7.** 426.

Perkins, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 58.
Perkins, Thomas H. [1], autog., **1.** 365; interest in Washington Monument, letter to R. C. Winthrop (1852), **2.** 140–146; as merchant, **3.** 209, **7.** 428–429; gift to Boston Athenæum, **3.** 223; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, 291; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; parents, **7.** 428; character, 429–430; on sudden death, **9.** 252; and beginning of Lawrence, **12.** 119; Brookline estate, **19.** 426; and total abstinence, **20.** 527.
Perkins, Thomas H. [2], as merchant, **7.** 429; as privateersman, 430; in Colombian army, 430; dandy, 431; marriage, 431; country life, 432–434; city hospitality, 434.
Perkins, Thomas H. [3], Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; mentioned, **7.** 435.
Perkins, *Rev.* William, book on witchcraft, **7.** 361.
Perkins, *Major* William, in Am. Rev., **1.** 251, **7.** 427.
Perkins, William E., in Civil War, **7.** 427.
Perkins, *Dr.* William Lee, in Boston society, **10.** 39; absentee loyalist, 164.
Perkins Asylum for Blind, origin, **7.** 429.
Perley, Allen, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Perne, John, **12.** 219 *n.*
Perne, Rachel [Mrs. Rawson], **12.** 219.
Perne, Richard, **12.** 219.
Pernier, Luigi, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Perriman, Philip, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Perrin, Payson, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Perrine, *Rev.* Matthew L., of New York, **19.** 371.
Perrit, John, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 66.
Perritt, *Capt.* Peter, at siege of Boston, **9.** 44.
Perry, Amos, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **2.** 4; accepts, 64; acknowledgment to, **8.** 6; death announced, **13.** 165; career, 165.
Perry, Ann, negro, binds out children, **20.** 520.
Perry, Arthur Latham, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **1.** 169; MEMOIR OF HENRY MORRIS, **4.** 209–212; list of publications (1889–1902), **5.** 440, **6.** 405, **11.** 318, **14.** 129, **16.** 130; resigns from **M.H.S.**, **18.** xx, **19.** 1.
Perry, Bliss, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **19.** 273; on Library Com. (1906), **20.** 87; report, 231; on Carl Schurz, 407–409; on Longfellow, 569–573.
Perry, Charity, of Ala., **20.** 520.
Perry, Eliza E. [Mrs. Brigham], **16.** 536.
Perry, Horatio J., Commencement part (1844), **5.** 243.
Perry, Jairus W., and W. C. Endicott, **15.** 527.
Perry, *Rev.* Joseph, sermon at Groton (1778), **12.** 98.
Perry, Levi, deeds of slaves, **20.** 516, 518.
Perry, Marsden J., house, **16.** 456 *n.*
Perry, Mary, hires slaves, **20.** 520; negro children bound to, 520.
Perry, *Com.* Matthew C., at Lu-chu Islands, **2.** 259; Japan expedition, 259–261; in Mediterranean (1832), **19.** 489, 495.
Perry, Michael, Boston bookseller (1694–1700), **9.** 500, 515, 517, 525, **12.** 393, 413, **17.** 65; works printed by, **9.** 504–505.
Perry, Obadiah, recruit (1758), **6.** 24; (1760), 429.
Perry, *Capt.* Oliver H., Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208.
Perry, Phinehas, deed of slaves to, **20.** 516.
Perry, Samuel, Commencement part (1816), **5.** 181; biog. note, 181 *n.*
Perry, Sarah L., slave deeded to, **20.** 518.
Perry, Sylvia (Swain), **16.** 536.
Perry, Thomas, **16.** 536.
Perry, William, plundered before evacuation of Boston, **10.** 96; arrested, 99, 100; exiled from Boston (1776), 102.
Pers. *See also* Pierce.
Pers, Anthony, immigrant, **11.** 386.
Pers, John, immigrant, **11.** 386.
Perscatua, privateer (1745), **11.** 423, 424.
Perseverance, fight with French privateer (1799), **9.** 280–283.
Persian, Ohio River steamer, **7.** 287.
Persian Wars, and migration of races, **17.** 384–386; Xerxes's grand scheme, 397. *See also* Marathon, Salamis.
Persians, location, **12.** 109.
Personal liberty laws, attempted repeal in Mass., **11.** 394.
Personal property. *See* Domestic life.

Perth Assembly, printed by Brewster, **3.** 264.
Peru, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 331; first press in, **12.** 400.
Pessacus, Narragansett chief, fort (1645), **8.** 11.
Pestalozzi, Johann H., system in U. S., **20.** 341.
Peter. *See also* Peters.
Peter, Tuscarora Indian, **7.** 394.
Peter, Elizabeth (Cooke | Reade), **5.** 264; in Holland, **14.** 372, 375; intends for N. Eng., 395.
Peter, Hugh. *See* Peters.
Peter, Martha (Custis), of Washington, **2.** 17.
Peter, *Rev.* Thomas, and Pequot plantation (1645), **8.** 10; chaplain at Saybrook, **16.** 491.
Peter, *Consul* William, at Harvard *Φ B K* (1842), **9.** 134, 135.
Peterborough, N. H., in 1760, **4.** 406.
Peterhof, ship (1847), **7.** 321.
Peters, *Capt.* Andrew (or Nathan), at siege of Boston, **9.** 44, 47, 55, 61, 62, 75–79, 89.
Peters, Henry A., Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 183 *n.*
Peters (Peter), *Rev.* Hugh, (?) farm, **1.** 216; at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 172, 184, 186; and Foy as name for Marblehead, 337; in literature, **8.** 118–122; own works, 119–121; biogs., 121; works referring to, 121–122; port., 197; character, 406, 487–489; and Saybrook, **12.** 204; and Winthrop-Dudley quarrel (1636), **16.** 277; and framing of first Mass. code, 279.
Peters, Leonard, exile in Amsterdam (1595), **6.** 69.
Peters, Martha (Trefry), **4.** 337.
Peters, N., engraving by, **16.** 145.
Peters, *Capt.* Nathan. *See* Peters (Andrew).
Peters, Phillis. *See* Wheatley.
Peters, *Judge* Richard, **2.** 11; Cooper trial, **20.** 260.
Peters, *Rev.* Samuel, on bundling, **6.** 504.
Petersburg, Va., in 1804, control of Bowling, **2.** 20; opposing forces in (1781), **6.** 137–139; Butler's failure to take (1864), **19.** 345, 350.
Petersby, *Doctor*, in Boston society (1770), **10.** 76.
Petersham Memorial Building, view, **6.** 417.
Peterson, ——, sea-captain (1789), **16.** 457.
Peterson, Erasmus, pirate, dying speech, **6.** 172.
Petigru, James Lewis, Harvard LL.D. (1837), **5.** 220; on loyalists, **18.** 393.
Petingal. *See also* Pettingill.
Petingal, Lemuel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 42.
Petit, ——, letter from Stoughton (1695), **3.** 65.
Petit, Charles, **3.** 378.
Petition, J. Q. Adams on right (1837), **16.** 533.
Petries, John, of Mohawk Valley, **2.** 446.
Pettengill. *See also* Pettingill.
Pettengill, Amos, Commencement part (1805), **5.** 170; biog. note, 170 *n.*
Pettibone, *Capt.* Abel, at siege of Boston, **7.** 404.
Pettibone, Noah, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Pettinger, Dorothy, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Pettinger, Elizabeth [Mrs. Jennings], **17.** 178.
Pettingill. *See also* Pentengill, Petingal, Pettengill.
Pettingill, *Corporal* Elkanah, in Am. army (1778), **2.** 443.
Pettit. *See* Petit.
Petty, William. *See* Shelburne.
Petty-Fitzmaurice, Henry. *See* Lansdowne.
Petty-Fitzmaurice, John. *See* Lansdowne.
Peverel, *Captain*, letter on conditions in Eng. (1659), **7.** 362–364.
Peyrac, John Joseph de, prize case (1752), **5.** 100–101.
Phelan, *Lieutenant*, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 132, 147.
Phelan, *Lieut.* John, in army at Providence (1779), **6.** 123.
Phelps, *Rev.* Amos A., and temperance, **19.** 435.
Phelps, *Rev.* Benaiah, in N. S. (1770), **4.** 68–70.
Phelps, Henry, graduates (1787), **16.** 440.
Phelps, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Phelps, John, journal of trial of Charles I., **4.** 157.
Phelps, *Mrs.* Nicholas, Quakeress, fined, **16.** 510.
Phelps, William, minuteman, **12.** 105.
Phelps, Willis, libel case (1875), **15.** 529.
Phi Beta Kappa Society, John Pierce

on Harvard anniversaries (1803–48), **9.** 110–143; extravagant dinner, 112; wine at dinner, 131–136, 141, 142; song (1840), 131–132; and Theo. Parker (1841), 132, 133; Lord Ashburton at (1842), 134–135; odes (1844), 138; amendment to constitution, **15.** 204; meetings (1787), **16.** 310–313; (1788), 450.
Philadelphia, in 1804, **2.** 11–13; growth, 11; society and women, 11–13; milit. campaign (1777–78), **3.** 110–114, **6.** 103–108; fire (1799), **3.** 275; royal memorials, **4.** 249, 257; in 1754, **7.** 340–343; milit. drill (1775), **8.** 60; ball (1778), **10.** 463; Franklin Fund, **12.** 18, 23 *n.*; sickness (1780), **19.** 115; Edm. Pendleton on (1782), 146; in 1812, 373–375, 382; cholera (1832), 527, 529; yellow-fever (1802), **20.** 274; and embargo, 310; indorsement of administration (1809), 316; water supply (1827), 387; news of Boston Tea Party, 561–563.
Philadelphia Academy, salaries (1754), **7.** 340.
Philadelphia Academy of Fine Arts (1812), **19.** 373.
Philadelphia, College of, control over (1786), **17.** 354.
Philadelphia Library, restores MSS. to Brit. Archives, **11.** 301.
Philathes, Theodore, *New England Persecutors Mauld*, **9.** 511.
Philanthropic Society, meeting (1836), **19.** 364–366.
Philip of Hesse, Melanchthon and bigamy of, **11.** 263.
Philip II. of Spain, character, **8.** 31, 43 *n.*, **12.** 70; letters from Menendez (1565–66), **8.** 416–468; comment on action of Menendez, 459; as type, **13.** 97.
Philip, Indian chief. *See* King Philip's War.
Philip. *See also* Phillips.
Philip, Robert, exile in Amsterdam (1628), **6.** 58.
Philip, Sarah (Champney), **6.** 51.
Philippine Islands, Cabot *mappemonde* on, **6.** 331.
Philips. *See also* Phillips.
Philips, —— (1677), **4.** 287.
Philips, Anna (Hutton), **6.** 54.
Phillipps, *Sir* Richard [1], **5.** 10.
Phillipps, Richard [2]. *See* Milford.
Phillips. *See also* Philip, Philips, Phillipps.
Phillips, ——, innkeeper in S. C. (1805), **2.** 34.
Phillips, *Miss* (1788), **16.** 399, 424.
Phillips, *Captain*, of Isle of Wight (1696), **2.** 184.
Phillips, *Captain*, vocalist, **2.** 13.
Phillips, Abigail [Mrs. Ewing], **5.** 10.
Phillips, Abigail [Mrs. Quincy], **16.** 430.
Phillips, Anna (Tucker), **4.** 35.
Phillips, Anne, petition to Nicolls (1664), **5.** 292.
Phillips, *Capt.* Benjamin, arrested (1776), **10.** 101.
Phillips, *Mrs.* Bridget, claim based on Oldham's patent (1686), **13.** 275–277.
Phillips, Charles, oration on America, **3.** 182.
Phillips, Daniel, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Phillips, Edward, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 58.
Phillips, Edward, **4.** 35.
Phillips, *Rev.* George, immigrant, **2.** 2, **4.** 33.
Phillips, George W., Commencement part (1829), **5.** 200; biog. note, 200 *n.*; spread, 201; on G. T. Bigelow, 459–461, 469.
Phillips, Gillam, at funeral of Hannah Gerrish, **14.** 39 *n.*; and brother's duel, **18.** 240, 242.
Phillips, Harriet (Welch), **4.** 33.
Phillips, Henry, Woodbridge duel, **18.** 239–241; subsequent letter to his mother, 241.
Phillips, *Col.* John, of Charlestown, wounded by Indians (1697), **1.** 151, **14.** 28; and Mass. notes of 1690, **6.** 397, **13.** 143; moderator, **7.** 162; on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248; Indian negotiations (1699), **14.** 29; named for Council (1691), 217; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 343, 351.
Phillips, John [?2] mariner (1694), **7.** 166.
Phillips, John, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 441.
Phillips, John [d. 1768], and Suffolk probate records (1752), **16.** 108.
Phillips, *Mayor* John, of Boston, **4.** 33; port., **15.** 46; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 305, 455; treas. Φ *B K* (1787), 311; biog. note, 311 *n*; exhibition part (1788), 408, 409; Commencement part, 438, 440; to read law, 446.
Phillips, *Rev.* John Charles [1], **4.** 33.
Phillips, John Charles [2], **M.H.S.** tribute to, **2.** 2–3; ancestry, 2, **4.**

33; benefactions, **2.** 2, **4.** 35; public trusteeships, **2.** 2; MEMOIR by E. G. Porter, **4.** 33–36; PORT., 33, 36; birth and ancestry, 33; education, 33; teacher, 33; in shipping business, 34; in India, 34; and Civil War, 34; partnerships in commission business, 34; in China, 34; inherits a fortune, 34–35; marriage, 35; country and city residences, 35; character, 36; in **M.H.S.**, 36; death, 36; port., **6.** 417.
Phillips, Jonathan, subscriptions for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291, 292; Boston estate, **11.** 312.
Phillips, Joseph, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Phillips, Mary, deaf-mute, **10.** 60.
Phillips, Nathaniel, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Phillips, Nathaniel, of Warren, R. I., **4.** 124.
Phillips, Quincy, deposits ports. of ancestors, **6,** 285.
Phillips, Relief (Kemp), **11.** 422.
Phillips, Samuel, Boston bookseller (1681–1700), **9.** 452, 459, 477, 481, 494, 497, 499, 506, 511, 512, 521, **12.** 276, **17.** 19, 20, 24–26, 33, 38, 44, 46, 48, 54; at funeral of Mary Gerrish, **14.** 39.
Phillips, *Rev.* Samuel, preaches for Mather, **13.** 355; preface to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, **17.** 40.
Phillips, Samuel, mariner (1694), **7.** 166.
Phillips, Stephen C., Conscience Whig, **3.** 147, **4.** 30, **13.** 201; Commencement part (1819), **5.** 185; biog. note, 185 *n.*; and address against annex. of Texas (1845), **12.** 426–428.
Phillips, Stephen H., leaves college (1842), **5.** 235.
Phillips, Wendell, kinsman, **4.** 33; Commencement part (1831), **5.** 206 *n.*; and Whigs, **11.** 279; port., **15.** 46; Lyman controversy, **20.** 168–170; and Butler, 172; and Pres. Johnson, 428.
Phillips, Willard, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Phillips, Willard P., gift to **M.H.S.**, **12.** 428.
Phillips, William, keeps a carriage, **1.** 225; on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 85; journal of meetings, 85–90; on com. on non-importation (1768), **10.** 65; on Sheaffe affair (1770), 73; conference on Port Bill, 84; Boston estate, **11.** 312; characterized, **12.** 140.
Phillips, *Gen.* William, in Va., **6.** 137, **19.** 127–132; death, **6.** 138, **19.** 134.
Phillips, William [H. C. 1839], and J. C. Phillips, **4.** 34; character, 35.
Phillips Andover Academy, gift of J. C. Phillips, **2.** 2, **4.** 36.
Phillips Exeter Academy, gift of J. C. Phillips, **2.** 2, **4.** 35, 36; J. L. Sibley as benefactor, **2.** 169, 496–502; port. of Webster owned by, 262; J. L. Sibley at, 489; services of G. S. Hale, **12.** 494.
Philosophy, Brooks Adams's work on hist. philosophy reviewed, **11.** 169–177; and age, 227; Jefferson on metaphysics, **12.** 271, of suicide, **16.** 530–532; Edwards and fatalism, **17.** 266. *See also* Psychology, Transcendentalism.
Phinney. *See also* Finney.
Phinney, *Col.* Edmund, regt. on march (1776), **6.** 81, 84.
Phinney, Silvanus B., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 35.
Phippen, David, of N. Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Phippen, Eleanor [Mrs. George], **1.** 136.
Phippen, George of Eng., will (1650), **1.** 136.
Phippen, George D., on Henry Wheatland, **9.** 289–291.
Phippen, Joan, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Phippen, Mary, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Phippen, Roger, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Phippen, Thomas, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 136.
Phipps. *See also* Phips.
Phipps, Mary, of Charlestown, **7.** 152.
Phipps, Samuel [1], Mass. clerk of court, **7.** 157; elected representative (1692), 162.
Phipps, Samuel [2], Mass. clerk of court, **11.** 207.
Phipps, Solomon, of Charlestown, **7.** 152.
Phips. *See also* Phipps.
Phips, *Col.* David, oldest Harvard graduate, **5.** 174; in pre-Rev. social life, **10.** 35.
Phips, Mary (Spencer | Hull), *Lady* [Mrs. Sergeant], **1.** 158.
Phips, Rebecca [Mrs. Lee], **16.** 303.
Phips, *Sir* William, and witch-trials, **1.** 93 *n*; witchcraft reprieves, 106; letter to earl of Nottingham (1693) on witch-trials, 340–342; death, **2.** 124; Parkman MSS. on expedition, **4.** 46; Port Royal expedition, **7.** 154, 155, **9.** 484, **13.** 334; Quebec expedition, **7.** 155, 156, **9.** 485, **15.**

281–320 [*see* Phips's Quebec expedition]; news of governorship, **7.** 159; reception as Gov., 161; goes to Maine, 163, 166, 167; proclamation against disorder (1692), **9.** 494; and royal address (1693), **13.** 336–337; and offer of governorship, **14.** 216.
Phips's Quebec expedition, news of, **7.** 155, 156; enlistment order, **9.** 485; contemp. accounts, **15.** 281–320; scarcity of provisions, 284; of ammunition, 284; of time, 284; mistake in place of landing, 285; Walley's cowardice, 286; summons to Frontenac and answer, 286, 300, 312–313; Savage episode, 286–287, 313; movements on shore, 288–292, 314; bombardment by ships, 289, 315; reëmbarkation, abandonment of guns, 292–296, 301–303, 315; return, 296, 316; Phips's commission and instructions, 297–299; outward voyage, 305–314; ships and masters, 306–307; disease, 316; undertaking defended, 316–318.
Phociliden, Johannes, on Jupiter's fifth satellite, **8.** 3.
Phœnix, Jeremy (1717), **8.** 217.
Phœnix, prize case (1752), **5.** 100–101.
Physick, *Dr.* Philip S., operation on Marshall (1831), **14.** 346, 348.
Physics, Priestley on electricity and air, **3.** 13–14, 35, 38; sound experiments (1689), **7.** 148–149.
Piccar, Fort, Flanders, stormed (1694), **2.** 177.
Pickering, Abigail (Sheafe), **3.** 247.
Pickering, Charles, **4.** 415; journal, **6.** 285.
Pickering, Edward, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Pickering, Edward C., at centenary of Washington's inauguration, **4.** 371.
Pickering, *Sir* Henry, and Lord Cutts, **2.** 189, 190, 195.
Pickering, Henry G., MS. of Washington owned by, **5.** 4.
Pickering, Henry W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 110.
Pickering, John, and N. H. records (1686), **13.** 266.
Pickering, *Judge* John, Jefferson on impeachment, **1.** 225; mentioned, **3.** 247; in Boston society, **10.** 33; lawyer in admiralty trial (1776), 102; and ratification of Constitution, **16.** 385; biog. note, 385 *n.*
Pickering, John, port., **4.** 110; MS. of Washington owned by, **5.** 4; Harvard LL.D. (1835), 215; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 240; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 341; memoir, **7.** 124; and W. W. Greenough, **14.** 475; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Pickering, Margaret [Mrs. Cox], exile in Amsterdam (1609), **6.** 58.
Pickering, Mary (Stubbs), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Pickering, Octavius, index to Pickering Papers, **6.** 188.
Pickering, Susan [Mrs. Parker], **3.** 247.
Pickering, Timothy, and privateering, **1.** 24; papers preserved at Washington, **3.** 318; at Harvard Commencements (1820–25), **5.** 187, 188, 192; letters from Mehetabel Higginson (1775–83), **10.** 455–462; history of Q. M. G. papers, **11.** 7–8; Jefferson on (1811), **12.** 270; letters from Marshall (1826, '27), **14.** 321–323; on Washington's firmness, 323 *n.*; Bishop's reply to (1808), **19.** 198; Washington on (1798), 378. *See also* Pickering Papers.
Pickering Papers, fund for pub. index, **1.** 174, **2.** 72, 396, **4.** 118, 359, **10.** 567; cost of pub., **2.** 400, **4.** 359, **5.** 445, **6.** 411, **10.** 564; papers not to be pub., **3.** 277; new com. on, 277; reports on index, **4.** 77, **6.** 187–190; pub. of index authorized, **9.** 97; *Index* published, **10.** 553.
Pickerton, *Lieut.* Robert, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307, 310.
Picket, John, **3.** 257, **8.** 11 *n.*
Pickett, Thomas E., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 88.
Pickman, Anthiss (Derby), **16.** 387 *n.*
Pickman, Benjamin, autog., **1.** 356; enters Parson's law office, **16.** 387; biog. note, 387 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, 387, 389, 393–396, 399, 400, 405, 406, 413–416, 419–429, 445; prospects, 419; abandons law, 442.
Pickman, Benjamin T., subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Pickman, Dudley L., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Pickman, Hasket D., Commencement part (1815) and biog. note, **5.** 180, 180 *n.*
Piehle, N., port. of Washington, **5.** 419, 452.

Pierce. *See also* Pearce, Peirce, Peirse, Pers, Pirce.
Pierce, Abigail (Lovell), **3.** 51 *n.*
Pierce Anna [Mrs. Green], **1.** 225.
Pierce, Edward Lillie, on Am. prisoners at Dartmoor, **7.** 17, **10.** 116; on Hutchinson MSS., **7.** 18; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **8.** 151; remarks, **9.** 196, **10.** 162, 440, 462, 552, **11.** 74, 233; moves vote on E. R. Hoar, **9.** 269; on E. R. Hoar, 330; communicates letter of Isaac Watts, 334; on Library Com. (1895), **10.** 1; report, 136; DIARY OF JOHN ROWE, 11–108; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1895, '96), 137, 573; on H. A. Hill, 147; RECOLLECTIONS AS A SOURCE OF HISTORY, 473-490; on Lillie family, **11.** 120–123; motion on absence of Pres. Adams, 200; publication (1897), 319; **M.H.S.** thanks to, 335; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **12.** 10–14, 65; as author, biog. of Sumner, 10–13, **18.** 365, **20.** 549 *n.*; character, **12.** 13; in **M.H.S.**, 13, 66, **18.** 364, 369; as citizen, public life, **12.** 13, **18.** 364; memoir assigned to G. F. Hoar, **12.** 55, 155; unfinished biog. of Chase, 166; MEMOIR by J. F. Rhodes, **18.** 363–369; PORT. and AUTOG., 363; birth and death, 363; training, 363; friendship with Sumner, 363; anti-slavery, 364; in Civil War, and freedman, 364; honorary degrees, 364; law books, 364; interest in public men, 366; and hist. places, 367; on Southern prisons, 368; character, 368.
Pierce, Elizabeth S. (Lillie), character, **11.** 387.
Pierce, Ezekiel, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Pierce, Franklin, and Convention of Paris, **1.** 26; hist. unimportance of election, **11.** 113.
Pierce, Henry Lillie, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **11.** 156; tributes to, 211–216; straightforwardness, 213–214; politics, 215, 389, 392–407; charity, 216; MEMOIR by J. W. Bugbee, 383–410; PORT. and AUTOG., 383; ancestry, 386–388; birth, 387; education, 388–389; health, 388, 389; chocolate business, 389–392, 395, 409; and tariff, 391, 405–406; influence on F. W. Bird and W. S. Robinson, 392; in General Court, 393–395; and personal liberty laws, 394; and Sumner, 394, 398; during Civil War, 394–395; and annexation to Boston, 395; alderman, 395; and reëlection of Grant, 395; as Mayor, 396–398, 403; and T. B. Aldrich, 398; in Congress, 398–400, 402; and Electoral Commission, 400–402; and gubernatorial nomination (1879, '83), 404; travel, 407; death, 407; character, 407–410.
Pierce, Isaac, characterized, **12.** 142.
Pierce, *Col.* Jesse, career and character, **11.** 387, **18.** 363.
Pierce, John, examination about pirates (1699), **5.** 297.
Pierce, John, of Woburn, representative (1714), **15.** 337.
Pierce, John, land in Stoughton (1731), **11.** 387.
Pierce, John [1], halberd of, **5.** 332.
Pierce, John [2], character of journal, **3.** 40, **19.** 356–360; account of journey to Providence and New Haven (1795), **3.** 41–52; on Commencement at Brown, 42; at Yale Commencement, 45–47; Federalist, 46; marriages, 51 *n.*; in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5; and temperance, 167, **9.** 131–136, 141, 142, **10.** 397, 402, **19.** 364, 365, 380; journal on Harvard Commencements and vital statistics (1803–48), **5.** 167–258; Overseer, 182; Harvard D.D. (1822), 190; on singing Psalm LXXVIII, 201, 239–241, 244, 250, 251, 255; and Harvard Cat., 204; on Transcendentalism, 227; blessing at Commencement dinner (1843), 239; jokes on his journal, 245 *n.*, **9.** 142; on reunion of Class of 1798 (1848), **5.** 255–258; college expenses (1789–93), 261; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; on dedication of Walker's church, 447; memoir, **7.** 124; MS. of addresses heard by, **8.** 118; letter from Stephen Higginson (1805) with money, 175; notes on *Φ B K* exercises (1803–48), **9.** 110–143; on Theo. Parker, 132, 133; sketch of J. T. Kirkland, 143–157; account of 200th anniversary at Plymouth, **10.** 393–395; of 225th anniversary, 395–401; on T. L. Winthrop, **19.** 360; on **M.H.S.** bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., 361–362; on Divinity School exercises (1836), 365–366; account of journey to Washington (1812),

366–384; on War of 1812, 367; on interview with J. Q. Adams (1844), 384–386; on Saml. Ripley, 386–389; description of Brookline (1817), 424–427; ministry at Brookline, 427; discourse on jubilee of Rev. Thos. Snell, 427–449; and Jackson's LL.D., **20.** 496–499, 507.
Pierce, John P., expenses at Harvard (1827–31), **5.** 262–263.
Pierce, *Capt.* Joshua, killed at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 429.
Pierce, Lucy (Tappan), **3.** 51 *n.*
Pierce, Parker H., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Pierce, Richard, works printed by (1684–91), **9.** 461, 475, 479, 482, 485, 488, 491, **12.** 276, 388; petition as printer, **13.** 275.
Pierce, Samuel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Pierce, Thomas W., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 263.
Pierce, Timothy, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Pierce house, Dorchester, **14.** 289.
Pierce house, Newbury, **14.** 294.
Pierpont. *See also* Parpoint.
Pierpont, Hannah [Mrs. Fellowes], **20.** 50.
Pierpont, John, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Pierpont, *Rev.* Jonathan, preface to *Warning to the Flocks*, **9.** 526, **17.** 29.
Pierpont, Sarah [Mrs. Fellowes], **20.** 47, 50.
Pierre, Haitian slave, **2.** 324 *n.*
Pierson. *See also* Pearson.
Pierson, *Rev.* Abraham [1], at Branford, **2.** 49; *Some Help for Indians*, extant copies, **10.** 338; and history of New Haven Colony, **16.** 505; and missionary work, 506.
Pierson, *Rev.* Abraham [2], letters to Fitz-John Winthrop (1698, 1703), **12.** 146, 148.
Pierson, Henry, letter to Gov. Winthrop (1673), **5.** 293.
Pietas et Gratulatio, presentation, **11.** 298.
Piggest, John, of R. I. (1645), **8.** 11.
Piggin, —— (1676), **4.** 285.
Pigot, *Gen.* Robert, and retreat from Lexington, **5.** 395.
Pigott, Alexander, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Pigott, Alice, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Pigott, Elizabeth [Mrs. Aukland], exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6.** 58.
Pigott, Francis, exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 58.
Pigott, Hannah, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Pigott, Margaret, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Pigott, Margaret (Struts), **6.** 61.
Pigott, Matthew, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Pigott, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Pigott, William, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 58.
Pigwacket fight. *See* Lovewell's War.
Pike, Robert, named for Mass. Council (1691), **14.** 217.
Pike, *Ensign* Samuel, in Am. army (1778), **2.** 443.
Pike, Zebulon M., on conduct of War of 1812, **20.** 362, 364.
Pilgrim Society of Plymouth, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 263; accepts ancient wreck, **4.** 311; celebration (1820), **10.** 393–395; (1845), 395–401; memorial on return of Bradford MS., **11.** 314–315, **15.** 80.
Pilgrims, memorial at Delftshaven, **6.** 1, 40; exiles in Amsterdam, 41–64; type, 180; members of company at Leyden, **17.** 167–184; fulness of records, 168; difficulty in identifying names, 168–170; classification of names, 170–172; list of known members, 172–176; of other undoubted members, 177–180; of possible members, 180–184. *See also* Plymouth.
Pilot, admiralty case, **14.** 333.
Pinckney, Charles, as Minister to Spain, **5.** 18.
Pinckney, Charles C., and Jon. Mason, **2.** 26; trip to Savannah, 27; X Y Z mission papers, **15.** 89–90; candidacy (1800), **20.** 271.
Pinckney, Thomas [1], and Jon. Mason, **2.** 24; career, 24 *n.*; as Minister to Spain, **5.** 18; and neutral trade (1794), **15.** 144, 145; comment on candidacy (1796), 157.
Pinckney, Thomas [2], **2.** 26.
Pindar, Matthew, clerk of chancery (1654), **13.** 19.
Pine, *Col.* Herbert, in Flanders (1660), **13.** 46.
Pine, Robert E., painting of "Congress voting Independence," **19.** 2.
Pinfield, ——, innkeeper at Rye, N. Y. (1804), **2.** 32.
Pinfold, Charles, briefs in prize cases (1748–52), **5.** 90–100.

Pinkham, Zephaniah, master of whaler, **5.** 115.
Pinkney, William, letter from Jefferson (1810), **12.** 268; Anti-Federalist, **17.** 507.
Pinnock, *Mrs.* Helena, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 59.
Pinnock, William, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 59.
Pintard, John, and origin of **M.H.S.,** **6.** 273; medal, **19.** 305.
Pintard, John M., Oregon fur-trade venture, **7.** 417, 418.
Pinto, ——, of Philadelphia (1754), **7.** 342.
Pioneer Magazine, **11.** 80.
Pipon, *Rev.* John, *ΦBK* oration (1803), **9.** 110; biog. note, 110 *n.*
Piqua, Indian town, G. R. Clark at (1780), **19.** 115.
Piracy, pirates taken to Eng. and executed (1700), **1.** 154; execution of Welch, 157; experience with pirates in W. I. (1793), **2.** 374–390; papers concerning (1699–1700), **5.** 297–299; broadside of dying speeches of pirates (1704), **6.** 172; provincial proceedings against, **8.** 98; Mass. proclamation (1699), **9.** 518; Mass. order on suspected case (1685), **12.** 409; in Ægean Sea (1832), **19.** 500.
Pirce. *See also* Pierce.
Pirce, Joshua, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Pirce, Stephen, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Pirce, William, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Piscataqua. *See* New Hampshire, Portsmouth.
Pitcher, *Rev.* Nathaniel, ordained (1707), **1.** 159.
Pitkin, *Lieut.-Col.* George, at siege of Boston, **7.** 407, **9.** 88.
Pitkin, William, preface to *Conn. Vindicated*, **9.** 502.
Pitman, *Mrs.*, innkeeper at Fayetteville, N. C. (1804), early marriage, **2.** 22, 34.
Pitman, *Captain*, question of appointment (1695), **2.** 179.
Pitman, *Deacon* Moses, of Newport, **7.** 345.
Pitt, William [1]. *See* Chatham.
Pitt, William [2], and loyalists, **10.** 426; and Butler's *Analogy*, 485; and U. S. (1785), **17.** 328.
Pittey, ——, of Weymouth, killed (1697), **14.** 18.
Pitts, ——, of Manchester, S. C. (1805), **2.** 29.
Pitts, James, keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225; in Boston society, **10.** 33; as fisherman, 50; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Pitts, John, and tea question, **10.** 80, 82; at Molineux's funeral, 89; characterized, **12.** 140.
Pitts, Lindall, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Pitts, Samuel, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 166; characterized, **12.** 141.
Pittsburg, disaffection (1807), **20.** 301.
Pius VIII., appearance (1829), **19.** 449; audience to J. T. Kirkland, 456.
Pizarro, Francisco, Cabot *mappemonde* on, **6.** 331.
Pizarro, Joseph G. Leon y, and Fla. negotiations, **5.** 32.
Plague, in Holland (1655), **3.** 194; in Eng. (1666), **4.** 281.
Plaine Description of Barmudas, extant copy, **12.** 161.
Plainfield (Quinabaug), Conn., academy (1795), **3.** 44; papers concerning (1659–1700), **5.** 289, 294, 299, 303.
Plaisted, John, in N. H. Council, **8.** 93.
Plank, Fort, N. Y., in 1779, **2.** 452; alarm, 455, 456.
Planner, Mary (Haughton), **13.** 34.
Plantayne, William, Boston estate, **1.** 312.
Planterose, Mary C. (Marye), prize case (1743), **5.** 87.
Plate belonging to Washington, **1.** 255.
Plater, *Mrs.* Joane, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 59.
Plater, Richard, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 59.
Platt, ——, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Platt, *Capt.* Jesse, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 408.
Platt, Susan (Pynchon), **1.** 137.
Plattsburg, case, **14.** 411.
Playfair, John, commercial tables, **17.** 357.
Pleasant Hill, Somerville, **10.** 549.
Pleasants, Thomas, **17.** 487.
Plimpton, George A., docs. on slavery owned by, **20.** 512.
Plough patent, **1.** 232.
Plowed Hill, fortification, **7.** 403, **17.** 304.
Ploydon, *Sir* Edmund, patent, **1.** 248.
Plum Island, control (1683), **4.** 290.
Plumbe, Edward, examination about pirates (1699), **5.** 297.
Plymouth, Eng., and Popham Colony,

2. 243, 244, 248; letter to corporation from Va. Co. (1609) on aiding settlement of Va., 244–246.
Plymouth, Mass., French cruisers before (1697), **1.** 151; Maverick's account (1660), 242; in 1650, **2.** 48; alarm after evacuation of Boston, 158; smuggling (1771), 232; loyalists, 234, **3.** 402 *n.*; Howland's Tavern, 383, 400 *n.*, **10.** 47; Old Colony Hall, **3.** 385, 393 *n.*; *Romney* at (1769), 394 *n.*; Central House, 402 *n.*; Croswell's drama on Pilgrim Fathers, 431 *n.*; removal and restoration of Rock, 441 *n.*, **4.** 135; Com. of Corresp. chosen, **3.** 440–443; in 1801, **4.** 135; ancient wreck deposited at, 217–219, 311; royal arms, 373; sexual morality (1642), **6.** 510; foundering of *Gen. Arnold* (1778), **10.** 107, 393, **12.** 199; customs force at (1774), 193; and Clark's Island, 346; fever (1676), **13.** 357. *See also* Old Colony Club, Plymouth Colony.
Plymouth, Perry's Japan expedition, **2.** 260.
Plymouth Colony, Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 242–244; and N. Neth., 246; settlements and ministers (1650), **2.** 48–49; date of landing of Pilgrims, **3.** 383 *n.*; coat of arms, 391, 392; information on Mullins, Williamson, Heale, and captain of *Mayflower*, **5.** 33–37; reason for compact, 326; hist. services of Chas. Deane, **7.** 49–58; first patent found, 52; Congregational celebration of 250th anniversary, 97; missing seal of first patent restored, **8.** 283–284; election sermons (1669), **9.** 425; (1674), 434; *Book of General Laws* (1672), 430; (1685), 465; royal address (1690), 482; marginalia concerning, on old Bible considered, **10.** 256–263; first record of name *Mayflower*, **11.** 70; missing account of voyage of *Mayflower*, 367, **12.** 17; course and landing of Pilgrims, **17.** 378–382; as first family colony, **18.** 372–375; Standish's Indian fight, **20.** 576–578. *See also* Bradford's History, Pilgrim Society, Pilgrims, Plymouth (Mass.), Plymouth County.
Plymouth Company, and Argall's raid, **1.** 189 *n.*; use of kidnapped Indians, **2.** 36–38.
Plymouth County, Mass., loyalist refugees, **2.** 234–235; collection of ancient plans, **4.** 196.
Plymouth Rock, piece of, **2.** 101; removal and restoration, **3.** 441 *n.*, **4.** 135.
Pocahontas, controversy over Smith's story, **7.** 59–61.
Pocock, John, letters to Winthrop (1645, '47) on iron works, **8.** 15–17.
Poetry, books in Elder Brewster's library, **5.** 84; Longfellow as poet, **8.** 154–166, **20.** 564–574; ballads, **9.** 2; Holmes as poet, **11.** 49, 55, 57–58, **17.** 139; Thos. Day on Am. (1786), 339–341. *See also* next title, and Hymns, Psalms.
Poetry, verses and Latin epigrams by Sewall, **1.** 14, **2.** 42, **3.** 380, **4.** 80–82, **6.** 381; "Non-Conformist's Oath," **3.** 188–190; verses by John Winthrop (1717), 381; Scammell's song on Pilgrim Fathers, 417–418; "Grammarians Funeral," **5.** 2; "Social Group" by Jos. Story and others, 106–107; punning verses on Boston ministers (1818), **8.** 252–254; a carrier's address (1796), 267; Holmes on Parkman, 360–361; three funeral elegies (1681, 1710), 387–395; ballads on 1755, **9.** 3–5; Sewall's verses on Merrimac River, 7–8; contemp. verses on Conn. River, 9–10; *ΦBK* songs, 131–132, 138; Wm. Everett on Holmes, 160–162; specimens of Benj. Tompson's, **10.** 263–284, 369–371; doggerel on battle of Bennington, 504–506; verses on Bradford's fight with French privateers (1800), **12.** 250–252; social verses by J. Q. Adams, **16.** 399, 405; verses by Lady Pepperrell, **17.** 88; ode by Elizabeth White, **19.** 434 *n*; Bryant's hymn for Dr. Snell's jubilee, 437; Lyman's Hasty Pudding song, **20.** 152 *n.*
Poignand, Louise E. [Mrs. Aspinwall], **7.** 37.
Poinsett, Joel R., on Panama Congress and Cuba, **12.** 362.
Poley, John, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
Police, reform movement in Boston (1792), **4.** 62–64. *See also* Constables, Order.
Police power, recent decisions of Supreme Court, **18.** 178–180.
Polignac, Jules, *prince de*, and Span. Am. (1823), **15.** 382, 430.
Polignac Decrees, protest, **1.** 140.

Political revolution, age as element, **11**. 226–233.
Political science, books in Elder Brewster's library, **5**. 84. *See also* Government.
Politics, slavery agitation (1844–60), **3**. 325–328; Boston local electioneering (1786–96), **14**. 63–77; in 1800–34, **20**. 257–391 [*see* Duane, Wm.]. *See also* Elections, Government, Political revolution, and parties by name.
Politika, ——, Russian agent (1810), **20**. 343.
Polk, James K., papers, **18**. 338.
Pollard, ——, (?) of Boston, in London (1728), **9**. 343.
Pollard, ——, of Western Va. (1788), **17**. 496.
Pollard, Ann, tradition, **18**. 372.
Pollard, Benjamin, in campaign of 1760, **4**. 389, 390.
Pollard, Benjamin, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6**. 342.
Pollard, Jonathan, in campaign of 1760, **4**. 391, 392.
Pollard, Joseph, in campaign of 1760, **4**. 391.
Pollock, *Sir* Frederick, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17**. 246.
Polly, whaling-sloop (1771), **10**. 15.
Polverel, Étienne, commissioner to Haiti, **2**. 335 *n*.; and claim of Am. merchants, 356, 367–368; character as commissioner, 368.
Pomangun, Indian, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6**. 367.
Pomeroy. *See also* Pomery.
Pomeroy, *Rev.* Benjamin, and New London (1743), **15**. 9.
Pomeroy, *Capt.* Ebenezer, career, **6**. 374; conference with Scatacooks (1728), 377–381.
Pomeroy, *Col.* John, in Boston (1768), **10**. 70.
Pomeroy, Mėdad, **6**. 374.
Pomeroy, Samuel C., and Emigrant Aid Soc., **1**. 181.
Pomeroy, *Major* Seth, at Louisburg (1745), **11**. 420.
Pomery, Leonard, settlement, **1**. 234.
Pomfret, Conn., inn (1804), **2**. 32.
Pompadour, Jeanne Antoinette (Poisson), *marquise dė*, letters from Lévis, **4**. 96.
Pompton, N. J., troops at (1779), **2**. 476; in 1777, **6**. 102.
Ponce de Leon, Juan, and Menendez, **8**. 418.
Pond, John, in Mass. (1630), **8**. 469.
Pond, Joseph, in Eng. (1631), **8**. 471.
Pond, Robert, in Mass. (1631), **8**. 470.
Pond, William, letter to (1631) on conditions in Mass., **8**. 469–473.
Pons, Thomas, Boston estate, **1**. 315.
Ponsonby, Sarah, home, appearance, **19**. 466.
Pontiac Conspiracy, Parkman MSS. on, **3**. 153, **4**. 44.
Pontus, Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 183.
Pontus, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 179.
Pontus, Wybra (Hanson), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 179.
Pook, Charles, works on Boston defences (1814), **14**. 152; characterized, 153.
Pool, ——, of Boston, Hammond's suit against (1691), **7**. 158, 159.
Pool, ——, tavern-keeper at New London (1795), **3**. 44.
Pool, ——, tailor, and Napoleon III., **16**. 470.
Pool, Thomas, works on Boston defences (1814), **14**. 152; characterized, 153.
Poole, William Frederick, M.H.S. tribute to, **8**. 503.
Poopoonuck, Indian, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6**. 367.
Poor. *See also* Poore.
Poor, *Gen.* Enoch, in Sullivan's expedition, **2**. 463, 464; battle of Newtown, 465; brigade in N. J., 475; in Saratoga campaign, **3**. 104, 108, 109; in Monmouth campaign, 114, **6**. 108; change in force, **3**. 118; brigade in Conn. (1778), 120, 122, 123; furlough, 123, 128; brigade goes to R. I. (1777), **6**. 99; brigade reviewed (1778), 107.
Poor, *Mrs.* Henry V., gift to **M.H.S.**, **8**. 118.
Poor, Isaac, works on Boston defences (1814), **14**. 152.
Poor, *Mrs.* John, death (1677), **7**. 169.
Poor, John A., on Argall's raid, **1**. 189 *n*.
Poor, Mary W. (Pierce), memoir of John Pierce, **7**. 124.
Poor, *Capt.* Thomas, at Half-Way Brook fight (1758), **6**. 33.
Poor, Thomas. *See* Powers.
Poor, apprenticing of Boston paupers (1792), **2**. 242; provision for, in provinces, **8**. 104. *See also* Charity, Franklin Fund.
Poor whites of Carolina (1805), **2**. 22, 30.

Poore. *See also* Poor.
Poore, Benjamin, letter (1838), **16.** 291.
Poore, Benjamin P., letter from Sparks (1846) on Fr. archives, **15.** 91.
Pope, ——, Anti-Federalist in Western Va., **17.** 496.
Pope, *Lieutenant,* in campaign of 1760, **5.** 354, 360, 382.
Pope, Anna (Hammond), in old age, **19.** 433 *n.*
Pope, *Rev.* Augustus R., at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395.
Pope, Edward, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 408.
Pope, Ephraim, Boston estate, **1.** 319.
Pope, *Lieut.* (?) Isaac, at siege of Boston, **9.** 75.
Pope, John, ports. of Webster, **2.** 263.
Pope, *Rev.* Joseph, at Spencer, **3.** 51; biog. note, 52 *n.*; as minister, **19.** 434 *n.*
Pope's Day, mobs in Boston, **10.** 56.
Popham, John, port., **8.** 197.
Popham Colony, history, **2.** 243; Va. Co. on, 243, 244; question of entire abandonment, 244, 247; interest of Plymouth, Eng., 244, 248.
Popkin, Ebenezer W., **1.** 338.
Popkin, *Col.* John, membership in Cincinnati, **1.** 76; commission, 250; milit. career, 251; spelling of name, 251; second wife, 338.
Popkin, John Snelling, career, **1.** 339; and step-mother, 339; on Boston pre-Rev. milit. companies, 250; on John Popkin, 251; Harvard D.D. (1815), **5.** 180; respect for former pupil, 248; condition (1846), 251; memorial to, 251 *n.*; at Commencement (1848), 258; engraving, **10.** 292.
Popkin, *Mrs.* Rebecca, **1.** 251.
Popkin, Sarah (Willis | Sargeant), **1.** 338; and step-son, 339.
Poplar Forest, Va. (1817), **6.** 174.
Population, of cities of Haiti (1785), **2.** 308; of Haiti (1790), 318 *n.*; of various Mass. towns (1790), **4.** 136; of Groton (1659–1885), 137–140; Mass. census (1765), 137–139; of Mass. during Rev., 139; royal instructions for provin. census, **8.** 100; negro fecundity, **19.** 96.
Porcupine, Peter. *See* Cobbett (Wm.).
Pormort, Philemon, teacher, **1.** 325.
Port, ——, innkeeper on Great Pedee (1805), **2.** 34.
Port au Prince, Haiti, condition (1785), **2.** 308, 308 *n.*
Port Folio, Wm. Duane on, **20.** 269.
Port Mahon, medal commemorating capture (1756), **8.** 500.
Port Mahon, Brit. war-ship (1744), **5.** 88.
Port Royal, Acadia, expeditions against (1704), **1.** 157; (1707), 159, **4.** 154; (1710), **1.** 161; (1690), **7.** 154, 155, **9.** 484, **13.** 334; Argall's raid, **1.** 187; conditions (1695), **3.** 65; and N. Eng. trade, **4.** 153–154; Mass. order on trade with (1691), **12.** 284. *See also* Acadia, Annapolis.
Port Royal, S. C., Menendez on, **8.** 451.
Port Royal Island, name as royal memorial, **4.** 251.
Portalis, Joseph M. M. C., *comte de,* Mignet's *éloge* on, **1.** 142–144.
Porter, ——, escape from Cape Français, **2.** 341 *n.*
Porter, ——, consul at Tangier (1831), **19.** 480.
Porter, *Rev.* Ambrose, biog. note, **16.** 422 *n.*
Porter, Anthony, of Ga., **20.** 512.
Porter, Catherine (Greenbury), exile in Amsterdam (1604), **6.** 59.
Porter, *Com.* David, Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208; papers, **18.** 336; at Constantinople, **19.** 502.
Porter, *Adm.* David D., on Butler, **19.** 356.
Porter, Douglass W., purchases slaves, **20.** 512–513.
Porter, Edward Griffin, gifts to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 250, **3.** 8, **10.** 125, **12.** 188, **14.** 144; lectures on Old North End, **2.** 69; on disinterment of remains of Wm. Blackstone, 480; *Rambles in Old Boston,* **3.** 178; list of publications (1886–1900), 280, **8.** 185, **9.** 24, **10.** 555, **12.** 175, **13.** 66, **14.** 129; Memoir of Chas. Hudson, **4.** 28–32; Memoir of J. C. Phillips, 33–36; on com. on Delftshaven Memorial, **6.** 1, 40; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 240; on church record of Hancock's marriage, 395–397; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1891, '92), 420, **7.** 383; communicates journal of Ezra Stiles, 338–345; on discovery of Columbia River, 416–421; presents gifts of others, **8.** 21; on Nominating Com. (1893), 151; report, 200; communicates letter

from Boston (1775), **9.** 10; on French drama of Am. Rev., 108–109; remarks, 158, **11.** 277, **13.** 62; on Library Com. (1895), **10.** 1; report, 136; on Acton's commemoration of Concord battle, 188–193; on Barrell house or McLean asylum, 548–552; on the Morse tablet at Rome, **11.** 282–285; on the Cabot celebration at Halifax, **12.** 2–9; on com. on annual meeting (1899), **13.** 1; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 426–428, 443–448; death, 426, **15.** 59; ancestry, **13.** 426, **15.** 55–56; birth, **13.** 426, **15.** 56; education, **13.** 427, 444, **15.** 56; travel, **13.** 427, **15.** 57, 58; pastorate at Lexington, **13.** 427, **15.** 58; in **M.H.S.**, **13.** 427, 445, **15.** 64; institutional offices, **13.** 427, 445; in Civil War, Sanitary Commission, 444, **15.** 57; as hist. investigator, **13.** 444, 446–447, **15.** 61–63; character and appearance, **13.** 445, 447, **15.** 59, 64; MEMOIR by Morton Dexter, 55–68; PORT. and AUTOG., 55; at Andover, 57; health, 57, 60; and Italian Protestantism, 58; in retirement, 59; as preacher and pastor, 60–61; and Lexington centennial, 62; character of writings, 63; societies, 64; list of writings, 65–68.

Porter, Eliphalet, at Harvard Commencements (1821–31), **5.** 188, 200–202, 206.

Porter, *Col.* Elisha, regt. in Jersey campaign, **2.** 224.

Porter, Elizabeth E. (Langdon), gift to **M.H.S.**, **5.** 309.

Porter, *Rev.* George W., letter to R. C. Winthrop (1890) on Wm. Eustis, **5.** 309.

Porter, *Rev.* Huntington, at Harvard Commencements (1819–38), **5.** 186, 216, 224; in Boston (1787), **16.** 303.

Porter, J. K., gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 31.

Porter, Jacob, *Plainfield*, **6.** 209.

Porter, James, in Boston society, **10.** 77.

Porter, John, immigrant, **15.** 55.

Porter, *Rev.* John, relig. controversy, **8.** 92.

Porter, John, letter to F. B. Winthrop (1803) on Winthrop Papers, **8.** 140.

Porter, Jonathan, Master's oration (1817) and biog. notes, **5.** 183, 183 *n.*, **9.** 121 *n.*; *ΦBK* oration (1828), 121.

Porter, Margaret [Mrs. Nash], **17.** 183.

Porter, Nathaniel, Harvard D.D. (1814), **5.** 179.

Porter, *Rev.* Nehemiah, letter to Andrew Eliot (1770) on aid for N. S. churches, **4.** 72–73; biog. note, 73 *n.*; death, **5.** 188.

Porter, Oliver, bills of sale of slaves, **20.** 512, 513.

Porter, Royal L., **13.** 426; career, **15.** 55–56.

Porter, Samuel, at Halifax, **10.** 418; Jon. Sewall on, in Eng., 419, 422; desires to return to Salem, 423; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*

Porter, Sarah [Mrs. Butler], **17.** 177.

Porter, Sarah A. (Pratt), **13.** 426; Mrs. Carruth, **15.** 56.

Porter, Susannah (Sargeant), **16.** 303.

Porter, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1604), **6.** 59, 64.

Porter, *Capt.* (?) Thomas, in Boston society (1770), **10.** 32.

Porter, William D., MEMORIAL, **1.** 31.

Porterfield, Charles, captured at Québec, **2.** 295.

Portland, Me., royal memorials, **4.** 244. *See also* Falmouth.

Porto Bello, views, **20.** 228.

Porto Rico, milit. weakness (1565), **8.** 450; attitude of U.S. (1823), **15.** 386.

Portrait gallery, national, advocated, **3.** 8, **7.** 10.

PORTRAITS, **M.H.S.** groups (1858), **6.** 76; (1869), **3.** *front.*, vi; C. F. Adams [1], **13.** 198; William Amory, **4.** 414; W. S. Appleton, **17.** 516; Thos. Aspinwall, **7.** 32; Edward Bangs, **10.** 311; G. T. Bigelow, **5.** *front.*; J. S. Brayton, **19.** 268; L. F. Brigham, **16.** 535; Martin Brimmer, **10.** 586; A. H. Bullock, **3.** 322; E. L. Bynner, **9.** 173; J. E. Cabot, **20.** 526; P. A. Chadbourne, **18.** 448; Mellen Chamberlain, **19.** 119; G. B. Chase, **17.** *front.*; Rufus Choate, **11.** 124; J. F. Clarke, **4.** *front.*; S. C. Cobb, **7.** 318; U. H. Crocker, **19.** 554; R. H. Dana, Jr., **6.** 262; Chas. Deane, **7.** *front.*; Chas. Devens, 104; Geo. Dexter, **1.** 327; H. M. Dexter, **7.** 90; C. F. Dunbar, **14.** 218; Jos. Dudley, **2.** 196; Saml. Eliot, **14.** *front.*; G. E. Ellis, **10.** *front.*; R. W. Emerson, **2.** 107; W. C. Endicott, **15.** *front.*; Edward Everett, **18.** *front.*; W. A.

Field, **19.** 61; H. W. Foote, **8.** 236; R. B. Forbes, **6.** 197; Ben. Franklin (statuette), **20.** 27; O. B. Frothingham, **10.** 507; Rich. Frothingham, **1.** *front.*; Horace Gray, **18.** 155; J. C. Gray, **4.** 22; W. W. Greenough, **14.** 468; G. S. Hale, **12.** 483; S. F. Haven, **1.** 394; C. H. Hill, **13.** 130; H. A. Hill, **11.** 188; G. F. Hoar, **19.** *front.*; O. W. Holmes, **11.** 47; Williams Latham, **4.** 195; A. A. Lawrence, **12.** 130; Henry Lee, **19.** 228; H. W. Longfellow, **8.** 152; S. K. Lothrop, **3.** 161; Augustus Lowell, **15.** 169; E. J. Lowell, **9.** 541; James R. Lowell, **11.** 75; John Lowell, **14.** 177; John A. Lowell, **12.** 113; Theo. Lyman, **20.** 147; S. F. McCleary, **15.** 255; H. S. Nourse, **18.** 292; F. E. Oliver, **8.** 474; L. R. Paige, **15.** 240; F. W. Palfrey, **7.** 39; E. A. Park, **14.** 446; F. E. Parker, **3.** 247; Francis Parkman, **8.** 520; A. P. Peabody, **11.** 25; A. T. Perkins, **7.** 426; C. C. Perkins, **3.** 223; J. C. Phillips, **4.** 33; E. L. Pierce, **18.** 363; H. L. Pierce, **11.** 386; E. G. Porter, **15.** 55; Edmund Quincy, **18.** 401; J. C. Ropes, **14.** 229; W. G. Russell, 155; Stephen Salisbury [2], **2.** 89; Stephen Salisbury [3], **20.** 412; Leverett Saltonstall, **11.** 337; Jas. Savage (bust), **20.** *front.*; H. E. Scudder, **17.** 142; David Sears, **2.** 405; G. O. Shattuck, **14.** 361; W. S. Shurtleff, **11.** 234; J. L. Sibley, **2.** *front.*; E. F. Slafter, **20.** 591; H. G. Somerby, **1.** 132; Chas. Sumner, **20.** 538; H. W. Taft, **19.** 390; Natl. Thayer, **2.** 51; B. F. Thomas, **14.** 297; R. N. Toppan, **15.** 480; H. W. Torrey, **9.** 197; C. W. Tuttle, **1.** 406; F. A. Walker, **13.** 303; Jas. Walker, **6.** *front.*; J. D. Washburn, **17.** 511; R. C. Waterston, **8.** *front.*; B. M. Watson, **12.** 253; Henry Wheatland, **9.** 276; W. H. Whitmore, **15.** 96; H. A. Whitney, **5.** 424; Justin Winsor, **12.** *front.*; R. C. Winthrop, **9.** *front.*; R. C. Winthrop, Jr., **20.** 178; Roger Wolcott, **18.** 86.

Portsmouth, Eng., charter (1313), **8.** 235.

Portsmouth, N. H., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 234; circular letter and covenant on Boston Port Bill and non-importation, **2.** 481–483; Belknap's objections to covenant, 484–486; royal memorials, **4.** 244; Indian raid (1694), **7.** 167; iron ore (1644), **8.** 13; small-pox (1685), **13.** 410; Jon. Edwards at (1749), **15.** 16–19; Church of England in early, **16.** 176–181; as Strawberry Bank, 176; loyalty (1664), 178; use of term "warden," 178. *See also* New Hampshire.

Portugal, travel in (1866), **20.** 189.

Portuguese, illicit trade in West Indies (1565), **8.** 443, 445.

Posey, ——, of Va., arrested (1787), **17.** 473.

Posey, ——, of Va., congressional candidacy (1797), **15.** 160.

"Possee," Boston club, **10.** 38.

Post, *Captain*, short passage to Boston, **10.** 52.

Post, Frederick, journal of Pontiac Conspiracy, **4.** 44.

Post, Jabez, at siege of Boston, **9.** 68, 76.

Post, John, testimony (1697), **5.** 296.

Post Mary, character, **1.** 88 *n.*, 106 *n.*

Post, Quebec-Halifax (1787), **3.** 75–76.

Post-office, Priestley and franking, **3.** 25, 27; delays (1799), 29; Mrs. Adams's use of frank (1799), 276; Jas. Parker on colonial, **16.** 192, 194, 197–199, 205–208, 211, 217–228; tables of rates, 199, 200; and letters from Europe, 211, 217.

Postage stamps of U. S., suggested change in portraiture, **20.** 6–10; various issues and ports., 10.

Pot, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 59.

Potatuck Indians, names (1703), **5.** 300.

Pote, *Capt.* William, *Jr.*, journal of captivity, **11.** 422.

Potomac River, Washington on navigation (1772), **12.** 156.

Pottawatomie Massacre, **14.** 4–7.

Potter, *Colonel*, seized in Boston (1690), **7.** 155.

Potter, Alonzo, Harvard D.D. (1843), **5.** 239; *Φ B K* prayer (1829), **9.** 122; biog. note, 122 *n.*

Potter, *Bishop* Henry C., sermon at centenary of Washington's inauguration, **4.** 371.

Potter, *Lieut.* Isaac, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.

Potter, Mary, and John Haynes, Jr., **1.** 126.

Potter, Mary S. [Mrs. Longfellow], **8.** 152; death, 153

Potter, *Rev.* Nathaniel, at Brookline, **19.** 427.
Potter, William, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Potter, William E., and Shute's journal, **2.** 440.
Potter, William W., and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 292.
Potts. *See also* Pot, Pote.
Potts, Richard, and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 484, 504.
Pouchot, ——, letters to Lévis, **4.** 97.
Pound, Thomas, map of N. Eng. with Boston Harbor inset, **2.** 479; pirate, 479.
Pousset, ——, and claim of Cape Français merchants (1793), **2.** 336.
Poutrincourt, Jean de Biencourt, *sieur de*, in Monts's expedition, **3.** 353.
Povey, Thomas, arrives as Dep.-Gov. (1702), **14.** 32.
Powder money, in Mass. (1686), **13.** 262.
Powel, ——, of Va., candidacy (1796), **15.** 157.
Powel, Samuel, letter to Washington (1787) on R. H. Lee, **17.** 490.
Powell. *See also* Powel.
Powell, *Major*, of Brit. army, in Boston society (1770), **10.** 76.
Powell, James, prize case (1750), **5.** 96.
Powell, Jane [Mrs. Jepson], **17.** 174.
Powell, Jeremiah, in Boston society, **10.** 105, 106.
Powell, John, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Powell, Susannah [Mrs. Mason], **2.** 5.
Powell, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 59.
Powell, William, **2.** 5; illness, 26; death, 28; characterized, **12.** 140.
Powell, Yorke, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Powers, Hiram, statue of Webster, **2.** 264.
Powers, *Rev.* Peter, sermon at Groton (1778), **12.** 98.
Powers (Poor), *Capt.* Thomas, impressment conflict on brig of (1769), **10.** 71; trial, 71.
Powis, *Sir* Thomas, on vacating of Mass. charter, **13.** 223.
Powlett. *See* Pawlett.
Pownalborough, Me., in 1775, **2.** 277.
Pownall, Thomas, port., **3.** 312; view of Boston (1757), **10.** 570.
Pratt, Abraham, exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 59.
Pratt, Annie S., etching by, **6.** 417.
Pratt, Benjamin, and Shirley-Waldo case, **12.** 45.
Pratt, Daniel, **15.** 56.
Pratt, Edward E., on Choate's industry, **11.** 143.
Pratt, Elizabeth [Mrs. Whitney], **5.** 425.
Pratt, *Lieut.* Ephraim, death (1776), **12.** 102.
Pratt, Ezra, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 384.
Pratt, George L., education, **5.** 425.
Pratt, Henry C., port. of David Sears, **2.** 429; of L. M. Sargent, **3.** 283; of Thos. Pownall, 312.
Pratt, Jane (Carter), exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 59.
Pratt, John, of Malden, killed (1708), **14.** 25.
Pratt, *Capt.* John (c. 1800), **5.** 425.
Pratt, John F., gift to **M.H.S.**, **6.** 417.
Pratt, John J., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 283.
Pratt, Jonathan, **11.** 419.
Pratt, Lucy (Bradstreet), **11.** 419.
Pratt, Mary (Tewksbury), **5.** 425.
Pratt, Mercy, death, **14.** 20.
Pratt, Phineas, teacher, **7.** 47.
Pratt, Sarah A. [Mrs. Porter, Mrs. Carruth], **13.** 426, **15.** 56.
Pratt, Silas, **15.** 56.
Pratt, Thomas B., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Pratt, William, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 384.
Pratt's Tavern, Needham Bridge, **10.** 47.
Pray, Edward W., Commencement part (1841), **5.** 232; biog. note, 232 *n.*
Preble, Abraham [1], immigrant, **2.** 132.
Preble, Abraham [2], Danforth's deed of trust to (1684), **5.** 433.
Preble, *Com.* Edward, **2.** 132; gift to Enoch Lincoln, **6.** 421; papers, **18.** 336.
Preble, Enoch, **2.** 132.
Preble, George Henry, on origin of Am. flag, **1.** 28–29; publications (1883), 170; on *Chesapeake-Shannon* fight, 376–379; **M.H.S.**, tributes to, **2.** 3–4; service in navy, 3, 132–133; *Flag of United States*, 3, 134; *Steam Navigation*, 3, 134; library, 3; writings of, presented, 64, 70; gift to **M.H.S.**, 72; MEMOIR by A. P. Peabody,

132–135; ancestry and birth, 132; education, 132; after retirement, 133; death, 133; occasional articles, 134; societies, 134; marriage, family, 135.
Preble, George H. R., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 70; mentioned, 135.
Preble, *Gen.* Jedidiah, **2.** 132; on Priestley's preaching, **3.** 40; in Boston society, **10.** 33, 83.
Preble, Sally (Cross), **2.** 132.
Preble, Susan Z., **2.** 135.
Preble, Susan Z. (Cox), **2.** 135.
Preble, William P., **2.** 132.
Prentice. *See also* Prentiss.
Prentice, *Rev.* John, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299–301; ordained (1708), **14.** 34.
Prentice, *Major* Samuel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 59, 62.
Prentice, *Capt.* Thomas, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229, 246; and Worcester affairs, 247, 251; sham fight (1686), 328.
Prentice, Valentine, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 344.
Prentice, William Henry, innkeeper at Littleton, **6.** 80, 88.
Prentiss. *See also* Prentice.
Prentiss (Prentts), *Sheriff* John, of New London, bills (1699), **5.** 298.
Prentiss, Joseph, Speaker of Va. House (1787), **17.** 478.
Prentiss, *Rev.* Thomas [1], of Medfield, contentment, **2.** 5.
Prentiss, *Rev.* Thomas [2], of Charlestown, character, **6.** 448.
Presbury, Mary [Mrs. Greenleaf], **16.** 417 *n.*
Presbyterianism, in Barrowism, **6.** 42; church in Amsterdam, 43; support of Eng. country churches (1740), **9.** 373, 377. *See also* Religion.
Prescott, Edith [Mrs. Wolcott], **18.** 90.
Prescott, James [1], **3.** 320; on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 85, 88–90.
Prescott, James [2], graduates (1788), **16.** 440.
Prescott, John [d. 1681], inscription on monument, **19.** 264.
Prescott, Jonas, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299, 302.
Prescott, Oliver, Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 303; letter to Bowdoin, certificate against insurgents, 304; on release of Page, 306; on Job Shattuck, Jr., 307; letter to Lincoln on Middlesex insurgents, **4.** 158–159.
Prescott, *Dr.* Samuel, and Revere's ride, **20.** 581.
Prescott, Susanna [Mrs. Chaplin], **3.** 320.
Prescott, *Col.* William [1], kinswoman's recollections, **3.** 320.
Prescott, *Judge* William [2], autog., **1.** 365; and Webster (1822), **14.** 402.
Prescott, William A., voyage to Europe (1853), **5.** 343.
Prescott, William Hickling, MS. copy of Las Casas's *History*, **1.** 222; at **M.H.S.** meeting at Tudor's, **3.** 53; and Zachary Taylor, **4.** 237; in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5, **6.** 272; Commencement part (1814), **5.** 179; Harvard LL.D. (1843), 239; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 77; Ticknor's biog., 209; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 240; Aspinwall's services to, **7.** 35; memoir of John Pickering, 124; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Present State of New England, extant copies, price, **10.** 345.
President of **M.H.S.**, R. C. Winthrop as, **1.** vi., **2.** 69, 80–86, **9.** 214, 218–220, 237–241; by-laws on, **4.** 226; Ellis as, **9.** 246, 253, 256; election (1806), **20.** 15 *n.*; Savage as, 235–237. *See also* Adams (C. F. [2]), Ellis (G. E.), Winthrop (R. C.).
President of U. S., proper inauguration day, **4.** 305; succession bill (1792), **15.** 137.
President, trans-Atlantic steamer, lost (1841), **7.** 35.
Press, restraints in provinces, **8.** 54, 104; censorship in Eng., 271; censorship in colon. Mass., 272–273, **9.** 425, 444, 475, 484, **11.** 242–249, 251; censorship in provin. Mass., **8.** 273, **9.** 495, 496, 499; earliest Am., **9.** 410; first Boston, 411; early history in Mass., **11.** 240–253; early types, 241–242; censorship in N. Y. (1693), **12.** 393; early, in Mexico, 395–400; first, in Peru, 400; partnership agreement of Franklin and Parker (1741), **16.** 186–189. *See also* Books.
Pressensé, Edmond de, death announced, **6.** xx, 421.
Prester John, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 334.
Preston, David, exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 59.
Preston, Jane (Smyth | Watts), exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 59.
Preston, *Capt.* John, in Boston society,

10. 33; in Boston Massacre, 73; trial, 76.
Preston, Jonathan, Washington Monument appeal, **2**. 143.
Preston, William C., Harvard LL.D. (1846), **5**. 250.
Preston, Conn., inn (1795), **3**. 44.
Preston, Brit. war-ship (1774), **10**. 87.
Price, ——, of Charleston (1805), **2**. 26; plantation, 27.
Price, ——, poor white of S. C. (1805), **2**. 30, 34.
Price, Alexander, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 179.
Price, Elizabeth, absentee loyalist, **10**. 164.
Price, Ezekiel, on Capt. Cochrane, **6**. 519; memoir, **7**. 124; diary, **10**. 12; on com. to instruct representatives (1767), 64; at Boston dinner (1776), 103; notarial records (1754–80), **11**. 184; public explanation of conduct (1774), **14**. 52 *n*.; career, 54 *n*; deputy register of court of admiralty, **16**. 66 *n*.
Price, Isaac, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 183.
Price, *Mrs*. Jane, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 179.
Price, John, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 183.
Price, John, on trade com. (1686), **13**. 248.
Price, John, lawyer (1754), **7**. 342.
Price, Joseph, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 183.
Price, Polly, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4**. 386.
Price, *Rev*. Richard, and America, **3**. 24, 25; letters (1767–90), **17**. 262–378; history of papers, 262–263; pamphlet on public debt, 266; pamphlets on Am. Rev., 308, 311, 313, 316–317, 325, 327; letters to —— (1790) French Rev., John Howard, Adam Smith, 376; — from John Adams (1777) *Defence of Constitutions*, 364; — from Wm. Bingham (1786) Confederation, immigration, Pa. affairs, 360; — from Jas. Bowdoin (1786) Am. Acad., 338; — from Baron van der Capellen (1777) Dutch mercenaries, pamphlets, 313; — from Chas. Chauncy (1772) *Annuities*, Mass. affairs, Edwards on fatalism, 265; (1774) Am. affairs, Josiah Quincy, 266–271; (1775) chances of war, Congress, union, 275; Quincy, beginning of war, siege of Boston, 294–301; (1779) war conditions, 319; to Chauncy (1775) Quincy, Am. affairs in Eng., 278; Am. corresp., 306; — from John Clarke (1786) Mosaism, Adams, church music, 345; — from Thos. Day (1786) Barlow's *Columbiad*, 339; — from Franklin (1767) D.D. for Am. ministers, 263; (1772) Sir John Pringle and liberal preaching, 264; (1785) Am. conditions, Necker's works, 325; (1786) health, Am. conditions, 348; (1787) Mrs. Price, health, Fed. Conven., 366; to Franklin (1777) Eng. confidence, 310; — from Wm. Gordon (1775) siege of Boston, Congress, Indians, 302; — from Wm. Hazlitt (1784, '85) Am. relig. affairs, 322, 334; — from Jon. Jackson (1785) pamphlet, Adams, amendment of Confederation, supplies for Eng. fleet, 327; — from Jefferson (1785) Price's pamphlet, amendment of Confederation, 325; (1789) States General, 372; — from John Lathrop (1786) commercial conditions, 336; — from Arthur Lee (1777) Brit. cruelties, Scotchmen, Am. task, 308; to Lee (1777) pamphlets, 310; — to Josiah Quincy (1775) Eng. disbelief in Am. bravery, 287; — from Benj. Rush (1786) test law, Annapolis Conven., education, Philos. Soc., Brit. debts, Nisbet, Franklin, 341–344; Vaughan, 349; Wm. White, scheme for three confederacies, N. Eng. affairs, Franklin, Pa. affairs, 353; (1787) criminal punishment, 366; Fed. Conven., Price's *Sermons*, 367; Universalism, 369; (1790) test laws, death of Franklin, 374; — from Shelburne (1774) sinking fund, customs, ministry and Am., 273; (1775) Address of Congress, 274; conditions in Ireland, 301; crisis in Am., 306; foreign trade, Am. navy, 307; (1777) progress of war, 312; (1784) scheme for improving poor, French finances, Eng. affairs, 321; (1786) death of Mrs. Price, 350–352; Playfair's tables, peace crusade, French treaty, 357; freedom of trade, Scotchmen, academy, Necker and Turgot, contentment, 358; Price's *Sermons* and relig. controversy, 362; — from Ezra Stiles (1775) Am. episcopate, civil war, 281; — from Jas. Sullivan (1786) relig.

liberty, commotions, 352; — from Saml. Vaughan (1786) academic lectures, Priestley, Franklin, Pa. affairs, 354; — from John Wheelock (1785) Dartmouth College, 324; — from Wm. White (1787) math. instrument, Fed. Conven. 370; — from Ed. Wigglesworth (1775) Isaac Smith, Hutchinson's letter-book, 292; (1786) Mass. Congreg. Charitable Soc., 345; — from Jos. Willard (1786) national credit, Priestley, Am. Acad., 338; Congreg. Charitable Soc., national credit, paper money, Sparhawk, 347; (1788) Constitution, Price's lectures, Greek lexicon, Am. Acad., 371; — from John Winthrop (1774) Port Bill and Regulating Act, 271; (1775) chances of war, 283; beginning of war, 288; to Winthrop (1777) Am. war pamphlets, Gordon's history, 311.

Price, *Rev.* Roger, goes to Eng. (1753), **13.** 384.

Price, Sarah (Blundell), **17.** 322; husband and death of, 350–352, 366.

Price, William, view of Boston, **1.** 249.

Prices, provisions in Mass. (1703), **1.** 157; (1691), 163; com. in N. Eng. (1626, '60), 247; provisions in N. S. (1776), **2.** 302, 303; during Am. Rev., **3.** 129; coal in Md. (1836), **7.** 267; in Louisville, 287; cattle and horses in Mass. (1775), 408; swine and geese in Mass. (1631), **8.** 471; various goods (1630), **10.** 110–114; family supplies (1639), **13.** 61–62; grain rates in Mass. (1686), 281; tobacco (1789), **15.** 126; wheat (1793, '94), 141, 142, 146; paper (1747), **16.** 189, 190. *See also* Economic conditions.

Pride, Elijah, at siege of Boston, **9.** 42, 45.

Priest, ——, of Reed's Mass. regt., death at Ticonderoga (1776), **12.** 102.

Priest, Degory, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.

Priest, John F., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.

Priest, Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.

Priest, Sarah, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.

Priest, Sarah (Allerton | Vincent), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.

Priest, Timothy, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.

Priestley, Joseph [*Letters* follow], letters presented, **3.** 11–13; and Federalists, 12; biog. note, 14 *n.*; *Discourses*, 17, 18; *Exposition*, 17–23, 25, 30, 33; *Institutions of Moses*, 17, 22, 25–30, 33, 39; publication matters, 18–20, 23–25, 30–32, 39; on France and U. S. (1798), 18–20; and Am. politics (1798–1800), 20–26, 29, 37; defence of phlogiston theory, 20, 21, 23, 24, 30, 32, 36, 38; on John Adams, 21, 26; French funds, 21; lost packages, 22, 28, 29; and franking letters, 25, 27; *Letters*, 31, 33; *Hebrew Knowledge of Future State*, 32–34; reply to Noah Webster, 34, 36; poison scare, 37, on plague, 38; Geo. Thacher on preaching of (1796), 39–40; Jon. Edwards, Jr., attacks, 45; and Bowdoin, 52; J. Q. Adams on *History and Policy*, **16.** 431, 441; mentioned in Price Letters, **17.** 264, 273, 306, 310, 312, 355, 363; and donation to Harvard, 338; Saml. Vaughan on, 355; and Am. Acad., 372.

Letters: to Bretland (1785) *Eng. Grammar*, **3.** 15; — to Jas. Freeman (1800) theolog. and polit. writings, 33; — to Andrew Oliver (1775) electricity, comets, air, 13; — to B. L. Oliver (1880) physical experiments, 34; — to Geo. Thacher (1793) on leaving Eng., 16; (1798–1800) pub. of theolog. works, Am. and France, politics, theory of chemistry, 17–38; — to John Vaughan (1794) Whiskey Insurrection, 16; — to G. Walker (1778) teaching, 15.

Prime, *Mrs.*, in Florence (1829), **19.** 446.

Primrose, Archibald P. *See* Rosebery.

Prince, *Miss*, J. Q. Adams on (1788), **16.** 389, 390.

Prince, Charles A., on A. T. Perkins, **7.** 436.

Prince, George, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.

Prince, *Capt.* Job, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103; characterized, **12.** 141.

Prince, John, book owned by (1694), **17.** 39.

Prince, *Dr.* John, of Salem at Halifax, **10.** 459.

Prince, John, at Harvard Commencement (1829), **5.** 201; memoir, **7.** 124.
Prince, Joseph, exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Prince, *Tutor* Nathan, dismissed, **5.** 405; mode of punishing scholars, **9.** 137.
Prince, Samuel, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 440, 443, 444.
Prince, Samuel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Prince, Thomas, autog. (1644), **3.** 261.
Prince, *Rev.* Thomas, on first site of Boston, **2.** 203; uses Brinsmead's note-book, **4.** 300; other MSS. used by, 300 *n.*; letter from Jos. Lord (1733) on duty of ministers, 311–313; use of Hammond's diary, **7.** 144; vote for, as pastor (1717), **8.** 220; Isaac Watts on, **9.** 355, 409, 410; *Catalogue*, 413; use of Mather's diary, **13.** 398; use of Marshall's diary, **14.** 14; of Clap's account, 15; advertisement of sale of library, **17.** 14–15; AUTOG., 39; book-plate, 56; Pelham's mezzotint, **18.** 238.
Prince Edward County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Prince Frederick Parish, S. C., name as royal memorial, **4.** 251.
Prince Frederick, privateer (1748), **5.** 90.
Prince George County, Md., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Prince George County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Prince George Parish, S. C., name as royal memorial, **4.** 251.
Prince William County, name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Prince William Parish, S. C., name as royal memorial, **4.** 251.
Prince's Head Isle, name as royal memorial, **4.** 242.
Princess Anne County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Princess Mary, Brit. war-ship (1749), **5.** 92.
Princeton, N. J., name as royal memorial, **4.** 248; soldiers' riot (1781), **6.** 131; inn (1781), 159.
Princeton University, Nassau Hall as royal memorial, **4.** 248; port. of George II,, 249, 249 *n*; Commencement (1754), **7.** 340; plan of Nassau Hall (1754), 343.
Pring, T., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 59.
Pringle, Edward J., Commencement part (1845), **5.** 246.
Pringle, *Sir* John, and liberal preaching, **17.** 264.
Pringle, John J., Charleston lawyer, **2.** 25.
Printing. *See* Press.
Prisoners of war, treatment during Am. Rev., **2.** 272–275, 295–299, **19.** 117; exchange (1782), **3.** 133, **19.** 158; (1781), 138.
Pritchard, Jonathan, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Pritchard, William B., of Ga., **20.** 519.
Private property. *See* Property.
Privateering, in Am. Rev., **1.** 15–28, **19.** 422; in N. Eng. (1775), **1.** 18–23; whale-boat, 18–19; importance neglected, 23, 27–28; profit, 23; general attitude towards practice, 24; and Prus.-Am. treaties (1785, '99), 24; and Panama Mission, 25; Convention of Paris on (1856), 25–26; U. S. and Convention, 26; and steam navigation, 27; capture of French privateer (1704), 157; authorized against Russia (1807), **3.** 77; Am. exploits (1775–79), **7.** 409, 412, **9.** 63, **10.** 98–104, **12.** 198–200; privateers wrecked (1778), **10.** 107, 393, **12.** 199; royal instructions on provincial, **8.** 103; in King George's War, **11.** 423, 438, 442; French prizes at Boston (1793), **16.** 20.
Privy Council, appeal from provincial courts, **8.** 103.
Prize cases. *See* Admiralty.
Probate, change in Mass. law (1686), **13.** 234, 245, **19.** 34–42; classification of Suffolk records, **14.** 87, **16.** 122; registers of Suffolk County (1639–1799), 23–104; Suffolk County registry, 104–125; records during Am. Rev., 98 *n.*, 113–120; former condition of records, 107–110, 121–122; present system of records, 123 *n.*–124 *n.* *See also* Wills.
Proceedings of **M. H. S.**, funds to which vols. were charged, **1.** iii, **2.** iii, **3.** iii, **4.** iii, **5.** iii, **6.** iii, **7.** iii, **8.** iii, **9.** iii, **10.** iii, **12.** iii, **13.** iii, **14.** iii, **15.** iii, **16.** iii, **17.** iii, **18.** iii, **19.** iii, **20.** iii; serials, **1.** 71, 222, 251, 373, **2.** 106, 207, 404, **3.** 97, 222, 298, 381, **4.** 90, 157, 307, 336, **5.** 280, 340, 457, **6.** 38, 164, 261, 350, 420, 519, **7.** 143, 383, 465, **8.** 56, 151,

235, 291, 473, 502, **9.** 39, 158, 172, 275, **10.** 115, 206, 310, 506, **11.** 24, 123, 209, 267, 449, **12.** 73, 154, 252, 339, 424, **13.** 62, 197, 424, **14.** 103, 154, 176, 385, 445, **15.** 54, 168, 323, 479, **16.** 125, 250, 534, **17.** 141, 234, 382, 510, **18.** 85, 263, 333, 400, **19.** 60, 227, 303, 553, **20.** 83, 201, 395, 437, 537; com. of publication (1884), **1.** 168; (1885), **2.** 87; (1886), 486; (1887), **3.** 318; (1889), **4.** 367, **5.** 115; (1890), **6.** 1; (1891), 421; (1892), **7.** 399; (1893), **8.** 202; (1894), **9.** 40; (1895), **10.** 139; (1896), **11.** 67; (1897), 367; (1898), **12.** 196; (1899), **13.** 142; (1900), **14.** 163; (1901), **15.** 69; (1902), **16.** 151; (1903), **17.** 235; (1904), **18.** 297; (1905), **19.** 273; (1906), **20.** 245; funds for publishing, **1.** 174, **4.** 117, **10.** 129, **18.** 276; vols. published, **1.** 180, **2.** 65, **3.** 57, **4.** 76, **5.** 115, **6.** 164, **7.** 10, **8.** 20, **9.** 95, **10.** 291, **11.** 74, **12.** 29, **13.** 197, **14.** 296, **15.** 168, **16.** 250, **17.** 438, **18.** 250, **19.** 199, **20.** 201; general index to first series, **2.** 67, 391, **3.** 275; to second series, **19.** 273, **20.** v; by-laws on, **4.** 234–235; amendment to by-laws on, 372, 409–411; history of pub., **6.** 206; distribution of serials, 214; articles reprinted, 221–249, 349; decreased importance of communications, **9.** 22; purpose, **12.** 163; rule as to communications, 164; range, 165; contents criticized, **14,** 148; general table of contents desired, 149.

Proceedings of . . . Va., extant copy, **12.** 160.

Procter. *See also* Proctor.

Procter, Agnes, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.

Procter, *Mrs.* Bryan W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 155; ancestry, 155; as a personage, 155; thanks to, 156.

Procter, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, indemnity for conviction for witchcraft, **1.** 81; witchcraft petition, 342; relief given, 345.

Procter, John, executed for witchcraft, will, **1.** 342.

Proctor. *See also* Procter.

Proctor, Benjamin S., bequest to **M.H.S.**, **12.** 189.

Proctor, Edward, commission as captain (1772), **7.** 449; career, 449; characterized, **12.** 140.

Proctor, Elizabeth, of Chelmsford, baptism (1657), **12.** 331.

Proctor, Elizabeth, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.

Proctor, Ephraim, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 428, 439.

Proctor, Isaac, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.

Proctor, Jacob, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 445.

Proctor, John, of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.

Proctor, John W., Commencement part (1816) and biog. note, **5.** 181, 181 *n.*

Proctor, Josiah, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 389.

Proctor, Peter, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 389.

Proctor, Rachel, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.

Proctor, Rebecca, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.

Proctor, Robert, removes to Chelmsford (1656), **12.** 325; children, 331, 336.

Proctor, Samuel, of Chelmsford, baptism (1665), **12.** 336.

Proctor, Samuel, killed at Castle William (1699), **1.** 154.

Proctor, *Mrs.* Safah, **12.** 336.

Proctor, *Col.* Thomas, in Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 465.

Prohibition, in Kansas, **1.** 182. *See also* Drink.

Propert, ——, concerts in Boston (1771), **10.** 29.

Property, capture of private, at sea, **1.** 26–27. *See also* Attainder, Deeds, Domestic life, Inheritance, Land, Wills.

Protector, Mass. war-ship, **20.** 48.

Protectorate, news of establishment, **4.** 270.

Proudfit, *Rev.* Alexander, on Christ, **19.** 376.

Prout, *Capt.* Ebenezer, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.

Prout, Ebenezer, commissary at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 424.

Prout, Sally (Jenkins), **16.** 365, 379 *n.*, 389, 427.

Prout, William W., **16.** 379, 427; biog. note, 379 *n.*

Providence, R. I., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 243; in 1650, **2.** 48; tavern, **3.** 41, **4.** 135; Commencement at R. I. College (1795), **3.** 42; aspect, 42–43; Baptist Church, 43; ascendancy over Newport (1801), **4.** 126; royal memorials, 245; their fate, 253; Am. army at (1778–79),

6. 117–124; journey to (1645), **8.** 11; fairs (1697), **9.** 510; Tompson's verses on (1676), **10.** 266; in 1789, **16.** 456. *See also* Rhode Island.
Provident Institution for Savings, and **M.H.S.**, **3.** 291–292, **11.** 237, 238, 309, 310, 312.
Province, use of titles "colony" and, in Mass. (1775–76), **1.** 192, 196–199.
Province House, Boston, ownership of site, **2.** 123; Sergeant builds, 123; Indian effigy on cupola, 123; Bellomont's occupancy, 126–131; royal arms formerly on, **4.** 259–260.
Provincial Congresses in Mass., **1.** 194–195; and resumption of General Court, 195–198.
Provincial Laws of Mass., proposed discontinuance of publication, **4.** 307.
Prowse, Daniel W., stand in Cabot controversies, **11.** 159, 163, 165; on early importance of fisheries, 161.
Prudden, *Rev.* Peter, at Milford, **2.** 49.
Prueil, Francis, suspected of conspiracy, **20.** 280.
Prussia, Am. treaties on privateering, **1.** 24.
Prynne, William, ears cropped, **3.** 189; conviction and indemnity, **10.** 303, 306.
Psalms, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 365, 368; Eliot's Indian translation, 420, 451; *Bay Psalm Book*, 506, 514, **12.** 383; Barnard's version, **11.** 73; in shorthand (1660), **16.** 475.
Psychology, superstitions, **1.** 160, **2.** 102, **13.** 128, 399, 401, 402, 409, **14.** 168–171; dreams as factors in history, **15.** 81–88; supernormal in N. Eng. history, **20.** 439–453; supernormal and personal immortality, 448–450. *See also* Memory, Witchcraft.
Psyttaleia, island of, in battle of Salamis, **17.** 394–396, 404.
Public debt, Shays's Rebellion and payment, **1.** 300; plan of French Directory, **3.** 21; comment on discrimination in funding Federal (1790), **15.** 136; Rich. Price and Brit., **17.** 266, 273; under Confederation, 338, 347, 361, 458, 467, 472, 484, 498. *See also* Paper money.
Public documents. *See* Archives.
Public lands, working of specie circular, **7.** 264; first surveys, **17.** 469, 483; Wm. Duane on bank and loan based on, **20.** 330–332.
Public Record Office, Eng., Am. imprints in (1674, '90), **17.** 68–69.
Publications. *See* Books.
Publick Occurrences, unique copy, **8.** 54, **10.** 356; order suppressing, **8.** 54, **9.** 484; collation, **17.** 69.
Pudeater, *Mrs.* Ann, not included in witchcraft indemnity, **1.** 81.
Puffer, Abel, antidote for snake bite, **10.** 59.
Puffer, Jabez, impressed (1709), **1.** 160.
Puffer, James, impressed (1709), **1.** 160; death of children (1699), **14.** 19; (1704), 22.
Puffer, Martha, death (1701), **14.** 20.
Puffer, Reuben, Harvard D.D. (1810), **5.** 175.
Puga, Vasco de, *Cedulario*, **12.** 397.
Pulberie, Abraham, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 59.
Pullen, John, sea-captain (1691), **7.** 159.
Pullen Point (Chelsea), Mass., on early map, **1.** 211.
Puller, Henry, exile in Amsterdam (1636), **6.** 59.
Pulsifer, D.D., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Pulsifer, David, and pub. of early records of Mass., **1.** 397.
Punishments in Am. army during Rev., **6.** 102, 106–108, 111, 115, 119–122, 127, 136, **7.** 401. *See also* Crime, Penitentiaries.
Purchas, Samuel, rarity and price of *Pilgrimes*, **9.** 191–192.
Purchase, Thomas, house in Maine, **2.** 157.
Purchase in Eng. army, method of abolition, **5.** 162.
Purdy and Co., J. E., gift to **M.H.S.**, **11.** 333.
Puritanism, Stubbs's attitude towards, criticized, **3.** 156–159; "Non-Conformist's Oath" (c. 1665), 187–190; Ellis's *Puritan Age in Mass.*, **4.** 91; and communion in both kinds, **6.** 178; and lay administration, 179; basis, 179; character and types, 180, 270, **8.** 409; polemics, **6.** 180; character under James I., **19.** 87. *See also* Congregationalism, New England, Pilgrims, and New England States by name.
Pursell, H. D., map engraved by (1785), **4.** 60.

Purton, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, Boston estate, **1.** 312.
Putnam, *Miss*, J. Q. Adams on (1788), **16.** 378, 383, 385.
Putnam, Charles L., **17.** 513.
Putnam, David, **3.** 370.
Putnam, Elizabeth (Merriam), centenarian, **3.** 369.
Putnam, Elizabeth C. [Mrs. Lowell], **12.** 127.
Putnam, Frederic Ward, communicates a gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 88; on Central Am. jadeite relics, 170–171; list of publications (1886–1902), **4.** 106, **8.** 185, **10.** 555, **11.** 319, **12.** 176, **14.** 129, **16.** 130; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 240; gift to **M.H.S.**, **8.** 197.
Putnam, *Rev.* George [1], Commencement part (1826), **5.** 195; biog. notes, 195 *n.*, **9.** 136 *n.*; and John Kebler, **5.** 226; *ΦBK* oration (1844), **9.** 136; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395; and W. G. Russell, **14.** 158, 159.
Putnam, George [2], and W. G. Russell, **14.** 158.
Putnam, Herbert, and MS. Department of Library of Congress, **18.** 340, 464.
Putnam, *Gen.* Israel, on need of powder, **1.** 20; command at Danbury (1778), **3.** 123, 126; kinsmen, 370; enters Boston (1776), **10.** 97; Hog Island affair, **17.** 297.
Putnam, James, witnesses bill of sale of slave (1769), **3.** 321; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Putnam, Jesse, **3.** 370.
Putnam, John, affidavit on location of Humphrey's farm, **1.** 216.
Putnam, Joseph, **3.** 370.
Putnam, Martha [Mrs. Chamberlain], **14.** 272, **20.** 120–121.
Putnam, Mary F. [Mrs. Washburn], **17.** 513.
Putnam, *Col.* Rufus, ill at Crown Point (1760), **5.** 389; map of part of Worcester County (1785), **8.** 279–280; at siege of Boston, **9.** 79; memorial assoc., **19.** 261.
Putnam, Samuel, as law student at Newburyport, **16.** 300, 325, 327, 374; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 329–331, 335, 345–356, 361–387, 391–405, 414, 417–423, 427, 442–450; Adams's opinion, 385, 394, 401, 403, 420; love affair, 394, 420, 424, 444; on T. M. Harris, 414 *n.*
Putnams Point, Lake Champlain, troops at (1760), **4.** 393.
Pynchon, Ann [Mrs. Smith], **1.** 136.
Pynchon, *Col.* John, of Springfield, father's will, **1.** 136; death, 156, **14.** 22; land in Boston, **1.** 319; letter on charter negotiations (1691), **13.** 128; member of Dudley's Council, 228; attends, 226–245, 257–262; to examine Nowell's accounts, 235; to examine Narragansett records, 251; complaint against Windsor, 254; sent to Conn., 259; to hold court, 271, 272; and Hadley school, 272, 282; and Quabaug, 275; abatement of fee, 282; and Mohawks (1679), 405; not included in new Council (1691), **14.** 213, 217; on new charter, 217.
Pynchon, John, of Eng. (1662), **1.** 136.
Pynchon, Joseph, of Eng. (1662), **1.** 136.
Pynchon, Margaret [Mrs. Davis], **1.** 136.
Pynchon, Mehitable, of Eng. (1662), **1.** 136.
Pynchon, Susan [Mrs. Platt], **1.** 137.
Pynchon, Thomas R., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 350.
Pynchon, William, will (1662), **1.** 136; port., **4.** 350, **8.** 196; at Springfield (1645), 8.
Pynchon, William [H. C. 1743], on destruction of royal arms (1776), **4.** 253 *n.*; diary, **8.** 481, **10.** 423 *n.*; and Jon. Sewall, 423; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*; biog. note, **16.** 387 *n.*
Pynchon, *Mrs.* William (Sewall), Jon. Sewall on (1783), **10.** 423.
Pyramids, visit to (1832), **19.** 492.

Q

Quabaug (Brookfield), to be settled (1686), **13.** 275. *See also* Brookfield.
Quaker Hill, battle, **6.** 116.
Quakers, hanging of, in Mass., **1.** 242; Roger Williams on (1672), **3.** 258; treatment in N. Eng. (1658), **4.** 275–277; condition in Conn. (1668), **6.** 16; John Norton's tract on, **9.** 415; Bond's *Publick Tryal in Barmudas*, 455; *Dialogue between Young Professor and Quaker* (1690), 488; Mather's *Little Flocks Guarded against Grievous Wolves*, 489; Lodowick's answer to Mather, 493; *Answer to Keith's Libel*, 499; Williams's work on, **12.** 386; *Christian*

Faith of the People of God, 391; Keith's *Vision*, 392; work on trial of Keith and others, 393; Voltaire on, **13.** 158–159; pillar over graves in Boston (1675), 401; attitude of John Higginson, **16.** 509; Puritans on, **18.** 345.
Quarantine, in Levant (1832), **19.** 488, 501.
Quarry, Robert, report on illicit colon. trade (1708), **4.** 147–155; character, 147; commission, 148.
Quarterly Journal of Economics, under C. F. Dunbar, **13.** 439.
Quash, Francis D., Commencement part (1814), **5.** 178; biog. note, 178 *n.*; Master's oration (1817), 183 *n.*
Quebec, list of journals of Arnold's expedition, **2.** 265–267; Wild's journal, 267–275. **6.** 39; expedition on Kennebec River, **2.** 267–268, 276–279; on Dead River, 268–269, 280–281; on Chaudière River, 269–270, 281–284; Enos deserts Arnold, 269, 281–282; Arnold before, 270, 284–286; union with Montgomery, 271, 286–287; siege, 271, 288; attack, 272, 289–294; treatment of prisoners, 272–275, 295; Am. batteries at Lévis, 273, 297; reinforced 273, 274, 298–300; retreat of Americans 274, 298; Dearborn's journal, 275–305; size of Arnold's force, 275; officers of expedition, 275; demand for surrender, 285; Am. loss of officers, 294–295; general loss, 295; rumors among the prisoners, 297; news of expedition at Boston, **7.** 412, **10.** 94; French siege (1760), **4.** 95, 98, 99, **5.** 355; Montcalm at battle, **4.** 96; journal of siege (1759), 98; Phips's expedition, **7.** 155, 156, **9.** 485, **15.** 281–320 [*see* Phips's]; Johnston's engraving (1759), **8.** 226; Habermann's and Leizelt's "Views," **9.** 169.
Quebec Province, boundary (1763), **3.** 351.
Queen Anne, Md., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Queen Anne County, Md., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Queen Anne's Creek, N. C., name as royal memorial, **4.** 251.
Queen Anne's War, Indian raids on N. Eng., **1.** 157, **14.** 27–30; French privateer captured, **1.** 157, 160, 161; Port Royal expeditions (1704), 157; (1707), 159, **4.** 154; (1710), **1.** 161; impressment, 157; escape of French prisoners, 157; Indian captives released, 158; preparation for Canadian expedition (1709), 160; papers on, in Parkman MSS., **4.** 46; effect on Boston trade, 153; papers concerning Conn. in, **5.** 300–302, 304; exchange of prisoners, 421–422, **14.** 30, 33; illicit trade of combatants, **5.** 422, **8.** 231, 234; proclaimed in Boston, **14.** 32.
Queen Charlotte Tavern, New York, **4.** 248.
Queen of England, captured by privateer (1776), **10.** 101.
Queen of France, Am. war-ship (1779), **3.** 128.
Queen's Chapel, Portsmouth, royal arms, **4.** 244; other royal memorials, 245.
Queen's College, Charlotte, N. C., name as royal memorial, **4.** 252.
Queen's County, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
Queen's Head, Boston inn, **4.** 243.
Queen's Head, Philadelphia inn, **4.** 249.
Queen's Head Tavern, New York, **4.** 248.
Queensbury, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
Queenstown, Md., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Quelch, *Captain*, captured by French (1692), **7.** 159; sails for Jamaica, 164.
Quelch, John, pirate, dying speech, **6.** 172.
Quick, *Rev.* John, *Young Mans claim*, **9.** 527.
Quick's Hole, described (1801), **4.** 127.
Quinabaug. *See* Plainfield.
Quincy, Abigail (Phillips), **16.** 430.
Quincy, Ann (Marsh), mentioned by J. Q. Adams (1787–88), **16.** 307, 413.
Quincy, Anna [Mrs. Thaxter], **16.** 338 *n.*
Quincy, Anna C. L. [Mrs. Waterston], **8.** 294.
Quincy, Dorothy [Mrs. Hancock, Mrs. Scott], record of marriage, **6.** 396; as matchmaker, **14.** 468.
Quincy, Dorothy [Mrs. Jackson], descendants, **11.** 48.
Quincy, Edmund [1] [d. 1698], tomb, **1.** 154; and church affairs, **6.** 482, 484; death, **14.** 18.
Quincy, Edmund [2], militia command (1705), **1.** 158; house raising, 158; as justice of peace, 159; dam, 161; barn burned, 161; sets

the Psalm, **6.** 486; Isaac Watts on death of, in London, **9.** 359, **12.** 150; sermon on, **9.** 362.
Quincy, Edmund [3], and Jon. Edwards (1746), **15.** 13.
Quincy, Edmund, as **M.H.S.** Recording Sec., **1.** 330; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 240; memoir assigned to C. F. Adams, **7.** 6; MEMOIR by J. P. Quincy, **18.** 401–416; PORT. and AUTOG., 401; writings, 401, 412; birth, 402; education, 402; early manhood, 402; as Abolitionist, 403, 406–410, 415; and temperance 403, 412; nonresistant, 404–405; and woman rights, 405; disunionist, 405; and Brook Farm, 410; after Emancipation, 411; death, 412, 416; religion, 412; character, 413, 416; as lecturer, 414; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252; on Jackson's LL.D., **20.** 510.
Quincy, Edward, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229.
Quincy, Eliza S., **M.H.S.** tributes to, **1.** 33–41; death, 33; literary work, 33, 35; bequeaths MSS. to **M.H.S.**, 34; character, 34, 36–38; association with great men, 35; journals, 35; papers described, 38–41; injunction as to use of papers, 41.
Quincy, Eliza S. (Morton), Commencement levees (1839–44), **5.** 228, 230, 236, 240, 245; Anna C. Lowell on, **18.** 311.
Quincy, Hannah (Hill), Copley's port., **6.** 285.
Quincy, *Col.* John, record of cases before, **6.** 497, 510.
Quincy, Josiah [1] [H. C. 1763], papers, **1.** 40; law students under, **2.** 5; letter of introduction to John Temple (1774), **8.** 288; on com. on *Liberty* affair, **10.** 67; celebrates anniversary of Sons of Liberty, 68; Molineux's animosity, 78; goes to S. C., 78; conference on Port Bill, 84; debate on Com. of Corresp. (1774), 86; prominent rebel, **16.** 92; letters introducing, to Rich. Price (1774), **17.** 270, 272; Price on, 278; letter from Price (1775), 286; death, 291, 294.
Quincy, Pres. Josiah [2], and his daughter, **1.** 33, 35; character, 38; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291, 292; presents copyright of *J. Q. Adams*, 295; diary of journey in Southeastern N. Eng. (1801), **4.** 123–135; on child labor, 124; on land communism on Nantucket, 130–132; presents copyright of *History* to Harvard, **5.** 224; at Commencement (1841), 233; Overseer's resolutions on resignation, 247; and new church of First Parish, 400; memoir of J. Q. Adams, **6.** 209; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1832), 213; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 240; in **M.H.S.**, 272, **8.** 400, **9.** 92–94; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341; on Boston com. on Mo. Compromise, **7.** 120 *n.*; memoir of Jas. Grahame, 123; on Harvard "University," **8.** 257; Pres. of *Φ B K*, **9.** 112; at its anniversaries (1843–47), 135–142; on limitation of **M.H.S.** membership, **10.** 316; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), 395, 398–399; on com. on removal of **M. H. S.** (1827), **11.** 309; Jefferson on (1811), **12.** 270; diary of journey (1829) presented, **14.** 304; Webster on candidacy for Mayor (1822), 401, 402; letters to Adams (1836) on slavery, **15.** 459; attitude on La. Purchase justified, **18.** 49–59; on Saml. Langdon, 196, 217, 224–227; on Pres. Locke, 257; Anna C. Lowell on, 311; on ports. of Washington, **19.** 6; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., 361; election to Harvard presidency, **20.** 166; on Cotton Mather, 439; and Jackson's LL.D., 493–500, 504–512.
Quincy, Josiah [3], Commencement part (1821), **5.** 188; biog. note, 188 *n.*; Master's oration (1824), 192; Pres. of *Φ B K*, **9.** 133.
Quincy, Josiah Phillips, gifts to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 186, **2.** 216, **4.** 123, **10.** 186, **14.** 304; ALEX. VATTEMARE, **1.** 260–272; publications (1888–90), **4.** 348, **5.** 440; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1889, '90), **4.** 366, **5.** 457; on Library Com. (1889), **4.** 367; on com. to pub. Belknap Papers, **5.** 347; MEMOIR OF R. C. WATERSTON, **8.** 292–302; MEMOIR OF O. B. FROTHINGHAM, **10.** 507–539; communicates autobiog. of Cornelius Marchant, **12.** 198–200; on diaries as hist. source, **14.** 304; LIMITS OF RELIABLE MEMORY, 437–444; DREAMS AS FACTORS IN HISTORY, **15.** 81–88; DECLINE OF ORATORY AS FACTOR IN HISTORY, 500–506; LA. PURCHASE, **18.** 48–59; on list of Quincy Papers, 250–251; commu-

nicates letters of Anna C. Lowell, 302–317; MEMOIR OF EDM. QUINCY, 401–416; COTTON MATHER AND SUPERNORMAL, **20.** 439–453.
Quincy, Lucy [Mrs. Tufts], **16.** 295 *n.*
Quincy, Mary P., gift to **M.H.S.**, **18.** 188.
Quincy, Nancy [Mrs. Packard], mentioned by J. Q. Adams (1787), **16.** 307, 332; illness (1788), 411, 413.
Quincy, Norton, biog. note, **16.** 340 *n.*; mentioned by J. Q. Adams (1788), 340, 430, 437.
Quincy, Samuel, Copley's port., **6.** 285; in Boston society, **10.** 39; on com. on *Liberty* affair, 67; plundered before evacuation of Boston, 96; absentee loyalist, 164; Solicitor-Gen. of Mass. (1771), 291; port. returned, 292; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Quincy, Samuel, candidacy for register (1791), **14.** 72.
Quincy family, genealogical papers, **18.** 188; list of papers, 250–251.
Quincy, Mass., movement for formation (1792), **4.** 64; becomes a city, 267; character of colon. population, **6.** 477, 480; records of First Church, 479; record book of colon. ministers, 480; instances of church discipline (1677–1753), 481–491; refreshments at raising meeting-house (1731), 492; Adams family in public service of, **10.** 371–374. *See also* Braintree.
Quincy Historical Society, sermon before, **12.** 148.
Quint, Alonzo Hall, reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 240; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94.
Quitman, Henry F., Harvard D.D. (1814), **5.** 179.
Quohquima-paskessa-nahnoy, Indian name in South N. H., **4.** 374.
Quo-qunna-pussackessa nay-noy, Indian name in South N. H., **4.** 374.

R

R., R., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 60.
R., W., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 63.
Raccoon Ferry, Va. (1781), **6.** 140.
Races, hist. importance of various, **13.** 94. *See also* Civilization, Migration, Indians, Negroes, and other races by name.
Racey, Joseph, and boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 26.
Racksucees, Indian at Passamaquoddy Bay, **3.** 92.
Radcliffe College, corresp. on Joanna Hoar Scholarship, **9.** 311–315.
Railroads, G. B. Chase and development, **17.** 120–123; ride on Eng. (1830), **19.** 465; opening of Liverpool, 466. *See also* Transportation.
Raimond, Freeborn, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 388, 391, 392.
Rainsborough, Judith [Mrs. Winthrop], **12.** 211.
Rainsborough, *Col.* William, **12.** 211.
Rainsford, *Capt.* John, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Rainsford, Nathan, death (1676), **13.** 362.
Raleigh, *Sir* Walter, photog. of bellows owned by, **6.** 416; proposed memorial to Roanoke Island Colony, **8.** 285–287; on philos. of history, **11.** 170; on dissimilitude in nature, 177.
Raleigh, N. C., in 1805, **2.** 21.
Ramapo, N. Y., in 1779, **2.** 476; in 1781, **6.** 131.
Rambler, New York packet (1789), **16.** 457.
Ramsay, ——, of Cherry Valley (1778), **2.** 447.
Ramsay, David, and Jon. Mason, **2.** 27; as writer, 27 *n.*; hist. method, **5.** 265.
Ramsay, Donald, gifts to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 373, **8.** 196.
Ramsdell, John, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 444.
Ramusio, Gian Battista, on explorations of St. Lawrence region, **7.** 303.
Ranck, George Washington, death announced, **15.** 180; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 182.
Rand, Arnold Augustus, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **20.** 490.
Rand, Benjamin, Harvard LL.D. (1846), **5.** 250; Story's letter introducing, **15.** 218; in Eng., 219; biog. note, 219 *n.*
Rand, Edward S. [1], card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*
Rand, Edward S. [2], card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*
Rand, *Dr.* Isaac [1], of Cambridge, **16.** 442.
Rand, Isaac [2], examined by Boston merchants (1779), **10.** 108.
Rand, John, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 439.
Rand, Nathaniel, selectman of Charlestown, **7.** 152.
Rand, *Mrs.* Nathaniel, death, **7.** 170.

Rand, Samuel, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Rand, William, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Randall, Abraham, at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.
Randall, Benjamin, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 439.
Randall, Henry S., doubts date of signing of Declaration, **1.** 274.
Randall, John, of Norwich, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 51, 53, 65, 69, 70.
Randall, John, subscription for M.H.S. building, **3.** 291.
Randall, Matthew, and Wm. Duane, **20.** 366.
Randall, Zephaniah, **18.** 261.
Randolph, Anne C. [Mrs. Morris], **2.** 8 *n.*
Randolph, Beverly, gubernatorial candidacy (1788), **15.** 124–126; on power of executive, **17.** 471.
Randolph, Edmund, on destruction of royal emblems, **4.** 250 *n.*; and new Fed. Conven. (1788), **15.** 124; and revision of Va. code, 132; Sec. of State, 142; and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 479, 481, 495, 508.
Randolph, Edward, imprisoned and sent to Eng. (1690), **7.** 152, **12.** 239, 240; censor of press, **8.** 273 *n.*, **9.** 475; confusion in dates concerning, **12.** 192; AUTOG., 234; birth, 234; efforts against Mass. charter, 234–235, **13.** 292–295; Sec. and register, **12.** 235–236, 239, **13.** 250, 295; petition on fees, **12.** 237; death, 240; on John Blackwell, **13.** 23–24; and appointment of Dudley, 223, 295; and appointment of Kirke, 224; member of Dudley's Council, 228; attends, 226–284; oath as Sec., 252; and navy officers, 256, 274; and reception of Andros, 278; extra pay, 279; and Rawson's records, 281; and Charlestown affairs, 284; Toppan's *Memoir* reviewed, 286–298, **15.** 109–111; papers, **13.** 287, 288; offices, 287; as home adviser, 288; and eccl. affairs, 288; hist. neglect of, 289; first trips to N. Eng., 289–290; return as collector, 290–292; commission, 291; character, 293, 296; domestic affairs, 294; and use of Eng. flag, 297–298; Mather on arrivals, 403, 408–410; and Andros and Culpeper in Boston (1680), 408.
Randolph, John, of Roanoke, Stuart's port., **1.** 30; in picture of Va. Conven. of 1829, **4.** 306; on Jackson (1832), **5.** 467; last words, **6.** 281; avarice, **7.** 292; Jefferson on (1811), **12.** 270; alleged denunciation of Everett, **18.** 62; appearance (1812), **19.** 377; and Jefferson (1806), **20.** 282; rescript (1808), 310; and Wm. Duane, 336, 346–348; assault on Alston, 344.
Randolph, Peyton, and intercolon. Coms. of Corresp., **4.** 82.
Randolph, Thomas, **2.** 8 *n.*
Randolph family, Tuckahoe estate, **14.** 205–211; gathering (1900), 209.
Ranger, Edmund, Boston bookbinder, **9.** 433, **12.** 417.
Ranger, Am. war-ship (1779), **3.** 128.
Ranke, Leopold von, death, **2.** xxii, **3.** 279; and Am. Hist. Assoc., **2.** 436.
Rankin, ——, sea-captain (1693), **7.** 165.
Ranny, Stephen, in Am. army (1775), **7.** 405.
Ransley (? Rensselaer), *Colonel*, of N. Y. (1760), **4.** 389.
Ransom, *Lieut.* James, at siege of Boston, **9.** 83.
Ransom, Samuel, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Rantoul, Robert [1], in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 35.
Rantoul, Robert [2], term in Senate, **13.** 315.
Raphael Sanzio, Perkins's essay on Michelangelo and, **3.** 231.
Rariden, James, and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 292.
Ratcliff, Henry. *See* Sussex.
Ratcliffe, ——, shorthand system, **16.** 475.
Ratcliffe, John, bookseller in Boston (1682), **12.** 388, **17.** 32.
Ratcliffe, *Rev.* Robert, at Harvard Commencement (1687), **10.** 203; official encouragement as minister at Boston (1686), **13.** 240, 253, 256, 262.
Ratford, John, soldier, reprieved (1779), **6.** 120.
Ratification of Constitution, centenary of Mass., **4.** 66; centenary of N. H., 155; Bowdoin on, 302; and compact theory, **16.** 164–168, **18.** 398; in Mass., J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 331, 340, 349, 352, 357, 360, 366, 367, 371, 378, 379, 381, **17.** 494, 495; in N. H., **16.** 385–386, **17.** 496, 499; Jos. Willard on,

371; action of Congress, 472, 475, 480; advice to Fed. Conven. as to, 472; criticism of Constitution, 475–477, 481–482, 486–488, 491, 497; in N. Y., 475, 480, 497, 509; in Va., 475-479, 481, 488–491, 495, 497, 500, 508, 509; in Pa., 480, 499; in Md., 484, 499, 503–507; *Federalist*, 493, 500, 508; newspaper letters and pamphlets, 477, 487, 493, 495, 501, 508; Washington's attitude questioned, 496; conditions (April), 496–497; in S. C., 502; affairs in N. C., 503.
Rau, Charles C., on tomahawks, **6.** 38.
Ravenga, ——, and Rich. Rush (1823), **15.** 428.
Rawdon, Francis Rawdon-Hastings, *baron*, Carolina campaign, **19.** 133, 136, 138; captured, 141.
Rawle, William, on right to secede, **17.** 106 *n.*–107 *n.*, **19.** 277, **20.** 480.
Rawlings, Joshua, sea-captain (1686), **13.** 273.
Rawlins, James, of Dover, N. H., **17** 80.
Rawlins, *Gen.* John A., and Va. campaign (1864), **20.** 162.
Rawson, Anne, death (1708), **14.** 25.
Rawson, Edward [1], and Ann Hibbens, **1.** 186; Boston estate, 313, 318; as Sec. of Mass., **6.** 476, **12.** 220–224; recorder of Suffolk Co., 215, 220; AUTOG., 219; early career, 219; powder venture, 221; petition to Andros, 224; children 225; port., 225; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229; and protest of General Court (1686), 238; Dudley's order to deliver up books, 250, 271, 273; com. on records, 281; preface to *Revolution Justified*, **17.** 18.
Rawson, *Rev.* Edward [2], **12.** 225.
Rawson, *Rev.* Grindall, ordained (1684), **4.** 299; account of Indian plantations, **9.** 514; *Confession of Faith* in Indian, 519; books in Indian, extant copies, price, **10.** 357, 358; account of visitation among Indians, 358; parentage, **12.** 225; and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299–301; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Rawson, Rachel (Perne), death, **7.** 169; mentioned, **12.** 219.
Rawson, Rebecca, port., **12.** 225.
Rawson, William, constable of Braintree, **1.** 152; Boston estate, 319; Secretary's messenger (1686), **13.** 251; death of children (1697, 1708), **14.** 18, 25; of slave (1698), 18.
Rawson's Lane, Boston, identity, **1** 318.
Ray, Caleb, deposition on Phips's expedition, **15.** 301.
Ray, Nicholas, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Rayment, *Capt.* William, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Raymond. *See also* Raimond, Rayment.
Raymond, Lucy N. [Mrs. Taft], **19.** 392.
Raynal, Thomas G. F., *abbé*, on effect of discovery of America, **8.** 29.
Rayner, J., supposed pirate (1702), **5.** 300.
Rayner, *Rev.* John, at Plymouth, **2.** 48.
Rayner, John, sea-captain (1690), **7.** 152.
Raynes, Frances, **17.** 80, 85.
Rayneval, Joseph M. G. de, mission to London, **17.** 409, 410, 428, 436.
Razy. *See* Racey.
Reab, *Lieut.* George, in Am. army (1781), **6.** 133, 139, 143; at siege of Yorktown, 150.
Read. *See also* Reade, Reed, Reid.
Read, *General*, Charleston militia (1805), **2.** 26; plantation, 27.
Read, Benjamin, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Read, Benjamin, of Mendon, nonconsumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Read, Bethiah, birth, **12.** 330.
Read, Ezdras, removes to Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 323, deaconship, 326, 327, children, 330.
Read, George, and vote on Independence, **1.** 274, 275; Signer, 282.
Read, George W., Commencement part (1831), **5.** 206.
Read, Howard, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Read, James, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Read, *Rev.* Jesse, ordination postponed (1778), **12.** 96 *n.*
Read, Joel, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Read, (?) John, of Plymouth Colony (1649), **3.** 257.
Read, John [1], Atty.-Gen. of Mass., **10.** 289; negatived, 289.

Read, *Col.* John [2], of Redding, Conn., **3.** 127.
Read, John, purchases confiscated Roxbury estate, **10.** 174.
Read, John Meredith, death announced, **11.** 221.
Read, Levi, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Read, Nathan, biog. note, **16.** 304 *n.*; J. Q. Adams on, 304 *n.*, 414.
Read, Obadiah, birth, **12.** 330.
Read, Patty, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Read, Rachel, scholar at Townsend (1772)), **4.** 386.
Read, Robert, of Eng. (1655), **1.** 136.
Read, Solomon, paper belonging to, **12.** 142.
Read, Thaddeus, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 399.
Read, Thomas B., port. of Longfellow, **4.** 109.
Read, William, knighted (1705), **8.** 213.
Read, William G., Master's oration, **5.** 190; biog. note, 190 *n.*
Read, Wilmot, not included in witchcraft indemnity, **1.** 81.
Reade. *See also* Read.
Reade, Edmund, **5.** 264.
Reade, Elizabeth [Mrs. Winthrop], **8.** 143.
Reade, Elizabeth (Cooke), **5.** 264.
Reade, Margaret [Mrs. Lake, Mrs. Symonds], **4.** 273, **5.** 264.
Reade, Martha [Mrs. Epps], **5.** 264.
Reade, Samuel, **5.** 264.
Reading, *Goodwife,* of Boston (1686), **13.** 279.
Reading, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 236; in 1650, **2.** 47; population (1790), **4.** 136; polls (1784), 139.
Real estate of **M.H.S.,** incumbrances (1884), **1.** 79; (1885), **2.** 78; (1886), 403; (1887), **3.** 293; (1888), **4.** 113; (1889), 341, 354; (1890), **5.** 443; (1891), **6.** 409; (1892), **7.** 377; (1893), **8.** 189; mortgage paid off (1887), **3.** 291; history to 1887, 291–293; freed from incumbrance, **9.** 32; Ellis House, **10.** 3–6, 130, 148–150; termination of lease to Suffolk County, 130, 297, 576; new location for Society considered, building and maintenance fund, 150–158, 574–585, **11.** 411–414; sale of Ellis House, **10.** 157, 158, 296, 556; purchase of Fenway site, 295, 556; sale of Tremont Street building, 297–299, 557, 577, 582–583, **11.** 237, 238, 268, 324; erection of Fenway building, **10.** 299, **11.** 316, 450, **12.** 1, 58, 173, 191, **13.** 63–65; mortgage on Fenway site, **10.** 299, **11.** 238, 268, 324; new lease of Tremont Street building, **11.** 109; history of Tremont Street property, 237, 306–313, **14.** 103; last meeting there, **11.** 306; quarters for Am. Academy, **12.** 155, 174, **19.** 225; VIEW of Fenway building, **13.** *front.*; first meeting there, 1; cost of Fenway building, **14.** 140, 255, **15.** 41; setback of Fenway building, **14.** 303; exchange sale of Fenway land, gift of Pres. Adams, 483.
Reaves, *Mrs.*, of Eng., at Geneva (1829), **19.** 443.
Rebellion Department of **M.H.S.** Library, size (1884), **1.** 172; (1885), **2.** 70–71; (1886), 393–394; (1887), **3.** 281; (1888), **4.** 108; (1889), 349; (1890), **5.** 449; (1891), **6.** 415; (1892), **7.** 372; (1893), **8.** 195; (1894), **9.** 25; (1895), **10.** 124; (1896), 568; (1897), **11.** 332; (1898), **12.** 188; (1899), **13.** 78; (1900), **14.** 142; (1901), **15.** 43; (1902), **16.** 144; (1903), **17.** 228; (1904), **18.** 286; (1905), **19.** 223; (1906), **20.** 227; gifts of A. A. Lawrence to, **1.** 172, 202, 252, **2.** 70, 393, **3.** 281; importance, **17.** 231.
Recaldi, Francisco de, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 424.
Reclus, Elisée, on Bantu race, **17.** 7.
Recollections. *See* Memory.
Reconstruction, S. F. Haven on negro govt. (1872), **1.** 402; necessity of Amendments, **3.** 335; attitude of Democrats, **11.** 345; opposition to Force Bill (1875), 399–400; negro suffrage, **18.** 11, 16, 465–467, **19.** 34–37, 104–106; influence of black codes, 35; clemency of North, 36–37; Johnson and enforcement of acts, **20.** 430; Lee's influence, 553–555.
Recorders and registers of Suffolk County, Mass., **12.** 203–250, **14.** 34–97.
Recording Secretary of **M.H.S.,** by-laws on, **4.** 226; S. F. McCleary, *pro tem.*, **8.** 486; H. W. Haynes, *pro tem.*, **20.** 1. *See also* Stanwood (Edw.), Young (E. J.).
Records. *See* DOCUMENTS.

Red Hook, N. Y. (1777), **6.** 101.
Red Jacket, reinterment, **1.** 250.
Red-line map. *See* Northeastern boundary.
Red Lion Tavern, Boston, **4.** 243.
Redden, George, of Ga., **20.** 517.
Redding, Conn., Am. army at (1778–79), **3.** 120–125.
Redemption Rock, photog., **4.** 109.
Redford, Charles, on Mass. trade com. (1686), **13.** 249.
Redington, (?) Isaac, of Haverhill, **16.** 348.
Redwood, John, and illicit trade (1708), **4.** 155.
Reed. *See also* Read.
Reed, ——, innkeeper at Uxbridge (1804), **2.** 32.
Reed, *Colonel*, at siege of Boston, **7.** 410.
Reed, Benjamin T., Boston merchant, **2.** 430.
Reed, Daniel, summons to (1700), **5.** 299.
Reed, Isaac, exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Reed, *Col.* (*Gen.*) James, innkeeper at Fitzwilliam, **6.** 88.
Reed, Jane (Boynton | Nutting), **8.** 23.
Reed, *Capt.* John, furloughs, **4.** 445, 451, 456; at Cherry Valley, 449; in Sullivan's expedition, 468, 471, 476; at West Point, 477.
Reed, *Lieut.-Gov.* John, at Harvard Commencement (1844), **5.** 245; and tariff (1832), **19.** 522.
Reed, *Col.* Jonathan, regt. at Ticonderoga, deaths in it (1776), **6.** 86, **12.** 102.
Reed, *Gov.* Joseph, and the mutiny, **1.** 53; lieut.-col., **8.** 60.
Reed, Reuben, at siege of Boston, **9.** 76, 77.
Reed, Sampson, of Boston, and capture of Shattuck, **1.** 305.
Reed, Sampson, Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 184, 184 *n.*; Master's oration (1821), 188.
Reed, *Rev.* Solomon, at Yarmouth, N. S. (1770), **4.** 73.
Reed, Timothy, **8.** 23.
Reed, *Judge* (?) William, in Boston society, **10.** 33.
Reed, William B., Φ B K oration (1842), **9.** 133; biog. note, 133 *n.*
Reeves, Arthur M., on Norse sagas, **7.** 349.
Reform Bill, popular movement for (1830), **19.** 471, 485.
Reform Club, founding, **20.** 173.
Reformation, and laymen's rights, **6.** 178; significance, **11.** 254; Melanchthon, 225-267.
Regicides, in Hadley, **9.** 941.
Registers. *See* Recorders.
Registry of Deeds of Suffolk County, recorders and registers, **12.** 203–250, **14.** 34–97; abstracts and indexes, 80, 82, 96, **19.** 558; printed records, **14.** 95 *n.*; pub. of early deeds, 96 *n.*; bulk of records, 97 *n.*; history, 97–104.
Regulating Act of 1774, action under, **1.** 193–195, **14.** 52–54; arrival, **10.** 85; cause, **11.** 294; attacks on mandamus councillors, **16.** 287, **17.** 289; effect, 271–272.
Rehoboth, Mass., Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 76; Maverick's account (1660), 243; in 1650, **2.** 49; Tompson's verses on (1676), **10.** 266.
Reick, C. J., Wm. Duane seeks patronage for, **20.** 261–262.
Reid. *See also* Read.
Reid, *Major* Joseph R., in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 137, 143, 145, 149.
Reid, *Mrs.* Samuel, of Charlestown, trouble (1691), **7.** 156–157.
Reid, Whitelaw, on burning of Columbia, **19.** 341 *n.*
Reignolds, Cicely (Phippen), **1.** 136.
Relation of beginning of Plimoth, reprints, **6.** 344.
Religion. — *See also* analyzed references under Hymns, Missions, Puritans, Reformation, Revivals, and sects by name. — Royal prerogative in colonies, **1.** 91; intolerance in colon. Mass., 239, 241, **8.** 375–380, 403–408, 410–412; Emerson's attitude, **2.** 108, 114–116; conditions in N. Eng. before Emerson, 110; Sears's project for Christian unity, 418–419; his liturgy and chapel, 419–422; Gladstone's views, 422 *n.*; Priestley on his theolog. studies, **3.** 17–38; conversion of Indians (1782), **4.** 11; of unknowing oneself, **5.** 104, **6.** 187; John Adams on controversy, **8.** 92; Boston Bethel, 293; views of Isaac Watts, **9.** 332, 336, 340, 342, 371, 389, 401, 409; Mass. proclamation on Sabbath observance (1699), 517; theology and age, **11.** 227; Mosaism, **13.** 89–90, **17.** 345; conditions in U. S. (1784, '85), 323, 335; repeal of test laws, 341, 356, 374; toleration in Mass. (1786), 352; Shelburne on

controversy, 357, 360, 362–364; Jos. Willard on liberty (1788), 371; James I.'s Book of Sports, **19.** 86–95; negro, 106; conditions in colon. N. H., 169–170, 174–177; and supernormal, **20.** 452. *See also* Social conditions.
Relley, *Rev.* James, **17.** 323.
Remick, Christian, water-colors of Boston Harbor and landing of troops (1768), **2.** 156, **17.** 230, **18.** 296; advertisement, 297.
Renaissance, and Reformation, **11.** 255.
Rendle, William, on John Harvard, **1.** 185–186; discredited claim, **15.** 478.
Renown, Brit. war-ship (1776), **10.** 100.
Repentigny, Tilly de. *See* Courtemanche.
Representation, question of residence in Mass. (1693), **12.** 243, 243 *n.*, **13.** 336; State apportionment in Mass. (1821), **14.** 328; rise, **16.** 239; present danger, 239; suggested for Indians, **20.** 273. *See also* Legislature.
Republican party. *See* Elections, Politics.
Republican societies, comment on Washington's condemnation, **15.** 146.
Resolution, of Boston (1686), **13.** 231.
Resolves. *See* Votes.
Restoration, letter on conditions preceding, **7.** 363.
Restoration, Brit. ship (1779), **3.** 86.
Restrepo, José M., as official, **20.** 386.
Resurrection of body, question in trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 170–172, 178.
Return, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Reuchlin, Johann, and Reformation, **11.** 255; and Melanchthon, 258, 260.
Reules, *Widow*, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 59.
Revell, Thomas, lands in Conn. (1664), **4.** 281.
Revere, Thomas, of Braintree, death, **14.** 18.
Revenge, privateer (1752), **5.** 99.
Revere, Paul, engravings in Church's *History* (2d ed.), **3.** 428 *n.*; and Ratification, **4.** 66; spurious engraving of Benj. Church, **5.** 155; silverware by, 155; biogs., **7.** 118, **20.** 560; as artificer, **7.** 118; public services, 119; Copley's port., 119, 294–295; letter from Henry Pelham (1770) on Boston Massacre engraving, **8.** 227–228; and Boston social life, **10.** 31; celebrates anniversary of Sons of Liberty, 68; attacks customs commissioners, 79; engraving of North Battery, 570; characterized, **12.** 141; in Penobscot expedition, 201; works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; condition of house (1900), 295; church which displayed lantern to, **17.** 208; port. of Washington, **18.** 83–85; ride to New York (Dec. 1773), **20.** 560; did not go to Philadelphia, 561–563; Lexington ride, 580–582.
Revere, Mass., Newgate-Yeaman house, **14.** 293. *See also* Rumney Marsh.
Revill. *See* Revell.
Revivals, in Scotland (1742), **9.** 395, 397, 399–402, 404. *See also* Great Awakening.
Revolution in New England Justified, **17.** 18.
Revolutions. *See* American, French, Political.
Reynold, *Lieut.* Nathaniel, Boston house burned (1690), **7.** 155.
Reynolds, ——, of Providence (1779), **6.** 130.
Reynolds, Grindall, on Shays's Rebellion in Middlesex, **1.** 298–299.
Reynolds, John, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Reynolds, John, at Hampton Court conference, **3.** 157.
Reynolds, *Dr.* John P., Commencement part (1845), **5.** 246.
Reynolds, *Capt.* John P., of Salem, system of heraldic emblems, **14.** 436–437.
Reynolds, John P., *Jr.*, gift to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 146.
Reynolds, Nathaniel, milit. watch (1690), **14.** 31.
Reynolds, Prudence (Grindon), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Reynoso, Francisco de, and Menendez, **8.** 455.
Rhediades, Pericles, on battle of Salamis, **17.** 405.
Rhett, Edmund, prophecy of Southern success (1861), **19.** 331.
Rhine River, compared with Hudson, **10.** 224.
Rhoades, Ebenezer, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.

Rhode Island, Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 243; in 1650, **2.** 48; roads and soil (1795), **3.** 43; and N. Eng. Confed. (1649), 256–257; Conn. controversy and relig. dissensions (1672), 258; diary of travel through (1801), **4.** 123–126; manufactures (1801), 124; illicit trade (1708), 152, 154; royal memorials, 245; paper money, 350, **12.** 444, 447, **17.** 185–208; papers concerning Conn. and (1663–1701), **5.** 291–299; journey across (1645), **8.** 11; Isaac Watts on toleration in, **9.** 364; Dudley's Council on (1686), **13.** 244; Supreme Court (1789), **16.** 457; commotions (1786), **17.** 347; and Fed. Conven., 457, 462; and ratification of Constitution, 497; punishment for altering paper money, **18.** 259 *n.*, 260; papers on Mass. boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 20–34. *See also* Colonies, Narragansett Country, New England, North, and towns by name.

Rhode Island College. *See* Brown University.

Rhodes, James Ford [*Communications* follow], elected a member **M.H.S.**, **8.** 395; on Library Com. (1896), **10.** 442; report, 571; list of publications (1895–1905), 555, **14.** 129, **19.** 205; gift to **M.H.S.**, **10.** 569; on Nominating Com. (1897, 1903), **11.** 268, **17.** 129; reports, **11.** 335, **17.** 233; remarks, **12.** 10, 73, 167, 195, 252, 371, **13.** 62, 121, **14.** 153, 424, **15.** 95, 239, 479, **17.** 116, 510, **19.** 60, 227, **20.** 118; on Hist. MSS. Com. (1898–1900), **12.** 169, 264, **13.** 142, **14.** 163; report, **12.** 261; motions by, 191, **15.** 367; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1899–1902), **13.** 80, **14.** 146, **15.** 51, **16.** 148; on com. on Hart's co-operative history, **15.** 493; presents report of Council (1903), **17.** 209; elected Vice-Pres. (1904–06), **18.** 289, **19.** 226, **20.** 232; entertains **M.H.S.**, **19.** 227; Pres. Adams's paper on fifth vol. of *United States*, 311–356; general character of work, 314; his reason for Northern success considered, 314–324; inadequate treatment of naval phase, 324–326; of cotton question, 326–334; of Sherman's marches, 334–337; of vandalism, 337–341; of Butler and Va. campaign, 342–356; signs memorial on *Constitution*, **20.** 5.

Communications: on O. B. Frothingham, **10.** 367–369; First six weeks of Peninsular campaign, 429–438; on F. A. Walker, **11.** 218–220; on Emancipation Proc., 239; on E. L. Pierce, **12.** 10; on Gardiner on Cromwell, 111; on J. D. Cox, **14.** 284–286; Recent impressions of England, 305–317; on H. B. Adams, **15.** 198–200; Who burned Columbia? 264–274; on S. R. Gardiner, **16.** 3–11; on W. E. H. Lecky, **18.** 22–26; on New Orleans meeting of Am. Hist. Assoc. and negro question, 232–237; Memoir of E. L. Pierce, 363–369; on negro suffrage and Reconstruction, 465–467, **19.** 34–37, **20.** 256.

Rhodes, William, **18.** 262.

Riall, *Gen.* Phineas, captured at Lundy's Lane, **6.** 258.

Ribault, Jacques, in Fla., **8.** 441, 463.

Ribault, Jean, Menendez discovers fleet, **8.** 420; expedition against Menendez, 425; storm and wreck, 426, 428; massacre, 428, 438.

Ribero, Diego, Borgian maps, **11.** 374–375.

Ricard, ——, of Haiti (1793), **2.** 355.

Ricardo, Antonio, printer in Mexico and Peru, **12.** 400.

Rice. *See also* Ryece.

Rice, ——, of Jon. Reed's regt., death (1776), **12.** 102.

Rice, Alexander H., as member of Naval Com., **16.** 467.

Rice, Alexander J., enters Harvard, **14.** 205.

Rice, Allen P., of Ga., **20.** 514.

Rice, *Rev.* Asaph, at Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385; missionary journey to Tuscaroras, 390–395.

Rice, Benjamin, at Leicester Academy, **7.** 34 *n.*

Rice, Beriah, at Brookfield (1762), **7.** 398.

Rice, Daniel, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.

Rice, David, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299–301.

Rice, Edward, of Marlborough, deacon, **4.** 299, 300.

Rice, Elizabeth (Meldrum), **14.** 91.

Rice, Henry G., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.

Rice, James, autog., **14.** 89; career, 89–91.

Rice, Joseph, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.

Rice, *Col.* Nathan, **16.** 337–339; biog. note, 337 *n.*
Rice, Obadiah, of Brookfield, **7.** 385, 388.
Rice, *Mrs.* Obadiah, **7.** 385.
Rice, Samuel, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.
Rice, Thorndike, as ed. of *N. Am. Review*, **12.** 295.
Rich. *See also* Riches.
Rich, Benjamin, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Rich, Jeremiah, shorthand books (1660), **16.** 475.
Rich, *Sir* Nathaniel, will (1636), **13.** 47 *n.*
Rich, Nathaniel, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 46–47.
Rich, Obadiah, junior member **M.H.S., 9.** 94.
Rich, Robert. *See* Warwick.
Rich, Thomas, omitted from witchcraft indemnity, **1.** 115.
Rich, *Sir* Thomas, arrest for debt, **10.** 34; impresses Boston seamen (1768), 71; in Boston society, 76.
Richard I. of Eng., origin of motto, **4.** 259 *n.*
Richard, ——, at Head of Elk (1781), **6.** 132.
Richard Frothingham Fund, history, **1.** 175, **2.** 73, 397, **3.** 285, **4.** 112, 352, **5.** 441, **6.** 407, **7.** 375, **8.** 188, **9.** 30, **10.** 126, 559, **11.** 321, **12.** 177, **13.** 68, **14.** 131, **15.** 32, **16.** 132, **17.** 216, **18.** 273, **19.** 207, **20.** 210; income account (1884), **1.** 179; (1885), **2.** 76; (1886), 401; (1887), **3.** 289; (1888), **4.** 116; (1889), 357; (1890), **5.** 446; (1891), **6.** 412; (1892), **7.** 380; (1893), **8.** 192; (1894), **9.** 35; (1895), **10.** 134; (1896), 564; (1897), **11.** 328; (1898), **12.** 184; (1899), **13.** 73; (1900), **14.** 139; (1901), **15.** 38; (1902), **16.** 139; (1903), **17.** 223; (1904), **18.** 285; (1905), **19.** 218; (1906), **20.** 222; origin, **1.** 392; use, **2.** 4, **8.** 188, **9.** 30.
Richards, Ann (Winthrop), **10.** 548.
Richards, Elisha, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Richards, Elizabeth (Hawkins | Winthrop), **10.** 548.
Richards, *Rev.* George, at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395.
Richards, James, and Mohawks (1677), **13.** 405.
Richards, *Major* John, death, **7.** 165–166; and Andros (1689), **9.** 478; index of first ed. of Mass. Colon. Laws, **10.** 547; career, 547–548; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229; to hold county court, 259–261; to examine Danforth's accts., 260; to establish Boston market, 271; orders on sham fight, 328–330; drafts of addresses to King (1685), 330–332; (1693), 336–337; record of war com. (1690), 334; scheme of electing councillors (1693), 335; and Mather (1676), 359; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217.
Richards, Nathaniel, prize case (1752), **5.** 98.
Richards, Owen, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Richards, Sarah [Mrs. Lawrence], **12.** 130.
Richards, Thomas, complaint about a fugitive slave (1702), **5.** 300.
Richards Tavern, Roxbury, **10.** 46.
Richardson, ——, innkeeper at Head of Elk (1804), **2.** 33.
Richardson, *Lieutenant*, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 356, 360–365, 378, 381.
Richardson, Abel, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Richardson, Amos, Atherton Co., **2.** 151, 152; and John Winthrop, Jr., **4.** 276; deed to Quinabaug lands (1659), **5.** 289.
Richardson, Andrew, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Richardson, Bridget (Henchman), joins Chelmsford church (1666), **12.** 336; children, 336, 337.
Richardson, Clarinda [Mrs. Paige], **15.** 253.
Richardson, Ebenezer, funeral of victim, **10.** 73; trial, 74; mob seeks, 82.
Richardson, Elizabeth, baptism (1666), **12.** 336.
Richardson, Ezekiel, juror (1789), **19.** 180.
Richardson, Frances (Coombes | Yarborough), exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 59.
Richardson, Hannah B. [Mrs. Wheatland], **9.** 279.
Richardson, Henry H., descendant of Priestley, **3.** 53.
Richardson, Israel, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Richardson, James [1], of Chelmsford (1661), **12.** 335; children, 336, 337.
Richardson, James [2], baptism, **12.** 336.
Richardson, James, member of Boston "Possee," **10.** 38.

Richardson, James B., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Richardson, Jeffery, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 176.
Richardson, *Rev.* John [H. C. 1666], letter to Winthrop (1672) on astronomical instruments, **4.** 265–266; career, 267; preaches for Mather, **13.** 367; *Necessity of a . . . Soldiery*, **17.** 31.
Richardson, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Richardson, John, punishment (1764), **10.** 57.
Richardson, *Capt.* (?) Joseph, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 442.
Richardson, Josiah, of Chelmsford (1673), **12.** 338.
Richardson, Josiah, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Richardson, Lucy (Comins) [Mrs. Paige], **15.** 254.
Richardson, M. C., port. of John Blake, **2.** 395.
Richardson, Mary B. [Mrs. Wheatland], **9.** 278.
Richardson, Phebe, death (1677), **7.** 169; baptism, **12.** 337.
Richardson, Thomas, baptism (1666), **12.** 336.
Richardson, William, exile in Amsterdam (1605), **6.** 59.
Richardson, William A., Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252.
Richbell, ——, and Conn. lands (1664), **4.** 281.
Richel, Dionisio, *Compendio Breve*, **12.** 396.
Riches, John, of Eng. (1665), **1.** 138.
Richey, James, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 447, 449, 451.
Richmond, Charles Lennox, *3d duke of*, letter to Gen. Campbell (1786) on N. S. military, **3.** 73.
Richmond, *Rev.* James C., *Φ B K* poem (1838), **9.** 129; biog. note, 129 *n.*; in Rome (1830), **19.** 455.
Richmond, Jane [Mrs. Fletcher], exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 59.
Richmond, *Lieut.* John, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 361, 363.
Richmond, *Col.* Sylvester, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 423, 424.
Richmond, Va., in 1804, **2.** 18–20; public buildings, 19, 20; canal, 19, 20; society, 19; commercial progress, 19; armory, 20; flour mill, 20; Lafayette's forces in, **6.** 137–139, 142; and advance of *Monitor*, **10.** 435–437; fever (1788), **15.** 123; sketch of Stuart Hospital (1864), **18.** 287; and Burr trial, **20.** 299.
Richmond Enquirer, on irrepressible conflict (1856), **14.** 12.
Richmond, Fort, on Kennebec, **2.** 277.
Richmond Island, Me., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 233; iron ore (1644), **8.** 13.
Richter, Emil H., exhibit of engravings, **19.** 51.
Rider, Ann [Mrs. Hudson], **4.** 29.
Rider, Martha B. [Mrs. Hudson], **4.** 29.
Rider, Sidney S., edits Rogers's journal, **2.** 439.
Rider, W., letter (1673), **5.** 293.
Ridgely, Charles, Anti-Federalist, **17.** 507.
Ridgway, Henrietta B., gift to **M.H.S.**, **15.** 324; bequest to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 126.
Riedesel, *Baroness* Frederica von, on Eng. coarseness, **6.** 515; statement on treatment of female loyalists considered, **8.** 412–415.
Rigaud de Vaudreuil, Pierre François, letters to Lévis, **4.** 97, 98.
Rigby, Abigail [Mrs. Holman], **1.** 156.
Rigby, Alexander, patent, **1.** 232, **2.** 157.
Rigby, James, view of house, **2.** 395.
Righton, John, of Billesby, Eng. (1633), **8.** 514.
Rights, equality before the law, **7.** 448, **13.** 93, 97; right of petition, **16.** 533. *See also* Civil rights.
Rigi, G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 226.
Rignier, *Col.* Pierre, in Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 460.
Riker, James, death announced, **4.** xxii, **5.** 438.
Riley, ——, innkeeper at Worthington, Conn. (1804), **2.** 32.
Riley, Ashbel, bill against Beadle estate, **2.** 147.
Riley's Museum Hotel. *See* Museum Hotel.
Ring, Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Ring, Thomas F., on G. S. Hale, **12.** 491.
Ring, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **11.** 179.
Ringerike, Norway, runic inscription, **16.** 272–273.
Rio, Alexis François, and C. C. Perkins, **3.** 229.
Riots, Groton (1781), **1.** 310; Corcoran, 389; Ursuline Convent, **3.**

216–218; local responsibility, 218; Boston draft (1863), **5.** 344; Boston Irish (1837), 470; spirit in Boston (1764–75), **10.** 57, 66, 73, 82; Boston Stamp Act, 61, **13.** 393, **16.** 110 *n*; Hancock's sloop, **10.** 61; Lord Gordon, **19.** 115; Baltimore (1812), 375, 378, 383, 384.

Ripley, Christopher G., Commencement part (1841), **5.** 232; biog. note, 232 *n.*

Ripley, Ezra, Harvard D.D. (1816), **5.** 182; at Harvard Commencements (1818–36), 185, 191, 192, 203, 218; death, **19.** 386.

Ripley, *Rev.* George, **4.** 415; Commencement part (1823) and biog. notes, **5.** 190, 190 *n.*, **9.** 126 *n.*; Master's oration (1826), **5.** 195; on Jas. Walker, **6.** 452; *Φ B K* prayer (1836), **9.** 126.

Ripley, *Rev.* Henry J., at Harvard Commencement (1841), **5.** 234; Harvard D.D. (1848), 248.

Ripley, *Capt.* John, at siege of Boston, **9.** 43, 46, 64, 71, 80, 81, 90.

Ripley, John, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152; characterized, 153.

Ripley, Phebe (Bliss | Emerson), **19.** 387.

Ripley, Samuel, reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6.** 240; memoir of Christopher Gore, **7.** 123; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361; John Pierce's characterization, 386–389.

Ripley, Sarah (Bradford), character and culture, **19.** 387, 389 *n.*

Ripley, Sophia [Mrs Thayer], **16.** 16.

Rippon, Brit. war-ship (1769), **10.** 72.

Rishworth, Edward. *See* Rushworth.

Ritchie, Alexander H., port. of G. L. Balcom, **2.** 395.

Ritchie, Andrew, Master's oration (1805), **5.** 170; biog. note, 170 *n.*; Vice-Pres. of *Φ B K*, **9.** 112.

Rittenhouse, David, Savage's engraving, **19.** 17.

River and Harbor Bill, Va. and Jackson's veto, **14.** 350.

Rivers, Richard Savage, *4th earl*, **2.** 182.

Rives, Francis R., and Hutchinson's diary, **1.** 166.

Rives, Grace W. (Sears), **2.** 429.

Rives, William Cabell [1], character, **7.** 290; at *Φ B K* dinner (1845), **9.** 140; as Minister to France, **19.** 458.

Rives William Cabell [2], elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **4.** 1; accepts, 37; death announced, 336.

Rivet, *Captain*, of Eng. (1695), **2.** 178.

Rivington, James, his *Gazette* displays royal arms, **4.** 248; as printer in New York (1770), **16.** 221.

Roach, Peter, pirate, dying speech, **6.** 172.

Roads, Samuel, *Jr.*, on news of Independence at Marblehead, **4.** 244 *n.*; on Foy as name for Marblehead, 337.

Roads, Hartford-New Haven turnpike (1804), **2.** 6; Philadelphia turnpike, 11; Southern (1805), 20, 21, 23, 29; R. I. (1795), **3.** 43; National (1836), **7.** 268, 270. *See also* Travel.

Roane, Spencer, on Cohens *vs.* Va. decision, **14.** 327, 329, 330; Webster on successor, **14.** 402; and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 495.

Roanoke Island, proposed memorial to Raleigh's colony, **8.** 285–287.

Robbins. *See also* Robins.

Robbins, *Rev.* Chandler [1], **3.** 385; biog. note, 415 *n.*; guest of Old Colony Club, 416, 444; corresp. with club (1771–73) on commemorative sermon, 421–424, 436–437; commemorative sermon, 433–434.

Robbins, Chandler [2], **3.** 385.

Robbins, Chandler, and memoir of David Sears, **2.** 405; in **M.H.S.** group pictures (1869), **3.** vii; (1858), **6.** 78; in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 123; Commencement part (1829) and biog. notes, 200, 200 *n.*, **9.** 130 *n.*; spread, **5.** 201; Lowell Lecture, **6.** 208; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 241; memoir of Alex. Young, **7.** 125; and editing of *Winthrop Papers*, 460; *Φ B K* prayer (1840), **9.** 130; poem (1843), 136; port., **10.** 126; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), 395; and Pres. Johnson, **20.** 429.

Robbins, Edward H., career, **2.** 136, **3.** 207–209; contest for lieut.-governorship (1806), **20.** 13–15, 17.

Robbins, Elizabeth (Hutchinson), **3.** 207.

Robbins, Elizabeth (Murray), **3.** 208.

Robbins, Ephraim, in Am. army (1776), **12.** 100, 107; minuteman, 105.

Robbins, Frances M. (Harris), **3.** 211.

Robbins, Hannah (Chandler), **3.** 206.

Robbins, Harriet (Lothrop), **3.** 385.

Robbins, James Murray, M.H.S. tribute to, **2.** 136; birth and death, 136, **3.** 209, 214; ancestry, **2.** 136, **3.** 206–209; hist. work, **2.** 136, **3.** 213; and Milton Academy, **2.** 137; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii.; MEMOIR by Roger Wolcott, 206–218; conservatism, 206, 213; education, 209; in trade, 209; consul service, 209–211; adventures of voyage (1814), 209–210; knowledge of German, 210; voyages as supercargo, 211; and woolen manufacture, 211; Maine lands, 211; marriages, 211; Milton homestead, 212; and attempted annexation to Hyde Park, 212; public services, 212; politics, 212; in **M.H.S.**, 213; appearance, 214; gift of papers from estate of, **8.** 291.
Robbins, John, and boundary dispute (1732), **19.** 29, 33.
Robbins, *Capt.* Joseph, tablet commemorating, **10.** 189.
Robbins, Mary (Brazier), **3.** 206.
Robbins, Nathaniel [1], immigrant, **3.** 206.
Robbins, Nathaniel [2], **3.** 206.
Robbins, *Rev.* Nathaniel [H. C. 1747], career, **3.** 206.
Robbins, *Mrs.* Rebecca, **3.** 206.
Robbins, Richard, immigrant, **3.** 206.
Robbins, Ruth (Johnson), **3.** 206.
Robbins, Stephen, view of house, **7.** 373.
Robbins, Thomas [b. 1703], **3.** 206.
Robbins, Thomas, Harvard D.D. (1838), **5.** 225.
Robbinston, Me., origin of name, **3.** 208.
Robe, *Rev.* James, and revival in Scotland (1742), **9.** 404.
Robert, bark (1686), **13.** 258.
Robert C. Winthrop Fund, origin, **9.** 219, 241; history, **10.** 129, 560, **11.** 322, **12.** 179, **13.** 70, **14.** 133, **15.** 33, **16.** 133, **17.** 218, **18.** 274, **19.** 209, **20.** 212; income account (1895), **10.** 135; (1896), 566; (1897), **11.** 330; (1898), **12.** 186; (1899), **13.** 77; (1900), **14.** 140; (1901), **15.** 41; (1902), **16.** 142; (1903), **17.** 226; (1904), **18.** 285; (1905), **19.** 221; (1906), **20.** 225; addition, **19.** 304.
Robert Charles Billings Fund, origin, **17.** 227, 235; history, **18.** 276, **19.** 211, **20.** 214; income account (1904), **18.** 285; (1905), **19.** 221; (1906), **20.** 224; use, **19.** iii.
Robert Emmet, Ohio River steamer (1836), **7.** 273.
Roberts, ——, of Muddy River, death (1701), **14.** 20.
Roberts, *Miss* (1788), **16.** 415, 416, 446.
Roberts, Ebenezer, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Roberts, Elias, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Roberts, John, exile in Amsterdam (1616), **6.** 59.
Roberts, Joseph, oldest Harvard graduate, **5.** 174.
Roberts, Mary (Thomas), exile in Amsterdam (1616), **6.** 59.
Roberts, Samuel, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Roberts, Thomas, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 441.
Roberts, Zechariah, petition concerning Bedford, N. Y. (1697), **5.** 296.
Robertson. *See also* Robinson.
Robertson, ——, account with Jefferson (1817), **6.** 174.
Robertson, Archibald, port. of Washington, **5.** 420.
Robertson, Daniel S., of Ala., **20.** 517.
Robertson (Robinson), *Col.* (*Gen.*) James, in Boston (1768–76), **10.** 70, 75, 90, 92, 95, 97.
Robertson, *Capt.* (?) James, in Boston society (1770), **10.** 32.
Robertson, James C., as historian, **13.** 86–88.
Robertson, John M., on relig. feeling and scientific progress, **13.** 89 *n.*
Robertson, Robert, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Robertson, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Robertson, William, queries on Am. history, **13.** 242.
Roberval, Jean F. de la Rocque, *sieur de*, papers on, in Parkman MSS., **4.** 46.
Robespierre, Maximilien M. I., "Amis des Noirs," **2.** 310 *n.*
Robie, Thomas, letters from Jon. Sewell (1773–85), **10.** 408–427; law suit with Loring, 408–411; at Halifax, 412; leaves Eng. (1776), 416.
Robie, William, *Some Few Remarks*, **17.** 27–28.
Robin, Pequot chief (1645), **8.** 10.
Robins. *See also* Robbins.
Robins, Miner, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.

Robins, Obedience, in Va. county court (1632), **3.** 4; vestryman, 5; complaint against Scarborough (1651), 6.
Robinson. *See also* Robertson.
Robinson, ——, sea-captain (1691), **7.** 157.
Robinson, ——, sea-captain (1765), **16.** 197.
Robinson, ——, innkeeper at Meriden, Conn. (1804), **2.** 32.
Robinson, *Mrs.*, of New York (1804), **2.** 9, 10.
Robinson (Robertson), *Captain*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 54, 65, 77.
Robinson, Anna, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Robinson, *Col.* Beverley, and Arnold's treason, **7.** 453.
Robinson, Bridget, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Robinson, Bridget (White), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Robinson (Robison), *Major* Charles, in N. Brun. (1799), **3.** 72.
Robinson, *Gov.* Charles, port., **1.** 181; N. E. Emigrant Aid Soc., 181; policy in Kansas, 182; and John Brown, 183; MSS. on Brown, 379.
Robinson, *Capt.* Elijah, at siege of Boston, **4.** 61, 68.
Robinson, Elizabeth, of Charlestown (1691), **7.** 157.
Robinson (Robertson), *Lieut.* Enoch, at siege of Boston, **9.** 63, 81, 87.
Robinson, George, *Some Few Remarks* (1701), **17.** 27–28.
Robinson, George, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Robinson, George D., gubernatorial candidacy (1879), **11.** 404.
Robinson, George W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 395.
Robinson, Ichabod, autog., **3.** 263.
Robinson, James, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Robinson, James T., sec. of Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 36.
Robinson, *Rev.* John [1], copy of *Peoples' Plea*, **3.** 263; original eds. of works, 264; *Manvmission to a Manvdvction*, 264; *Appeal on Truth's Behalf*, 264; *Answer to a Censorious Epistle*, 264; *Catechism*, 264; *Observations*, 268; books by, in Brewster's library, **5.** 82; in Amsterdam, **6.** 43, 44, 59; interpretation of parting address, 182, 186; memorial to, **7.** 101; tercentenary, **15.** 493; Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Robinson, John [2], Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Robinson, John, of New London, and Pequot grant (1645), **8.** 10.
Robinson, *Rev.* John, of Duxbury, autog., **3.** 263; ordained (1702), **14.** 32.
Robinson, John, of Dunstable, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Robinson, John, commissioner of customs, returns to Boston (1768), **10.** 70; assault on Otis, 72; leaves Boston (1770), 74.
Robinson, Marmaduke, name invented by Emerson **14.** 146.
Robinson, Mary [Mrs. Paige], **15.** 242.
Robinson, Morrice, at funeral of Ed. Winslow, **3.** 93.
Robinson, Paul, of Nonamesset Island, **4.** 127.
Robinson, Paul J., Harvard A. M. (1845), **5.** 248.
Robinson, *Rev.* Robert, Priestley on *Baptism*, **3.** 36.
Robinson, *Capt.* Samuel, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Robinson, William, of Dorchester, genealogy, **6.** 405.
Robinson, William, of Frankfort (1836), **7.** 288.
Robinson, William S., polit. views, **11.** 392; sec. of Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 36.
Robinson's Hole, described (1801), **4.** 127.
Robison, Charles. *See* Robinson.
Roc, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 338.
Rochambeau, Achille, marquis de, gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 56; death announced, **11.** xx, **12.** 9.
Rochambeau, Jean B. D. de Vimeur, *comte de*, on size of Continental army, **2.** 223; in Haiti, 333 *n.*; figure of, suggested for Lafayette Monument, **4.** 40; ports., 90.
Rock of Runamo, apocryphal inscription, **4.** 57–58.
Rockingham, Charles Wentworth, *2d marquis of*, death, **3.** 131.
Rockville, Md., in 1836, **7.** 265.
Rockwell, J. E., collection of shorthand books, **16.** 475.
Rockwell, James, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 44.
Rockwell, Julius, in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34. 38.
Rockwood, Elijah, of Groton, **6.** 429.
Rockwood, Elisha, on Indian scout

(1748), **6.** 431; marriage of daughter, **12.** 75.
Rockwood, Elizabeth [Mrs. Farnsworth], **12.** 75.
Rockwood, Elizabeth (Adams), **12.** 75.
Rockwood, Henry, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 59.
Rockwood, Samuel, of Medfield, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299–301.
Rockwood, Samuel, of Groton, minuteman, **12.** 105.
Rockwood, Sarah (Chaplin), ancestry, **3.** 320; recollections of Wm. Prescott, 320.
Rockwood, Sarah (Jones), exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 59.
Roclas, Pedro de las, and Menedez's expedition, **8.** 417, 432, 441, 460.
Rocque, John, map (1759) and Sparks "red-line" map, **3.** 365.
Rodgers, Esther, executed (1702), **1.** 155.
Rodney, Cæsar, and vote on Independence, **1.** 275, 276; Signer, 282.
Rodney, Cæsar A., letter to Levi Lincoln (1811) on justiceship, **15.** 232; minister to Buenos Ayres, voyage interrupted, 427; on right to govern La. Purchase, **19.** 547.
Rodney, George B., *baron*, on Am. Rev. (1780), **1.** 224; journal of cruise (1761–63), **2.** 148; battle with Grasse, **3.** 130, **19.** 153, 155, 157, 160.
Rodney, Thomas, on com. as finance (1781), **1.** 60.
Roe. *See also* Rowe.
Roe, *Sir* Thomas, letter to Corporation of Plymouth (1609) on aiding Va., **2.** 244–246; AUTOG., 246.
Roebuck, George, slave case (1766), **19.** 110.
Roelker, Bernard, Harvard A. M. (1848), **5.** 255.
Roffey, ——, London distiller (1736), **9.** 350.
Roger, Louis, prize case (1743), **5.** 88.
Rogers. *See also* Rodgers, Roger.
Rogers, ——, hanged at Albany (1778), **2.** 445.
Rogers, ——, of New London (1779), **3.** 126.
Rogers, ——, of New York (1804), **2.** 9.
Rogers, ——, innkeeper in N. C., (1805), **2.** 34.
Rogers, *Lieutenant*, courtmartial (1774), **10.** 84.
Rogers, *Major*, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Rogers, Abigail, conveyance (1691), **7.** 168.
Rogers, Abner, trial (1844), **5.** 472.
Rogers, Adam, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Rogers, B. L., and Wm. Rogers's journal, **2.** 440.
Rogers, Clarissa (Coffin), **3.** 142.
Rogers, Daniel, of Ipswich, **3.** 403 *n.*
Rogers, Daniel, drowned (1722), Sewall's epigram on, **4.** 81, **6.** 382.
Rogers, Daniel, of Cambridge, Vassall's suit against, **11.** 205–207.
Rogers, Daniel Dennison, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 166.
Rogers, Emma (Savage), gifts to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 168, 393, **17.** 229, **20.** 20, 232, 395.
Rogers, *Rev.* Ezekiel, at Rowley, **2.** 47.
Rogers, George, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Rogers, *Capt.* James, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 392.
Rogers, Jeremiah D., loyalist, **10.** 209; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Rogers, *Rev.* John, of Dedham, Eng., **2.** 137.
Rogers, *Pres.* John, will of relative, **1.** 137; letter to Mather (1683) on changing Commencement date, **10.** 202.
Rogers, John, of Weymouth, ordained ruling elder (1700), **1.** 154; death, 160.
Rogers, John, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Rogers, *Com.* John, letter to Sec. Crowninshield (1815) characterizing naval officers, **4.** 207.
Rogers, John, sculptor, model of statue of John Eliot, **6.** 64.
Rogers, Joseph, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Rogers, Joseph, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Rogers, Lloyd N., estate, **2.** 15 *n.*
Rogers, Margaret (Crane), **1.** 137.
Rogers, Mary C. [Mrs. Babson], **3.** 142.
Rogers, *Rev.* Nathaniel, at Ipswich, **2.** 47; immigrant, 137.
Rogers, *Rev.* Nathaniel, of Portsmouth, house and child burned (1704), **1.** 157, **14.** 23; library sold, 41 *n.*; graduates (1687), **17.** 58.
Rogers, Nathaniel, of Boston, preface to Wood's *New England's Pros-*

pect (ed. 1764), **6.** 401; letter in Hutchinson Letters, 401; proscribed for importing, 402, **10.** 73; mobbed in New York, **6.** 402; appearance, 402.
Rogers, *Col.* Nicholas, of Baltimore, **2.** 15; estate, 15, 15 *n.*
Rogers, *Major* Robert, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 392–394, 398, 400, **5.** 355, 356, 359, 360, 363, 366, 371–375.
Rogers, Sarah [Mrs. Ellis], **10.** 208, 209.
Rogers, Sarah [Mrs. Watson], **3.** 403 *n.*
Rogers, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Rogers, *Rev.* Timothy, *Righteous man's evidence for Heaven*, **11.** 248.
Rogers, Timothy (c. 1832), **3.** 142.
Rogers, *Rev.* William, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 439.
Rogers, William, quarter-master, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 440.
Rogers, William B., Walker's *Memoir*, **4.** 107; Friday Club, **14.** 473.
Rogers, *Rev.* William M., *Φ B K* prayer (1837), **9.** 127; biog. note, 127 *n.*
Rogers, William S., and Washington Irving, **1.** 33.
Rogers, *Capt.* Woodes, at Bahamas, **13.** 16.
Rogerson, *Mrs.* Joane, exile in Amsterdam (1625), **6.** 59.
Rogerson, Richard, exile in Amsterdam (1625), **6.** 59.
Rolfe, *Rev.* Benjamin [1], of Haverhill, killed by Indians, **1.** 160, **14.** 30, **16.** 53.
Rolfe, Benjamin [2], career, **16.** 53–57; AUTOG., 53.
Rolfe, Benjamin [1], of Pepperell, **6.** 429.
Rolfe, Benjamin [2], recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Rolfe, Elizabeth (Garland), **16.** 57.
Rollins, William H., Commencement part (1841), **5.** 233; enters Harvard **14.** 205.
Romain, ——, at Newburyport (1788), **16.** 443, 447, 450.
Roman Catholic Church. *See* Catholicism.
Romans, Bernard, engraving of battle of Bunker Hill, **5.** 452, **10.** 570.
Romans, hist. importance, **13.** 94; and suicide, **16.** 529.
Romayne, *Dr.* Nicholas, Duane libel suit, **20.** 319.
Rome, method of registering years, **4.** 101; tablet to S. F. B. Morse, **11.** 282–283; carnival (1830), **19.** 453–455; Washington's birthday (1830), 455.
Romeyn, *Rev.* John B., as preacher, **19.** 372.
Romiland, Edward, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 59.
Romiland, *Mrs.* Mary, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 60.
Romilla, Brit. war-ship (1799), **9.** 281.
Romney, Henry Sidney, *earl of*, office (1700), **3.** 201.
Romney, *Sir* William, letter to corporation of Plymouth (1609) on aiding Va., **2.** 244–246; AUTOG., 246.
Romney, Brit. war-ship (1743), **5.** 87; at Boston (1768), **3.** 393 *n.*, **10.** 67, 70, 71; (1770), 76.
Ronald, William, Anti-Federalist, **17.** 479.
Ronda, Spain, in 1868, **16.** 473.
Ronde, *Rev.* Lambertus de (1754), **7.** 339.
Rood, Michael, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Roome, ——, commissioner to Haiti, **2.** 332 *n.*
Roos. *See* Ross, Rous, Rouse.
Roosevelt, Theodore, *T. H. Benton*, **3.** 280; and preservation of *Constitution*, **18.** 331.
Root, Elihu, on W. C. Endicott, **15.** 531.
Root, Jesse, and Unitarianism, **3.** 51; biog. note, 51 *n.*
Ropes, Francis, **14.** 230.
Ropes, Henry, **14.** 230.
Ropes, John Codman, Lowell Lectures, **2.** 69; list of publications (1885–99), 391, **4.** 106, **8.** 185, **10.** 121, **13.** 66; MEMOIR OF J. C. GRAY, **4.** 22–27; Taylor's vindicative letter referred to, 238; on F. W. Palfrey, **5.** 144–146; on Chas. Devens, **6.** 286–291; MEMOIR OF F. W. PALFREY, **7.** 39–44; MEMOIR OF CHAS. DEVENS, 104–117; on Nominating Com. (1893), **8.** 151; report, 200; on Peninsular campaign, **10.** 438–440; remarks, **11.** 24, 233, 336; on Hist. MSS. Com. (1898, '99), **12.** 352, **13.** 142; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 208–222; in **M.H.S.**, 209, 216; and Milit. Hist.

Soc., 209, **14.** 240; character, **13.** 210–211, 217–218, 220, **14.** 252; religion, **13.** 210, 215, 222, **14.** 231, 243–244; enthusiasm for Napoleon, Napoleonic studies, **13.** 211, 216, **14.** 241–242; as milit. historian, **13.** 212, 214, 216, 218, 222, **14.** 241; death, **13.** 214, **14.** 252; in college, **13.** 215, **14.** 236–237; as lawyer, **13.** 215, 218, **14.** 237–238; and Civil War, **13.** 216, 219, **14.** 238–240; and Harvard, **13.** 217; style, 217; dining club, 218; deformity, 221, **14.** 239 *n.*; authorship of memoir, 198; MEMOIR, 229–254; PORT. and AUTOG., 229; parents and home influences, 229–232; birth, 229; character of reading, 232–233, 235; practicality of mind, 233; education, 233; tenacity of memory, 235; in Law School, 237; law partners, 237; and Twentieth Mass. Regt., 239; on morality of war, 242; attitude towards Spanish War, 243; polit. pessimism, 243; charitableness, 245; interest in young, 245–246; and women, 246; as conversationalist, 247; hospitality, 248; homes, 248; literary habits, 249; in Europe, 250; collection of Cæsar ports., 250; and public life, 250; positions, 251; habits, 251; last day, 253.

Ropes, Mary A. (Codman), character, **14.** 229–232.

Ropes, *Judge* Nathaniel, salary question (1774), **10.** 83.

Ropes, William, career and character, **14.** 229–232.

Ropes, William L., Commencement part (1846), **5.** 249.

Roquemaure, —— de, letters to Lévis, **4.** 98.

Roscoe, William, in 1830, **19.** 465, 476.

Roscoe, Am. ship (1838), **10.** 213.

Rose, ——, of London (1805), **3.** 69, 70.

Rose, *Sergeant*, of Conn., at siege of Boston, **9.** 84.

Rose, Alexander, N. C. lands, **8.** 181.

Rose, Alfred, on John Harvard, **1.** 184–186.

Rose, James, merchant at Palermo, **7.** 322.

Rose, John, at Am. camp. (1775), **9.** 47, 48.

Rose, John, of Antigua (1777), **14.** 69 *n.*

Rose, Rant., at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 45.

Rose, Rebecca [Mrs. Greene], **14.** 69 *n.*

Rose, Timothy, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.

Rose, Brit. frigate (1683–86), **7.** 149, **13.** 256, 292.

Rose, Brit. war-ship (1770), **10.** 76.

Rose and Crown, Staten Island inn, **4.** 248.

Rosebery, Archibald P. Primrose, *5th earl of*, port. of Washington owned by, **11.** 69.

Rosenthal, Albert, gifts to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 109, 350.

Rosier, James, extant copies of *True Relation*, **9.** 182.

Ross. *See also* Rous, Rouse.

Ross, ——, of Jamaica, in Boston (1776), **10.** 103.

Ross, *Doctor*, of Pa. (1798), **3.** 22.

Ross, Anna, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.

Ross, Bernard, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.

Ross, *Mrs.* Betsy, and Am. flag, **1.** 29; port., **12.** 189.

Ross, Edmund G., and trial of Johnson, **20.** 434.

Ross, Ezra, hanged (1778), **12.** 97.

Ross, George, and vote on Independence, **1.** 275; Signer, 282.

Ross, James, prize case (1750), **5.** 95–96.

Ross, (?) John, Philadelphia lawyer (1754), **7.** 342.

Ross, Perrin, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.

Rosseter, Josiah, letter (1703), **5.** 300.

Rossiter, ——, and Milford (1667), **5.** 292.

Rotch, Francis, and tea question, **10.** 82; arrives from London (1774), 84.

Rotch, William J., Commencement part (1838), **5.** 224.

Rotz, Jean, map (1542) and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 299.

Roubaud, Peter Anthony, and spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 203–205; "Deplorable Case," 203.

Rouen, Sumner on (1838), **15.** 215.

Rouher, Eugène, as Minister, **16.** 469; as debater, **20.** 192.

Rous. *See also* Ross, Rouse.

Rous, *Capt.* John, price cases (1748, '49), **5.** 90, 93; at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 424, 432, 436, 437.

Rous, William, habeas corpus proceedings (1706), **8.** 231–235.

Rousask. *See* Arrowsic.
Rouse, ——, London coachmaker (1694), **2.** 174.
Rouse, James, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Rouse, Joseph, prize case (1752), **5.** 100–101.
Rouvry, *Marquise de*, and outbreak of insurrection in Santo Domingo, **2.** 320 *n.*–322 *n.*; and bourgeois, 327 *n.*
Rover, Am. privateer, cruise (1779), **12.** 199.
Rover, bark (1850), **7.** 322.
Row. *See also* Rowe.
Row, ——, clerk of Green-Cloth (1698), **2.** 190.
Row, *Sir* Henry, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 250.
Row, (?) John, shipwright (1692), **7.** 160.
Row, Owen, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 250; trial, 250; grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 47–49.
Row, William, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 49–50.
Rowan, John, as lawyer, **7.** 289.
Rowe. *See also* Roe, Row.
Rowe, Elizabeth (Singer), death (1737), **9.** 356; posthumous pub., 357, 361, 364, 402; account of recovery from illness, 367, 369, 402.
Rowe, Jacob, b. of John, career, **10.** 13; in Boston (1774), 87.
Rowe, Jacob, kinsman of John, death (1774), **10.** 86.
Rowe, John, keeps a carriage, **1.** 225; prize case (1752), **5.** 100; remarks on his diary, **10.** 11–60; period of diary, 11–13; present owner, 11; career, 13–14; port., 13; estate, 14; as merchant, 15; and tea question (1773), 15, 19, 81–82, 477; (1774), 87; as purveyor for Eng. fleet, 15, 77–79, 82; health, 16; attitude towards the Rev., 16–19; relatives, 19–21; trusts and offices, 21–23; and Saml. Adams, 22; relig. interests, 23–27; on funerals, 27; as social leader, 30–39; and John Adams, 31; and James Otis, 32; and Eng. officers, 34; and Lady Frankland, 35; clubs, 38–39; drives in country, 39; at suburban houses and Commencements, 40–44; at country houses, 44–45; at public dinners, 45–46; excursion (1772), 46; favorite country taverns, 47; as fisherman, 48–50; on Boston commerce, 52; on panic of 1765, 52–53; on fires, 53–55; on lighting of streets, 55; on Pope's Day mobs, 56; on duels, 56; on punishments, 57; on disorder, 57; on slaves, 58; on weather, 58–59; on miscellaneous events, 59–60; extracts from diary on Rev. affairs (1764–79), 60–108; on Molasses Act, 60; on Stamp Act, 61; on com. on non-importation (1768), 65; of thanks for *Farmer's Letters*, 66; on *Liberty* affair, 67; to instruct representatives (1767, '68), 64, 68; receives an insult, 69; violates non-importation agreement, 72; and Sheaffe affair, 73; on com. on Massacre, 74; on merchants' com. (1770), 75, 76; on com. on address to Hutchinson (1771), 77; as Mason, 21, 78; quarrel with Sol. Davis, 83; conferences on Port Bill, 84–86; and Gage, 85; abused by street orator, 90; desires to leave Boston (1775), 92; plundered before evacuation, 95–97; final hospitality to Brit. officers, 97; and first to Am. officers, 97; and Washington, 98; insulted at interment of Warren, 99; prosecutes maligners, 100; plunderer captured, 102; trips to Portsmouth (1776), 101, 102; trial to recover plundered goods, 101–103; dines French officers (1778), 106; looses ships, 106; on relief com. (1779), 107.
Rowe, John, nephew, biog. note, **10.** 11; in Boston (1775–76), 90, 93, 95, 97–99: illness, 100; accident, 104.
Rowell, Ruth (Carter), port., **9.** 28.
Rowland, ——, **17.** 324.
Rowland, *Mrs.*, innkeeper in N. C. (1805), **2.** 23, 34.
Rowland, Benjamin, at siege of Boston, **9.** 81.
Rowland, David, mistake on last royal veto, **5.** 159.
Rowland, Peter, prize case (1748), **5.** 90.
Rowland, Richard, prize case (1750), **5.** 95.
Rowlands, Walter, gift to **M.H.S.**, **8.** 196.
Rowlandson, *Rev.* Joseph, and capture of family, **13.** 360; preaches for Mather (1676), 363, 371; *Possibility of Gods Forsaking a people*, **17.** 32.
Rowlandson, *Mrs.* Mary, photog. of

Redemption Rock, **4.** 109; *Soveraignty and Goodness of God*, extant copies, price, **10.** 348, **17.** 32; facsim. reprint, 383.
Rowley, *Capt.* Abijah, at siege of Boston, **9.** 62, 75, 83.
Rowley, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 235; in 1650, **2.** 47; Indian attack (1691), **7.** 157.
Roxas, Gomez de, of Havana (1565), **8.** 447.
Roxas, Juan de, of Havana (1565), **8.** 447.
Roxbury, Mass., on early map, **1.** 211; Maverick's account (1660), 238; view of Warren house, **4.** 109; church discipline under Apostle Eliot, **6.** 495; petition on Harvard (1672), **9.** 98–99; notes from Eliot's parish records, **18.** 341–346; spiritual training of youth (c. 1677), 344.
Royal African Company, and Barbadoes trade (1664), **4.** 280; monopoly, **8.** 102–103.
Royal Commissioners for N. Eng. (1664), **4.** 279; proclamation on Narragansett Country, **9.** 459; Clarendon on, **13.** 455.
Royal Exchange, Boston inn, **4.** 243.
Royal Exchange, New York inn, **4.** 248.
Royal Family, squadron of privateers (1749), **5.** 95.
Royal memorials and emblems in Am. colonies, **4.** 239–252, 373; their fate, 252–253; surviving royal arms (ILLUS.), 254–264, 373.
Royal Oak, Md., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Royal Oak, captures *Adventure* (1781), **1.** 62.
Royal Society of Canada, Cabot quatercentenary, **12.** 2–8.
Royall, *Gen.* Isaac, **5.** 10, 12; Medford estate and hospitality, **10.** 44.
Royall, Jacob, attempt to sell estate of, **16.** 285, 287; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Royall, Mary M. [Mrs. Erving], **5.** 10, 12.
Royle, Joseph, **16.** 193, 194, 208, 215.
Rozier, John, minister in Va. (1640), **3.** 5.
Rubens, Peter Paul, Sainsbury's work on, **10.** 161.
Ruck, Hannah (Hutchinson), **11.** 123.
Ruck, John, **11.** 123; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Ruck, *Capt.* Peter, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Ruck, Thomas, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Rudd, Jonathan, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 77, 79.
Rudd, Prosper, of Norwich, **9.** 70.
Ruddock, Abiel, characterized, **12.** 141.
Ruddock, Jane (Brinsmead), joins Marlborough church, **4.** 299; death, 299.
Ruddock, John, of Marlborough (1682), **4.** 299, 300; deacon, 299.
Ruddock, John, on com. on *Liberty* affair, **10.** 67; and on Sheaffe affair (1770), 73; and on Massacre, 74.
Ruecastle, *Lieut.* John, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 145.
Ruffin, ——, innkeeper in N. C. (1805), **2.** 20, 32, 33.
Ruffin's Ferry, Va. (1781), **6.** 147, 148.
Rufus Putnam Memorial Association, **19.** 261.
Ruge, Sophus, on Agnese's atlases, **11.** 374, 381, 382.
Ruggles, ——, at Newport (1777), **2.** 238.
Ruggles, *Mrs.*, of Roxbury, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 343.
Ruggles, *Major*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 85, 88.
Ruggles, *Gen.* George D., letter owned by, **11.** 305.
Ruggles, John, charges against, and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 291.
Ruggles, Robert, admiralty suit (1776), **10.** 102.
Ruggles, Samuel, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
Ruggles, *Rev.* Samuel, ordained at Billerica (1708), **1.** 160.
Ruggles, Samuel, candidacy for register of Suffolk County (1791), **14.** 72, 74 *n.*
Ruggles, Samuel B., and monetary questions, **15.** 484.
Ruggles, *Gen.* Timothy, and loyalist corps, **3.** 66, 69; at Crown Point (1760), **4.** 394, **5.** 358; return from Montreal, **4.** 402, **5.** 378; in Boston society, **10.** 34; dispute with Otis, 62; mandamus councillor, mobbed, **16.** 287. *See also*, for campaign of 1760, Holden (David), Jenks (Samuel).
Rumbold, *Sir* Horace, on Palmerston and *Trent* affair, **18.** 141.

Rumford, Benjamin Thompson, count, restoration of Paris monument, **4.** 38; ancestry, **17.** 84; and wife, **20.** 76.
Rumney Marsh (Revere), Mass., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 236; allotments, **7.** 136–140.
Rumrill, David, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 391.
Rumrill, Joseph, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Rumrill, Lucy (Dudley), gift to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 224.
Runic inscriptions, apocryphal, **4.** 55–59; Menana, 55–57; Rock of Runamo, 57–58; near Washington, 59; antiquity, **5.** 339; Ringerike, mentioning Vinland, **16.** 272–273.
Ruscelli, Girolamo, maps ignore Cartier's voyages, **7.** 306.
Rush, *Dr.* Benjamin, and vote on Independence, **1.** 275; Signer, 282; letter from Jefferson (1803) on relig. opinions, **12.** 267; and Wm. Hazlitt and John Erving, **17.** 334, 354; letters to Rich. Price (1786–90), 341, 342, 349, 352, 366–370, 374 [*see* Price]; Nestor essays, 349; Savage's port., **19.** 9, 18; anecdote of Doddridge, 374; and *Common Sense*, **20.** 279.
Rush, *Capt.* Lewis, militia officer, **20.** 306.
Rush, Richard, corresp. on Canning's Span.-Am. proposals (1823), **15.** 377, 384–392, 412–436.
Rushworth, Edward, Danforth's deed to (1684), **5.** 433; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 230; and records of Maine, 252, 258.
Rushworth, John, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 50–51.
Russel, *Sergeant*, of Concord, killed (1758), **6.** 33.
Russell ——, of Conn. (1654), **4.** 273.
Russell, —— (1787), **16.** 332, 393.
Russell, ——, of Philadelphia, and Priestley, **3.** 17, 29, 39.
Russell, *Sergeant*, of Conn., at siege of Boston, **9.** 49.
Russell, *Lord* Arthur, and engraving commemorative of Washington, **4.** 55.
Russell, Benjamin, on com. on Boston bicentenary, **2.** 220; row with Austin (1792), **4.** 64; threatened by mob, 64; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Russell, *Dr.* Charles, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 398.
Russell, Charles T., Commencement part (1837), **5.** 219; Master's oration (1840), 230.
Russell, Daniel, **16.** 452.
Russell, David, engraves **M.H.S.** book-plate, **8.** 319.
Russell, Deborah (Spooner), **14.** 155.
Russell, Edward. *See* Orford.
Russell, Elijah, printer at Fryeburg (1799), **11.** 180.
Russell, Elizabeth [Mrs. Lyman], **20.** 153, 171, 177.
Russell, Elizabeth (Watson), **3.** 401 *n.*
Russell, Ephraim, minuteman, **12.** 105; in Am. army (1775), 107.
Russell, *Capt.* James, Greaves's protest to (1689), **12.** 278; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229; on trade com., 248; petition on collection of rates, 253; named for Mass. Council (1691), **14.** 217.
Russell, *Rev.* John, at Wethersfield, **2.** 49.
Russell, John, of Woburn, death (1680), **13.** 409.
Russell, *Rev.* John, of Hadley, death (1692), **7.** 165.
Russell, John [1], of Plymouth, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 390, 391, 395, 397, 401, 408–413, 425, 431, 435, 439; biog. notes, 403 *n.*, **14.** 155.
Russell, John [2], **14.** 155.
Russell, John [3], **14.** 155.
Russell, John, *1st earl*, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158; and Treaty of Washington, **8.** 17–19; conversations with Motley on Civil War (1861), **18.** 131–137; and proposed intervention (1862), 144, 149, 151–152, **20.** 464, 469–471; and the Queen, **18.** 147; Adams's interview after check to intervention, 152–154; and Gladstone (1868), **20.** 461.
Russell, *Rev.* Jonathan, of Barnstable, death, **1.** 161; mentioned, **4.** 299.
Russell, Joseph, and Stuart, **2.** 17; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; gift to **M.H.S.** (1795), **7.** 416 *n.*; purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 176.
Russell, LeBaron, **3.** 403 *n.*
Russell, Mary [Mrs. Watson], **12.** 256.
Russell, Mary (Jackson), **14.** 155.
Russell, Mary A. (Goodwin), **14.** 155.
Russell, Mary E. (Hedge), **14.** 156.

Russell, Mercy (Foster), **3.** 403 *n.*, **14.** 155.
Russell, Nathaniel, Savage's engraving, **19.** 19.
Russell, Noadiah, *Cambridge Ephemeris* (1684), **9.** 460.
Russell, Pelatiah, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Russell, Richard, on com. to procure artillery (1673), **11.** 184; agreement as Winthrop's creditor, 186; death, **13.** 365.
Russell, Richard, letter to Ed. Winslow (1777) asking help, **3.** 68.
Russell, Samuel H., communication to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 216.
Russell, Thomas, of Boston, **3.** 401 *n.*; N. C. lands, **8.** 181; and aid for S. C. sufferers (1781), **9.** 170; at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103; purchases confiscated estate, 182.
Russell, Thomas [1], of Plymouth, career, **14.** 155.
Russell, Thomas [2], Commencement part (1845) and biog. note, **5.** 247, 247 *n.*; career, **14.** 155.
Russell, Thomas Walley, exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Russell, *Gen.* William, letter from Evan Shelby (1787) on Western affairs, **17.** 459.
Russell, *Lord* William, at Florence (1829), **19.** 449.
Russell, William Goodwin, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **1.** 298; accepts, 335; ancestry, **3.** 403 *n.*, **14.** 155; Master's oration (1843), **5.** 238; and Dana's appointment (1876), **6.** 399; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **10.** 442–445, 450; in **M.H.S.**, 442, **14.** 161; as lawyer, **10.** 443, **14.** 157–162; as Plymouth man, **10.** 444, 450; memoir of, assigned to G. O. Shattuck, 470, **11.** 269; index commissioner, **14.** 97 *n.*; MEMOIR by Winslow Warren, 155–162; PORT. and AUTOG., 155; birth, 155; education, 156; teacher, 156; studies law, 156; partnerships, 156, 157; marriage and children, 156; declines judgeship, 157; and public office, 158; politics, 159; positions, 159; religion, 159; social nature, 159–160; character, 161–162; Henry Lee's characterization, **19.** 252.
Russell, William H., on South and power of cotton, **19.** 329.
Russell & Co., China house, **6.** 198, 200.
Russia, Brit. letters of marque against (1807), **3.** 77; Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 334; and U. S. neutral trade (1810), **10.** 376–377; war with Turkey (1810), 381; and U. S. and Cuba (1825), **12.** 363; notes on Span. Am. and Holy Alliance (1823), **15.** 376, 383, 400, 402–405; replies to, 378–381, 392, 400–402; and Turkey (1788), **17.** 498; travel in (1866), **20.** 191.
Rutherford, ——, of Richmond, flour mill (1804), **2.** 20.
Rutherford, Robert, congressional candidacy (1797), **15.** 161.
Rutland, Mass., celebrates repeal of Stamp Act, **10.** 62.
Rutland Railroad, financial affairs (1871), **17.** 120–121.
Rutledge, Edward, Signer, **1.** 282.
Rutledge, Frederick, and Jon. Mason, **2.** 26, 29.
Rutledge, Hugh, and Jon. Mason, **2.** 26.
Rutledge, John, and Jon. Mason, **2.** 24, 26, 28; goes to Congress (1782), **19.** 151; and Sumter, **20.** 116.
Ruysch, Johann, map (1507), **8.** 70; and Cabot's charts, **11.** 165.
Ryder, *Sir* Dudley, briefs in prize cases (1744–50), **5.** 88–97.
Rye, N. Y., inn (1804), **2.** 32; revolt to Conn. (1697), **5.** 296.
Ryece, Robert, and Waters-Winthrop map, **7.** 336.

S

Sabatier, Paul, at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Sabbath, Mass. proclamation on observance (1699), **9.** 517; James I.'s Book of Sports, **19.** 86–95; observance in colon N. H., 176. *See also* Religion.
Sabin, Pequot Indian, **8.** 10.
Sabin, ——, innkeeper at Pomfret (1804), **2.** 32.
Sabin, Joseph, and Hartley Papers, **3.** 366, 367 *n.*; error in Hutchinson items, **12.** 432–434.
Sabine, Lorenzo, wrong tabulation of Continental army, **2.** 205; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; Harvard A. M. (1848), **5.** 255.
Sacans, Martin, death (1699), **14.** 19.
Sacheverell, Henry, impeached, **5.** 163.
Sackville, George Germain, *1st vis-*

count, papers, **2.** 39; and Danl. Leonard, **6.** 255, 257.
Sackville, *Mrs.* Stopford, papers, **1.** 223, **2.** 39.
Saco, Me., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 233; iron ore (1644), **8.** 13; Indian attack (1708), **14.** 30.
Sacomb. *See also* Secomb.
Sacomb, Richard, and Ft. Loyall, **13.** 277.
Saddle River, N. J. (1778), **6.** 111.
Sadler, *Captain*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 386.
Sadler, Anne [Mrs. Harvard], **4.** 82.
Safe deposit vaults, first in Boston, **19.** 232.
Saffin, John, on Mass. trade com. (1686), **13.** 248.
Sag Harbor, Am. attack (1779), **6.** 436.
Sagadahoc, Me., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 232.
Sagas, hist. character of Norse, **5.** 332–340, **7.** 349–354.
Sage, *Col.* (?) Comfort, at Am. camp (1775), **7.** 410.
Said Mahomet Ash, visit to (1831), **19.** 481.
Sainsbury, William Noël, and papers on Argall's raid, **1.** 191, 192 *n.*; and witchcraft papers, 202, 340; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **10.** 116, 159–162; services to Am. hist., 159–161; on two Providence islands, **13.** 7–11.
St. Andrews, N. Brun., royal arms from Conn., **4.** 255–257.
Saint Aubin, Gabriel, narrative of Pontiac Conspiracy, **4.** 45.
St. Augustine, founded, **8.** 421.
St. Botolph Club, gift from G. E. Ellis, **10.** 252.
St. Clair, Arthur, court-martial (1778), **3.** 119; at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 84; criticized (1792), **15.** 137.
St. Croix Island, Argall's raid, **1.** 187; Monts's settlement, **3.** 353–357.
St. Croix River, Boyd's deposition on identity, **3.** 90–92; Benson's exposition of boundary decision (1798), 349–361; maps, 349; Mitchell map disregarded, 350, 359; treaty of 1783 on boundary, 351, 352; in grant of N. S. (1621), 351; identity of river of treaty and grant, 352, 359; Alexander on (1624), 352; identity established by accounts of Monts's settlement, 353–357; marked Mitchell map, 357; deposition of Am. commissioners of treaty of 1783, 357–359; decision, 360, 379; boundary commission, 379; Sullivan's argument, 379; and loyalist grants, 379; Sullivan's letters on, 379.
St. David, Fort, medal commemorating French capture, **8.** 501.
Saint Étienne de la Tour, Charles, Parkman MSS. on, **8.** 171.
St. Eustatius, capture (1781), **19.** 124, 125, 139.
Sainte Foye, Lévis's account of battle (1760), **4.** 95; relation, 98; Bougainville's congratulations, 99.
St. Francis Indians, in Lovewell's War, **6.** 361.
Saint Gaudens, Augustus, as sculptor, **15.** 370.
St. George's cross on flags in Mass. (1686), **13.** 297.
St. Helens, *Lord.* *See* Fitzherbert (Alleyne).
St. James's Church, S. C., royal arms in, **4.** 251, 254, 255 *n.*
St. Jan, prize case (1750), **5.** 95.
St. John, Daniel, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
St. John, N. Brun., trials of refugees (1785), **3.** 82; royal arms from Boston, **4.** 260–262.
St. John de Crèvecœur, Alexander, **20.** 44, 53, 66.
St. John de Crèvecœur, Fanny, in family of Gustavus Fellowes, **20.** 47–52; marriage, 54, 66; port., 60 *n.*; and pub. of father's work, 71.
St. John de Crèvecœur, Hector, view of residence, **20.** 20, 43; papers, 20; map, 20, 33; paper on, 32–83, 582–586; real name, 33; birth and training, 33; in French and Indian War, 33–35; journeys in Eng. colonies, 35–37; naturalized, 37; farm and on farming, 37–38, 43; veracity, 37 *n.*, 45, 73; observation and generalizations, 39; on Nantucket, 39, 82–83; on effect of northern and southern climate, 40; on approach of winter, 40–43; marriage, 44; return to Europe, 44, 46, 53; and Am. Rev., 46, 60, 582–586; succors Mass. naval officers, 46, 52, 53; eds. of *Letters*, 46, 58, 63–65, 585–586; rescue of his children, 47–52; return to U. S. as consul, 57; and Vermont names, 57; and other travellers, 58, 60; and Comtesse d'Houdetot, 59, 77; port., 60 *n.*; and New Haven, letter to

Stiles, 62–64; vignettes of French ed. of *Letters*, 65, 410; Ayscough's attack on, 66; purpose of *Letters*, 67; and inventions, 68; during French Rev., 69, 74; *Journey in Upper Pa.*, 69–75; on Napoleon, 73; in French Academy, 74; in Munich, 76; last years, 77; death, 78; character, 78; style, 79; religion, 79; on frontiersmen, 80; on lawyers and slavery, 81.
St. John de Crèvecœur, Louis, in family of Gustavus Fellowes, **20.** 47–52; later career, 66; on retreat from Moscow, 77.
St. Johns, Quebec, capture (1760), **4.** 399–400, **5.** 373; news of capture (1775), **7.** 357, 408, 412, 413, **9.** 80.
St. Johnsbury, Vt., origin of name, **20.** 57.
St. Lawrence Gulf and River, cartog. after Cartier's voyages, **7.** 299–300, 304–312, **11.** 378–380; application of name, **7.** 304; anticipations of Cartier's voyages, **8.** 67–78; and Ruysch's map (1507), 70; Aubert's voyage (1508), 70; Denys's chart, 71; Sylvanus's Square Gulf (1511), 71; Portuguese chart, 71; Fagundes's voyage, 72–74; first suggestion of continental mass, 75; theories of N. Am. influencing Cartier's voyage, 75–78; right of navigation of river, **14.** 405.
St. Leger, ——, commissioner to Haiti, **2.** 332 *n.*
St. Leger, Barry, before Ft. Stanwix, **3.** 103, 104.
Saint Loe, *Capt.* George, and Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 270–271, 273–275.
St. Luke's Church, Chelsea, **2.** 431.
St. Mark's, Haiti, treatment of fugitives (1793), **2.** 354–355.
St. Michael's Church, Marblehead, royal arms, **4.** 244, 244 *n.*
St. Paul, Minn., view of ice palace, **3.** 283.
St. Paul's Church, Boston, Sears Fund, **2.** 411.
St. Peter's, Cape Breton Island, captured (1745), **11.** 427.
St. Philip's Church, Charleston, view, **12.** 189.
Saint Pierre. *See* Bernardin.
Sainte Rose, prize case (1743), **5.** 87.
St. Sacrement, Lac, Lake George, **4.** 247 *n.*
St. Salvador, Mount, Corfu, **19.** 486.
Saint-Simon, Claude A., *marquis de*, figure of, suggested for Lafayette Monument, **4.** 41; at Yorktown, **6.** 149, 150, 156.
St. Thérèse, Quebec, occupied (1760), **4.** 400, **5.** 374.
St. Thomas Island, illicit trade with Eng. colonies (1708), **4.** 154, 155.
Salamanca, battle of, Napier on, **13.** 414–415.
Salamis, battle of, criticism of Herodotus's description, **17.** 383–405; MAP, 384; decisiveness, 384; and sea power, 384–386, 396–398; events preceding, 386–388; strategy of Greek position, 388–390; size of fleets, 391; Greek tactics, 391–394, 402, 404, 405; affair on island of Psyttaleia, 394–396, 404; Persian movements the night before, 398–404; Æschylus's account, 399–401.
Salaries, at Philadelphia Academy (1754), **7.** 340; ministerial, in R. I. (1760), 344–345; comment on Federal (1789), **15.** 130, 131.
Sale, Mary (Foster), **19.** 58.
Salem, Mass., on early map, **1.** 212; location of first houses, 215, **7.** 30; Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 234, 236; in 1650, **2.** 47; royal arms in, **4.** 239, 240; other royal memorials, 244; origin of town govt., **5.** 327–330, **7.** 199, 212, 232–234; cows (1631), **6.** 423, 424; views, **7.** 373; record book of First Church, **8.** 271; and Harvard Hall (1677), **9.** 101; church controversy (1735), 347 *n.*; pre-Rev. tavern, **10.** 47; ball for officials (1774), 85; expedition to, of Brit. troops, 90, **17.** 295; palmy days, **10.** 142, 514; and returning loyalists (1782), 459–462; and Boston Port Bill, **12.** 193; port of entry (1686), **13.** 264; relief for Huguenots (1686), 272; fever (1676), 361; Story's bicentennial discourse, **14.** 337; John Higginson as pastor, **16.** 506–508, 513, 516; Higginson-Nicholet controversy, 513.
Salem, N. Y., troops at (1777, '79), **6.** 90, 127, 129.
Salem Gazette, influence, **8.** 236, 238.
Salem Village. *See* Witchcraft.
Sales. *See also* Sayle.
Sales, Francis, docs. on brig *Mars*, **18.** 325.
Salisbury, *Captain*, coat-armor (1677), **1.** 257, **4.** 287.
Salisbury, Anna (Anson) [Mrs. Jelli-

son], exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 60.
Salisbury, Edward E., memorial to, **18.** 188.
Salisbury, Elizabeth (Sharp), exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 60.
Salisbury, John, **19.** 416.
Salisbury, Martha (Saunders), **19.** 422.
Salisbury, Mary G. (Bangs), marriage and death, **2.** 95.
Salisbury, Nancy H. (Lincoln), marriage and death, **2.** 95.
Salisbury, Nicholas, **2.** 90, **19.** 416.
Salisbury, Rebekah S. (Dean), marriage and death, **2.** 94.
Salisbury, Samuel, **20.** 412.
Salisbury, Stephen [1], career, **2.** 90, **19.** 416, **20.** 412.
Salisbury, Stephen [2], **M.H.S.** tribute to, **1.** 226–228; death, 226, **2.** 100; in **M.H.S.**, **1.** 226, **2.** 93; and Worcester, **1.** 226, **2.** 92; as Pres. of Am. Antiquarian Soc., **1.** 227, **2.** 93, 95–96; and Harvard, **1.** 227, **2.** 91; and Peabody Museum, **1.** 227, **2.** 93; MEMOIR by J. D. Washburn, **2.** 89–100; PORT. and AUTOG., 89; unique features of career, 89; secret of influence, 90; birth and ancestry, 90; education, 90–91; classmates, 91; incident at a class dinner, 91; characteristic motto, 91; and his class, 91; opposition to elective studies, 91; love of ancient languages, 91, 97; honorary degree, 92; and practical education, 92; Worcester Library, 92; Worcester Inst. of Industrial Sci., 92; other educational interests, 93; and Biblical study, 93; societies, 93; business management, 93–94; knowledge of law, 94; public offices, 94; marriages, 94; son, 95; scholarship, 95; style, 95; religion, 96; extract from *Troy and Homer*, 96–98; and truth in history, 98; extract from *John Endecott*, 98–99; character, 99, **19.** 418; *Memorial*, **2.** 391; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; Commencement spread (1817), **5.** 183.
Salisbury, Stephen [3], interest in archæology, **1.** 403, **19.** 416, 422, **20.** 413; *Memorial of Stephen Salisbury*, **2.** 391; remarks, **4.** 13; on Chas. Deane, **5.** 129–131; on Library Com. (1891), **6.** 351; report, 417; on G. E. Ellis, **9.** 256–257; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1895), **10.** 137; and return of Bradford MS., **15.** 80; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **19.** 412–413, 415–422; in **M.H.S.**, 413, **20.** 415; last of family, **19.** 415; ancestry, 416, **20.** 412; birth, **19.** 416, **20.** 412; education, **19.** 416, **20.** 412; travel, **19.** 416, **20.** 413; character, **19.** 417, 419–422, **20.** 417; positions of trust, **19.** 417, **20.** 414–416; charities, **19.** 417, 420, **20.** 417, 418; religion, **19.** 417, **20.** 417–418; societies, **19.** 418, **20.** 414; and Worcester, **19.** 421, **20.** 414–417; MEMOIR by Natl. Paine, 412–419; PORT. and AUTOG., 412; death, 412; studies law, 413; public offices, 413; in Am. Antiquarian Soc., 415; bequest to **M.H.S.**, 415; founds Worcester Art Museum, 416; social life, 418.
Salisbury, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 60.
Salisbury, William, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 60.
Salisbury, Mass., in 1650, **2.** 48; and Harvard Hall (1677), **9.** 101; taxation suit (1787), **16.** 326.
Salisbury, Brit. war-ship (1770), **10.** 76.
Sally, Am. ship (1829), **19.** 441.
Salmon, John, account of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 439.
Salt making in Barbadoes (1655–60), **3.** 193–196.
Saltash, Vt. (1776), **6.** 82.
Salter, Eneas, Boston estate, **1.** 314, 318.
Salter, John, suspected of piracy (1685), **12.** 409.
Salter, Malachi, and aid for N. S. churches, letter to Andrew Eliot (1770), **4.** 69–71; in Boston, 72.
Salter, Nicholas, death of child (1697), **14.** 18.
Salter, William, port. of Wellington, **2.** 261.
Saltonstall, ——, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Saltonstall, Abigail [Mrs. Watson], **3.** 401 *n.*
Saltonstall, *Com.* Dudley, Penobscot expedition, **12.** 200–202.
Saltonstall, *Gov.* Gurdon, letters (1704), **5.** 301; *Election Sermon*, **9.** 512.
Saltonstall, Katherine [Mrs. Brattle], **9.** 11.
Saltonstall, Leverett [1], in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5; at Harvard Commencement (1838), 224; LL.D. (1838), 225;

"messmates" (1841), **6.** 73; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, 241; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 341; memoir, **7.** 124; *ΦBK* allusion to death of, **9.** 140; career, **11.** 340.

Saltonstall, Leverett [2], gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 172; on Nominating Com. (1885, '86), **2.** 4, 225; report (1885), 79; on port. of R. C. Winthrop, 118; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; on R. B. Forbes, **5.** 143–144; Commencement part (1844), 243; on letter credited to Rich. Saltonstall (1632), **6.** 20, **8.** 202–204; Memoir of R. B. Forbes, **6.** 197–202; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1885), 213; on Auditing Com. (1891), 351; report, 414; letter on Francis Parkman, **8.** 367; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **10.** 139–140, 142–147; and public service, 140, 145, **11.** 341; character, **10.** 143–145, **11.** 365; in **M.H.S.**, **10.** 146; as Collector, and civil service reform, 146–147, **11.** 351–359; Memoir by C. R. Codman, 337–366; port. and autog., 337; ancestry, 337–340; birth, 340; education, 340; law studies and practice, 340; marriage, 341; politics, 341; and slavery and Unionism, 341; attitude during Civil War, 342–345; during Reconstruction, 345; as Centennial Commissioner, 347–348; "visiting statesman" in Fla. (1876), 349; and Butler, 351; removal, 359–363; public testimonial to, 363–364; as speaker, 365; death, 366.

Saltonstall, Mary E. (Sanders), **11.** 340.

Saltonstall, *Judge* Nathaniel [H. C. 1659], letter to Gov. Leverett (1675) on arrest of criminal, **10.** 193–194; descendants, **11.** 338; and witch-trials, 339; member of Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 228; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217.

Saltonstall, Nathaniel [H. C. 1766], **11.** 338; patriot, 339.

Saltonstall, *Sir* Richard [1], and Fines family, **2.** 252; and map of Eastern Mass., **7.** 337; and founding of Mass., **11.** 337; relig. tolerance, 338.

Saltonstall, Richard [2], petition (1637), **3.** 199; letter credited to (1632), **6.** 21, **8.** 202–209, **9.** 196; possibly not oldest son, **8.** 203; career, **11.** 338, 339.

Saltonstall, Richard [1] [H. C. 1695], **11.** 338.

Saltonstall, *Judge* Richard [2], **3.** 401 *n.*, **11.** 338.

Saltonstall, *Col.* Richard [3], in campaign of 1760, **5.** 359, 360, 362, 369–371, 389; in Boston society, **10.** 41; loyalist, **11.** 339.

Saltonstall, Rose (Lee), **11.** 341.

Sam, Indian chief, captured (1676), **13.** 403; hanged, 404.

Samnites, migrations, **12.** 109.

Samoyeds, decline, **17.** 6.

Sampson. *See also* Samson.

Sampson, Schuyler, corresp. with Adams (1836) on slavery, **15.** 447–449.

Sampson, Stephen, on Plymouth Com. of Corresp., **3.** 440 *n.*

Sampson, Zephaniah, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.

Samson, Henry (1717), **8.** 219.

Samson, James, of Dartmouth, **8.** 219.

Samson, Simeon, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 407, 419, 420, 432.

Samson, at Cape Français (1793), **2.** 349.

Samuel, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.

Samuel and Henry (1693), **1.** 340.

San Diego, Calif., view, **4.** 350.

San Francisco, prize case (1750), **5.** 96.

San Francisco Bay, and Drake's landfall, **3.** 260–261.

San Vicente, Juan de, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 423, 424.

Sanborn, Franklin Benjamin, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **17.** 1; Thompsons and Cogswells of N. Eng., 77–87; remarks, 116, 141, 438, 449, **18.** 59, 60, 154, 263, 471, **19.** 299, 303, 408, **20.** 83, 411, 489, 537, 590; on G. H. Monroe, **18.** 5–10; Saml. Langdon, 192–232; on fight at Lake George, 317–325; on maps of N. Eng. and Canada (1756), 399; memoir of G. H. Monroe assigned to, 471; remarks on negro question, **19.** 107; list of publications (1904–06), 205, **20.** 208; Dr. Barefoot and Dr. Greenland, **19.** 288–294; gifts to **M.H.S.**, 389, **20.** 20; on Taney's letter on emancipation, **19.** 408; correction of paper on Saml. Langdon, **20.** 5; St. John de Crèvecœur, 32–83, 582–586; remarks on Longfellow, 573.

Sancta Maria de la Victoria, Canno's ship (1522), **6.** 331.
Sandbrooke, John, servant of Gov. Winthrop, **13.** 59 *n.*
Sanders. *See also* Saunders.
Sanders, Clement, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 60.
Sanders, Daniel, petition (1687), **13.** 16 *n.*
Sanders, Daniel C., Harvard D.D. (1809), **5.** 174; at Commencement (1830), 203; Commencement part (1788), **16.** 439.
Sanders, Martha [Mrs. Cotton], **3.** 415 *n.*
Sanders, Mary E. [Mrs. Saltonstall], **11.** 340.
Sanders, Mat., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 60.
Sanders, Nathaniel, petition (1687), **13.** 16 *n.*
Sanders, Rogers, in Va. county court (1632), **3.** 4.
Sanders, Susanna [Mrs. Beacham], exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 60.
Sanders, *Capt.* Thomas [1], master of province sloop, **16.** 73 *n.*
Sanders, Thomas [2], vetoed for Council (1766, '67), **10.** 62, 63.
Sanderson, Gideon, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 439; death, 443.
Sanderson, *Deacon* Robert (1692), **7.** 361, **13.** 276.
Sandford, *Sir* Daniel K., at Univ. of Glasgow (1830), **19.** 469.
Sandham, Henry, painting of battle of Lexington, **3.** 8.
Sandwich, John Montagu, *4th earl of*, on Am. cowardice, **17.** 287.
Sandwich, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 243; in 1650, **2.** 48; pre-Rev. inn, **10.** 47.
Sandys, Edwin, letter to Corporation of Plymouth (1609) on aiding Va., **2.** 244; AUTOG., 246.
Sanford. *See also* Sandford.
Sanford, Grizzell (Sylvester) [Mrs. Cotton], **16.** 79 *n.*
Sanford, Henry S., interference with Eng. mission during Civil War, **16.** 465.
Sanford, John Elliot, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **1.** 13; accepts, 31; MEMOIR OF H. M. DEXTER, **7.** 90–103.
Sanford, *Sergeant* Samuel, at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 86.
Sanford, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1616), **6.** 60.
Sanford, William [H. C. 1711], **16.** 79 *n.*
Sanger, George P., Commencement part (1840), **5.** 229.
Sanger, Ralph, Commencement part (1808), **5.** 173; biog. note, 173 *n.*; Master's oration (1811), 176, 176 *n.*
Sanitary Commission, photog. of Springfield (Mass.) Fair, **15.** 45.
Sanitation, scavenging of Boston (1713), **12.** 249. *See also* Health.
Santa Anna, Antonio Lopez de, and Cuba (1825), **12.** 365.
Santa Cruz, Alonso de, map of Mexico City (1550), **4.** 309.
Santa Rosa, prize case (1747), **5.** 89.
Santee Canal, in 1804, **2.** 29.
Santo Domingo, Perkins's "Sketches of Insurrection," **2.** 305–372; prosperity and security (1785), 307, 312, 314 *n.*; cities, 308; milit. force, 308; first insubordination, 309; duelling, 309; mulattoes and French Rev., 309–310; French Rev. and slavery, 310, 318; conduct of French commissioners, 311, 332, 332 *n.*, 335, 367–369; hospitality of planters, 312, 314; condition of slaves, 312–314, 314 *n.*; and news of French Rev., 314–315; demonstration over purloined despatches, 315; mounting of cockades, 315; Ogé's mulatto revolt, 316–317; false calm, 317; citizenship for colored men, 317 *n.*; and Grégoire's pamphlet, 318; population, 318 *n.*; outbreak of slave insurrection, 319, 372 *n.*; first attacks on blacks, 319 *n.*, 322; siege of Cape Français, 320, 331; experience of planters at outbreak, 320 *n.*–321 *n.*; fate of captured whites, 322, 370; instances of fidelity of slaves, 321 *n.*, 323, 324 *n.*, 331, 364, 366; extent of destruction, 323 *n.*; govt. and citizens at Cape Français, 326; massacre by citizens there, 327–328; revolt of artillery company there, 328–330; defense of plantations, 331; conduct of rebel blacks, 332; futile expedition against blacks, 332, 332 *n.* origin of Cape Français massacre, 334–338; massacre, 338–347; destitution, 347–348; plunder and fire, 348–349; Brit. expedition, 352 *n.*; abolition proclaimed, 352 *n.*; flight of ships from the Cape, 350–353; treatment of fugitives at St. Mark's, 354–356; conduct of Polvorel, 367–

369; massacre at Fort Dauphin, 369; conduct of Jean François, 371; result to blacks, 372; incitation of revolt, 372 *n.*; attacks on faithful blacks, 373; amount of destruction, 373; experience with pirates off coast, 374–390; — Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 329; Leclerc's policy, **8.** 43 *n.*
Saratoga, N. Y., Am. retreat to (1777), **3.** 103; Am. troops at (1782), 130–133; (1760), **4.** 390. *See also* Burgoyne (John).
Saratoga, Perry's Japan expedition, **2.** 260.
Saratoga Springs in 1782, **3.** 131–132.
Sargeant. *See also* Sargent.
Sargeant, Elizabeth H., **1.** 338.
Sargeant, Ezra, representative from Malden, **1.** 337; non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Sargeant, Martha W., **1.** 338.
Sargeant, Nahum, **1.** 338.
Sargeant, Nathaniel Peaslee, biog. note, **16.** 298 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 298, 303, 314, 333, 340, 406.
Sargeant, Sarah (Willis) [Mrs. Popkin], family, **1.** 338; second marriage, 338; and step-son, 339.
Sargeant, Susannah [Mrs. Porter], **16.** 303.
Sargent. *See also* Sargeant, Sarjeant, Sergant, Sergeant, Sergent, Serjent.
Sargent, Amelia J. (Holmes), gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 374.
Sargent, Daniel [1], career, **3.** 309-310; purchases confiscated Boston estates, **10.** 176, 178.
Sargent, Daniel [2], autog., **1.** 365; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Sargent, Epes [1], **3.** 309.
Sargent, Epes [2], in Boston society, **10.** 33; vessels seized (1765), 61.
Sargent, Epes [d. 1880], *Φ B K* poem (1848), **9.** 143; biog. note, 143 *n.*
Sargent, Esther (Macarty), **3.** 309.
Sargent, *Col.* Horace B., **3.** 311; Commencement part (1843), **5.** 238; spread, 240.
Sargent, Ignatius, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143.
Sargent, John, in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.
Sargent, John T., **2.** 389.
Sargent, Jonathan, innkeeper at Leicester, **4.** 388.
Sargent, Lucius Manlius [1], reminiscence of youth, **2.** 408; port., **3.** 283; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, 291; MEMOIR by E. J. Lowell, 309–312; ancestry, 309; birth and education, 310; appearance, 310; studies law, 310; marriages and children, 310; in **M.H.S.**, 311, 312; death, 311; verse, 311; and temperance, 311; *Dealings with the Dead*, 311; gift to **M.H.S.**, 312; Harvard A.M. (1842), **5.** 236.
Sargent, Lucius M. [2], killed, **3.** 311.
Sargent, Manlius, **3.** 311.
Sargent, Mary (Binney), **3.** 310.
Sargent, Mary (Epes), **3.** 309.
Sargent, Mary (Turner), **3.** 309.
Sargent, Mary T., **3.** 310.
Sargent, Sarah C. (Dunn), **3.** 311.
Sargent, William [1], of Eng., **3.** 309.
Sargent, William [2], immigrant, **3.** 309.
Sargent, William M., on Danforth's deed to York, Me., **5.** 432.
Sargent, Winthrop, reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 241.
Sarjeant, *Rev.* Winwood, preaches in Boston (1774), **10.** 88.
Sarmatians, migrations, **12.** 110.
Sartain, John, engraving of Longfellow, **4.** 109; of Chas. Lowell, **10.** 125.
Sartain, Samuel, engraving of Charlotte schools, **3.** 282; of Ed. Coles, **4.** 110.
Sartell. *See* Sawtell.
Sartwell. *See also* Sawtell.
Sartwell, Esther [Mrs. Crafts, Mrs. Mead], **16.** 408 *n.*
Sassacomoit, Indian, kidnapped, **2.** 36–38.
Sassacus, grant to John Winthrop, **5.** 288.
Saterley, Benedict, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Saturday Club, Holmes as member, **11.** 58–60.
Saturn, observation of interior dusky ring, **1.** 407.
Saugus, Mass. *See* Lynn.
Saunders. *See also* Sanders.
Saunders, ——, port. of Webster, **2.** 264.
Saunders, Charles, letter to Lévis, **4.** 97.
Saunders, John, of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Saunders, John, of Braintree, death of child (1697), **14.** 17, 18.
Saunders, *Mrs.* John, death, **14.** 18.
Saunders, Joseph, sea captain (1799), **3.** 28.

Saunders, Martha [Mrs. Salisbury], **19.** 422.
Saunders, *Col.* W. L., acknowledgment to, **4.** 252 *n.*
Saunderson. *See* Sanderson.
Sausaman, John, Indian preacher, murdered, **13.** 399.
Savage, Abijah, and Mass. Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 345.
Savage, *Lieut.* Abijah, of Conn., captured at Quebec, **2.** 295; has smallpox, 296.
Savage (Sovage), Arthur, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Savage, Arthur, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Savage, Charles H., painting owned by, **19.** 7, 14.
Savage, Edward, mezzotint of John Adams, **18.** 239; paper on, **19.** 1–19; unfinished plate of "Congress voting Independence," 1–3, 14, 19; early career, 4; ports. of Washington, 4–7, 11: in Europe, 6; first engravings, 6; engravings of Washington, 6–8; marriage, 8; panorama and museum, 8; other engravings, 8; engraving of "Washington Family," 9–11; aquatint engraving, 10; and David Edwin, 12; doubtful engravings, 13; appearance, 15; ports., 15; cat. of plates, 15–19; impression from plate of "Congress voting Independence," **20.** 490.
Savage, Emma [Mrs. Rogers], **2.** 393.
Savage, *Capt.* Ephraim, milit. watch (1689–91), **1.** 161–163, **14.** 30–31; at funeral of Mrs. Sewall (1717), **8.** 218; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 286–288, 299, 313.
Savage, Habijah, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Savage, James, fund bequeathed to **M.H.S., 1.** 174; controversy with Haven, 398; bequest of coins to **M.H.S., 2.** 168; and first site of Boston, 204; on com. on Boston bicentenary, letter to Mayor, 220–221; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; as historian, **5.** 116, **20.** 237; Commencement part (1803) and biog. notes, **5.** 169, 169 *n.*, **9.** 114 *n.*; Master's oration (1806), **5.** 171; Harvard LL.D. (1841), 233; on F. C. Gray, 312–313; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 241; in **M.H.S.**, years of membership, senior and junior member, 273, **8.** 400, **9.** 92–94; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341; and Chas. Deane, **7.** 83; and Mo. Compromise, 120; memoir of J. S. Buckminster, 122; mistake on peculations of Winthrop's bailiff, 129–131; ed. of Winthrop's *Hist. of N. Eng.*, 459, 464, **12.** 297–298, 301–302, **20.** 238; and Winthrop Papers, **7.** 460; Librarian **M.H.S., 8.** 343; *ΦBK* oration (1812), **9.** 114; and increase in **M.H.S.** membership, **10.** 317, 321–323; on com. on removal of **M.H.S.** (1829), **11.** 309; MSS. of, presented, **17.** 229; Webster on, **18.** 458; memorandum on John Pierce's memoirs, **19.** 357; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., 361; PORT. (bust), **20.** *front.*; bust presented, 20, 232; unveiling of bust, 232; Pres. Adams's address on, 232–244; influence on **M.H.S.**, 235; as presiding officer, 236; and revised calendar, 237; *Geneal. Dictionary*, 238; Johnsonesque, 239; character, 240–244; dislike of Cotton Mather, Thos. Welde, Hancock, and others, 242–244, 439. *See also* Savage Fund.
Savage, James W., Commencement part (1847), **5.** 253, 253 *n.*
Savage, John, in Philadelphia, **19.** 8.
Savage, *Rev.* Minot J., and supernormal, **20.** 441.
Savage, Richard. *See* Rivers.
Savage, Sarah (Seaver), **19.** 8.
Savage, Thomas [1], at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 166, 167 *n.*, 173; admonished, 176; report on Boston defences (1671), **12.** 197.
Savage, Thomas [2], loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Savage, *Lieut.* Thomas [?3], in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 286, 300.
Savage, Thomas, Commencement part (1813), **5.** 178; biog. note, 178 *n.*
Savage Fund, history, **1.** 174, **2.** 73, 397, **3.** 285, **4.** 111, 352, **5.** 441, **6.** 407, **7.** 375, **8.** 187, **9.** 25, **10.** 126, 558, **11.** 321, **12.** 177, **13.** 68, **14.** 131, **15.** 31, **16.** 131, **17.** 216, **18.** 272, **19.** 207, **20.** 210; income account (1884), **1.** 177; (1885), **2.** 77; (1886), 401; (1887), **3.** 290; (1888), **4.** 116; (1889), 358; (1890), **5.** 447; (1891), **6.** 413; (1892), **7.** 381; (1893), **8.** 193; (1894), **9.** 36; (1895), **10.** 134; (1896), 564; (1897),

11. 329; (1898), **12.** 185; (1899), **13.** 75; (1900), **14.** 138; (1901), **15.** 31; (1902), **16.** 139; (1903), **17.** 223; (1904), **18.** 281; (1905), **19.** 218; (1906), **20.** 222; use, **1.** 172, **2.** 70, 393, **3.** 281, **4.** 108, 349, **5.** 449, **6.** 415, **7.** 371, **8.** 195, 212, **9.** 25, **10.** 123, 568, **11.** 332, **12.** 188, **13.** 78, **14.** 143, **15.** 43, **16.** 144, **17.** 228, **18.** 286, **19.** 222, **20.** 227.
Savagery. *See* Civilization.
Savannah, in 1805, **2.** 27; Brit. evacuation (1782), **3.** 131, **19.** 159.
Savigne, ——, engraving of J. C. Phillips, **6.** 417.
Saville, Samuel [1], death (1700), **14.** 19.
Saville, Samuel [2], death of child (1708), **14.** 25.
Saville, William [1], death (1700), **14.** 19.
Saville, William [2], death of child (1708), **14.** 25.
Savings-banks, reform in withdrawal of deposits, **19.** 563. *See also* Banks.
Savory, Margaret, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Sawmon, Henry, indenture (1653), **5.** 288.
Sawtell. *See also* Sartwell, Sawtelle.
Sawtell, *Sergeant*, in Am. army (1776), **12.** 101.
Sawtell, Abel, killed (1758), **6.** 22, 33; effects appraised, 28; biog. note, 30.
Sawtell, David [1], petition (1759), **6.** 23.
Sawtell, David [2], in campaign of 1760, **4.** 392, **6.** 429.
Sawtell, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, **6.** 30.
Sawtell, John, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Sawtell, Jonathan, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431; in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107; minuteman, 105.
Sawtell, Nathaniel, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; minuteman, **12.** 104; in Am. army (1775), 106.
Sawtell, Richard, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Sawtell, Samuel, minuteman, **12.** 105.
Sawtelle, Ithamar B., on name Townsend Harbor, **10.** 466.
Sawyer. *See also* Sayer.
Sawyer, ——, escape from Indians (1779), **2.** 458.
Sawyer, Dorothy (Cradock), **1.** 135.
Sawyer, *Dr.* Micajah, biog. note, **16.** 389 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1788), 389, 393, 416.
Sawyer, Sarah, death (1678), **7.** 170.
Sawyer, Sibyl (Farnham), **16.** 389, 389 *n.*
Sawyer, Thomas, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Sawyer, Timothy T., on Rich. Frothingham, **1.** 383; at Frothingham's funeral, 393.
Sawyer, William [d. 1702], Appleton's *Descendants*, **6.** 404.
Sawyer, *Dr.* William, J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 395, 399; biog. note, 395 *n.*; graduates (1788), 440.
Sawyer's (Sohier's) Tavern, Newburyport, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 321, 322, 327, 372, 375, 379, 415, 419, 422, 426.
Saxe, John G., Hessian deserter as ancestor, **2.** 167.
Saxo Grammaticus, on Rock of Runamo, **4.** 57.
Say and Sele, William Fiennes, *1st viscount*, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 251; career, 252.
Saybrook, Conn., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 244; in 1650, **2.** 49; jurisdiction over trade of Eastern L. I. (1708), **4.** 150; paper on migration (1659), **5.** 289; storm (1645), **8.** 9; and Pequot War, **12.** 204–206; beginnings, **16.** 485; and Conn. settlements, 489.
Sayer. *See also* Sawyer, Sears.
Sayer, ——, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Sayer, Anne (Bourchier), **2.** 406, 429 *n.*
Sayer, George, **2.** 406, 429 *n.*
Sayer, Jane [Mrs. Wall], **2.** 251.
Sayer, John, of Colchester, Eng., **2.** 406, 429 *n.*
Sayer, John Bourchier [1], **2.** 406, 429 *n.*
Sayer, John Bourchier [2], **2.** 406, 429 *n.*
Sayer, Richard, the exile, **2.** 406, 429 *n.*
Sayer (Sears), Richard, the Pilgrim, **2.** 406; commemorative medal, 426.
Sayle, Nathaniel, and Bahamas, **13.** 11 *n.*–12 *n.*
Sayle, William, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5, 11 *n.*; settlement, 11–14; career, 51–52.
Sayre. *See also* Sears.
Sayre, *Reverend*, in New York (1812), **19.** 372.
Sayre, Stephen, committed to Tower, **7.** 358 *n.*

Scala, La, Milan (1829), **19.** 444.
Scammell, *Col.* Alexander, in Burgoyne's campaign, **3.** 103, 105–107, 112; biog. note, 388; lines from epitaph, 388; AUTOG., 389; member of Old Colony Club, 389, 420; attends meetings, 399, 401, 413, 422, 423, 425–427; as teacher, 401 *n.*; verses on Pilgrim Fathers, 417–418; wounded and captured, **6.** 152.
Scarborough, Edmund, in Va. county court (1632), **3.** 4; and Berkeley, 5; outrages on N. Eng. vessel (1651), 6–7; letter from E. Gibbons (1654), 7.
Scarborough, Matilda, of Va. (1652), **3.** 5.
Scarborough, Tabitha, of Va. (1652), **3.** 5.
Scarborough (Black Point), Me., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 233; iron ore (1644), **8.** 13; Indian fight (1677), **13.** 405.
Scarborough, Brit. war-ship (1747–76), **2.** 301, **9.** 15, **10.** 87, 93, **16.** 290.
Scarlet, *Mrs.*, of Boston, death (1676), **13.** 372.
Scarlet, Robert, servant of Gov. Winthrop, **13.** 60 *n.*
Scarlet, *Capt.* Samuel, blown up (1675), **13.** 344.
Scatacook Indians, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 365, 368, 369; history, 374–377; conference at fort (1728), 377–381.
Schaffhausen, falls of, G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 226.
Scheffer, Ary, C. C. Perkins as pupil of, **3.** 226.
Scheffer, J. G. de Hoop. *See* Hoop.
Schell, Augustus, death announced, **1.** 139.
Schenck, Peter H., manufactory, **19.** 532.
Schenevus, N. Y. (1762), **7.** 391.
Schmidt, Otto L., memorial on *Constitution,* **18.** 332.
Schöner, Johann, lost sphere (1523) and gores, **8.** 77; conception of N. Am. (1523), 77; and Asiatic-connection theory, **11.** 376.
Schöpf, Johann David, use of Bailey's map of 1785, **4.** 60.
Schofield, *Gen.* John M., on Sherman's marches, **19.** 335.
Schoharie, N. Y., in 1778, **2.** 450.
Schoolcraft, Henry R., and Menana inscription, **4.** 56.
Schools. *See* Education.
Schouler, James, elected a member **M.H.S.,** **12.** 55; on Hist. MSS. Com. (1898–1900), 264, **13.** 142, **14.** 163; CUBAN SITUATION IN 1825, **12.** 360–366; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1899–1901), **13.** 80, **14.** 146, **15.** 51; list of publications (1899–1904), **14.** 129, **16.** 130, **17.** 214, **18.** 269; paper on "Century's retrospect," **14.** 385; on John Fiske, **15.** 193–198; on Nominating Com. (1902), **16.** 1; report, 147–148; presents report of Council (1902), 126; presents papers of Wm Schouler, 477; removes from State, **18.** xx, **19.** 1; MASS. CONVENTION OF 1853, **18.** 30–48; CALHOUN, JACKSON, AND VAN BUREN PAPERS, 457–465; transferred to corresp. membership, **19.** 86; PRES. JOHNSON'S PAPERS, **20.** 427–437.
Schouler, William, papers, **16.** 477; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 37.
Schultze, P., engraving of F. C. Gray, **4.** 110.
Schurz, Carl, elected an honorary member **M.H.S.,** **4.** 54; and civil service reform, **11.** 353; on Imperialism, **14.** 262; on Theo. Mommsen, **18.** 26–30; on clemency of the North, **19.** 37; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **20.** 395–409; death, 395; hist. work, 396, 397; in **M.H.S.,** 396, 398; character, 397, 402, 405; public life and principles, 397–402, 406–407; culture 403; as orator and man of letters, 404, 407–409.
Schuyler, George L., guard for Harvard (1834), **3.** 217.
Schuyler, Johannes, letter (1706), **5.** 302.
Schuyler, Peter, and Indians (1724), **6.** 367; Indian conference (1690), **9.** 486.
Schuyler, *Gen.* Philip, superseded by Gates, **3.** 104.
Schuyler, Fort, in 1778, **2.** 446; troops for, 455; alarm (1779), 461.
Schwab, John Christopher, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.,** **16.** 251.
Scias. *See* Sias.
Scidmore, Thomas, of Fairfield, **6.** 16, 17.
Scioto Company, grant, **17.** 473, 483.
Scituate, Mass., ministers ordained (1707), **1.** 159; (1704), **14.** 33; Maverick on (1660), **1.** 242; in 1650, **2.** 48; loyalist refugees, 234.
Scituate, R. I., inns, **3.** 43, **6.** 124.

Scollay, John, bankrupt, **10.** 53; fire-ward, 54; celebrates anniversary of Sons of Liberty, 68; plundered before evacuation, 96; at interment of Warren, 99.
Scollay, William, Boston estate, **1.** 321; gift to **M.H.S.** (1794), **3.** 294.
Scortreth, *Rev.* George, of Alford, Eng. (1612), **8.** 508.
Scot. *See also* Scott.
Scot, ——, of Richmond (1804), **2.** 20.
Scot, *Mrs.* Margaret, not included in witchcraft indemnity, **1.** 81.
Scotch Darien expedition, Gov. Winthrop's proclamation against (1699), **5.** 298.
Scotch Settlement, on Susquehanna, **2.** 462.
Scotchmen, transportation of polit. prisoners, **13.** 32; Arthur Lee on, **17.** 309; Shelburne on, 359.
Scotland, revival (1742), **9.** 395, 397, 399–402, 404. *See also* Great Britain.
Scott. *See also* Scot.
Scott, ——, innkeeper near Springfield (1777), **6.** 89.
Scott, *Mrs.*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385.
Scott, *Mrs.*, of Cherry Valley, killed (1778), **2.** 450.
Scott, *Captain*, of Eng. (1663), **1.** 130.
Scott, *Captain*, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 275.
Scott, Benjamin, death announced, **7.** xx, 296, 366.
Scott, Charles, in Monmouth campaign, **3.** 114, 115.
Scott, Deborah, transfer of claim (1666), **5.** 292.
Scott, Dorothy (Quincy|Hancock), first marriage, **6.** 396; as matchmaker, **14.** 468.
Scott, *Capt.* Ezekiel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 81.
Scott, *Gov.* George, of Dominica, **5.** 11.
Scott, (?) James, sea-captain (1770), **10.** 75.
Scott, *Capt.* John, and Giles Sylvester (1664), **4.** 278–281; and Conn. claim to L. I., **5.** 291, 306.
Scott, John. *See* Eldon.
Scott, John Morin, **7.** 339, 344.
Scott, (?) Jonathan, of Yarmouth, N. S. (1770), **4.** 73.
Scott, Joseph, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Scott, Joseph, in Boston society, **10.** 39; bankrupt, 53; absentee loyalist, 164.
Scott, Mary (Erving), **5.** 11.
Scott, Phebe (Marston) [Mrs. Watson], **3.** 401 *n.*
Scott, Richard, at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 189.
Scott, Thomas, recruit (1758), **6.** 24.
Scott, Sir Walter, refuses rectorship of Univ. of Glasgow, **19.** 469; condition (1831), 483, 485, 488–491.
Scott, William, prisoner at Halifax, **2.** 301.
Scott, Winfield, support of David Sears, **2.** 416; Taylor's letter criticizing, **4.** 237; Lundy's Lane, **6.** 258; court-martial for Fla. War (1836), **7.** 265; hist. unimportance of defeat (1852), **11.** 113.
Scottow, Joshua, transl. of Brez's *Anabaptists*, **9.** 424, **17.** 15; preface to Stoughton's *New Englands True Interest*, **9.** 427; *Narrative of Planting of Mass.*, 501; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 230.
Scottow, Thomas, offices (1686), **13.** 252, 258.
Scougal, *Rev.* Henry, Isaac Watts on work, **9.** 385.
Scourge, East India Co. ship (1600), **5.** 36.
Scribe, Augustin E., drama on siege of Boston, **9.** 108–109.
Scriptures, exegetical books in Brewster's library, **5.** 38–81, 83. *See also* Bible.
Scriven, Edward, engraving by, **18.** 445.
Scudamore, Christopher, pirate, dying speech, **6.** 172.
Scudder, *Rev.* David C., **17.** 143, 144.
Scudder, Horace Elisha, list of publications (1884–98), **2.** 68, **4.** 106, 348, **5.** 440, **6.** 405, **7.** 369, **8.** 186, **10.** 121, **11.** 318, 319, **12.** 176; gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 215; on Alex. Johnston, **5.** 278; on J. R. Lowell, **7.** 6; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1892, '93), 383, **8.** 201; MEMOIR OF H. W. LONGFELLOW, 152–167; remarks, **11.** 449; MEMOIR OF JUSTIN WINSOR, **12.** 457–482; on proposed ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, 309; **M.H.S.** tribute to, as literary workman, **15.** 494–496; MEMOIR by A. V. G. Allen, **17.** 142–161; PORT. and AUTOG., 142; literary position and influence, 142, 148; parents, 143; birth, 143; education, 143; early writings, 144; mysticism, 144; in-

fluence of spirit of collectivism, 145–146; as a Maurician, 146; Americanism, 146–147; and Houghton, Mifflin and Co., 147–149, 157; and literature for children, 148, 152; and Am. history and biog., 149; as critic, 149; as reviewer, 149; literary industry, 149, 158; novel, 149; as literary advisor, 150–152, 157; as editor, 152; *Childhood in Literature and Art*, 152–154; as essayist, 154–155; editor of *Atlantic*, 155–157; abroad, 157; biog. of Lowell, 157; honorary degree, 158; literary qualities and methods, 158; public trusts, 159; religion, 160; social life, 160; death, 160.
Scudder, Samuel H., **17.** 143.
Scudder, Sarah L. (Coit), **17.** 143.
Sculpture, Perkins's *Tuscan Sculptors*, **3.** 229; his *Ital. Sculptors*, 230; his *Handbook of Ital. Sculpture*, 231; present condition, **15.** 369. *See also* Fine arts.
Scuttup, Indian, deed to Atherton Co., **2.** 150.
Scythians, migrations, **12.** 108, 110.
Sea Flower (1741), **15.** 255.
Sea-power, importance of battle of Salamis, **17.** 384–386, 396–398.
Seacomb. *See* Secomb.
Seal, former importance, **1.** 79, 199; necessity of new, for Mass. (1775), 198–199; of Carolina Proprietary, **2.** 66; facsim. of Confederate, 88; of first Plymouth patent, **8.** 283–284; of **M.H.S.**, **11.** 313; engraving of Mass., **19.** 54; origin of U. S., **20.** 85. *See also* Motto.
Seamer, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 60.
Seanuxut, Conn. Indian, **8.** 9.
Sear cloth, **4.** 289.
Searle, George, **16.** 419, 419 *n.*
Searle, Mary R. (Atkins), **16.** 419 *n.*
Searles, Elisha, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 363, 365.
Searls. *See also* Searle, Searles.
Searls, Constant, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Sears. *See also* Sayer, Sayre.
Sears, ——, innkeeper at Havre de Grace (1804), **2.** 33.
Sears, Anne (Winthrop), **2.** 408.
Sears, Barnas, Harvard D.D. (1841), **5.** 233; port., **10.** 126.
Sears, Daniel, **2.** 407.
Sears, David [1], career, **2.** 407–408.
Sears, David [2], fund bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 174; MEMOIR by R. C. Winthrop, Jr., **2.** 405–429; PORT. and AUTOG., 405; delay in memoir, 405; ancestry, 405, 407, 429 *n.*; father, 407–408; birth, 408; reminiscence of youth, 408; playmates, 409; at college, 409; law studies, 409, 411; love affair, 409; marriage, 410; home life, 410, 423; foreign travel, 410, 413–414; and Empress Josephine, 410; attitude towards inheritance, 411; fund for St. Paul's Church, 411; charity fund for Boston, 411; and militia, 411; improvement of Longwood estate, 412–413; and Maine tract, 413; Brigadier's Island, 413; and Allston, 413; on foreign schools, 413 *n*; and Harvard, 414; and Amherst, 414; conservatism, 415; Whig, 415; public services, 415; Republican, 415; and Webster, 415; support of Scott and Grant, 416; and Lincoln, 416–417; and Civil War, 417; plan for amending Constitution, 417; emancipation plan, 417; and secession and abolitionism, 418; and Christian unity, 418–419; liturgy and chapel at Longwood, 419–422; residences, 422, 427; death, 422; domestic sorrows, 423; traits, character, 423–428; in **M.H.S.**, 428; and hist. work, 429; presents his port., 429; descendants, 429; — subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341. *See also* Massachusetts Historical Trust Fund.
Sears, David [4], Brigadier's Island, **2.** 413.
Sears, David M., **2.** 423.
Sears, Edmund Hamilton, *Pictures of Olden Time*, **2.** 426; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 78; hymns, **17.** 139; at Philanthropic Soc. (1836), **19.** 364.
Sears, Ellen [Mrs. Grand d'Hauteville], **2.** 423 *n.*
Sears, Fear (Freeman), **2.** 407.
Sears, Frederick R., **2.** 429.
Sears, Harriet E. D. [Mrs. Crowninshield], **2.** 429.
Sears, Isaac, purchases confiscated Roxbury estate, **10.** 180.
Sears, John, of Woburn, killed, **14.** 18.
Sears, Knyvet, **2.** 406.
Sears, Knyvet W., **2.** 429.
Sears, Miriam (Mason), **2.** 5; port., 17; love affairs, 409; married life, 410; death, 422.

Sears, Paul, **2.** 407.
Sears, Richard, of Chatham, **2.** 407.
Sears, Silas, **2.** 407.
Searsmont, Me., origin of name, **2.** 407.
Searsport, Me., origin of name, **2.** 407.
Seartle. *See* Sawtell.
Seaton, ——, hotel-keeper at Uniontown, Pa. (1836), **7.** 270.
Seaton, *Miss*, in Italy (1830), appearance, **19.** 456.
Seaver, Benjamin, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143.
Seaver, Ebenezer, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 178.
Seaver, Edwin Pliny, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **4.** 54; remarks, **12.** 317; publication (1900), **14.** 129.
Seaver, Peter, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Seaver, Robert, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
Seaver, Sarah [Mrs. Savage], **19.** 8.
Seaverns, John. *See* Severnes.
Secchi, Angelo, discovers comet of 1853, **1.** 408.
Seccomb, *Rev.* Joseph, Indian mission, **9.** 349, 354.
Seccombe, *Rev.* John, in N. S. (1770), **4.** 70, 72, 73; biog. note, 70 *n.*
Secession. *See* Union.
Secomb. *See also* Sacomb, Seccomb, Seccombe.
Secomb, Daniel F., on Washington taking command, **17.** 129.
Second Church in Boston, certificate of membership (1678), **11.** 226.
Second Church in Charlestown. *See* Harvard Church.
Securities held by **M.H.S.** (1888), **4.** 113; (1889), 354; (1890), **5.** 443; (1891), **6.** 408; (1892), **7.** 377; (1893), **8.** 190; (1894), **9.** 32; (1895), **10.** 131; (1896), 561; (1897), **11.** 324; (1898), **12.** 180; (1899), **13.** 71; (1900), **14.** 134; (1901), **15.** 36; (1902), **16.** 136–137; (1903), **17.** 220–221; (1904), **18.** 278; (1905), **19.** 213–215; (1906), **20.** 216–218; percent. of income (1895), **10.** 130; (1897), **11.** 330; (1898), **12.** 186; (1899), **13.** 77; (1900), **14.** 140; (1901), **15.** 42; (1902), **16.** 143; (1903), **17.** 227; (1904), **18.** 285; (1905), **19.** 221; (1906), **20.** 226; market value (1900), **14.** 141; (1901), **15.** 42; (1902), **16.** 142, 143; (1903), **17.** 226; (1904), **18.** 285; (1905), **19.** 222; (1906), **20.** 226.
Sedan, Napoleon at, **20.** 193.
Sedgwick, Catharine [Mrs. Webb], **3.** 170.
Sedgwick, Catherine M., and freedwoman Mumbet, **1.** 3.
Sedgwick, Charles, enters Harvard (1837), **14.** 205.
Sedgwick, Henry D., *Restoration of Natural Rights*, **1.** 42; Commencement part (1843), **5.** 238.
Sedgwick, Maria B., gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 42.
Sedgwick, Mary [Mrs. Haughton], **13.** 34.
Sedgwick, *Gen.* Robert, N. Neth. expedition, **1.** 246; as Winthrop's creditor, **11.** 186; W. I. expedition, **13.** 43, **14.** 212; death, **13.** 43 *n.*
Sedgwick, Sarah [Mrs. Leverett], **1.** 157.
Sedgwick, Sarah A. (Livingston), port. of Mumbet, **1.** 42.
Sedgwick, Theodore [1], and freedwoman Mumbet, **1.** 3; hears Priestley preach, **3.** 40.
Sedgwick, Theodore [2], wife, **1.** 42.
Sedition Act. *See* Alien and Sedition.
Seeber (Sever), (?) William, of Mohawk Valley, **2.** 452.
Seekonk, Mass. (1649), **3.** 257; (1645), **8.** 11.
Seel, Thomas, *Jr.*, prize case (1750), **5.** 95.
Seeley. *See also* Ceeley, Cilley, Sale, Seely.
Seeley, Sir John Robert, *Expansion of Eng.*, **1.** 170; death announced, **9.** 540.
Seely, *Capt.* Nathaniel, death (1676), **13.** 402.
Ségur, Louis Philippe, *comte de*, Lafayette's recommendation (1782), **6.** 170, 171.
Selby, ——, organist at Halifax (1784), **3.** 94.
Selby, Thomas, view of Boston, **1.** 249.
Selectmen of town, as directors of business corporation, **7.** 179; first board in Mass., 179 *n.*, 361; estab. and duties of early boards, 181–185, 189, 191–193, 195, 196.
Selijns, *Rev.* Henry, answers to Dudley's witchcraft questions (in Latin), **1.** 349–353; (in Eng.), 354–358.
Selles, ——, on Haitian insurgents, **2.** 319 *n.*
Sellick, Daniel, of Va. (1654), **3.** 7.
Sellick, Jonathan, and Lyon estate, **6.** 19.

Sellick, *Mrs.* Susanna, marries Robert Tilman, **3.** 7.
Selman, John, naval expedition (1775), **1.** 17.
Senate of United States, anecdote of last survivor of first, **4.** 303–305; roll of members during first century, **10.** 9–10; surviving antebellum senators (1895, '98), 10, **12.** 156; rapid change in personnel, **10.** 10, **12.** 156; biog. notes of certain members, **13.** 312–315; shortest term of service, 315; separated terms of members, 315; members not taking seats, 315; comment on closed sessions, **15.** 129, 132; and removing power, 132. *See also* Congress.
Sendall, Samuel, Boston estate, **13.** 22 *n.*
Seneca Lake, Sullivan's expedition at, **2.** 466–468, 471.
Senegal, Brit. war-ship, at Boston (1768), **10.** 68, 71; (1770), 76.
Senior, Nassau W., value of *Conversations*, **10.** 486.
Senneville, *Marquis de*, at Boston (1787), **16.** 306 *n.*; at Harvard *ΦBK*, 451; visits Adams, 451.
Sensible, French frigate (1778), **16.** 293.
Senter, Isaac, journal of Quebec expedition, **2.** 266; in the expedition, 284.
Sergant. *See also* Sargent.
Sergant, Nathan, and Saml. Jenks (1760), **5.** 360, 366, 378, 380, 382.
Sergeant. *See also* Sargent.
Sergeant, Elizabeth (Shrimpton), and Lady Bellomont, **2.** 126; death (1700), 128.
Sergeant, *Rev.* John, Isaac Watts on missionary work of, **9.** 335, 349, 351, 354, 357, 361, 367, 407.
Sergeant, John, and Pa. politics (1802), **20.** 278.
Sergeant, Mary (Spencer | Hull | Phips), death, **1.** 158.
Sergeant, Peter, mansion house in Boston, **2.** 123; social life, 124; Bellomont's occupation of house, 126–131; death, **8.** 222; and Andros, **9.** 478; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217; probate suit with Shrimpton (1685), **19.** 38–42.
Sergent. *See also* Sargent.
Sergent, John, Harvard LL.D (1844), **5.** 245.
Serjent, Digory, captured by Indians (1707), **14.** 30.
Serre, Henri, in Maine, **20.** 55.
Serrurier, ——, at Harvard Commencement (1843), **5.** 239.
Sérurier, ——, French Minister, appearance (1812), **19.** 377.
Servants, Irish, in Conn. (1655), **4.** 275; bequests for transporting poor children to colonies (1640–42), **5.** 264; covenant for female (1688), **7.** 146; protection for, in provinces, **8.** 104; notice of runaway (1684), **9.** 459; Scotch transports (1650), **13.** 32; Indian, in Mass., 250. *See also* Slavery.
Sesakicha, Nantucket, in 1801, **4.** 132.
Setauket, L. I., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 246.
Seume, Johann Gottfried, career, **4.** 2; autobiog., 2; letter on experience as Hessian mercenary (1782), 2–12; pressed, 3; voyage, 3–6; at Halifax, 6–12.
Seven Days' battles, forces, **18.** 443. *See also* Peninsular campaign.
Seven Star Lane, Boston, identity, **1.** 318.
Seven Years' War, French medal (1758), **8.** 500–501. *See also* French and Indian War.
Sever, (? William Seeber), of Mohawk Valley, **2.** 452.
Sever, Charles W., communicates letter, **2.** 158.
Sever, Ellen [Mrs. Tebbets, Mrs. Hale], **12.** 498.
Sever, Sarah, letter (1776) on burning of Castle William, Plymouth alarm, **2.** 158.
Sever, W. W., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Sever, William, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 414; biog. note, 414 *n.*; in Boston society, **10.** 33, 34, 83.
Severals relating to the Fund, authorship, **12.** 431.
Severance, Daniel, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Severance, Ephraim, recruit (1758), **6.** 24.
Severett, Philip, sea-captain (1686), **13.** 271, 276.
Severnes (Seaverns), John, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Sewall. *See also* Syewall.
Sewall, —— (1788), **2.** 242.
Sewall, David, in **M.H.S.**, **3.** 384, nonagenarian, **9.** 93; as judge, **16.** 341; biog. note, 341 *n.*
Sewall, Elizabeth, death (1776), **10.** 417.
Sewall, Hannah (1717), **8.** 218.

Sewall, Hannah (Hull), inheritance, **1.** 313.
Sewall, Henry, Boston estate, **1.** 315.
Sewall, Jane (Dummer), return to Eng., **4.** 192.
Sewall, John S., on Cabot, **12.** 9.
Sewall, Jonathan [1], **8.** 218.
Sewall, Jonathan [2], Massachusettensis papers ascribed to, **6.** 253, 254, 400; Atty.-Gen. of Mass., **10.** 290, 291; Solicitor-Gen., 291; letters (1757–89), 407–408; John Adams on, 407; letters to Thomas Robie (1773) on law, 408–411; (1775) on Boston during siege, 412–416; (1776–85) on loyalists in Eng., 416–418, 420, 426; (1782) on spelling of name, 421; to Mrs. Higginson (1778) on prospects of peace, 418–420; (1783) on Am. prospects, Eng. fairs, 421, 425; robbed (1776), 416; as absentee judge of admiralty, 420; expected departure for Halifax (1785), 427; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Sewall, Jonathan [3], father on (1778), **10.** 420.
Sewall, *Rev.* Joseph, Boston estate, **1.** 314; port., **7.** 374; in 1717, **8.** 218; preaches (1714), 221, 223.
Sewall, Judith (1717), **8.** 218.
Sewall, Mary, courtship and marriage, **14.** 36–38; death, 38–39.
Sewall, Rebekah, Tompson's funeral elegy on (1710), **8.** 388–389, **10.** 274.
Sewall, *Judge* Samuel [1], occasional poem, **1.** 13–14; Washington Street mansion house, 314–319; route of walk with Gov. Bradstreet, 318–321; courtship of Katharine Winthrop, 379, **2.** 162; habit of presenting books, 41; verses inscribed in Willard's *Fountain opened*, 41; verses on Willard's recovery, 42; lines on conversion of Jews, 42–43; on Northern Lights, 105; on appointment of Bellomont, 124; on his arrival at New York, 124; and Bellomont in Boston, 125–130; commissioned judge, 126; use of term "Columbia," 161; interest in fame of Columbus, 162; on map of Boston, 478; reference to "N. Eng. Celibacy" explained, **3.** 380–381; alterations and corrections in Latin epigrams of, 381, **4.** 80–82, **6.** 381; origin of custom of "driving a pin or nail," **4.** 101–102, 219–221; ancestry, 191; biblical lore, 221; on fire of 1711, 240 *n.*; interleaved almanac, 310 *n.*; identity of his Courtemaruh, **5.** 421; on tragedy of Blackfriars, 436; marginalia on *Boston News Letter* (1704–08), **6.** 171; broadside explaining vote (1707), 174; human elements of diary, 282; memoranda on Council election and Speaker (1720), 388–390; on John Appleton, 476; commissioner to Indians (1694), **7.** 168; additional portions of journal, **8.** 212–221; in Eng. (1705), 212–213; lines on death of sister, 213; notes on cases, 214–215, 219; mourning-rings at wife's funeral (1717), 217; ear-ache, 218; trip to Arrowsic, 218; William Rous habeas corpus case, 231–235; initials on Old South corner-stone, 268; press in Boston, 273, 390, **9.** 452–458, 467; *Selling of Joseph*, 525; *Upon Samuel Sewall*, 525; *Wednesday January 1. 1701*, 527; on flogging at Harvard, **11.** 205; papers in handwriting of, 224; on drowning of Bendall, **12.** 227; on death and funeral of Sec. Addington, 232–233; on funeral of Jos. Webb, 246; on John Blackwell, **13.** 21 *n.*, 27; justice of peace (1686), 229; clerk of court (1686), 243; and relief for refugees (1686), 265; and use of Eng. flag (1686), 297; mnemonic lines on signing of currency, 315–321; sham fight (1686), 328; record of war com. (1690), 334; on courtship of daughter, **14.** 36–39; named for Council (1691), 217; Smibert's port., **15.** 324, **16.** 126; on death of Queen Anne, **15.** 330; on proclaiming of George, 332, 339; and Council's control of Mass. govt. (1715), 340–354; references to Paul Dudley, **16.** 27 *n.*, 33; and Jos. Marion, 44; on Benj. Rolfe, 54–56; and Rev. John Higginson, 517, 518; warrant for burial of suicide, 521; preface to *Revolution Justified*, **17.** 18; *Phaenomena Apocalyptica*, 22–24; *Mrs. Judith Hall*, 44; on Shrimpton case, **19.** 39, 42; biog. needed, **20.** 588. *See also Sewall's Letter-Book.*
Sewall, Samuel [2], Boston estate, **1.** 314; and Cotton Hill estate, 321, 323; diary (1714), **8.** 221–225; book printed for (1700), **9.** 521;

on sister Mary, **14.** 37, 39; commonplace-book, **15.** 521; director of Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 189, 196, 207.
Sewall, Samuel [H. C. 1761], estate, confiscated, **1.** 315, **10.** 182; loyalist refugee, **1.** 315, **10.** 164; spelling of name, 421; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Sewall, Samuel, of Burlington (1888), **4.** 191.
Sewall, Samuel E., Commencement part (1817) and biog. note, **5.** 182 *n.*
Sewall, Stephen, and reversal of witchcraft attainders, **1.** 81, 84, 87, 88.
Sewall, Stephen, father on (1778), **10.** 420.
Sewall's Diary. See Sewall (Samuel [1]).
Sewall's Letter-Book, cost of pub., **1.** 176, **2.** 75, 399, **3.** 287, **4.** 114, 355; com. to pub., **1.** 180; published, **2.** 391, **3.** 1, 279, **4.** 105, 191; acquired, **3.** 296.
Seward, Frederick W., and Hypolite Vattemare, **1.** 262.
Seward, William Henry, and unofficial mission to Europe (1861), **1.** 203–209; port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 263; and resignation of Motley (1867), **8.** 22; on Peninsular campaign, **10.** 437; and Emancipation Proc., **11.** 239; and Laird rams, **13.** 179; and Adams's appointment to Eng. mission, 204; and *Trent* affair, **16.** 466; and Johnson's first message, **19.** 398, 402; in Johnson's Cabinet, **20.** 435.
Sexual morality, and church discipline in colon. N. Eng., **6.** 477–516; hist. importance, 478–479; instances of discipline in Quincy (1677–1753), 481–491; confessions of pre-marriage cohabitation, 492, 495; order on premature birth, 493; confessions and doctrine of infant damnation, 493; superstition of child born on Sunday, 494; Groton record of confessions, 494; increase in confessions after 1725, 495–496; commonness of illegitimacy, 496–497; and Great Awakening, 498–502; incontinence but not promiscuity, 503, 509–510; bundling, 504–509; intolerance of prostitution, 510–513; colon. morality compared with 19th cent., 513–516; bastardy in Middlesex Co., Mass. (1753), **9.** 18.
Seymour, Frederick Z., card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*
Seymour, Horatio, death announced, **2.** 225, 390, candidacy (1868), **20.** 436.
"Sh. I.," exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Shackford, Charles C., Commencement part (1835), **5.** 215, 215 *n.*; Master's oration (1838), 224.
Shackmaple, John, appointed collector of customs (1707), **4.** 151; Conn. govt. refuses to recognize, 151 *n.*
Shadock, John, drowned (1675), **13.** 401.
Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, *1st earl of. See* Ashley.
Shakespeare, William, piece of his mulberry tree, **2.** 216; Bartlet's oration on, 432; allusion to works in Boston paper (1722), **6.** 517; on memory, **14.** 439; supposed autog., **20.** 127.
Shaler. *See* Shayler.
Sham fights, during Am. Rev., **6.** 118–122, 139; orders (1686), **13.** 328–330.
Shank, Thomas, hanged (1778), **6.** 108.
Shanklin, William, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 454.
Shannon, ——, innkeeper at Christiana, Del. (1804), **2.** 33.
Shannon, *Gov.* Wilson, and Pottawatomie Massacre, **14.** 5.
Shanon. See Chesapeake.
Shapleigh, John, Maine lands, **19.** 292.
Sharn, Nicholas, milit. watch (1689), **1.** 162.
Sharon, Mass., pre-Rev. inn, **10.** 47.
Sharp. *See also* Sharpe.
Sharp, Andrew, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 179.
Sharp, Anna [Mrs. Penrose], exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 60.
Sharp, Bartholomew, sea-captain, **13.** 231.
Sharp, Daniel, Harvard D.D. (1843), **5.** 239; *Φ B K* prayer (1845), **9.** 139; biog. note, 139 *n.*
Sharp, Elizabeth [Mrs. Salisbury], exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 60.
Sharp, Gibbens, water-color dedicated to, **18.** 296.
Sharp, Richard, death (1677), **7.** 168.
Sharp, William, port. of F. W. P. Greenwood, **13.** 79.

Sharpe, Agnes [Mrs. Winthrop, Mrs. Mildmay], **2.** 253.
Sharpfulls, George, letters to Winthrop (1645, '47) on iron works, **8.** 15–17.
Sharpless, James. *See* Sharpless portraits.
Sharpless, *Mrs.* James, miniature of Washington, **3.** 277.
Sharpless portraits, alleged, of Washingtons, described, **3.** 136; professed commission for painting, 136, 179; **M.H.S.** com. on, 136, 153; report, 179–187; spurious Washington letter on, 179; other spurious letters, 180–184; altered, 184; possible basis, 186, 215–216, 277; report made public, 187; further misrepresentations, 215; allusion to, 259; Goodell's *Rejoinder*, 279; letter on, **7.** 349, 399.
Shatswell. *See* Latchwell.
Shattuck. *See also* Shadock.
Shattuck, David, recruit (1758), **6.** 25.
Shattuck, Emily (Copeland), **11.** 270, **14.** 364.
Shattuck, George C., subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Shattuck, George Otis, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **4.** 413; memoir of W. G. Russell assigned to, **10.** 470, **11.** 269; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 268–271; in **M.H.S.**, 268, **12.** 61; birth, ancestry, education, **11.** 269, **14.** 361–362; law partners, **11.** 269, **14.** 364; as lawyer, **11.** 269–270, **14.** 366–367; public service, **11.** 270; politics, 270, **14.** 366; religion, **11.** 270, **14.** 363; marriage, child, **11.** 270, **14.** 364, 367; social life, **11.** 271; memoir assigned to C. F. Dunbar, 271; MEMOIR by O. W. Holmes, **14.** 361–368; PORT. and AUTOG., 361; boyhood home, 361; in college, 362–363; and Jas. Walker, 363; in Law School, 363; and preservation of Old South, 364; and Harvard, 365; societies, 365; summer place, 365; travel, 365–366; embarrassments, 366; refuses judgeship, 366; death, 367; character, 367.
Shattuck, Hannah (Bailey), **14.** 361, 362.
Shattuck, James, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Shattuck, Job [1], and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; on com. on grievances, 301; prevents court at Concord, 302; warrant against, 304; captured, 304–306; treatment in jail, wound, 307–309; bailed, 307; milit. career, 309; in Groton riots (1781), 310; character and appearance, 310; crippled, 310; at Ticonderoga (1776), **12.** 100, 102.
Shattuck, Job [2], and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301, 307.
Shattuck, John, of Pepperell, **6.** 427.
Shattuck, Joseph [1], in Am. Rev., **14.** 361.
Shattuck, Joseph [2], career, **14.** 361; character, 362.
Shattuck, Joseph W., witnesses Sibley's will, **2.** 170.
Shattuck, Joshua, death in Am. army (1776), **12.** 102.
Shattuck, Lemuel, reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 241.
Shattuck, Moses, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 392.
Shattuck, Oliver, recruit (1758), **6.** 24.
Shaw. *See also* Shawe.
Shaw, ——, captain of L. I. Sound packet (1789), **16.** 460.
Shaw, *Lieutenant*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 73.
Shaw, Charles, on Boston Court House (1817), **14.** 100.
Shaw, David, innkeeper at Palmer, **4.** 388.
Shaw, Elizabeth (Smith), **16.** 296 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, 377, 430, 431, 448, 452; father's sermon on marriage of, **19.** 386.
Shaw, George R., on cabinet for Parkman MSS., **6.** 165.
Shaw, John, of Weymouth, death (1704), **14.** 23.
Shaw, *Rev.* John [H. C. 1772], biog. note, **16.** 296 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 296, 301, 303, 333–335, 348, 351, 352, 376, 377, 385, 406, 430, 431, 442, 448, 452.
Shaw, *Capt.* John, Rogers on (1815), **4.** 208.
Shaw, John A., Commencement part (1811) and biog. note, **5.** 176 *n.*; tutor, **14.** 156.
Shaw, Joseph, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Shaw, Josiah C., exhibition part (1788), **16.** 409.
Shaw, Lemuel, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5; and Judge Bigelow, 478; in

M.H.S. group picture (1858), **6.** 77; port., **16.** 265.
Shaw, *Rev.* Oakes, **18.** 242.
Shaw, Robert G., subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341.
Shaw, Samuel, in Dartmoor Prison, **10.** 117.
Shaw, Samuel Savage, presents Gardiner Papers, **4.** 77; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **17.** 130; communicates letter on Woodbridge-Phillips duel, **18.** 239–242; and letter of Hutchinson, 242; on Nominating Com. (1904, '05), 252, 454; reports, 289, **19.** 226; MEMOIR OF H. S. NOURSE, **18.** 292–295; MEMOIR OF U. H. CROCKER, **19.** 554–565; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1906), **20.** 232.
Shaw, Silvanus, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Shaw, William, Harvard D.D. (1815), **5.** 180.
Shaw, William Smith, Librarian **M.H.S.**, **8.** 343; junior member, **9.** 94.
Shawe, Roger, of Hampton, N. H., liquor license, **19.** 171.
Shayler, ——, sea-captain (1774), **10.** 84.
Shays, Anna (? Trevirayd), exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 60.
Shays, Edward, exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 60.
Shays's Rebellion, conditions at Taunton, **1.** 76; Groton and, 298–312; causes, 298, 300; number of insurgents in Middlesex, 299; attempted conven. there (1784), 299; warrant for Groton town meeting, 299–301; preparation for Middlesex convent., 301; circular letter, 302; county conven. at Concord, 302; court prevented there, 302; threatened march on Cambridge, 302–303; preparation against insurgents, 303; warrants for Middlesex insurgents, 303; capture of them, 304–306; release of Page and Parker, 306; treatment of Shattuck, 307–309; his conviction and pardon, 309; novel on, 311; compensation for destruction, 311–312; letter on movement of Middlesex insurgents, **4.** 158–159; reprieve and promotion of insurgent, **7.** 19, 120; end, **15.** 372; pardon of insurgents, **16.** 318; and election of 1787, 404 *n.*, **17.** 458; damage suit resulting from, **16.** 445; affairs (Oct.), **17.** 352, 353; and amendment of Confederation, 454; ease of suppression, 463; Jon. Smith's pamphlet, **19.** 276.
Shea, John Gilmary, on Roubaud, **3.** 203; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **7.** 331.
Shead. *See also* Shed.
Shead, Jonathan, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 445.
Shead, Samuel, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 444.
Sheafe. *See also* Sheaffe.
Sheafe, Abigail [Mrs. Pickering], **3.** 247.
Sheafe, Edmund, **3.** 247.
Sheafe, Elizabeth (Cotton), **3.** 248.
Sheafe, George [H. C. 1825], death, **5.** 198.
Sheafe, Jacob [d. 1659], at Guilford, **16.** 496; wealth, 508.
Sheafe, Jacob [d. 1791], **3.** 247.
Sheafe, Mary [Mrs. Willard], **16.** 309 *n.*
Sheafe, Ruth (Wood), death, **7.** 169.
Sheafe, Sampson, robbed in Boston (1688), **7.** 147; to examine Nowell's accounts (1686), **13.** 235; on trade com. (1686), 248.
Sheafe, *Rev.* Thomas, **3.** 247.
Sheafe, *Mrs.* Thomas (Wilson), **3.** 247.
Sheaffe, Edward, on boundary commission (1767), **10.** 63.
Sheaffe, *Mrs.* Susanna, letter to Child (1775) on Boston after Lexington, **9.** 10.
Sheaffe, William, letter to Winslow (1771) on smuggling, **2.** 232; in Boston society, **10.** 38; com. of merchants on affair of (1770), 73; and writs of assistance, **12.** 193.
Shearmann. *See* Cheeseman.
Shed. *See also* Shead.
Shed, Amos, quittance by (1766), **12.** 100.
Shed, Joseph, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Shed, Oliver, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Shed, William, recruit (1760), **6.** 429; minuteman, **12.** 105.
Shee, John, collector at Philadelphia, and embargo, **20.** 310.
Sheehan, Norman L. T., photog. by, **20.** 229.
Sheerness, Brit. war-ship, at Boston (1728), **18.** 240.
Sheffield, John Holroyd, *1st earl of*, letters to Ed. Winslow (1805, '06), **3.** 69, 70.
Sheffield, Mary [Mrs. Mills, Mrs. Marshall], **14.** 15.

Sheffield, Mass., troops at (1760), **4.** 388, 389; inn, 389.
Shehane, John, trial (1787), **16.** 313, 318.
Shelburne, William Petty, *2d earl of*, and Oliver, **3.** 14; and Canadian appointments (1784), 80; prime minister, 131; and spurious Montcalm letters, 202; port. of Washington painted for, **11.** 69. Arthur Lee on, **17.** 309; letters to Rich. Price (1774–86), 312, 321, 350, 351, 357, 358, 362 [*see* Price]; from B. Vaughan (1782–83) on peace negotiations, 406–438 [*see* Peace]; and peace, **19.** 153, 164, 165.
Shelby, Evan, letter to Gen. Russell (1787) on Western affairs, **17.** 459.
Sheldon, Benjamin, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Sheldon, Daniel, letter to Adams (1823) on France and Span. Am., **15.** 429.
Sheldon, George, acknowledgment to, **6.** 377; elected a member M.H.S., **20.** 395.
Sheldon, Thomas, killed at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450.
Shelter Island, Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 246; Sylvester estate and rights, **4.** 270 *n.*, 278, 290; climate, 274; Sylvester patent, 290.
Shelton, Thomas, system of shorthand, **9.** 275, **16.** 475.
Shelton, William P., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Shenandoah Valley, Lincoln and Jackson's campaign, **10.** 440; character of population, **20.** 552.
Shepard. *See also* Sheperd, Shepheard, Shepherd, Sheppard, Shippard.
Shepard, Benjamin, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Shepard, *Rev.* Jeremiah, and verses on Hubbard's *Narrative*, **4.** 199, **9.** 441; attestation in Quick's *Young Mans claim*, **9.** 528.
Shepard, *Rev.* Thomas [1], at Cambridge, **2.** 47; birthplace, **4.** 12; charges against Anne Hutchinson, 162–163; at her trial, 163, 164, 173, 180, 182, 183, 189; autobiog., 375; letter to Gov. Winthrop, **5.** 103–104; character, 104; sermons, 105; caution to the Psalms versifiers (1639), 244; and Harvard, 401, 412; and Natl. Eaton, 408; *Clear Sun-shine*, reprints, extant copies, price, **6.** 347, **10.** 336; *Day-Breaking* ascribed to, **6.** 394; *Church-Membership of Children*, **9.** 419; *Two Questions*, 512; and framing of first Mass. code, **16.** 279.
Shepard, *Rev.* Thomas [2], interleaved almanac, **4.** 300 *n.*; letters, **5.** 103; death, **7.** 169; press censor, **8.** 272, **9.** 425, **11.** 243, 246, 247; preface to Danforth's election sermon, **9.** 429; *Eye-Salve*, 431; preface to Oakes's election sermon, 433, 436; Oakes's elegy on, 440; book owned by, **12.** 386; answer to General Court (1676), **13.** 369.
Shepard, *Col.* (*Gen.*) William, regt. at Providence (1778), **6.** 119; non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 496; at siege of Boston, **9.** 54.
Shepard Historical Society, MSS. possessed by, **4.** 325.
Sheperd. *See also* Shepard.
Sheperd, *Mrs.*, of (?) Braintree, death (1709), **14.** 26.
Shepheard. *See also* Shepard.
Shepheard, ——, of Mass., fined (1631), **1.** 369.
Shepheard, William, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 60.
Shepherd. *See also* Shepard.
Shepherd, Forrest, geological trip in Md. (1836), **7.** 267–268.
Shepherd, Samuel, report on Wyoming Massacre, **3.** 346.
Shepherdson, ——, sea-captain (1741), **9.** 384.
Sheppard. *See also* Shepard.
Sheppard, ——, of Fayetteville (1805), **2.** 31.
Sheppard, John T., of Ala., **20.** 518.
Sheppard, Thomas, expelled from Parl., **3.** 156, 158.
Sherburne, *Captain*, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Sherburne, Henry, loyalty, **16.** 178.
Shergole, ——, of Isle of Wight (1695), **2.** 180.
Sheridan, *Gen.* Philip H., on policy of destruction, **19.** 339; in final Petersburg campaign, **20.** 94–97; in Appomattox campaign, 101, 102, 105, 107, 108.
Sheriff, *Capt.* William, in Boston society, **10.** 70.
Sherlock, ——, of Baltimore (1804), **2.** 14.
Sherman. *See also* Charman.
Sherman, Edward, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 251.

Sherman, *Rev.* James, dismissed from ministry, **1.** 158.
Sherman, Jane (Wall), **2.** 251.
Sherman, *Rev.* John, at Watertown, **2.** 47; preface to Mitchel's election sermon, **9.** 429; to Oakes's election sermon, 433; *Almanac* (1674), 434; and verses in Hubbard's *Narrative*, 440, 441; preface to Oakes's *Soveraign Efficacy*, 456; to Mather's Κομητογραφία, 458; press censor, **11.** 243, 247; and Wenham-Chelmsford matter (1655), **12.** 323; death, **13.** 410.
Sherman, John, of Eng., exploded coat of arms, **2.** 251.
Sherman, Philip, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 346.
Sherman, Roger, Signer, **1.** 281, **3.** 374; delegate to Cong. (1776), 373.
Sherman, Roger, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Sherman, Samuel [1], exploded coat of arms, **2.** 251.
Sherman, Samuel [2], exploded coat of arms, **2.** 251.
Sherman, William, killed by John Brown, **1.** 183, **14.** 6 *n.*; outrages by, **1.** 217, 219.
Sherman, *Gen.* William T., and burning of Columbia, **15.** 264–276; anecdotes concerning him and army, **16.** 467; foragers, 468; and J. C. Davis and Logan, 468; comparative importance of Ga. and Carolina marches, **19.** 334–337; vandalism, 337–341; and Appomattox campaign, **20.** 100; staff (1863), 162 *n.*
Sherwill, Nicholas, settlement, **1.** 234.
Sherwin, Daniel, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Shiel, ——, and Sullivan and Burke (1781), **1.** 54.
Shields, *Gen.* James, senatorial elections, **13.** 315.
Shilka, *Miss*, of Edinburgh (1830), **19.** 473.
Shinplasters, of Young's Hotel, **4.** 351.
Ship-building, in Conn. (1795), **3.** 45. *See also* Marine.
Shiple, James, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Shipley, John [1], of Wenham, **12.** 322; children, 322, 330.
Shipley, John [2], baptism (1648), **12.** 322; birth, 330.
Shipley, *Mrs.* John, joins church in Wenham (1648), **12.** 322; children, 322, 330; church aid for, 337, 338.
Shipley, Lydia [Mrs. Perham], baptism, **12.** 322; birth, 330; church membership and children, 338.
Shipley, Nathaniel, baptism, **12.** 322; birth, 330.
Shippard. *See also* Shepard.
Shippard, William, tide-surveyor (1771), **2.** 232.
Shippen, Edward, prothonotary (1754), **7.** 342.
Shippen, Elizabeth C. (Farley | Bannister) [Mrs. Izard], **2.** 13.
Shippen, Joseph (1754), **7.** 342.
Shippen, Margaret, photog. of André's sketch of, **10.** 292.
Shippen, *Dr.* William [1], **7.** 342.
Shippen, William [2], Commencement part (1754), **7.** 340.
Shipping. *See* Marine.
Ships, of East India Co. (1600), **5.** 36; Brit. prize cases (1736–58), 86–101; registered at New Haven (1698), 297; various Ohio River steamers (1836), **7.** 273, 278, 281, 285, 287, 289; various Am. privateers (1776–79), **12.** 198–200; of Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306–307; N. Y. packets (1770), **16.** 224, 227; — French war-ship *Achille* (1788), **16.** 451; H. M. S. *Active* (1774), **10.** 84; ketch *Adventure* (1686), **13.** 267; ship *Adventure* (1699), **5.** 298, **9.** 518; privateer *Adventure* (1779), **14.** 69; *Adventure* (1781), **1.** 62; *Adventure* built in Oregon (1791), **7.** 418; Claiborne's *Africa* (1631), **3.** 4; *Allen* (1649), 256; liner *America* (1853), **5.** 343; Ancient Wreck [*see* Wreck]; *Angel Gabriel* (1635), **17.** 77, 82–83; brig *Ann* (1799), **2.** 280 *n.*; *Ann Cleeve* (1643), **18.** 14 *n.*; *Arbella* (1630), **2.** 221; H. M. S. *Beaver* (1770–72), **10.** 19, 76; brig *Betsey* (1793), **2.** 358; H. M. S. *Boston* (1770), **10.** 76; Am. frigate *Boston* (1778), **16.** 293; steamer *British Queen* (1840), **7.** 35; *Caledonia* (1699), **17.** 67; *Caroline* (1842), **9.** 202; brig *Cecilia* (1846), **7.** 321; H. M. S. *Cerebus* (1775), **10.** 93; whaler *Chagford* (1767), 15; *Charles Bartlett* (1849), **6.** 199; H. M. S. *Charon* (1781), 153; *Chesapeake-Shannon* fight, **1.** 374–379, **16.** 257; *Columbia* in Oregon, **7.** 416–421; slaver *Comet* (1831), **15.** 465; H. M. S. *Conception* (1692), **7.** 162; Gosnold's bark *Concord*, **16.** 247; U. S. S *Concord* (1832), **19.** 489, 491, 495; Am. frigate *Confed-*

eracy (1779), **3.** 126; lake galley *Congress* (1776), **6.** 85; *Constellation-Insurgent* action, **19.** 10, 18; *Constitution* [*see Constitution*]; ship *Courier* (1846), **7.** 321; privateer *Cromwell* (1776), **1.** 19; H. M. S. *Dartmouth* (1686), **13.** 270; H. M. S. *Defence* (1779), **3.** 126; lake warbrig *Duke of Cumberland* (1760), **4.** 395, **5.** 357, 363, 365, 388; H. M. S. *Falcon* (1775), **10.** 20; *Fancy* of Martha's Vineyard (1779), **3.** 86; brig *Finley* (1829), **19.** 441; brig *Fortune* (1773), **10.** 83; schooner *Four Friends* (1760), **2.** 229; Mass. war-schooner *Franklin* (1775), **1.** 17; *Friendship* (1686), **13.** 254; U. S. S. *Frolic* (1812), **16.** 182; privateer *Gen. Arnold* (1778), **10.** 107, 393, **12.** 199; Brit. transport *Gen. Eliott* (1786), **3.** 73; privateer *Gen. Stark* (1778), **10.** 107; H. M. S. *Gibraltar* (1770), 76; *Gift of God* (1607), **2.** 243; blockade-runner *Gladiator* (1861), **18.** 140; H. M. S. *Glasgow* (1773), **10.** 57; *Golden Falcon* (1657), **19.** 292; *Greyhound-Fleury* fight (1746), **10.** 125; *Greyhound* (1778), **2.** 238; privateer *Hannah* (1775), **1.** 18; brig *Hannah and Mary* (1694), **12.** 244; *Harmony* (1774), **10.** 84; packet *Hazard* (1714), **15.** 338; yacht *Henrietta* (1695), **2.** 182; H. M. S. *Hermione* (1785), **3.** 67; *Hobbyhorse* (1651), **3.** 6; *Hornet-Penguin* fight, **2.** 72; war-sloop *Hunter* (1775), 285, 286; sloop *Industrie* (1692), **12.** 284; ship *Industry* (1800), 251; H. M. S. *Jamaica* (1766), **10.** 45; U. S. S. *James Adger* (1861), **18.** 139–140; U. S. S. *Jamestown* (1847), **6.** 199; *Joanna* (1686), **13.** 276; U. S. S. *John Adams* (1812), **16.** 182, **19.** 337; bark *Kazan* (1842–45), **3.** 248, **7.** 320; H. M. S. *Kingfisher* (1686), 149; *Larice* (1649), **3.** 256; privateer *Lee* (1775), **1.** 18, 21; packet *Leopard* (1789), **16.** 457; H. M. S. *Leopard* (1807), 257; H. M. S. *Leslie* (1779), **3.** 87; schooner *Liberty* (1781), **6.** 156; radeau *Ligonier* (1760), **4.** 396, **5.** 367, 368, 381; *Lion* (1632), **10.** 262; *Little Charles*, **14.** 325; H. M. S. *Lively* (1774), **10.** 84; war-sloop *Lord Chatham* (1771), **3.** 388; Mass. war-schooner *Lynch* (1775), **1.** 17; H. M. S. *Macedonian* (1812), **19.** 369; brig *Mars* (1802), **18.** 325; sloop *Mary* (1689), **2.** 479; yacht *Mary* (1695), 180; ship *Mary* (1714), **15.** 329; bark *Mary* (1807), **12.** 252; Popham's ship *Mary and John*, **2.** 243; royalist ship *Mary of Bristol* (1641), **1.** 241; *Mayflower* [*see Mayflower*]; H. M. S. *Mercury* (1776), **10.** 93; H. M. S. *Mermaid* (1768), 70; *Mermaiden* (1670), **19.** 289; H. M. S. *Milford* (1776), **2.** 303; *Minerva* (1774), **10.** 85; U. S. S. *Mississippi* (1853), **2.** 260; U. S. S. *Monitor* (1862), **10.** 435; ordnance ship *Nancy* (1775), **1.** 21; Confed. ship *Nashville* (1861), **18.** 139 *n.*, 140; *Nassau* (1770), **10.** 75; H. M. S. *Nautilus* (1775), 91; *Neptune* (1799), **3.** 28; galley *Newport* (1694), **7.** 168; H. M. S. *Niger* (1765–76), **2.** 300, **10.** 61, 93; H. M. S. *Nonesuch* (1692), **7.** 161; *Northwest America* (1788), **7.** 418 *n.*; U. S. S. *Oneida* (1862), **2.** 133; *Ophelia* (1805), **19.** 19; bark *Orono* (1849), **7.** 321; blockade-runner *Ovieto* (1862), **2.** 133; Hudson River steamer *Paragon* (1812), **19.** 368; *Parr* (1785), **3.** 82; brig *Peace and Harmony* (1778), **10.** 106; H. M. S. *Pearl* (1780), 20; *Pembroke* (1804), **2.** 10; H. M. S. *Penelope* (1790–93), 387, **10.** 20; privateer *Perscatua* (1745), **11.** 423, 424; *Perseverance* (1799), **9.** 280; *Peterhof* (1847), **7.** 321; *Pilot*, **14.** 333; schooner *Plattsburg* (1818), 411; U. S. S. *Plymouth* (1853), **2.** 260; whaler *Polly* (1770), **10.** 15; liner *President* (1840), **7.** 35; H. M. S. *Preston* (1774), **10.** 87; Mass. war-ship *Protector*, **20.** 48; *Queen of England* (1776), **10.** 101; Am. war-ship *Queen of France* (1779), **3.** 128; packet *Rambler* (1789), **16.** 457; Am. war-ship *Ranger* (1779), **3.** 128; H. M. S. *Renown* (1776), **10.** 100; *Resolution* (1686), **13.** 231; *Restoration* (1779), **3.** 86; H. M. S. *Ripon* (1769), **10.** 72; bark *Robert* (1686), **13.** 258; H. M. S. *Romilla* (1799), **9.** 281; H. M. S. *Romney* (1768–70), **3.** 393 *n.*, **10.** 67, 70, 71, 76; *Roscoe* (1838), 213; H. M. S. *Rose* (1683), **13.** 292; (1770), **10.** 76; bark *Rover* (1850), **7.** 322; H. M. S. *Royal Oak* (1781), **1.** 62; H. M. S. *Salisbury* (1770), **10.** 76; *Sally* (1829), **19.** 441; *Samson* (1793), **2.** 349; *Samuel and Henry*

(1693), **1.** 340; *Sancta Maria de la Victoria* (1522), **6.** 331; U. S. S. *Saratoga* (1853), **2.** 260; H. M. S. *Scarborough* (1747–76), **2.** 301, **9.** 15, **10.** 87, 93, **16.** 290; *Sea Flower* (1741), **15.** 255; H. M. S. *Senegal* (1768–70), **10.** 68, 71, 76; French frigate *Sensible* (1778), **16.** 293; H. M. S. *Sheerness* (1728), **18.** 240; *Six Friends* (1690), **13.** 334; H. M. S. *Somerset* (1778), **10.** 106; *Sparrow-Hawk*, **4.** 217 *n.*; *Speedwell* (1651), **3.** 7; sloop *Speedwell* (1781), **6.** 133; privateer *Spy* (1775), **1.** 19; Confed. ship *Sumter*, **16.** 467; *Susan and Ellen* (1635), **3.** 247; U. S. S. *Susquehanna* (1853), **2.** 258; H. M. S. *Syren* (1777), 237; H. M. S. *Tamar* (1773), **10.** 27; schooner *Three Sisters* (1781), **6.** 133; Argall's ship *Treasurer*, **1.** 188; *Trent* [*see Trent*]; privateer *Trumbull* (1776), **1.** 19; *Tryal* (1694), **7.** 166; *Union* (1860), **4.** 34; sloop *Victory* (1781), **6.** 134; French war-ship *Ville de Paris* (1782), **3.** 130; H. M. S. *Viper* (1768), **10.** 70, 72; Popham's pinnace *Virginia*, **2.** 243; H. M. S. *Vixen* (1799), **3.** 71; Am. war-ship *Warren* (1779), 128, **10.** 107; H. M. S. *Warwick* (1747), **9.** 15; sloop *Washington* (1787), **7.** 416, 417; yacht *Will and Mary* (1695), **2.** 182; brig *William* (1793), 374; privateer *Yankee Hero* (1776), **1.** 21, **2.** 303. *See also* Marine.

Shirley, ——, arrested (1778), **10.** 105.

Shirley, Frances (Baker), mourning ring, **9.** 27.

Shirley, Harriet [Mrs. Temple], **10.** 33.

Shirley, John, deposition on Canada expedition (1747), **12.** 46; career, **16.** 72–77; AUTOG., 72.

Shirley, *Gov.* William, proclamation on excise stamps, **1.** 70; letters in Parkman MSS., **4.** 46; appointment, **9.** 388; administration, 389; at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 441–443; papers in suit against Waldo, **12.** 45–50; Iroquois expedition, **13.** 386; Niagara campaign, **16.** 73–76; Pelham's mezzotint, **18.** 238.

Shirley, Mass., Shays's insurgents, **1.** 299; com. on grievances, 301; population (1790), **4.** 136; formed out of Groton, 140; troops at (1776), **6.** 80.

Shirley, privateer (1749), **5.** 92.

Shirley Hundreds, Va. (1781), **6.** 145.

Shirt. *See* Shurt.

Shirvin, *Colonel*, S. C. planter (1805), **2.** 28.

Shiuri, Perry at, **2.** 259.

Shoemaker, Elijah, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.

Shoemaker, Jacob, Quaker, **20.** 278.

Sholes, John, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.

Shore, Seth, graduates (1687), **17.** 58.

Shores, *Capt.* (?) Jonathan, cashiered (1760), **4.** 397, **5.** 367.

Short. *See also* Shurt.

Short, William, at Span. Court, **5.** 18.

Shorter Catechism (1698), **9.** 515; (1691), **17.** 39.

Shorthand, old systems, **7.** 158 *n.*, **9.** 193, 275, 432, **15.** 20, 514–521, **19.** 415; rare works on, **16.** 475–476.

Shortridge, ——, drowned (1691), **7.** 158.

Shreve, *Col.* Israel, commands Ft. Sullivan, **2.** 472.

Shreve, John, narrative of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 439.

Shrewsbury, Charles Talbot, *1st duke of*, and appointment of Pitman, **2.** 179.

Shrimpton, *Mrs.*, of Boston, death (1675), **13.** 349.

Shrimpton, Elizabeth [Mrs. Sergeant], **2.** 126, 128.

Shrimpton, Samuel, death, **1.** 152, **12.** 284; Boston estate, **2.** 123; Conn. land (1686), **5.** 294–295; ship-owner, **7.** 146, 167; and Andros (1689), **9.** 478; port., **11.** 333; on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248; Merrimac grant, 255; record of war com. (1690), 334; *Narrative of Proceedings*, **17.** 19; papers on case (1686), **19.** 38–50; letter (1686) on Haskett case, 50.

Shuldham, Molyneux, *baron*, admiral, at Boston (1776), **10.** 93.

Shuman, Abraham, and Franklin Fund, **12.** 28; gift to **M.H.S.**, **17.** 230.

Shurt, Abraham, in N. Eng. (1655), **5.** 263.

Shurt, George, of Eng., will (1655), **5.** 263.

Shurtleff, Anna (Thomas), exile in Amsterdam (1617), **6.** 60.

Shurtleff, Charles, exile in Amsterdam (1617), **6.** 60.

Shurtleff, Nathaniel Bradstreet, edits early records of Mass., **1.** 397; in **M.H.S.** group pictures (1869), **3.** vii; (1858), **6.** 77; in

M.H.S., **5**. 123; on first funeral prayer in Boston, 331; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6**. 241; Librarian **M.H.S.**, **8**. 343.
Shurtleff, Roswell, at Harvard Commencement (1839), **5**. 227, 228.
Shurtleff, William Steele, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **6**. 175; accepts, 285; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **10**. 442–443, 447–450; in **M.H.S.**, 442, 447; as judge, 448–450, **11**. 234; MEMOIR by G. S. Merriam, 234–236; PORT., 234; birth, ancestry, education, 234; law practice, 234; in Civil War, 234; public interests, 235; literary expression, 235; marriage, 235; residence, 235; appearance, 235; character, 236; death, 236.
Shute, *Rev.* Daniel, tutor, **3**. 98; election sermon (1768), **10**. 26; at ordination of Henry Ware, **16**. 337; biog. note, 337 *n.*
Shute, *Capt.* Michael, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15**. 307.
Shute, *Gov.* Samuel, view dedicated to, **1**. 249; corresp. in Parkman MSS., **4**. 46; appointment, 192, 192 *n.*; and govt. of Harvard, **5**. 411; and Elisha Cooke (1720), **6**. 389–390; at funeral of Sewall's wife (1717), **8**. 217; grievances against Mass., **9**. 339, 344; and Colman, 345; and Paul Dudley, **16**. 33 *n.*
Shute, Samuel M., journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2**. 440.
Sias (Scias) *Capt.* Benjamin, at Bennington, **10**. 502.
Siasconset, Nantucket, in 1801, **4**. 132.
Sibley, Charlotte A. L. (Cook), **2**. 169, 198; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **3**. 276, 282, **11**. 67–68, 334, **15**. 46, **19**. 168; view of home, **5**. 451; will, bequests to **M.H.S.**, **16**. 20–23; career, 21, 127. *See also* Charlotte A. L. Sibley Fund.
Sibley, John, immigrant, **2**. 487.
Sibley, John Langdon, PORT. and AUTOG., **2**. *front.*; **M.H.S.** tributes to, vii, 154–155; *Sketches of Harvard Graduates*, 68, 155, 391, 503–505; death, 154; as hist. student, 154; and Harvard, 154; endowments of Phillips Exeter, 155, 496–502; will, 168–170; report on bequest to **M.H.S.**, 228; MEMOIR by A. P. Peabody, 487–507; significance of surname, 487; family arms, 487; ancestry, 487; birth and name, 488; early education, 488; at Exeter, 489; at Harvard, 489–490; music teacher, 490; monitorships, 490; Asst. Librarian, 490; in Divinity School, 490; pastorate, 490–491; magazine enterprise, 491; Librarian of Harvard College, 492–493; editing of Triennial Cat., 493; and of Annual Cat., 494; pamphlet on cats., 494; annual Harvard necrology, 495; frugality, 495; aid to students, 495; marriage, 498; gifts to other institutions, 502; *History of Union*, 502; failing eyesight, 503; decline and death, 505; character, 505–506; home-life, 506; personal habits, 507; in **M.H.S.** and other societies, 507; — in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3**. vii; port. presented, 282, **19**. 168; ed. of "Father Abbey's Will," **4**. 70 *n.*; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6**. 241; books and MSS. from library of, **11**. 67–68; book-plate for them, 68; bequest becomes available, **16**. 20–23, 127; cabinet for papers, **20**. 245. *See also* John L. Sibley Fund.
Sibley, Jonathan, port., **2**. 169; career, 487; character, 488; politics, 488; and son's education, 488; name associated with Sibley Book Fund, 496; and Charity Fund, 497; self-sacrifice, 502.
Sibley, Persis (Morse), port., **2**. 169; birth and death, 487; character, 488.
Sibley, Richard, **2**. 487.
Sibley, Timothy, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8**. 497.
Sibley, William C., **2**. 488.
Sibley Book Fund, **2**. 496.
Sibley Charity Fund, establishment, **2**. 496–501; size (1886), 501; Sibley's speech on it, 502.
Sibley Papers, acquired, **11**. 67–68; cabinet for, **20**. 245.
Sicily, Carthaginian campaign (480 B. C.), **17**. 397; travel through (1829), **19**. 450–453.
Sidney, Algernon, and origin of Mass. motto, **2**. 39–41.
Sidney, Algernon, pseudonym for Spencer Roane, **14**. 327 *n.*; for B. W. Leigh, 344 *n.*
Sidney, Henry. *See* Romney.
Sidonians, migrations, **12**. 108.
Siemen, Paul, **2**. 13.
Sigourney, ——, at Newburyport (1788), **16**. 403.

Silk, manufacture in Nantucket, **3.** 8.
Sill, *Capt.* David Fithian, at siege of Boston, **9.** 66.
Silliman, Benjamin D., letter from Adams (1839), **15.** 470.
Silloway, Thomas W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **20.** 229.
Silly. *See* Silley.
Silsbee, Mary A. C. (Devereux), poem (1848), for Class of 1798, **5.** 257.
Silsbee, Nathaniel [1], presidential elector, **1.** 366.
Silsbee, Nathaniel [2], **5.** 257.
Silsbee, *Rev.* William, Divinity School part (1836), **19.** 363.
Simkins, Christopher, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 60.
Simmons. *See also* Simon, Simons, Symonds.
Simmons, *Rev.* George F., Commencement part (1832), **5.** 208; biog. notes, 208 *n.*, **15.** 217 *n.*; Master's oration (1835), **5.** 215; Story's letter introducing, **15.** 217; ordination, **19.** 388.
Simmons, Roger, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Simmons, William H., Commencement part (1831) and biog. note, **5.** 206, 206 *n.*; Master's oration (1834), 214.
Simms. *See also* Symmes.
Simms, ——, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 259.
Simms, William Gilmore, Union army and library of, **15.** 276–277.
Simon. *See also* Simmons.
Simon, Ann, exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 60.
Simon, John, exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 60.
Simons. *See also* Simmons.
Simons, *Major*, customs official at Philadelphia (1801), **20.** 273.
Simons, Comfort, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 60.
Simons, Keating L., Charleston lawyer, **2.** 25.
Simons, *Mrs.* Persisto, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 60.
Simony, crime and penalty, **8.** 507, 514–517.
Simpkins. *See also* Simkins.
Simpkins, Caroline, gift to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 105.
Simpson. *See also* Simson.
Simpson, Edward, briefs in prize cases (1743–52), **5.** 87–100.
Simpson, John, petition as constable (1686), **13.** 252.
Simpson, John, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 182.
Simpson, *Rev.* John, leaves Nottingham, Eng. (1777), **3.** 15.
Simpson, Jonathan, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 182; in Bristol, Eng. (1780), 421.
Simpson, Joseph, death (1709), **14.** 26.
Sims. *See* Symmes.
Simsbury, Conn., inn (1779), **2.** 478; in 1777, **6.** 89; encroachment on Mass. (1686), **13.** 272.
Simson, W., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 60.
Singer, Rose [Mrs. Butterfield], **17.** 177.
Singleton, Mary [Mrs. Cushman], **17.** 173.
Sinking Fund of **M.H.S.**, account (1885), **2.** 78; (1886), 402; (1887), **3.** 290.
Sir Francis Drake Bay, Drake's landfall, **3.** 260.
Sistine Chapel, mass in, **19.** 449.
Sitgreaves, ——, in Pa. politics (1802), **20.** 278.
Sitting Bull, autog., **1.** 32.
Sitton, Christopher, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Six Friends, and Phips's expedition, **13.** 334, 335, **15.** 306.
Skelton, *Rev.* Samuel, at Salem, **10.** 108; papers on estate, 109–114.
Skene, *Major* Philip, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 392, 393, 403, **5.** 355.
Skenesborough, N. Y. (1776), **6.** 83.
Skicowaros, Indian, kidnapped, **2.** 36–37.
Skimmer, John. *See* Skinner.
Skinner (Skimmer), John, sea-captain, **10.** 78; killed (1778), 105.
Skinner, *Gen.* John, embarkation at Charleston (1782), **3.** 95.
Skinner, Thomas H., at Harvard Commencement (1840), **5.** 231.
Skipwith, Fulwar, letter from Am. commissioners (1797) on trade affairs, **15.** 89.
Skraellings, race, **5.** 338.
Slack, ——, innkeeper at Pawtucket (1795), **3.** 41.
Slack, Benjamin, and R. I. boundary dispute (1732), **19.** 29.
Slade, Daniel D., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 109.
Slade, M., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 60.
Slafter, Edmund Farwell [*Commu-*

nications follow], presents gifts of others, **1.** 131, **13.** 129; list of publications (1886–1906), **3.** 280, **4.** 106, 348, **5.** 440, **6.** 405, **7.** 369, **9.** 24, **10.** 121–122, 555, **11.** 319, **12.** 176, **13.** 66, **14.** 129, **15.** 30, **16.** 130, **17.** 214, **18.** 269, **19.** 206, **20.** 208; on Library Com. (1890), **5.** 347; report, 452; remarks, 423, **6.** 21, **7.** 317, **8.** 56, 209, 274, **9.** 158, **11.** 233, 238, 336, 385, **12.** 29, 73, 154, 195, 252, 292, 311, 424, **13.** 62, 124, 424, 456, **14.** 103, 176, 296, 424, **15.** 323, **16.** 150, **17.** 116, 141, **18.** 263, 333, 400, **19.** 167, 199; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6.** 242; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1894, '95), **9.** 39, **10.** 137; on Nominating Com. (1896), 442; report, 572; on com. on pub. of papers of Continental Congress, 442; presents report of Council (1896), 552; moves votes, **12.** 260, **17.** 75; motion on proposed memorial eds. of Bradford and Winthrop, **12.** 342; presents old play-bill, **19.** 200; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **20.** 421, 425; in **M.H.S.**, 421, 425, 593; career, 426; bequeaths port., **20.** 534; MEMOIR communicated by Wm. Lawrence, 591–596; PORT. and AUTOG., 591; birth and ancestry, 591; education, 591–592; honorary degrees, 592; teacher, 592; rector, 592; other clerical offices, 592; and Diocesan Library, 593; hist. work and societies, 593–594; marriage, 594; bequests, 594; character, 595; death, 596.

Communications: MEMOIR OF C. W. TUTTLE, **1.** 406–412; MEMOIR OF W. S. BARTLET, **2.** 430–434; ROYAL MEMORIALS IN COLONIES, **4.** 239–264; on Chas. Deane, **5.** 134–135; MEMOIR OF F. E. OLIVER, **8.** 474–485; letter of Rev. Wm. Clark, **12.** 153; on Saml. Eliot, 312–314; on J. C. Ropes, **13.** 222; on Coast Survey maps, 448; suggestion on memoirs, **14.** 149; on E. A. Park, 194; COAT ARMOR, 427–434; this paper criticized, **15.** 163–164; on R. N. Toppan, 109–111; on W. S. Appleton, **17.** 241–245; LANDING OF HESSIANS, **18.** 243–250; BOOK OF SPORTS, **19.** 86–95.

Slafter, John [1], immigrant, **20.** 591.

Slafter, John [2], at Norwich, Vt., **20.** 591.

Slafter, Mary A. (Hazen), **20.** 594.

Slafter, Mary A. (Johnson), **20.** 591.

Slafter, Samuel, **20.** 591.

Slafter, Sylvester, career, **20.** 591.

Slave-trade, foreign, at Charleston (1805), **2.** 25; "Amis des Noirs," 310 *n.*; Necker on abolition, 311; domestic, Deane's *Mass. and Slave Trade*, **3.** 279; Mass. bill of sale (1769), 321; (1747), **6.** 250; foreign, of Bristol, R. I. (1801), **4.** 125; Mass. and early, **7.** 78; Webster on Creole case, **14.** 410–411; controversies with Eng. (1837), **15.** 464; J. Q. Adams on, 467; extent of African, **17.** 7; and peace negotiations (1782), 417; Brit. regulation (1788), 508; docs. on domestic, **20.** 409, 512–521. *See also* Slavery.

Slavery.—*See also* analyzed references under Abolitionism Antislavery, Emancipation, Fugitive, Kansas, Kansas-Nebraska, Missouri Compromise, Negroes, Santo Domingo, Slave-trade, Slaves. — Mass. and, before 1780, **1.** 339, **7.** 77–78; Jon. Mason on (1804), **2.** 18, 19, 24, 25; and French Declaration of Rights, 310, 318; "Amis des Noirs," 310; agitation (1844–60), 325–328; Border States and Civil War, 332; attitude of Mass. Whigs, **4.** 30, **11.** 280; Madison's views (1832), **4.** 306; positive good (1836), **7.** 291; Indian. in Span. Am., **8.** 38, 45–47; plan of compensated emancipation (1844), **10.** 515; Choate's views, **11.** 145; and Cuba (1825), **12.** 360, 365; Indian, after King Philip's War, 403; influence of John Brown on destruction, **14.** 2–13; Southern recognition of irrepressible conflict, 12; J. Q. Adams and emancipation through martial law, **15.** 436–478 [*see* Adams]; and nationalism, **17.** 108; effect on negro, **19.** 95; value to Southern fighting force, 318; Crèvecœur on, **20.** 81.

Slaves, in Groton, Mass. (1755), **4.** 137; members of First Church in Cambridge, **5.** 407; in provincial Boston, **10.** 58; captured in Va. campaign (1781), **19.** 131. *See also* Slavery.

Slavonians, migrations, **12.** 109.

Slawbunck, **9.** 46.

Slaymaker, A., acknowledgment to, **4.** 249 *n.*

Slayton, Thomas, of Brookfield, **7.** 388.
Sleigh. *See also* Sley, Sly.
Sleigh, Edmund, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 255.
Sley, Margaret [Mrs. Johnson], exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 60.
Slicer, *Rev.* Henry, on Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 290.
Slidell, John, port., **10.** 125; Fed. measure to capture, **18.** 139 *n.* *See also Trent* affair.
Slocum, Edward, captured at Quebec, **2.** 295.
Slocum, Jonathan, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Sloter Dam, N. J. (1778), **6.** 111
Sloughter, *Gov.* Henry, news of death, **7.** 157.
Sly, Jacob, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Smalbroke, Richard, briefs in prize cases (1749–52), **5.** 92, 94, 98.
Small, *Captain*, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Small, *Lieutenant*, muster-master (1760), **4.** 396.
Small, John, at funeral of Ed. Winslow, **3.** 93.
Smallpox, epidemics in Boston (1702), **1.** 155–156; (1769–76), **10.** 59, 101; (1676–79), **13.** 357, 402, 406, 407; (1764) and inoculation, 389–392, **16.** 109 *n.*; (1752), 107; at Quebec (1776), inoculation, **2.** 296; in provincial army (1760), **4.** 390, 393, 394, 396, 398, 403, 404, **5.** 357, 379, 381–383, 386, 388; deaths at Charlestown (1677–78), **7.** 168–171; Thacher's *Brief Rule* (1677), **9.** 439; treatment in Am. army (1776), **10.** 497–499; at Piscataqua (1685), **13.** 410; Boylston and inoculation, **19.** 426.
Smart, Alexander, deposition on Phips's expedition, **15.** 301.
Smart, *Rev.* Peter, conviction and indemnity, **10.** 304, 306.
Smart, Thomas, fined for duelling (1718), **16.** 49.
Smead, David, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Smethers. *See* Smothers.
Smethurst. *See* Smothers.
Smibert, John, probable ports. of Wm. Dudley and wife, **2.** 197; port. of Sewall, **15.** 324, **16.** 126; of Mrs. Mary A. Jones, **20.** 409–410.
Smillie, James, engraving by, **10.** 570.
Smith. *See also* Smyth.
Smith, ——, of Boston (1729), **18.** 242.
Smith, ——, sea-captain (1770), **10.** 75.
Smith, ——, commissary at Cherry Valley, **2.** 447, 449.
Smith, ——, and Priestley (1800), **3.** 32.
Smith, *Miss*, of Newburyport, J. Q. Adams on (1788), **16.** 378, 379; mentioned in Adams's diary, 383, 385, 401, 424.
Smith, *Mistress*, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 60.
Smith, *Mrs.*, innkeeper near Cape Fear River (1805), **2.** 21, 34.
Smith, *Mrs.*, innkeeper at Greenville, S. C. (1805), **2.** 31.
Smith, *Captain*, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 444.
Smith, *Doctor*, of Newburyport, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1788), **16.** 376, 378, 383, 394, 401, 417.
Smith, *Ensign*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 81.
Smith, *Lieutenant*, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 145, 147; at siege of Yorktown, 156.
Smith, *Lieut.-Colonel*, in Am. army (1781), **6.** 130.
Smith, Abigail [Mrs. Adams], **19.** 386.
Smith, Abigail (Adams), **16.** 329 *n.*
Smith, Adam, Shelburne on, **17.** 359; Rich. Price on, 377.
Smith, Ann (Pynchon), **1.** 136.
Smith, Anna, exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6.** 60.
Smith, Anna (Colman), **6.** 51.
Smith, Anna (Crackstone), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Smith, Aubrey H., on Henry's *Narrative*, **2.** 266.
Smith, Bartholomew, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Smith, Benjamin, sea-captain (1777), **2.** 237.
Smith, Buckingham, assistance to Parkman, **4.** 45.
Smith, Charles, Olmstead affair, **20.** 320.
Smith, Charles Card [*Communications* follow], motions and announcements as Treasurer **M.H.S.**, **1.** 77, 252, **2.** 4, 170, 265, **3.** 96, 277–278, **4.** 54, 219, 236, **5.** 115, **6.** 196, **7.** 10, **8.** 56, 305, **9.** 96, 241–242, **10.** 299, 363, **11.** 237–238, 268, **12.** 1, 74. 425, **13.** 310, **14.** 163–164, 255, 303,

304, **15.** 264, **16.** 477, **18.** 252, 297, **19.** 273, **20.** 245; annual reports as Treasurer (1884–1906), **1.** 173, **2.** 72, 396, **3.** 284, **4.** 110, 351, **5.** 440, **6.** 406, **7.** 374, **8.** 186, **9.** 29, **10.** 126, 557, **11.** 319, **12.** 176, **13.** 67, **14.** 130, **15.** 30, **16.** 130, **17.** 215, **18.** 271, **19.** 206, **20.** 209; elected Treasurer (1884–1906), **1.** 180, **2.** 79, 404, **3.** 298, **4.** 119, 366, **5.** 456, **6.** 420, **7.** 383, **8.** 201, **9.** 39, **10.** 137, 572, **11.** 335, **12.** 190, **13.** 80, **14.** 146, **15.** 51, **16.** 148, **17.** 233, **18.** 289, **19.** 226, **20.** 232; authorized to represent **M.H.S.** abroad, **1.** 222; moves votes of thanks, 374, **11.** 335; motion on pub. cat. of Cabinet, **2.** 4; gifts to **M.H.S.**, 395, **3.** 282, 283, 321, **4.** 350, **5.** 451, **11.** 333, **16.** 146; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; presents communications of other members, 97, 277, **5.** 457, **6.** 78, 160, 259, 340, **7.** 400, **8.** 235, 291, **9.** 40, **10.** 472, **11.** 179, 233, **12.** 2, **13.** 445, **14.** 296, **16.** 23, 186, 534, **17.** 449, **18.** 243, 348, 447, **19.** 37, 107, 201, **20.** 5, 257, 474, 556, 559; and editing of Winthrop Papers, **3.** 202, **4.** 336, **7.** 460, 464; presents gifts of others, **3.** 254, **10.** 472; on com. on binding Winthrop MSS., **4.** 65; on special com. on Library (1889), 366; report, 382–383; on com. to pub. *Proceedings* (1889–1906), **5.** 115, **6.** 1, 421, **7.** 399, **8.** 202, **9.** 40, **10.** 139, **11.** 67, 367, **12.** 196, **13.** 142, **14.** 163, **15.** 69, **16.** 151, **17.** 235, **18.** 297, **19.** 273, **20.** 245; appointed responsible editor of publications, **5.** 153; on com. on Belknap Papers, **5.** 347; report, **6.** 249; remarks, 21, **8.** 20, 151, 235, 265, **9.** 95, **11.** 74, 120, 238, 449, **12.** 252, 351, **13.** 62, 121, 142, 197, **14.** 104, 360, **15.** 24, 323, 479, **16.** 125, 150, **18.** 85, 263, **19.** 227, **20.** 586, 590; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1890), **6.** 214; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 242–243; on com. to pub. Belcher Papers, **8.** 52; report, 202; new ed. of account of **M.H.S.**, 473; on com. to pub. Bowdoin Papers, 518, **11.** 287, **20.** 201; and permission to increase **M.H.S.** membership (1877), **10.** 319; on com. to pub. Pepperrell Papers, **12.** 9; on com. on memorial ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, 172, 261; on com. to pub. Jefferson Papers, **13.** 142; on House Com. (1899, 1905, '06), 165, **19.** 273, **20.** 245; on com. to pub. Trumbull Papers, **15.** 25; on com. to pub. cat. of Waterston Library, **17.** 235; on com. to pub. Chamberlain's "Chelsea," **18.** 62; signs memorials on *Constitution*, 121, **20.** 5, 86; publication (1903), **18.** 270; on com. to pub. Heath Papers, 297.

Communications: on Geo. Dexter, **1.** 12; on Price's view of Boston, 249; Memoir of Geo. Dexter, 327–334; extracts from diary of John Pierce, **3.** 40–52, **5.** 167–262, **9.** 109–143, **10.** 392–403, **19.** 356–389, 423–440; Memoir of J. J. Babson, **3.** 138–143; report of Col. Quary, **4.** 147–155; on Chas. Deane, **5.** 139–141; on Tammany Soc. and Columbus tercentenary, 285; on Cabot *mappe-monde*, **6.** 305–306; Memoir of Thos. Aspinwall, **7.** 32–38; on R. C. Winthrop, **9.** 218–221; letters of Isaac Watts, 337–410; letters of Mehetabel Higginson, **10.** 455–462; on author of Beacon Hill Monument inscriptions, **11.** 18; letter of Bowdoin, 177; on sale of Tremont Street property, 237–239, 268; on homes of **M.H.S.**, 308–312; on services of Arthur Lord and E. L. Pierce, 335; letter from London merchants (1766), 446–448; on memoir of R. C. Winthrop, **12.** 2; on Justin Winsor, 40–43; Memoir of J. A. Lowell, 113–129; on MSS. and publications of **M.H.S.**, 161; Memoir of C. H. Hill, **13.** 130–141; on binding of Winthrop Papers, 310–311; letters from Jefferson Papers, 311–312; letters of Lord Clarendon, 454–456; on Story Papers, **14.** 256; letters from Story Papers, 320–360, 398–424, **15.** 201–224; on S. F. McCleary, 75–78; on G. B. Chase, **16.** 235–237; letters of Rich. Lechmere, 284–290; letters of Benj. Vaughan, **17.** 406–438; Memoir of W. S. Appleton, 516–531; on E. J. Young, **20.** 422–424.

Smith, Daniel, of Charlestown (1691), **7.** 157.

Smith, Dorcas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.

Smith, *Capt.* Ebenezer (or John Kilby), in Am. army (1779), **6.** 126–128.

Smith, Edgar F., at Franklin bicentenary, **20.** 246.

Smith, Edward, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 166.
Smith, Elisha, of Eng. (1662), **1.** 136.
Smith, Elizabeth, of Eng. (1662), **1.** 136.
Smith, Elizabeth [Mrs. Shaw], **16.** 296 *n.*; father's sermon on marriage of, **19.** 386.
Smith, Elizabeth [b. 1770], of Boston, **16.** 340, 431, 445; biog. note, 340 *n.*
Smith, Elizabeth, on Aaron Burr, **20.** 301.
Smith, Elizabeth, orientalist, Mrs. Anne Grant on (1827), **18.** 315 *n.*
Smith, Elizabeth (Carlisle), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Smith, Elizabeth (Murray | Campbell), courtship and marriage to Ralph Inman, **10.** 40.
Smith, Elizabeth (Storer), **16.** 334 *n.*
Smith, *Lieut.-Col.* Francis, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
Smith, *Sergeant* Gad (or Theodore), at Cherry Valley, **2.** 455.
Smith, Gerrit, letter from Adams (1839), **15.** 469.
Smith, Goldwin, on Union as compact, **16.** 151, **17.** 106; transferred to honorary membership, **18.** 454; corresp. with D. H. Chamberlain on conception of Union, **20.** 480, 484–489.
Smith, H. Wright, engraving of John Cotton, **8.** 196.
Smith, Hannah (Carter), **16.** 317 *n.*, 326.
Smith, *Rev.* Henry, of Hannay, Eng. (1633), **8.** 514.
Smith, *Rev.* Henry, at Wethersfield (1650), **2.** 49.
Smith, Henry, of Eng. (1662), **1.** 136.
Smith, *Rev.* Hezekiah, biog. note, **16.** 303 *n.*; as preacher, 348.
Smith, Horace J., letter (1901) on Boydell's engraving of Penn's Indian treaty, **15.** 365; gift to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 146.
Smith, Hugh, claim in Mich., **20.** 288.
Smith, *Deacon* Isaac [1], and aid for S. C. sufferers (1781), **9.** 170; on com. on Massacre, **10.** 74; on merchants' com. (1770), 76; illness (1787), **16.** 307, 310; death, 334; biog. note, 334 *n.*
Smith, *Rev.* Isaac [2], at Harvard Commencements (1817–21), **5.** 183, 185, 187, 188; biog. note, **16.** 305 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary, 305, 410; letter introducing, to Rich. Price, **17.** 293.
Smith, Jacob, exile in Amsterdam (1597), **6.** 64.
Smith, *Gen.* Jacob H., method of warfare, **19.** 340 *n.*
Smith, James, Atherton Co., **2.** 151, 152.
Smith, James [d. 1769], estate in Milton, Mass., **3.** 208, **10.** 40.
Smith, James, and vote on Independence, **1.** 275; Signer, 282.
Smith, *Capt.* John, on abandonment of Popham Colony, **2.** 248; monument in St. Sepulchre, **4.** 13; mutilation of copies of works by, 14; on Indian hemp, **6.** 35; on tomahawks, 37; *Generall Historie*, copies of 1634 ed., 340; eds. and varieties, **9.** 188–191; copy of 1st ed. with MS. letter, **12.** 158–159; FACSIM. of letter, 158; *Advertisements for the unexperienced Planters*, reprints, **6.** 346; extant copies, **10.** 329; *Description of New England*, reprints, **6.** 348; rarity, **9.** 183; extant copy, **12.** 161; Chas. Deane's interest in, **7.** 58, 67; controversy over Pocahontas story, 59–61; Deane's ed. of works, 61; rarity of *New Englands Trials*, **9.** 183; extant copy of *True Relation*, **12.** 160; extant copy of *Mapp of Virginia*, 160.
Smith, John, and Worcester (1686), **13.** 283.
Smith, John, at funeral of Mary Gerrish (1710), **14.** 39.
Smith, John, in London (1737), **9.** 355.
Smith, John, of Norwich, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 55, 56.
Smith, John, Fed. marshal in Pa. (1808), **20.** 311.
Smith, John, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Smith, *Capt.* John Kilby. *See* Smith (Ebenezer).
Smith, Jonathan, of Groton, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Smith, Jonathan, pamphlet on Shays's Rebellion, **19.** 276; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **20.** 534; acknowledgment, 550.
Smith, Joseph, and admiralty marshalship in Mass. (1686), **13.** 268.
Smith, *Capt.* Joseph, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 354.
Smith, Joseph, Mormon leader, plan for compensated emancipation, **10.** 515; influence of dreams on, **15.** 85.
Smith, Joshua, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.

Smith, Joshua, and Arnold's treason, **7.** 451, 452.
Smith, Luke, Concord minuteman, **10.** 193.
Smith, Martha, of Eng. (1662), **1.** 136.
Smith, Mary, g. d. of Wm. Pynchon (1662), **1.** 132.
Smith, Mary, cousin of Saml. Crane (1669), **1.** 137.
Smith, Mary [Mrs. Cranch], **16.** 307 *n.*, **19.** 386.
Smith, Mary [Mrs. Otis], **16.** 310 *n.*
Smith, Mary [Mrs. Swain], **7.** 171.
Smith, Matthew, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 271, 276, 277, 282, 283; in assault on Quebec, 292.
Smith, Merriwether, on com. on finance (1781), **1.** 60; and Va. Assembly (1787), **17.** 457.
Smith, Nathan, of Shirley, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 304.
Smith, *Dr.* Nathan, of Hanover, N. H., reputation, **4.** 320.
Smith, Nathaniel, of Groton, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431; at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 444.
Smith, Oliver H., "messmates" (1841), **6.** 73.
Smith, Pascall, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Smith, Rebecca, of Eng. (1662), **1.** 136.
Smith, *Major* Richard [1], and Narragansett Country, **2.** 151, 152, **9.** 471, 472; letter to Winthrop (1664), **5.** 292; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 235; and Huguenot settlers, 280.
Smith, Richard [2], Atherton Co., **2.** 151, 152.
Smith, *Capt.* Richard, of Brit. navy, in Boston society (1768), **10.** 70.
Smith, Richard, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Smith, *Sec.* Robert, and Jefferson (1806), **20.** 282; and Truxton, 292; and Wm. Duane, 334; and Gallatin, 337, 338.
Smith, Rosamond L., port. of Waterston, **16.** 145.
Smith, Rose G. [Mrs. Forbes], **6.** 198.
Smith, *Miss* S., of Sandwich (1787), **16.** 337.
Smith, *Major* Samuel, at Providence Island (1666), **13.** 8.
Smith, Samuel, printing of *History of N. J.*, **16.** 198, 199, 201.
Smith, *Senator* Samuel, and tariff (1832), **19.** 523; and Jefferson (1806), **20.** 282; and Truxton, 292; and Wm. Duane, 334; and Gallatin, 338.
Smith, Samuel H., and public printing (1801), **20.** 258.
Smith, Seth, of Conn., at siege of Boston, **9.** 66.
Smith, Seth, *Jr.*, Mass. non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Smith, Sidney L., engravings by, **16.** 145, **19.** 273, 295, **20.** 228, 422.
Smith, Susan A., Dunster Papers owned by, **10.** 303.
Smith, *Sergeant* Theodore. *See* Smith (Gad).
Smith, Theodore Clarke, elected a member **M.H.S., 19.** 169.
Smith, *Sir* Thomas, letter to Corporation of Plymouth (1609) on aiding Va., **2.** 244–246; AUTOG., 246.
Smith, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175, 183.
Smith, Thomas, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 52–53; and Bahama refugees (1686), 258.
Smith, Thomas, letter to Stephen Higginson (1787) asking help in slave-hunting, **8.** 175.
Smith, Thomas C., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Smith, Thomas C. H., and F. E. Parker, **3.** 248; Commencement part (1841), **5.** 232.
Smith, Toulmin, as authority on Eng. parish, **7.** 222–225, 252–254.
Smith, Walter, exile in Amsterdam (1610), **6.** 60.
Smith, William, death in Va. (1636), **3.** 5.
Smith, *Rev.* William [H. C. 1725], sermons on daughters' marriages, **19.** 386.
Smith, William, of New York (1754), **7.** 339.
Smith, *Dr.* William, at Philadelphia Academy (1754), **7.** 341.
Smith, William, of Townsend, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Smith, William, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Smith, William [H. C. 1775], biog. note, **16.** 317 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 317, 326, 341, 345, 429, 451, 453.
Smith, William, hanged at Boston (1789), **19.** 184.
Smith, William [M. C. 1795], Savage's engraving, **19.** 16.
Smith, William, of S. C., at New Haven (1804), **2.** 7.

Smith, William, Commencement part at Harvard (1807), **5.** 171; biog. note, 171 *n.*
Smith, *Gen.* William F., on Chas. Devens as general, **7.** 110; and Butler, **19.** 347–356.
Smith, William H., gift to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 373.
Smith, William S., biog. note, **16.** 329 *n.*; mentioned, 461.
Smoch, ——, tavern-keeper in Richmond (1804), **2.** 33.
Smollett, Tobias, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Smothers, *Captain*, in Louisburg expedition (1745), reported capture, **11.** 438.
Smuggling, at Plymouth, Mass. (1771), **2.** 232; on L. I. (1708), **4.** 149; device at Madrid, **11.** 208. *See also* Customs.
Smyrna, in 1832, **19.** 500.
Smyth. *See also* Smith.
Smyth, Alexander, as general, **20.** 362.
Smyth, Barbara, exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 60.
Smyth, Barbara (Hubbard), **6.** 54.
Smyth, Egbert Coffin, on com. on Sibley Bequest, **2.** 170; communicates papers on Ft. Dummer, **6.** 359–381, 425; remarks, **13.** 121; communicates letter of Timothy Dwight, **13.** 121–124; on Jon. Edwards's courtship, **15.** 21–23; on Edwards's shorthand, 521; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **18.** 264, 297–302; death, 264; in **M.H.S.**, 265, 297; education, 298; as prof., 298; character, 298, 302; home life, 299; controversy, 299–301.
Smyth, Elizabeth [Mrs. Hamlin], exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 53, 61.
Smyth, Jane [Mrs. Watts, Mrs. Preston], **6.** 62.
Smyth, *Rev.* John, church in Amsterdam, **6.** 43; division of church, 43; exile, 61.
Smyth, *Mrs.* Mary, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Smyth, Oliver, exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 61.
Smyth, William, Harvard LL.D. (1843), **5.** 239.
Smythers. *See* Smothers.
Snell, *Rev.* Thomas, John Pierce's discourse on jubilee, **19.** 427–449; and temperance, 435.
Snelling, ——, sea-captain (1740), **16.** 62 *n.*
Snelling, George H., Commencement part (1819), **5.** 185.
Snelling, John W., Asst. Librarian **M.H.S.**, **8.** 344.
Snelling, *Capt.* Jonathan [1], prize case (1749), **5.** 93; at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 432, 437.
Snelling, Jonathan [2], absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 182, 184.
Snelling, Josiah, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Snelling, N. J., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Snelling, Nathaniel Greenwood, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341; Librarian **M.H.S.**, **8.** 343; and Suffolk deeds, **14.** 80; in **M.H.S.**, 80 *n.*
Snorro Sturleson, *Heimskringla* on Vinland, **4.** 42, 43.
Snow, Caleb Hopkins, on Boston Court House (1825), **14.** 101.
Snow, Ephraim, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Snow, Herman, and spiritism, **20.** 448.
Snow, *Rev.* Joseph, at Providence, **6.** 119, 123.
Snow, Larkin, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Snow, Samuel T., gift to **M.H.S.** (1859), **19.** 1.
Snow, Zachariah, fast-day recalcitrant (1686), **13.** 262, 263.
Snyder, Clifford F., port. of Franklin owned by, **8.** 173.
Snyder, Frederick, deserter, reprieved, **2.** 461.
Snyder, Simon, candidacy (1807), **20.** 298.
Soames, John, witness (1789), **19.** 181.
Social conditions. — *See also* analyzed references under Crime, Disasters, Dress, Domestic life, Drink, Economic conditions, Education, Fine arts, Food, Government, Health, Houses, Language, Law, Literature, Marriage, Morals, Poor, Philosophy, Population, Races, Religion, Rights, Slavery, Social life, Socialism, Travel, Weather. — Superiority of North (1804), **2.** 19; poor whites (1805), 22, 30; at Antigua (1665), **5.** 106; character of Americans, **8.** 306–309, **13.** 190, 192; non-consumption in Mass. (1786), **8.** 496; revolution in N. Eng. (c. 1850), **13.** 396; Spanish (1868),

16. 471–474; civilization and savagery, **17.** 4–13; in South (1903), 448.
Social life. — *See also* analyzed references under Amusements, Class distinctions, Fasts, Feasts, Funerals. — In 1804, of New York, **2.** 7–10; of Philadelphia, 11–13; of Baltimore, 15; of Richmond, 19; of Charleston, 25–26; church as centre in colon. Mass., **6.** 480; country life in N. Eng. (1835), **7.** 423–434; distinctions in colon. colleges, **9.** 5–6; of Boston (1764–75), **10.** 27–52; standing toasts in Eng., **14.** 307; royal Eng. guests and finger-bowls, 308; Anna C. Lowell's letters on Boston (1809–10), **18.** 302–317; of Paris (1829), **19.** 441–443, 458; of Geneva (1829), 443; of Florence (1829), 444–449; carnival at Rome (1830), 453–455; of London (1830), 458–465, 475–479; of Liverpool (1830), 465; of Edinburgh (1830), 469–475; visit to Moroccan bashaw (1831), 481; of Corfu (1831), 483–488; of Malta (1832), 488–491; of Alexandria (1832), 493; of Constantinople (1832), 502; of Lisbon (1866), **20.** 189. *See also* Social conditions.
Socialism, communism on Nantucket (1801), **4.** 130–131; Brook Farm, **18.** 410.
Socianism, in U. S. (1786), **17.** 342.
Société Royale des Antiquaries du Nord, and Menana inscription, **4.** 56.
Society. *See* Social life.
Society for Compiling a Magazine, history, **18.** 326–330.
Society for Propagating Gospel among Indians, services of S. K. Lothrop, **3.** 168.
Sodder, M., of Little Cambridge (1775), **7.** 410.
Sohier, William, card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*; and John Lowell, 178.
Sohier's Tavern. *See* Sawyer's.
Solicitors-General of provincial Mass., **10.** 288, 291.
Solimbergo, Giuseppe, at Cabot celebration, **12.** 7.
Solis, Juan Diaz de, Cabot *mappemonde* on, **6.** 332.
Sollendine, John, plan of land grants (1684), **9.** 193, 195.
Solon, laws for Athens, **6.** 386.
Some Consideration on Bills of Credit, authorship, **12.** 431, **17.** 64.
Some Few Remarks upon a Scandalous Book, **17.** 27.
Somerby, Abiel, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471,
Somerby, Anthony, immigrant, **1.** 132; loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Somerby, Elizabeth P. [Mrs. Bartlet], **2.** 434.
Somerby, Henry, of Eng., **1.** 132.
Somerby, Horatio Gates, MEMOIR by W. S. Appleton, **1.** 132–138; PORT., 132; ancestry, birth, education, 132; first visit to Eng., 133; appearance, 133, 135; as genealogist, 133–134; artist, 134; papers, 134, **18.** 287; Sec. of London Peabody Fund, **1.** 134; death, burial, 135; abstracts of Eng. wills, 135–138.
Somerby, Richard, of Eng., **1.** 132.
Somerby, Sarah (Dole), **1.** 132.
Somerby, Thomas, **1.** 132.
Somerby MSS., owned by **M.H.S.**, **1.** 134; deposited with N. Eng. Hist. Gen. Soc., **18.** 287.
Somers, *Sir* George, voyage to Va., **2.** 247.
Somerset, Brit. war-ship, wrecked (1778), **10.** 106.
Somerville, Henry V., and G. T. Bigelow, **5.** 463–465; polit. corresp. with Bigelow (1832–36), 465–470.
Somerville, Thomas, on last royal veto, **5.** 159.
Somerville, Tiernan, **5.** 463.
Somerville, Mass., Barrell house or McLean Asylum, **10.** 548–552; Old Powder House, **14.** 292.
Sonrel, A., photog. by, **11.** 333.
Sons of Liberty, anniversaries in Boston (1768–76), **10.** 68, 72, 76, 79, 102; control in New York (1766), **16.** 210, 211, 217.
Sonthonax, Léger Félicité, commissioner to Haiti, gains control, **2.** 335 *n.*; and claim of Am. merchants, 336.
Soper, Benjamin, family (1727), **1.** 151.
Soper, May (Marshall), family, **1.** 151.
Sophocles, Evangelinus A., Harvard A. M. (1847), **5.** 253.
Soren, John, witness (1789), **19.** 181.
Sortill. *See* Sawtell.
Sortwell. *See* Sawtell.
Sotohcowannah, Indian, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.
Soublette, Carlos, as official, **20.** 386.

Soudan, Jehan, work on U. S., **5.** 165.
Souhegan River, N. H., original Indian name, **4.** 374.
Soule, Augustus L., Commencement part (1846), **5.** 249; biog. note, 249 *n.*
Soule, Gideon L., letters from J. L. Sibley (1860, '61), **2.** 496, 499.
Soule, Nicholas E., teacher of classics, **1.** 327.
Sound, experiment on a mute (1689), **7.** 148.
Sources. *See* AUTOGRAPHS, DIARIES, DOCUMENTS, FACSIMILES, LETTERS, MAPS, POETRY, PORTRAITS.
Souter, *Capt.* William, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
South, social inferiority (1804), **2.** 19; poor whites, 22, 30; J. B. Harrison's letters (1881), **15.** 162; negroes and progress, **17.** 96; social conditions (1903), 448; negro problem, **18.** 235–237; present attitude towards North, 237. *See also* Civil War, Reconstruction, Slavery, Union, and States by name.
South African War, as illustrating Brit. milit. traditions, **13.** 412, 422; rejoicing over relief of Mafeking, **14.** 308–310; stifling of opposition in Eng., 310–312; maladministration, 312–314; influence on future of Africa, 256–259; percentage of Boer soldiers, **19.** 319.
South America, continental character recognized, **8.** 68, 74; early cartog. of Western coast, **11.** 375, 378. *See also* America.
South Carolina, under carpet-bag govt., **1.** 402; journey through (1805), **2.** 22–31; plantation life, 24; profits of planting, 28; Santee Canal, 29; scarcity of settlements, 28, 30; insistence of hospitality, 30; illicit trade (1708), **4.** 154; royal memorials, 251, 254; Mass. donation for relief of inhabitants (1781), **9.** 105, 169–172; rice for Boston (1774), **10.** 87, **17.** 268; feeling of Union army as to, **15.** 268–270, 276–278; French trade (1787), 485–486; ratification of Constitution, 502; Eight-Box Act, **18.** 11, 16; Confed. records, 15; confiscation act (1782), **19.** 149; and tariff (1832), 510–511, 514. *See also* Carolina, Charleston, Colonies, South.
South Carolina Gazette, displays royal arms, **4.** 251.
South Kingston, prize case (1748), **5.** 90.
Southack, Cyprian, plan of Boston Harbor, **1.** 211, **2.** 479; estate on Cotton Hill, **1.** 326; in Port Royal expedition (1690), **7.** 154; fights fire, 155.
Southampton, L. I., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 246; in 1650, **2.** 49; illicit trade (1708), **4.** 149; and Dutch reconquest, **5.** 293; and N. Y. (1674), 294; 250th anniversary, **6.** 1.
Southeggenocke River, Souhegan River, **4.** 374.
Souther, Nathaniel, notary public (1652), **12.** 215.
Southertown. *See* Stonington.
Southgate, William Scott, death announced, **13.** 142.
Southheaganock River, Souhegan River, **4.** 374.
Southington, Conn., inn (1779), **6.** 129.
Southmayd, John, letter (1707), **5.** 302.
Southold, L. I., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 246; in 1650, **2.** 49; illicit trade (1708), **4.** 149; and Dutch reconquest, **5.** 293.
Southwark, Eng., and John Harvard, **1.** 184–185.
Southworth, ——, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Southworth, Alice (Carpenter), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Southworth, Constant, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Southworth, Edward, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 175.
Southworth, Edward, Commencement part (1826), **5.** 194; biog. note, 194 *n.*
Southworth, Jane, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Southworth, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Sovage, Arthur. *See* Savage.
Sovereignty, divisibility, **20.** 485. *See also* Union.
Spafford, Darius, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Spain, Mass. trade (1760), **2.** 230; Eng. war (1655), **3.** 193; and Am. Rev., 125, 126, **19.** 137, 138, 142; and Napoleon I., **5.** 17; early relations with U. S., 17; conduct Ministers at Washington, 17–19,

21, 24; early Am. Ministers to, 18; discord in royal family (1806), 19; Napoleonic War, 20–23; and neutral trade, 21; under Ferdinand VII., 23; U. S. renews dipl. relations (1814), 24–25; and Algerine War, 29; effect of discovery and rule of Am., **8.** 24–49, 52–53, **12.** 68–72 [*see* America]; cruelty, **8.** 42 *n.*; octroi smuggling at Madrid, **11.** 208; social conditions (1868), **16.** 471–474; and navigation of Mississippi, **17.** 452, 454, 461; travel in (1866), **20.** 189–191; police, 191. *See also* Florida, Spanish America.
Spalding. *See also* Spaulding.
Spalding, Andrew, birth, **12.** 330.
Spalding, Benjamin, birth, **12.** 330.
Spalding, Deborah, baptism, **12.** 338.
Spalding, Dinah, birth, **12.** 330.
Spalding, Dorothy, baptism, **12.** 338.
Spalding, Edward [1], and removal to Chelmsford (1654), **12.** 323, 324; children, 330.
Spalding, Edward [2], birth, **12.** 330.
Spalding, Edward, s. of John [1], baptism, **12.** 338.
Spalding, Elizabeth, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Spalding, Hannah (Hale), joins Chelmsford church (1673), **12.** 338; children, 338.
Spalding, Hannah, baptism, **12.** 338.
Spalding, John [1], s. of Edward [1], birth, **12.** 330; children, 338.
Spalding, John [2], baptism, **12.** 338.
Spalding, Joseph, s. of Edward [1], birth, **12.** 330.
Spalding, Joseph, s. of John [1], baptism, **12.** 338.
Spalding, Leonard, **6.** 26–29.
Spalding, Matthias, and class reunion (1848), **5.** 255.
Spalding, *Mrs.* Priscilla, joins Chelmsford church (1673), **12.** 338.
Spalding, Samuel, baptism, **12.** 338.
Spalding, Sarah, baptism, **12.** 338.
Spalding, Unice, baptism, **12.** 338.
Spanish America. *See* Monroe Doctrine, and nations by name.
Spanish Main, application of term, **5.** 110–114.
Spanish Succession. *See* War.
Sparhawk, ——, visits Isaac Watts (1738), **9.** 361.
Sparhawk, Edward, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Sparhawk, John, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Sparhawk, Nathaniel [1], vetoed for Mass. Council (1766), **10.** 62.
Sparhawk, Nathaniel [2], Commencement spread (1765), **10.** 42; commended to Rich. Price, **17.** 348.
Sparhawk, Samuel, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Sparhawk, Sarah, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Sparhawk, William. *See* Pepperrell
Sparks, Jared, S. F. Haven on, **1.** 400; teacher, **2.** 53; and wrong tabulation of Continental army, 206; at **M.H.S.** meeting at Tudor's, **3.** 53; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, 291; "red-line" map, 361–366; ed. of Washington's letters criticized, **4.** 67; in **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5; Harvard LL.D. (1843), 239; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 77; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1854), 213; "youth of scuffling," **7.** 282; Adams's biog., **8.** 276–279; *ΦBK* oration (1832), **9.** 124; biog. note, 124 *n.*; letter to B. P. Poore (1846) on Fr. archives, Parkman, **15.** 91–92; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Sparrow, John, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 53–54.
Sparrow, John, London barrister (1665), **13.** 19.
Sparrow, Thomas, of Eng. (1665), **13.** 19.
Sparrow-Hawk, question of identity with old wreck, **4.** 217 *n.*
Spaulding. *See also* Spalding.
Spaulding, *Corporal*, of Reed's Mass. regt., death (1776), **12.** 102.
Spaulding, Daniel, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Spaulding, Leonard, appraises soldiers' effects (1758), **6.** 26.
Speaker of House of Representatives, silver inkstand, **1.** 32.
Speakman, *Capt.* Gilbert, in Boston (1776), **10.** 97.
Speakman, Hannah [Mrs. Rowe], **10.** 14.
Speakman, William, removes effigies (1768), **10.** 66.
Spear. *See also* Spears.
Spear, Joseph, of Braintree, **6.** 511.
Spear, Nathan, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 176.
Spear, Nathaniel, of Braintree, **1.** 157, 158.
Spear, S. Emma [Mrs. Temple], **14.** 94.
Spear, Samuel [1], of Braintree, death of child (1699), **14.** 19.
Spear, *Rev.* Samuel [2], death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 445.

Spears, *Corporal*, of Huntington's Conn. regt., at siege of Boston, **9.** 45, 49, 55, 65.
Spears, *Sergeant*, of Nixon's Mass. regt., deserter (1779), **2.** 460.
Spears, Abby [Mrs. Hoppin], **3.** 299.
Spears's Tavern, Pembroke, **10.** 47.
Specie circular, operation, **7.** 264.
Speedwell, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Speedwell, sloop on Chesapeake (1781), **6.** 133.
Spelman, Henry, on tomahawks, **6.** 37.
Spence, Harriet T. [Mrs. Lowell], **11.** 75.
Spence, John Russell, wedding, **10.** 37.
Spence, Polly (Hooper), **10.** 37.
Spencer, *Sergeant*, complaints against, in Conn. (1699), **5.** 298.
Spencer, Herbert, and hist. evidence, **6.** 279.
Spencer, Isaac, at siege of Boston, **7.** 409, 412.
Spencer, *Gen.* Joseph, at siege of Boston, **7.** 410; resignation, **18.** 423.
Spencer, Mary [Mrs. Hull, Lady Phips, Mrs. Sergeant], **1.** 158.
Spencer, Robert, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Spencer, Mass., minister (1795), **3.** 51; in 1777, **6.** 89.
Spicer, *Capt.* Abel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 75.
Spicer, Samuel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 43.
Spiritualism, revival, **20.** 447–448. *See also* Psychology, Supernormal.
Spofford. *See* Spafford.
Spooner, —— (1788), **2.** 241, 242.
Spooner, Ann (Peck), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Spooner, *Mrs.* Bathsheba, hanged, **12.** 97.
Spooner, Deborah [Mrs. Russell], **14.** 155.
Spooner, Ebenezer, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Spooner, Ephraim, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 390, 391, 394, 407, 409, 413, 435; biog. note, 415 *n.*
Spooner, Hannah J. [Mrs. Bradbury], **16.** 334 *n.*
Spooner, John [1], Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Spooner, John [2], Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Spooner, Joshua, murdered, **12.** 97.
Spooner, Nathaniel [1], letter to son (1813) on *Chesapeake-Shannon* fight, **1.** 374.
Spooner, Nathaniel [2], letter from father (1813), **1.** 374.
Spooner, Nathaniel [3], gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 374.
Spooner, Rebecca, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Spooner, Sarah, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Spooner, Susanna (Bennett), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Spooner, Thomas, **3.** 415 *n.*
Spooner, William, at Harvard Commencement (1834), **5.** 214.
Spooner, William Jones, Commencement part (1813) and biog. notes, **5.** 178, 178 *n.*, **9.** 118 *n.*; memoir, **7.** 124; *ΦBK* oration (1822), **9.** 118.
Sports. *See* Amusements.
Spotswood, *Gen.* Alexander, to command Va. levies (1781), **19.** 126.
Spotswood, N. J. (1778), **6.** 110.
Sprague, Charles, Harvard A. M. (1829), **5.** 201; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; *ΦBK* poem (1829), **9.** 122; biog. note, 122 *n.*
Sprague, Ebenezer, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Sprague, John, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 393; addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Sprague, Jonathan, and Mass. boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 21, 24–34.
Sprague, Joseph E., Commencement part (1804), **5.** 169; biog. note, 169 *n.*
Sprague, Peleg, Commencement part (1812) and biog. note, **5.** 177, 177 *n.*; Master's oration (1815), 180; Harvard LL.D. (1847), 253.
Sprague, *Lieut.* Reuben, at siege of Boston, **9.** 43.
Sprague, Richard, death, **1.** 156; bequest to Harvard, 156; selectman of Charlestown (1690), **7.** 152; mentioned, 162; on trade com. (1686), **13.** 248.
Sprague, Samuel, and will of Peregrine White, AUTOG., **3.** 134, 135.
Sprague, Susan [Mrs. Copeland], **14.** 364.
Sprague, William Buell, Harvard D.D. (1848), **5.** 255.
Spriett, John vander, port. of Increase Mather, **8.** 144, 146.
Sprignall, Ann (Livesey), *Lady*, **2.** 254.
Sprignall, *Sir* Richard, exploded coat

of arms, **2** 254; arms restored, 254.
Spring, Leverett Wilson, *Kansas*, **1.** 183, elected a member **M.H.S., 11.** 239; JOHN BROWN AND SLAVERY, **14.** 2–13.
Spring, *Rev.* Samuel, sermon to Montgomery's troops, **2.** 289; biog. note, **16.** 347 *n.*; as preacher, 347, 390, 393, 446; mention in J. Q. Adams's diary, 353, 395, 417, 423; ministerial methods, 443.
Spring, *Capt.* Seth, at Ticonderoga (1776), **10.** 499.
Spring, *Lieut.* (?) Simeon, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 135; at siege of Yorktown, 153.
Springettsbury, in 1754, **7.** 342.
Springfield, Mass., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 244; in 1650, **2.** 49; Morris's researches and pub. on, **4.** 210; hist. of First Church, 210; troops at (1760), 388; journey to (1645), **8.** 7–8; photog. of Sanitary Fair (1864), **15.** 45.
Springfield, N. J. (1778), **6.** 111.
Springfield, N. Y. (1778), **2.** 449.
Springfield, Vt. (1776), **6.** 82.
Springfield Plain, Mass. (1760), **4.** 388
Sproule, George, **3.** 68.
Sprout, *Col.* Ebenezer, regt. in Conn. (1779), **6.** 127, 128.
Spur, Robert, probate court at house of, **16.** 106.
Spurstow, Samuel, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 54.
Spy, privateer (1775), **1.** 19.
Squando, Indian, suicide, **13.** 409.
Squanto, Indian. *See* Tasquantum.
Squib, Arthur, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 54–55.
Squibb, Edmund, teller of Exchequer, **13.** 55.
Squier, Ephraim, journal of Quebec expedition, **2.** 266.
Squier, Ephraim George, death announced, **4.** 142.
Squire, Daniel, of Cambridge, **8.** 222.
Squires, Joseph, ship captured (1776), **10.** 101.
Staaden, Warnaar van, prize case (1751), **5.** 97.
Stacey, George, biog. note, **16.** 322 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 322, 326, 360, 395, 396, 399, 401, 406, 417, 422, 424, 426–429, 442–449.
Stack, G. E., school in Charlottesville (1819), **14.** 396.
Stacy, *Capt.* Francis, of Eng. (1665), **13.** 19.
Stacy, John, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 451.
Stacy, *Col.* William, in Am. army **2.** 443; at Ft. Stanwix, 446; at Cherry Valley, 448–449; captured by Indians, 450; news of, 452, 455.
Staferton, Peter, of Eng. (1623), **1.** 135.
Stafford, *Lady.* *See* Caton.
Stafford, *Widow* Frances, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Stafford, Henry, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Stafford, Conn., minister (1795), **3.** 51.
Stage-travel. *See* Travel.
Stagg, *Captain,* captures a royalist ship, **1.** 241.
Stahl, ——, hotel-keeper at Hagerstown (1836), **7.** 266.
Staigg, Richard M., miniatures of Webster, **2.** 264.
Staigg, *Mrs.* Richard M., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 264.
Stallin (? Edward Stallion) (1654), **4.** 273.
Stallings, William B., of Ga., **20.** 517.
Stallion, Edward. *See* Stallin.
Stamford, Conn., whale-boat privateers, **1.** 19; Maverick on (1660), 245; in 1804, **2.** 7; inn, 32; in 1650, 49.
Stamp Act, repeal and Declaratory Act, **2.** 87; in Boston, **10.** 61, 62, **13.** 393, **16.** 110 *n.*, 112 *n.*; anniversaries of repeal, **10.** 63, 66; deliberation over, **11.** 295–297; legality, 298; objection to Mass. Act of Indemnity, 299; London merchants on repeal and Declaratory Act, 446–448; effect on printing, **16.** 198; commotions, 200–202; and courts, 211, **19.** 109–111; Edmund Pendleton on, 108–111.
Stamp Act Congress, **16.** 157.
Stanberry, William, Houston's assault on, **19.** 518; effort to censure, 523, 524.
Standfast, R., *Little Handful of Cordial Comforts*, **17.** 36.
Standing Committee of **M.H.S., 4.** 337.
Standing Stone, Ohio, locality, **7.** 365.
Standish, Alexander, autog., **3.** 363.
Standish, Amasa, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 68.
Standish, Miles, futile search for re-

mains, **4.** 375; fight with Indians, **20.** 576–578.
Standish, Thomas, **3.** 263.
Stanfield, (?) Clarkson, and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 186.
Stanhope, Philip Henry, 5th earl, Force controversy, **1.** 294 *n.*; on Frothingham's *Siege of Boston*, 385; and Nat. Port. Gallery, **3.** 9; accepts spurious Montcalm letters, 202; charge against Saml. Adams, **4.** 141; ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Stanley, ——, of Me., on Ohio River (1836), **7.** 283, 284.
Stanley, Caleb [1], Sec. of Conn., **4.** 149; commissary account (1693), **5.** 295; letter (1704), 301.
Stanley, Caleb [2], copy by, **5.** 302.
Stanley, Nathaniel, and expedition against Canada (1704), **5.** 301.
Stanton. *See also* Staunton.
Stanton, Anna, Indian deed (1679), **5.** 294.
Stanton, Edwin M., order on Jackson's Valley raid, **10.** 440; and Lincoln's order on Va. legislature, 485; and eulogy on Lincoln, **19.** 403; and Johnson, **20.** 429–431.
Stanton, Henry B., letter from Adams (1839), **15.** 468.
Stanton, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 172.
Stanton, Joseph, death, **13.** 313.
Stanton, Thomas [1], Atherton Co., **2.** 151, 152; mentioned, **8.** 9.
Stanton, Thomas [2], Atherton Co., **2.** 152.
Stanton, *Rev.* Thomas, preaches in Boston (1717), **8.** 217.
Stanton, (?) William, innkeeper at Litchfield (1777), **6.** 90.
Stanwix, Fort, march of Alden's regt. to (1778), **2.** 445–446; St. Leger's siege, **3.** 103, 104.
Stanwood, Edward, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **17.** 439; on Library Com. (1904), **18.** 252; report, 288; remarks on E. C. Smyth, 302; on Clay Papers, 465; remarks, 471, **19.** 60, **20.** 489; on Adams's tariff report and reply to Stevenson (1832), **19.** 534–535; elected Recording Sec. (1906), **20.** 2, 232; signs memorial on *Constitution*, 5; MASS. ELECTION IN 1806, 12–19; publication (1905), 208; on com. to pub. *Proceedings* (1906), 245; on com. on Nomination Book, 427; paper on Me. and Mass., 437.
Stanyan, Temple, **5.** 92.
Staples, ——, sea-captain (1692), **7.** 161.
Staples, Joseph, and R. I. boundary dispute (1731). **19.** 26.
Staples, Joseph, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Staples, Martha, illegitimate son, **1.** 323.
Staples, Nathaniel, and R. I. boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 26.
Stapleton, *Adj.* John, order on embarkation at Charleston (1782), **3.** 96.
Staresmore, Sabin, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Stark. *See also* Start.
Stark, ——, innkeeper in Va. (1804), **2.** 20, 32, 33.
Stark, *Major* Caleb, **16.** 333; biog. note, 333 *n.*
Stark, *Gen.* John, at Albany (1778), **2.** 446, 447; Bennington, **3.** 104, **10.** 502–506; joins Gates, **3.** 105.
Stark, Sarah (McKinstry), **16.** 333 *n.*
Stark, *Col.* William, and spies (1778), **3.** 121.
Starre, *Mrs.*, of Charlestown, death (1678), **7.** 170.
Start, Aaron, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
State House Commission, proposed Adams Memorial, **18.** 1, 192.
State sovereignty. *See* Union.
Staten Island, night attack on (1777), **1.** 49.
Statesburg, S. C., in 1805, **2.** 30, 34.
States. *See* Union, and States by name.
States General, Jefferson on (1789), **17.** 372–374.
Staughton, *Rev.* William, as preacher, **19.** 373, 384.
Staunton, *Captain*, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 392.
Staveley, Margaret, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Stavely, Robert, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Stay and tender laws, movement for (1787), **17.** 456.
Steakles, *Mrs.*, on Delaware River, N. J. (1781), **6.** 158.
Steam, and nationalism, **17.** 114.
Steamers, Brit. and Am. Steam Nav. Co., **7.** 35; Ohio River travel (1836), 273–294; description of river boat, 289; freight charges, 290; *Paragon*, river boat (1812), **19.** 368. *See also* Marine.

Stearns, Benjamin, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 443.
Stearns, Charles, of Lincoln, Harvard D.D. (1810), **5.** 175.
Stearns, Charles, of Springfield, Mass., journey on Ohio River (1836), **7.** 276–286.
Stearns, Eben S., Commencement part (1841), **5.** 232; biog. note, 232 *n.*
Stearns, Jonathan F., Commencement part (1830), **5.** 203; biog. note, 203 *n.*, 232.
Stearns, Samuel, sons at Harvard, **5.** 203, 232.
Stearns, Samuel H., Commencement part (1823), **5.** 190; biog. note, 190 *n.*, 232; Master's oration (1826), 195.
Stearns, William Augustus, Commencement part (1827), **5.** 196; biog. notes, 196 *n.*, **9.** 129 *n.*; brothers at Harvard, **5.** 232; *Φ B K* prayer (1839), **9.** 129.
Stebbens, Asahel, Indian trader (1728), **6.** 378.
Stebbins, John, petition (1661), **5.** 290; deposition (1662), 291.
Stebbins, Nathaniel L., photogs. by, **16.** 146.
Stebbins, Solomon B., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 282.
Stedefant (? Sturtevant), ——, Roxbury carpenter (1775), **9.** 45.
Stedman, Almy (Ellery), **16.** 457 *n.*
Stedman, John, deed from Cooke (1665), **8.** 281.
Stedman, William, biog. note, **16.** 299 *n.*, 457 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 299, 300, 309, 321, 322, 342, 409, 413; in Parsons's law office, 300; practice in Cambridge, 327, 341.
Stedman, Fort, assault, **20.** 94.
Stedwell, Joseph, **6.** 18, 20.
Stedwell, Mary (Lyon), **6.** 18.
Steel. *See also* Steele, Steell, Stelle, Stelles.
Steel, ——, of Cambridge, Md. (1804), **2.** 13.
Steel, *Lieut.* Aaron, death (1777), **2.** 442.
Steel, *Lieut.* Archibald, wounded at Quebec, **2.** 294; captured, 295.
Steel, Solomon, death in Am. army (1779), **2.** 460.
Steel, Thomas, Colman's sermon on, **9.** 350.
Steele, John, defeat (1807), **20.** 298.
Steele, *Sir* Richard, and Lord Cutts, **2.** 192; letter to Jos. Dudley (1700), **3.** 201.
Steele, William, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 254.
Steell, John F., Commencement part (1819) and biog. note, **5.** 185, 185 *n.*
Steere, Richard, *Monumental Memorial*, **12.** 276.
Steigerwalt, Charles, on Appleton Collection of Coins, **20.** 420, 421.
Stelle, ——, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Stelles, ——, tavern-keeper at Washington (1804), **2.** 33.
Stennett, *Rev.* Joseph, preface to Tennent's book on Moravians, **9.** 402.
Stephen, Sir Leslie, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **10.** 404; acceptance and thanks, 441; on Hume, Robertson, Gibbon, **13.** 87; on specialization in history, 101; on journalism, **18.** 7; death, 268; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 252–256; method in criticism, 253; independence, 254; character, 254; pamphlet on *Times* during Civil War, 255; port., **19.** 224.
Stephens, *See also* Steven, Stevens.
Stephens, Alexander H., on real power of cotton, **19.** 334.
Stephens, David, merchant at Teneriffe (1645), **7.** 15.
Stephens, Erasmus, order of Dudley's Council on (1686), **13.** 269; reward, 280.
Stephens, George, on antiquity of Icelandic runes, **5.** 339.
Stephens, H. Morse, on value of memoirs, **10.** 475.
Stephens, John, exile in Amsterdam (1595), **6.** 64.
Stephens, *Rev.* Joseph, Thursday Lecture (1717), **8.** 219.
Stephens, Martha, of Groton, **6.** 429.
Stephenson. *See also* Stevenson.
Stephenson, Sarah [Mrs. Blackstone], **2.** 481.
Stephenson, Thomas, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 178.
Stepney, Francis, dancing-master in Boston (1685), **19.** 39.
Sterling, *Corporal*, of Huntington's Conn. regt., at siege of Boston, **9.** 78.
Sterling, Conn., inn (1795), **3.** 43.
Sterton, ——, London cornchandler (1693), **2.** 174.
Stetson. *See also* Stitson.
Stetson, *Rev.* Caleb, *Φ B K* oration

(1838), **9**. 128; biog. note, 128 *n.*; Vice-Pres. of *Φ B K*, 133; hypnotist, **20**. 446.
Stetson, *Lieut.* Prince. *See* Stidson.
Steuben, Frederic, *baron von*, and map of Northeastern boundary, **3**. 364 *n.*; Du Simitière's port., **4**. 142; in Va. (1781), **6**. 137; Yorktown, 153.
Steven, Asa, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3**. 345.
Stevens. *See also* Stephens.
Stevens, ——, of Isle of Wight (1698), **2**. 189.
Stevens, *Mrs.*, of Brookfield (1762), **7**. 385.
Stevens, Abraham L., works on Boston defences (1814), **14**. 152.
Stevens, Benjamin F., **M.H.S.** com. on his researches, **2**. 219; examines Span. archives, **3**. 54; and index to foreign docs. of Am. Rev., 179; cat.-index of foreign MSS. on Am., **19**. 556–559.
Stevens, *Capt.* Ebenezer, at Ticonderoga (1776), **6**. 84.
Stevens, *Gen.* Edward, wounded at Guilford, **19**. 126.
Stevens, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, of Chelmsford, **12**. 336.
Stevens, Elizabeth, baptism, **12**. 335, 336.
Stevens, Elizabeth B., and Burrows's journal, **2**. 440.
Stevens, Hannah M. [Mrs. Bartlet], **2**. 434.
Stevens, Henry, death announced, **2**. 255, 391; and Copley's port. of Laurens, **3**. 8; and spurious Montcalm letters, 203; and Hubbard's map of N. Eng., **4**. 19–20; and Chas. Deane, **7**. 48; on Schöner's gores, **8**. 77.
Stevens, Isaac, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6**. 341.
Stevens, Jack, experience with pirates (1793), **2**. 377, 378, 382, 387, 389.
Stevens, Jacob, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17**. 183.
Stevens, *Capt.* James, at Louisburg (1745), **11**. 420, 430.
Stevens, John, exile in Amsterdam (1603), **6**. 61.
Stevens, John, of Chelmsford (1666), **12**. 336.
Stevens, John, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4**. 386.
Stevens, John, loyalist refugee, **2**. 234.
Stevens, Jonas, of Townsend, **4**. 406.
Stevens, Josiah, recruit (1760), **6**. 429; minuteman, **12**. 104; in Am. army (1775), 106.
Stevens, Margaret (Kennell), exile in Amsterdam (1603), **6**. 56, 61.
Stevens, Molly, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4**. 386.
Stevens, *Mrs.* Paran, port. of Webster owned by, **2**. 263.
Stevens, Samuel, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4**. 386.
Stevens, Sarah [Mrs. Hemenway], **4**. 384.
Stevens, Thaddeus, control of House, **19**. 36.
Stevens, William, of Stow, recruit (1760), **6**. 429.
Stevens, William, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4**. 386.
Stevens, William Bacon, death announced, **4**. 105.
Stevens Catalogue-Index of Foreign MSS., acquisition by Library of Congress, **20**. 556–559.
Stevenson. *See also* Stephenson.
Stevenson, *Speaker* Andrew, at Harvard Commencement (1828), **5**. 199; and com. positions for J. Q. Adams (1831), **19**. 505, 515; effort to refute Adams's tariff report, 515; Adams's public letter, in reply, 525, 535–553.
Stevenson, John, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6**. 61.
Stevenson, Joshua Thomas, Cotton Whig, **4**. 30; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10**. 400; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18**. 34.
Stevenson, Thomas G., port., **3**. 283.
Stewart. *See also* Stuart.
Stewart, ——, in Boston society (1768), **10**. 35.
Stewart, *Miss*, Philadelphia belle (1804), **2**. 12.
Stewart, *Doctor*, of Scotland, in Italy (1830), **19**. 457.
Stewart, *Gen.* Alexander, embarkation at Charleston (1782), **3**. 96.
Stewart, (?) Anthony, of Halifax (1789), **16**. 460.
Stewart, Ariadne, **2**. 17.
Stewart, Campbell, at Edinburgh (1830), **19**. 472.
Stewart, Charles, of Ardsheil, **5**. 12.
Stewart, Duncan, of Ardsheil, **5**. 11; character and career, 12.
Stewart, Gardiner, gift to **M.H.S.**, **16**. 19–20.
Stewart, John, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11**. 446.

Stewart, John, s. of Duncan, **5.** 12.
Stewart, Lazarus [1], killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Stewart, Lazarus [2], killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Stewart, Robert. *See* Castlereagh.
Stewart, Thomas J., papers belonging to, **16.** 19.
Stickney, John, Master's oration (1807), **5.** 172; biog. notes, 172 *n.*, **9.** 113 *n.*; *Φ B K* oration (1811), 113.
Stickney, Joseph H., restores royal arms at Plymouth, **4.** 373.
Stickney, Matthew A., on Henry Wheatland, **9.** 293; collection of coins, **20.** 421.
Stickney, *Col.* Thomas, at Bennington, **10.** 504; order to (1776), **18.** 244, 245.
Stidson, *Lieut.* (? Prince Stetson), at siege of Boston, **9.** 75, 89.
Stileman, Elias, and N. H. records (1686), **13.** 264, 266.
Stiles, *Miss*, of Newport (1789), **16.** 458.
Stiles, Ezra, funeral oration on, **3.** 46; biog. note, 46 *n.*; ed. of Church's *History*, 428 *n.*; copy of report of trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 159–191; diary of journey to Philadelphia (1754), **7.** 338–344; memoranda of salary and presents (1760), 344–345; at siege of Boston, 405; draft of letter to Franklin, **14.** 320; letter to Rich. Price (1775) on Am. episcopate, war, **17.** 281; on Harvard affairs (1776), **18.** 210, 220, 221; on Saml. Langdon, 211, 213–215, 220; on his own Portsmouth ministry, 215; and Crèvecœur, **20.** 62–64.
Stiles, Mary [Mrs. Holmes], **11.** 48.
Stillé, Charles Janeway, death announced, **13.** 165; career, 165.
Stillman, *Rev.* Samuel, MS. sermons, **1.** 358; antislavery interests, 359; at Brown Commencement (1795), **3.** 42; biog. note, 42 *n.*; sermon at Harvard (1778), **12.** 96.
Stillwater. *See* Freeman's Farm.
Stimson, Frederic Jesup, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **17.** 383.
Stinton, John, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Stirling. *See also* Sterling.
Stirling, *Lord.* *See* Alexander (William).
Stirling Town, N. Y. (1779), **2.** 476.
Stisted, Lawrence, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Stisted, *Mrs.* Mary, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Stitson, William, buys land at Winnisimmet, **1.** 369.
Stockbridge, Benjamin, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Stockbridge, Charles, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 393, 394, 408, 412, 425, 429, 430.
Stockbridge, *Capt.* Samuel, at siege of Boston, **9.** 61.
Stockdale, (?) John, **17.** 340.
Stocke, *Rev.* Richard, epitaph, **10.** 307; funeral sermon on Baron Harrington of Exton, 308–310, **11.** 69.
Stocker, (?) Sarah (Marshall), death, **14.** 21.
Stockman, ——, of Boston, death (1699), **14.** 19.
Stocks and bonds. *See* Securities.
Stockton, Richard, Signer, **1.** 282.
Stockton, *Com.* Robert, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262.
Stockwell, Quintin, story of captivity, **10.** 348.
Stoddard. *See also* Stoddert.
Stoddard, Anthony, **6.** 373; agreement as Winthrop's creditor, **11.** 186; on com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402.
Stoddard, *Col.* John, corresp. on Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 361–364, 425–426; career, 373; conference with Scatacooks (1728), 377–381.
Stoddard, John, innkeeper at Nassau (1812), **19.** 367.
Stoddard, *Rev.* Sampson, ordained (1706), **1.** 158.
Stoddard, Simeon [1], (?) port., **11.** 333; petition as to Casco Bay (1686), **13.** 270; Nash case (1686), 273.
Stoddard, Simeon [2], murdered in Eng., **14.** 24.
Stoddard, *Mrs.* Simeon, port., **11.** 333.
Stoddard, *Rev.* Solomon, **6.** 373; Colman's sermon on, **9.** 344; *Tryal of Assurance*, 532; letter on Lord's Supper, **13.** 128; preaches for Mather (1675), 348.
Stoddert, Benjamin, autog., **1.** 250.
Stokes, Montfort, career, **13.** 313.
Stokes, *Dr.* (?) Whitley, as Unitarian, **19.** 467.
Stone, Abigail, sick (1776), **12.** 90, 91.
Stone, Amos, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; minuteman, **12.** 105.

Stone, Asa, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Stone, Benjamin, Groton riots, **1.** 310.
Stone, *Dr.* Daniel, houses burned (1676), **13.** 411.
Stone, Edwin M., *French Allies*, **1.** 2; death, 2.
Stone, Ellen A., gifts to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 373, 374, **8.** 196.
Stone, *Col.* George A., at Columbia (1865), **15.** 265, 271, 272.
Stone, George H., on apocryphal Menana inscription, **4.** 56.
Stone, *Mrs.* George W., gift to **M.H.S.**, **20.** 438.
Stone, Hannah [Mrs. Field], **19.** 63.
Stone, Henry S., offers Sullivan's brigade book, **1.** 250.
Stone, Hugh, condemned criminal, Mather's sermon for, **12.** 390.
Stone, *Lieut.*(?) Isaac, wounded before St. Johns (1760), **4.** 400.
Stone, *Deacon* James, of Groton, **12.** 90.
Stone, *Capt.* John, estate in Va. (1634), **3.** 4.
Stone, Jonas, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; mentioned, **6.** 429.
Stone, Jonathan, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301; minuteman, **12.** 104.
Stone, *Rev.* Micah, long ministry, **19.** 433.
Stone, *Lieut.* (?) Nathaniel, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 142.
Stone, *Rev.* Samuel, at Hartford, **2.** 49; and origin of Conn., **5.** 270; church controversy, **16.** 502–503; and Higginson, 504; literary remains, 505.
Stone, Samuel, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299–301.
Stone, Simon, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 302.
Stone, Thomas, delegate to Congress, **1.** 276; Signer, 282.
Stone, Timothy, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Stone, William, vestryman in Va. (1635), **3.** 5; sells house, 5.
Stone (Stow), William, death at siege of Boston, **7.** 409.
Stone Arabia, N. Y., in 1778, **2.** 446; fight near, 455.
Stoneman, *Gen.* George, East Tenn. raid, **20.** 108.
Stone's Tavern, Stoughton, **10.** 47.
Stonington, Conn., Mass. grant (1658), **5.** 289; survey, 289, 290; lay-out of land (1666), 292; land grant question (1672), 293; bounds (1673), 293; protest against Owaneco (1699), 298; letter about recorder (1700), 299.
Stony Brook, Mass., origin of embankment at, **2.** 200–204; Horsford's French theory, 200; aspect of embankment, 201; as site of attempted foundation of Boston, 202–204; old map of locality, 203.
Stony Point, N. Y., news of capture, **2.** 461.
Storer, Bellamy, at *Φ B K* dinner (1845), **9.** 140.
Storer, Ebenezer, conference on Port Bill, **10.** 85; at Boston dinner (1776), 103; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 340, 429, 435; biog. note, 340 *n.*; on resignation of Pres. Langdon, **18.** 227.
Storer, Elizabeth [Mrs. Smith], **16.** 334 *n.*
Storer, Malcolm, on Jackson Copper, **20.** 503 *n.*
Storer, Mary (Edwards), keeps a carriage (1768), **1.** 225.
Storey, Charles W., Friday Club, **14.** 473.
Storey, Moorfield, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **18.** 1; remarks, 447, **19.** 227; memoir of E. R. Hoar assigned to, **18.** 471; remarks on carpet-bag govt., **20.** 257; on Carl Schurz, 403–407; MEMOIR OF CHAS. SUMNER, 538–549.
Storm, Gustav, on "wheat" of Vinland, **6.** 36.
Storms, *Esquire*, of Dutchess Co., N. Y. (1779), **2.** 477.
Storms. *See* Weather.
Storre, Augustine, of Billesby, Eng. (1623), **8.** 513.
Storre, *Rev.* Benjamin, record of induction (1628), **8.** 510; of marriage, 510.
Storre, Mary [Mrs. Wheelwright], record of marriage, **8.** 509; of interment, 510.
Storre, Rebecca (Clarkson), record of marriage, **8.** 510.
Storre, *Rev.* Thomas, of Billesby, Eng., record of interment (1623), **8.** 509; of institution, 510.
Storrow, Ann G. Anna C. Lowell on, **18.** 307, 311.
Storrow, Charles S., Commencement part (1829), **5.** 200, 200 *n.*; and beginning of Lawrence, **12.** 119.

Storrow, Louisa [Mrs. Higginson], **18.** 306, 311.
Storrs, Richard Salter, death announced, **14.** 189; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 193; and E. A. Park, 452, 467.
Story, Alexander, succored by Crèvecœur, **20.** 47, 52, 53.
Story, *Rev.* (?) Daniel, as preacher, **16.** 447.
Story, Franklin H., in East Indian trade, **15.** 171.
Story, Harriet [Mrs. White], death, **14.** 413 *n.*
Story, *Rev.* Isaac, gift to **M.H.S.** (1794), **16.** 475.
Story, Joseph, as prof., **3.** 323, **14.** 340, 341; poem, **5.** 106–107; mistake on last royal veto, 159; at Harvard Commencements (1829, '38), 201, 224; *ΦBK* oration (1826), **9.** 120; biog. note, 120 *n.*; papers, **14.** 256; letters from Marshall (1819–34), 320–360 [*see* Marshall, Ch. J. John]; Salem discourse, 337; corresp. with Webster (1816–42), 398–413 [*see* Webster, Daniel]; with Kent (1819–45), 413–424 [*see* Kent, James]; dinner to (1829), 406 *n.*; health (1830), 408; Webster's debt to, **15.** 166; letters from C. P. Sumner (1815) on law lectures, **15.** 202; from Everett (1831) on *ΦBK* constitution, Everett's address, 204–206; (1832) on apportionment, memoir of Story, 206–210; from Chas. Sumner (1837) on Warren Bridge case, 210; travel letters, 211–216; to J. H. Ashmun (1831) on State and national affairs, 216; to Wilkinson, 217–224 [*see* Wilkinson, James J.]; effect on, of Levi Lincoln's refusal of justiceship, 233; on legislative power, **16.** 241
Story, Mehitable (Pedrick), foot-stool, **15.** 45.
Story, Robert H., at 450th anniversary of Univ. of Glasgow, **15.** 225; on Carnegie's gift, 226.
Story, Thomas, in West's picture of Penn's treaty, **15.** 365.
Story, Waldo, gift to **M.H.S.**, **14.** 256; presents bust of father, **15.** 324.
Story, William, and Mass. excise act (1765), **10.** 61; deputy-register of admiralty, **16.** 66 *n.*; mobbed, 110 *n.*
Story, William Wetmore, unveils Marshall Statue, **1.** 200; Commencement part (1838), **5.** 223; *ΦBK* poem (1844), **9.** 136; **M. H. S.** tributes to, **10.** 294, 554, **15.** 368–371; letter from J. Kent (1846) on father's letters, **14.** 421; bust, **15.** 324–326.
Story Papers, presented, **14.** 256; selections from, 320–360, 398–424, **15.** 201–224 [*see* Story, Joseph].
Stott, John, on John Coles's heraldic painting, **14.** 432.
Stoughton. *See also* Staughton.
Stoughton, Exene [Mrs. Walker], **13.** 309.
Stoughton, Jemima, book owned by, **12.** 413.
Stoughton, *Lieut.-Gov.* William, witch-trials, **1.** 67; death, 155; Phips on conduct of witch-trials, 340–342; letter to Petit (1695) on Port Royal, **3.** 65; Sewall's epigram on, 381; Conn. land (1686), **5.** 294–295; *New-Englands True Interest*, **9.** 427; apothegm, 427; and Andros (1689), 478, **17.** 19; member of Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 228; attends, 226–284; Dep.-Pres., 231; to examine Nowell's accts., 235; to revise laws, 256, 268; to preside over county courts, 262, 271; salary, 271; and reception of Andros, 278; extra pay, 279; and Malden church controversy, 281, 285; and Charlestown affairs, 284; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217.
Stoughton, Mass., pre-Rev. inn, **10.** 47.
Stout, *Lieut.* Wessel T., at siege of Yorktown, **3.** 150.
Stow, ——, of Windham, Conn. (1779), **6.** 130.
Stow, Edward, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated Boston estate, 184.
Stow, Samuel, letter to (1669), **5.** 292.
Stow (Stone), William, death at siege of Boston, **7.** 409.
Stow, Mass., recruits (1760), **6.** 429; and Merrimack County (1686), **13.** 255, 277.
Stowe, Harriet (Beecher), and protest against Kan.-Neb. Bill, **7.** 94.
Stowell, Francis, **7.** 419 *n.*
Strachey, Henry, and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 367; Vaughan on, **17.** 423.
Strafford, Thomas Wentworth, *earl of*, Gardiner on, **16.** 7, 10.
Strahan, William, briefs in prize cases (1736–43), **5.** 86, 87.
Strahan, William, London printer,

and Jas. Parker, **16.** 192, 195, 204, 215, 231.
Strait. *See* Strate.
Strange, *Capt.* Anthony, verses on, **6.** 251.
Strange, (?) *Sir* John, brief in prize case (1736), **5.** 86.
Strangridge, ——, Ed. Gibons on (1654), **3.** 7.
Strate, ——, of Dutchess Co., N. Y. (1777), **6.** 101.
Stratford, Conn., whale-boat privateers, **1.** 19; Maverick on (1660), 245; in 1804, **2.** 7; inn, 32; in 1650, 49; in 1779, **6.** 126.
Strathaven (? Strathavon), *Lord* (1831), **19.** 477.
Stratton. *See also* Stretton.
Stratton, John, patent, **1.** 233, **2.** 157.
Stratton, *Sergeant* Jonathan, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 445.
Stratton, Lucy [Mrs. Mason], **3.** 143.
Strawberry Bank. *See* Portsmouth.
Streater, *Capt.* John, case (1653), **8.** 232–234.
Streatfield, George, Eng. merchant (1745), **9.** 408.
Street. *See also* Streete.
Street, *Miss* (1787), **16.** 307.
Street, *Lieut.* (?) Benjamin, of Bladensburg (1781), **6.** 136.
Street, T., verses in Foster's almanac (1681), **9.** 452.
Streete, *Rev.* Nicholas, at Taunton, **2.** 48.
Streets, early Boston, identified, **1.** 318–320; names in Am. colonies as royal memorials, **4.** 242–452; survival, 253; first lighting of Boston, **10.** 55. *See also* Roads.
Strength out of Weakness, extant copies, price, **10.** 337–338.
Strettell, John, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Stretton, ——, sea-captain (1693), **7.** 165.
Strickland, Thwayt, deposition (1666), **5.** 292.
Strikes, printers' (1810), **20.** 342.
Stringer, John, of Va. (1651), **3.** 7.
Stringfellow, Benjamin F., and Kansas legislature, **14.** 3.
Strobel, Edward Henry, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **15.** 368.
Strong, *Reverend*, Presbyterian minister in New York (1812), **19.** 371.
Strong, Caleb, etching and wax port., **4.** 350; address to Gage (1774), **14.** 51 *n.*; supposed port., **16.** 145; contest for governorship (1806), **20.** 13–19.
Strong, Elisha, commission (1745), **11.** 420.
Strong, *Rev.* Job, ordination (1749), **15.** 16–19.
Strong, John, death in Am. army (1777), **6.** 107.
Strong, *Rev.* Nathan, at Hartford, **3.** 50; biog. notes, 50 *n.*, **19.** 383 *n.*
Strong, Fort (1814), **14.** 150.
Strozzi, *Marchese*, in society (1829), **19.** 446.
Struts, Margaret, exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 61.
Stryker, William S., on royal arms in N. J., **4.** 249 *n.*
Stuart. *See also* Stewart.
Stuart, *Captain*, at Syracuse, Sicily (1829), **19.** 452.
Stuart, Archibald, letter to Madison (1787) on Va. Assembly, Anti-Federalists, **17.** 479.
Stuart, David, letter to Washington (1788) on Washington's attitude, **17.** 496.
Stuart, Frederic T., engravings by, **4.** 110, **6.** 416, **16.** 146.
Stuart, George O., Harvard D. D. (1848), **5.** 255.
Stuart, Gilbert C., ports., of John Randolph, **1.** 30; of Mason girls, **2.** 17; of Webster, 263; of Caleb Strong, **4.** 350; reputation, **18.** 314; on ports. of Washington, **19.** 6; port. of Washington, **20.** 9, 11.
Stuart, Jane, port. of Webster, **2.** 263.
Stuart, John, notary public (1737), **16.** 45 *n.*
Stuart, Moses, Harvard D. D. (1823), **5.** 191.
Stuart, Rosalie E. [Mrs. Webster], **1.** 255.
Stuart Hospital, Richmond, view, **18.** 287.
Stubbs, Mary [Mrs. Pickering], **17.** 175.
Stubbs, William, as historian, **3.** 153–154; on hist. impartiality, 154–156; attitude towards Puritans criticized, 156–159; on Eng. parish, **7.** 253, 254; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **15.** 69, 71, 111–116; learning, 112; kindliness, 112; humor, 113–114; and history at Oxford, 114–116.
Studholme, *Capt.* Gilfred, and loyalist refugees in N. S., **3.** 75, 78.
Studley, *Miss*, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Studley, D., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.

Studley, *Mrs.* D., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Studley, Daniel, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Sturgeon, ——, of Philadelphia (1754), **7.** 341.
Sturges, Jonathan, **12.** 253.
Sturges, Lucretia B. [Mrs. Watson], **12.** 253.
Sturgis, Elizabeth (Perkins), **7.** 428.
Sturgis, Esther (Perkins), **7.** 428.
Sturgis, Henry P., Friday Club, **14.** 473.
Sturgis, *Mrs.* Henry P., communicates letter on Perry's Japan expedition, **2.** 258–261.
Sturgis, Josiah, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; wife, **7.** 428.
Sturgis, Russell, wife, **7.** 428; and Franklin Fund, **12.** 29 *n.*; Detroit bank, **20.** 293, 521.
Sturgis, William, gift to **M.H.S., 3.** 292; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341.
Sturleson, Snorro. *See* Snorro.
Sturt, John, engraving of Increase Mather, **8.** 147– 148.
Sturtevant. *See also* Stedefant.
Sturtevant, Josiah, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Sturtevant, Josiah, *Jr.*, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 406, 432.
Stuyvesant, *Gov.* Peter, papers concerning relations with Conn. (1662), **5.** 291; and Feke-Hallett affairs, **6.** 3, 7, 8, 10–12; and John Winthrop, Jr., 12.
Success, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Success, Brit. war-ship (1743), **5.** 87.
Success, privateer (1752), **5.** 99.
Suckquansh, Indian, deed to Atherton Co., **2.** 150.
Sudbury, Mass., Loring ordained minister, **1.** 158; Maverick's account (1660), 237; in 1650, **2.** 47; pre-Rev. inn, **10.** 47; Tompson's verses on (1676), 268.
Suffield, Conn. (1777), **6.** 89.
Suffield, Mass., encroachment of Windsor (1686), **13.** 254, 272.
Suffolk Bank system, **12.** 116.
Suffolk Convention, destruction of house of meeting of, **4.** 238.
Suffolk County, Mass., early court-files, **3.** 10, **11.** 183; record of County Court (1671–80), 184; of Common Pleas executions (1763–71), 184; recorders and registers, **12.** 203–250, **14.** 34–97; justices of peace (1686), **13.** 229; county officers (1686), 243; extraordinary tax (1686), 280; history of Registry of Deeds, **14.** 97–104, **19.** 558; court houses, **14.** 97–104, **16.** 104–106, 110–113, 120, 121, 125; registers of probate (1639–1799), 23–104; talk of dividing (1775), 98; history of Registry of Probate, 104–125. *See also* Boston.
Suffolk Savings Bank, lease from **M.H.S., 11.** 310; view of building (1868), **17.** 230.
Suffrage, Maverick on, in colon. Mass., **1.** 239; retroaction of relig. restriction in colon. Mass., **3.** 221; negro, 335, **18.** 11, 16, 465–467, **19.** 104–106; origin in colon. Mass., **5.** 326; freemen of colon. Mass., **7.** 203; in colon. Mass. town meetings, 205–210, 241; Parkman on woman, **8.** 548; universal, and present dangers, **16.** 239.
Sugar, Dudley's Council on reshipment (1686), **13.** 245. *See also* Molasses Act.
Sugars, *Capt.* Gregory, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299, 306.
Suicide, J. Q. Adams on laws against (1788), **16.** 375; in colon. and provin. Mass., 521–532; warrant for burial of a suicide (1708), 521–523; colon. law, 524–526, 531; present statute in Mass., 526–527; coroner's inquisition, 527; Eng. law, 527–529; attitude of different races, 529–530; philos. aspect, 530–532.
Sullivan, Daniel, force of minutemen, **1.** 48; captured, 48; and Brit. proposals to John S., 49, 51–55, 63; released, death, 63.
Sullivan, Francis S., J. Q. Adams on *Lectures*, **16.** 355, 357.
Sullivan, George, poem, **5.** 106–107.
Sullivan, James, and provision for navy (1775), **1.** 16; letter from Adams (1796) on Northeastern boundary, **3.** 89; gift to **M.H.S.,** 294; Am. agent before boundary commission (1796), 350, 357, 379; revises Mass. statutes, 378; and Boston police reform (1792), **4.** 63; entertains **M.H.S.** (1792), **5.** 284; Amory's biog., 343; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 243; and beginnings of **M.H.S.,** 278, **13.** 81; memoir, **7.** 125; verses attributed to, **8.** 266–267; as lawyer, **16.** 324, 341; biog. note, 324 *n.*; and J. Q.

Adams, 324 *n.*; letter to Rich. Price (1786), on relig. liberty, commotions, **17.** 352; ancestry, **18.** 194; contest for governorship (1806), **20.** 13–19; deposed from **M.H.S.** presidency, 15 *n.*

Sullivan, John [1], original name, **18.** 194; on genealogy, 194.

Sullivan, *Gen.* John [2], Clinton's journal on, considered, **1.** 47–64; milit. services in Rev., 49–50; and N. H. land claims, 50; services in Congress, 51, 57–62; motives of reply to Brit. proposals, 51, 55–63; Brit. report of reply, 52, 54–55, 63; and La Luzerne, 52–53; financial difficulties, 52; and mutiny, 53; and Thomas Burke, 53; previously approached, 55; leaves Congress, 62; later career, 62; brigade book (1775), 250; deposit of papers, **3.** 96; Newport campaign, 118–119, **6.** 114–117; army at Providence (1778–79), 117–152; ancestry, **18.** 194. *See also* Sullivan's expedition.

Sullivan, John [H. C. 1790], exhibition part (1788), **16.** 431.

Sullivan, John Langdon, junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94.

Sullivan, Mehitable [Mrs. Amory], **5.** 342.

Sullivan, Richard, and F. E. Parker, **3.** 248, 249; at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.

Sullivan, William, autog., **1.** 365; and Thos. Aspinwall, **7.** 33; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; and depositions of survivors of Bunker Hill, **10.** 480.

Sullivan, Fort (Tioga), concentration of Sullivan's forces at, **2.** 464; return of expedition to, 472; dismantled, 472.

Sullivan's expedition, list of journals on, **2.** 436–441; roster of officers, 441; McKendry's journal, 458–477; Clinton's forces at Lake Otsego, 458–461; damming of lake, 459, 461; Clinton's Indian force, 460; Clinton's force on Susquehanna River, 461–464; union of forces, 464; battle at Newtown, 465; march to Seneca Lake, 465–468; to Genesee Castle, 468–470; Boyd's ambush, 469; return to Fort Sullivan, 470–472; in Wyoming Valley, 472–473; return to Hudson, 473–477; preparations, **3.** 128.

Sully, R. M., port. of Sally Brown, **16.** 146.

Sully, Thomas, port. of Chas. Carroll, **2.** 261, **3.** 282.

Summer Street, Boston, early names, **1.** 318.

Sumner, Bradford, and G. T. Bigelow, **5.** 470.

Sumner, Charles, Conscience Whig, **3.** 147, **4.** 30, **13.** 201; Commencement part (1830), **5.** 202 *n.*; *ΦBK* oration (1846), **9.** 141; and J. Q. Adams's cuff-buttons, 307 *n.*–308 *n.*; length of service in Senate, **10.** 10; and Garrison mob, 481–483; on Choate as lawyer (1842), **11.** 131; break with Mass. Whigs, 278–280; and H. L. Pierce, 394, 398, **15.** 363; Pierce's biog., **12.** 10–14, **18.** 365, **20.** 549 *n.*; election to Senate, **13.** 202; use of Jackson's Crawford letter, **14.** 371; letters to Story (1837) on Warren Bridge opinions, **15.** 210; (1837–38) travel letters, 211–216; use of J. Q. Adams's doctrine of war power and abolition, 444; testimonial to, after Free Kansas speech, **16.** 477; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 35, 36, 39; as human rights statesman, 378; and Johnson (1865), **19.** 402; MEMOIR by Moorfield Storey, **20.** 538–549; PORT. and AUTOG., 538; birth, 538; education, 539; personal charm, 539; in Europe, 539; beginning of public career, 540; as Free Soil leader, 541; in Senate, 542; assault on, 543; and negro rights, 544–545; and foreign affairs, 546; and Grant, 546; battle-flags resolution, 547; death, 548; in **M.H.S.**, 548; character, 548; biogs., 549 *n.*

Sumner, Charles P., letter to Story (1815) on legal lectures, **15.** 202–204.

Sumner, *Capt.* Ebenezer, at siege of Boston, **7.** 408.

Sumner, *Gen.* Edwin V., in Kansas, **1.** 218; at Antietam, **7.** 40.

Sumner, George, reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 243; presents acorns to Czar, **19.** 297.

Sumner, Harriot C. [Mrs. Appleton], **17.** 516.

Sumner, Increase, revises Mass. statutes, **3.** 378; purchases confiscated Roxbury estate, **10.** 168.

Sumner, James, and Baptist Church of Providence, **3.** 43, 43 *n.*

Sumner, Jesse, **17.** 516.

Sumner, John Osborne, elected a

member **M.H.S.**, **15.** 105; on Library Com. (1903), **17.** 130; report, 231.
Sumner, Joseph, Harvard D.D. (1814), **5.** 179.
Sumner, Thomas, port. of Caleb Strong owned by, **4.** 350.
Sumner, William, certificate of church membership (1678), **11.** 226.
Sumner, William Hyslop, gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 134; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341.
Sumptuary laws, in colon. N. Eng., **19.** 172.
Sumter, *Gen.* Thomas, rumors of exploits (1780), **19.** 116, 120, 122; and Greene, **20.** 113–118; lack of discipline, 116–117.
Sumter, Craven's failure to attack, **16.** 467.
Sun Tavern, Boston, condition (1900), **14.** 295.
Sunbury, Ga., royal memorials, **4.** 252.
Sunday. *See* Sabbath.
Sunday-school, Boston Bethel, **8.** 293.
Sunderland, (?) John, church admonishment (1675), **13.** 343, 344, 348.
Sunderland, Brit. war-ship (1749), **5.** 92.
Superbe, Brit. war-ship (1749), **5.** 92.
Supernormal, in N. Eng. hist., **20.** 439–453; and belief in immortality, 448–450; and Christianity, 452.
Superstitions, carried away by devil, **1.** 160; Northern Lights as warning, **2.** 102; of child born on Sunday, **6.** 494; prodigies, **13.** 128; Increase Mather's, 399, 401, 402, 409; diabolical performances near Portsmouth (1686), **14.** 168–171. *See also* Psychology, Witchcraft.
Supreme Court, Kent on (1845), **14.** 420; Va. eligibles (1789), **15.** 131; effect of Levi Lincoln's declination, 233; significance of Juilliard *vs.* Greenman, **16.** 259–262; and acquisition of territory, **18.** 53; opinions and services of Horace Gray, 169–185; recent decisions on police powers, 178–180. *See also* Marshall (Ch. J. John).
Surcouffs, ——, prize case (1746), **5.** 89.
Surriage, Agnes. *See* Frankland.
Susan, East India Co. ship (1600), **5.** 36.
Susan and Ellen (1635), **3.** 247.
Susquehanna, at Japan, **2.** 258.
Sussex, Henry Ratcliffe, *earl of,* **2.** 253.
Sutcliffe, Matthew, and Plymouth, Eng., and Va., **2.** 245.
Sutherland, *Lieut.* William, wounded at Lexington, **5.** 396.
Suttee, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 335.
Sutton. *See also* Sitton.
Sutton, ——, innkeeper at Trenton (1804), **2.** 33.
Sutton, Bartholomew, book owned by, **9.** 426.
Sutton, Benjamin, disciplined by church (1738), **6.** 490.
Sutton, Robert. *See* Lexington.
Sutton, T., innkeeper in Va. (1804), **2.** 18, 33.
Sutton, William, book owned by (1741), **9.** 426.
Sveyn Esthrithson, on Vinland, **4.** 43.
Swain, Henry, of Charlestown, **7.** 171.
Swain, *Capt.* Jeremiah (1692), **7.** 163.
Swain, Mary (Smith), death, **7.** 171.
Swain, Sylvia [Mrs. Perry], **16.** 536.
Swain, William W., on trip with H. W. Torrey, **9.** 201; and Webster (1840), **15.** 279.
Swallow, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Swampscott, Lady Moody's farm, **1.** 216.
Swan, ——, of Peterborough, N. H. (1760), **4.** 406.
Swan, *Captain,* at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 424.
Swan, Hepzibah (Clarke), inheritance, **4.** 47; in France, 47; Dorchester house, 47.
Swan, *Col.* James, in France, imprisoned, **4.** 47; purchases confiscated Brookline estate, **10.** 180; and Tea Party, 479.
Swan, Boston tavern (1676), **13.** 402.
Swan, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Swann, Thomas, port. of Chas. Carroll owned by, **2.** 261.
Swansea, Mass., Indian attack (1675), **13.** 400.
Swanzey, N. H. (1776), **6.** 80, 88.
Swarton, Hannah, narrative of captivity, **10.** 358.
Swayne. *See* Swain.
Sweden, peace with Danes (1658), **4.** 277.

Swedenborgianism, discussion of (1836), **19.** 365.
Swedes, on Delaware River, **1.** 248.
Swedesborough, N. J. (1778), **6.** 107.
Sweet, John, prize case (1752), **5.** 99.
Sweetman, Thomas, debt to (1650), **5.** 288.
Sweetsis, Seth, of Charlestown (1692), **7.** 163.
Swett, Charlotte (Bourne) [Mrs. Gilman], J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 353, 367.
Swett, *Dr.* John B., biog. note, **16.** 315 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 315, 350, 353, 367, 373, 415, 452; Adams's opinion, 354, 389.
Swett, Samuel, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Swift, Anna [Mrs. Jones], **17.** 178.
Swift, Elisha, death at Wyoming, **3.** 345.
Swift, *Rev.* John, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299–301; ordained, **14.** 32.
Swift, John, of Hudson, N. Y. (1812), **19.** 369.
Swift, Jonathan, lampoons Cutts, **2.** 192.
Swift, Lindsay, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **20.** 201; on Library Com. (1907), 587.
Swift, Samuel, member of "Possee," **10.** 38.
Swinburne, Algernon C., prose style, **8.** 381 *n.*; as metricist, **20.** 568.
Swinton, William, on size of Confederate army, **18.** 433.
Switzerland, national law and treaty obligations, **7.** 121; G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 226–227; society at Geneva (1829), **19.** 443.
Swoope, *Col.* Michael, **3.** 377.
Sybada, Kempo, will, **5.** 263; papers in case (1653), 289.
Sybley. *See* Sibley.
Sydford, ——, of Isle of Wight (1695), **2.** 181.
Sydney, Thomas Townshend, *1st viscount,* and Canadian appointments (1784), **3.** 78–80.
Syewall (Sewall), Henry, of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Syke's Tavern, Worcester, **19.** 367.
Sylvanius, Bernardus, Square Gulf on map (1511), **8.** 71.
Sylvester, ——, London merchant (1662), **5.** 291.
Sylvester, Constant, **1.** 256; biog. note, **4.** 270 *n.*; letter to John Winthrop (1659), 277; debt to brother Giles, 278; patent to Shelter Island, 290.
Sylvester, Giles, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 61.
Sylvester, Giles, b. of Nathaniel, letters, **1.** 256; biog. notes, **4.** 270 *n.*, 273; letters to John Winthrop (1658) on treatment of Quakers, 275–277; (1664) on Col. Middleton and John Scott, 278–281; (1666) on Eng. plague and famine, 281.
Sylvester, Giles, s. of Nathaniel, letters, **1.** 256; letter to Wait Winthrop (1677) on an escutcheon, 257, **4.** 287; mentioned, 282; letters to Fitz-John Winthrop (1674–82), 283–289; (1682) on bricks, 289; (1683) on right to Shelter Island, 290.
Sylvester, Grizzell [Mrs. Sanford, Mrs. Cotton], **16.** 79 *n.*
Sylvester, Grizzell (Brinley), letter, **1.** 256; biog. note, **4.** 270 *n.*; marriage, 271.
Sylvester, Joshua, letter, **1.** 256; biog. notes, **4.** 270 *n.*, 289; letter to John Winthrop (1660) on right to Shelter Island, 277.
Sylvester, Mary, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 61.
Sylvester, Nathaniel, patent to Shelter Island, **1.** 246, **4.** 290; commemoration, **1.** 256; letters, 256; inscription on monument, comment on it, 257; letters to John Winthrop (1653) on Eng. govt., marriage, **4.** 270; (1654) on pipe-staves, cattle, 271–274; (1655) on medicine, Irish servant, 274; (1674) on peace with Dutch, 282; (1675) on Andros, 284; death, 270 *n.*; illness, 283; bond to Bayard, 284; letter to Fitz-John Winthrop (1677) on Andros, 287; and Commissioners of N. Eng. (1660), **5.** 290.
Sylvester, Peter, death, **4.** 276.
Sylvester Letters (1653–83), **4.** 270–291.
Symmes. *See also* Simms, Syms.
Symmes, Andrew, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 166.
Symmes, Isaac, **3.** 390; guest of Old Colony Club, 420.
Symmes, John Cleve, Scioto grant, **17.** 473, 483.
Symmes, *Rev.* Thomas, eds. of sermon on Lovewell, **11.** 179–182.

Symmes, Timothy, death (1678), **7.** 171.
Symmes, *Capt.* William, death (1691), **7.** 157; and fast day recalcitrants (1686), **13.** 262, 263.
Symmes, *Rev.* William [1], Harvard D.D. (1803), **5.** 169; mentioned, **16.** 452; biog. note, 452 *n.*
Symmes, William [2], biog. note, **16.** 323 *n.*; and ratification of Constitution, 323 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787), 323, 333, 362.
Symmes, *Rev.* Zachariah [1], at Charlestown, **2.** 47; at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 171, 172, 174, 184, 186.
Symmes, *Rev.* Zachariah [2], attestation in Quick's *Young Mans claim*, **9.** 528; death, **14.** 25.
Symonds. *See also* Simmons.
Symonds, Margaret (Reade | Lake), **5.** 264.
Symonds, Mary [Mrs. Winslow], **3.** 386.
Symonds, Samuel, Assistant, lives at Ipswich, **2.** 47; death, **13.** 406.
Syms. *See also* Symmes.
Syms, William, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Synods, Boston (1662), works on, **9.** 417, 420–421; platform of Cambridge (1671), 429.
Syracuse, Sicily, in 1829, **19.** 452.
Syren, Brit. ship, ashore (1777), **2.** 237.

T

Tabacus, Indian, deed to Winthrop (1664), **5.** 305.
Table of the Courts (1692), **17.** 39.
Tableaux, at Edinburgh (1830), **19.** 473.
Tacitus, on German communities, **7.** 246–249.
Taft, ——, innkeeper near Worcester (1779), **2.** 478.
Taft, George, as teacher, **3.** 300.
Taft, Harriet (Worthington), **19.** 392.
Taft, Henry Walbridge, M.H.S. tributes to, **18.** 376, 390–392; death, 376, **19.** 390; in **M.H.S.**, **18.** 376, 390, **19.** 390; hist. and literary interests, **18.** 391, 392, **19.** 392; official and professional life, **18.** 391, **19.** 390–392; positions of trust, **18.** 391; honorary degree, 392; character, 392, **19.** 392; collection of autogs., 304, 308, 392; MEMOIR by J. M. Barker, 390–393; PORT. and AUTOG., 390; birth, training, 390; port., 392; marriages, 392.
Taft, Lucy N. (Raymond), **19.** 392.
Tagart, *Rev.* Edward, **19.** 460.
Tahánedo, Indian, kidnapped, **2.** 36.
Tailer, *Lieut.-Gov.* William, muster-master (1710), **1.** 161; to be superseded, **4.** 192, 192 *n.*; and funeral of Mrs. Sewall (1717), **8.** 218; at Addington's funeral, **12.** 233; Indian expedition (1704), **14.** 29; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 343–351.
Takawompbait, Daniel, gravestone, **20.** 453.
Talbot, *Captain*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 43.
Talbot, Charles. *See* Shrewsbury.
Talbot, *Capt.* George, at Boston (1776), **10.** 93.
Talbot, James, prize case (1748), **5.** 90–91.
Talbot, Sarah (Thomas), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Talbot, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Talcott. *See also* Taylcott.
Talcott, John, attestation of treasurership (1661), **5.** 290.
Talcott, *Gov.* Joseph, papers, **8.** 123; and Winthrop *vs.* Lechmere, 129–137.
Talcott Papers, importance, **8.** 19, 123, 125, 137; light on Winthrop *vs.* Lechmere, 125–137.
Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles M. de, order on expected Am. mission (1797), **15.** 89; AUTOG., 89; and Alex. Hamilton, **16.** 470.
Talmadge, *Mrs.* William, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 344.
Tamar, Brit. war-ship (1773), **10.** 27.
Tammany Society, Columbus tercentenary, **2.** 160 *n.*, **5.** 285; original purpose, **6.** 279; memorials of, **14.** 1–2; state branches, 2.
Taney, Roger B., and bank veto (1832), **14.** 408; Kent on (1845), 420; Warren Bridge case opinion, **15.** 210; letter on emancipation, **19.** 408.
Tangier, in 1831, **19.** 480.
Tanner, Polly, marries Ulmer, **6.** 123.
Tapley's Tavern, Lynn, **10.** 47.
Tapp, Jane [Mrs. Treat], **12.** 148.
Tappan. *See also* Toppan.

Tappan, Amos, Commencement part (1788), **16.** 439.
Tappan, Benjamin, Commencement part (1805), **5.** 170; biog. notes, 170 *n.*, **9.** 116 *n.*; at Harvard Commencement (1843), **5.** 239; *ΦBK* prayer (1817), **9.** 116.
Tappan(Toppan), *Rev.* David, mourning for, at Harvard (1803), **5.** 168, 168 *n.*; as preacher, **16.** 297, 400; biog. note, 297 *n.*
Tappan, Lewis, letter from J. Q. Adams (1837), **16.** 533; journey to Washington (1812), **19.** 366, 376, 382.
Tappan, Lucy [Mrs. Pierce], **3.** 51 *n.*
Tappan *vs.* United States, Webster on decision, **14.** 403.
Tar, broadside on making (1707), **6.** 173.
Tarbell, Benjamin, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Tarbell, Eben, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Tarbell, Eleazer, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Tarbell, John, witchcraft petition, **1.** 110.
Tarbell, *Capt.* Samuel, company on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 430–431.
Tarbell, Thomas [1], death (1678), **7.** 170.
Tarbell, Thomas [2], death (1678), **7.** 170.
Tarbell, *Capt.* Thomas, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 430; and Rev. Dudley Bradstreet (1710), **13.** 299.
Tarbox, *Captain,* guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 419.
Tarducci, Francesco, stand in Cabot controversies, **11.** 158, 164, 169.
Tariff, on fine art, **1.** 363; early advocate of free-trade, **8.** 120; Higginson on Confed. impost (1784), 177, 179; act of 1883, **11.** 405; N. Eng. Reform League, 406; attitude of C. F. Dunbar, **14.** 223; Justice Marshall on compromise (1832), 356; comment on bill (1789), **15.** 127–130; on photog. negatives, **16.** 274; J. Q. Adams chairman of House com. (1831), **19.** 506–508; his clash with Clay over policy, 508–510; his report and bill, 510–515, 534–535; Clay's compromise bill, its vast effect, 514; Adams's diary and letters on debate (1832), 517–526, 529; Adams on constitutionality of protection, 537, 538, 548, 551, 552. *See also* Customs.
Tarleton, *Sir* Banistre, in Va. campaign, **6.** 139; surrender, 155; in Carolina campaign, 436–437; rumors concerning (1780–81), **19.** 116, 118, 120, 122, 128.
Tarleton, Frances (Hooker), **1.** 136.
Tarrytown, N. Y., Brit. raid (1778), **3.** 122.
Tartar, privateer (1749), **5.** 92.
Tartars, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 334, 335.
Tasmanians, extermination, **17.** 5.
Tasquantum, Indian, and Gorges, **2.** 36, 37; kidnapped and return, 37 *n.*; and Plymouth, 37 *n.*
Tate, James, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 178.
Tate, John T., of New York, **20.** 513.
Tattam, Joseph, exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 61.
Tattam, *Mrs.* Juliana, exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 61.
Taunton, Mass., Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 76; Maverick's account (1660), 244; in 1650, **2.** 48; pre-Rev. tavern, **10.** 47.
Tausaquonawhut, R. I. Indian, **8.** 11.
Tavern Club, interest of Henry Lee, **19.** 235.
Taverns and inns, list of, from Boston to Charleston (1804), **2.** 32–34; in Southeastern Mass. (1801), **4.** 135; names of, as royal memorials, 242–249; in and around Boston (1770), **10.** 46; in Eastern Mass. (1700), 47; Gadsby's Hotel, Baltimore (1812), **19.** 375. *See also* Travel.
Tawkaquint, Indian, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.
Tawwahtanneah, Indian, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.
Taxation, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 298, 302, 310; Priestley on land, **3.** 17; collection in Mass. (1686), **13.** 246, 252, 253, 259; exemption of Mass. ministers (1686), 281; Va. (1765), **19.** 108; (1781), 145; Edmund Pendleton on Confederation (1781), 133–134, 136; J. Q. Adams on right under Constitution, 537–541, 548–551. *See also* Excise, Tariff.
Tay. *See* Toy.
Tayer. *See* Thayer.
Taylcott, John, Cambridge selectman (1635), **7.** 361.
Taylor. *See also* Tailer.

Taylor, ——, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 389.
Taylor, ——, of Levi Wells' Conn. co., at siege of Boston, **7.** 402.
Taylor, ——, and separation of Ky. (1786), **17.** 452.
Taylor, ——, and Va. congressional election (1797), **15.** 161; mentioned (1765), **19.** 108.
Taylor, ——, and Enghien conspiracy, **20.** 323.
Taylor, ——, of Philadelphia (1812), **19.** 373.
Taylor, *Miss*, of Boston (1788), **16.** 427.
Taylor, Abraham, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 389, 390.
Taylor, Benjamin, at siege of Boston, **7.** 401; death, 403.
Taylor, Charles H., *Jr.*, engravings owned by, **19.** 18.
Taylor, Craddock, on parole, **19.** 123.
Taylor, Daniel, commission (1698), **5.** 297; letter to Fitz-John Winthrop (1702), 300.
Taylor, *Rev.* Edward, of Westfield, **4.** 299; career, **13.** 125; book of copies, 125–129; physician, 129; extracts from book of copies, **14.** 212–217.
Taylor, *Rev.* Edward T., at Harvard Commencement (1832), **5.** 209; Sunday-school, **8.** 293.
Taylor, *Mrs.* Elizabeth [Mrs. Clerk], exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 61.
Taylor, Francis, exile in Amsterdam (1600), **6.** 61.
Taylor, *Lieut.-Col.* (?) Francis, to command Va. levies (1781), **19.** 126.
Taylor, G., of Va., and Jay Treaty, **15.** 151, 152.
Taylor, George, and vote on Independence, **1.** 275; Signer, 282.
Taylor, James, Treasurer of Mass., autog., **13.** 149.
Taylor, James, of Philadelphia (1812), **19.** 374.
Taylor, *Rev.* John, of Norwich, Eng., on original sin, **9.** 396, 410.
Taylor, John, of Boston, and nonimportation, **10.** 73; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated estate, 184.
Taylor, (?) John, of Caroline, Anti-Federalist, **17.** 479, 496.
Taylor, John, of London (1830), **19.** 460.
Taylor, John W., on Adams-Clay clash (1831), **19.** 510.
Taylor, Jonas, minuteman, **12.** 105.
Taylor, Joseph, briefs in prize cases (1748), **5.** 90, 91.
Taylor, Joseph, leaves Boston (1775), **10.** 92.
Taylor, Joseph, in Am. army (1776), **12.** 101.
Taylor, Leonard, in Am. army (1776), **12.** 100, 101.
Taylor, Polycarpus, prize cases (1750, '52), **5.** 95–96, 98.
Taylor, *Gen.* Richard, and pub. of father's vindication, letter to R. C. Winthrop (1876), **4.** 237–238.
Taylor, Samuel H., tutor, **4.** 33.
Taylor, Thomas, of Reading (1688), **7.** 146.
Taylor, Thomas, in Putnam's regt. (1778), **2.** 443.
Taylor, *Rev.* Timothy, biog., **8.** 347.
Taylor, William, at funeral of Ed. Winslow, **3.** 93; absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Taylor, *Pres.* Zachary, letter vindicating his actions in Mexican War, **4.** 237; question of publishing it, 237–238; hist. unimportance of presidential election, **11.** 112.
Tazewell, Henry, senatorial candidacy (1794), **15.** 146.
Tazewell, Littleton W., and J. Q. Adams, **2.** 424 *n.*; in picture of Va. Conven. of 1829, **4.** 306; in Boston (1822), **14.** 402; speech on Turkish mission (1831), **15.** 216; and tariff (1832), **19.** 523.
Tea, Plymouth resolutions (1773), **3.** 441 *n.* *See also* Boston Tea Party.
Teagle, *Rev.* Thomas, in Va. (1652), **3.** 5.
Teale, Elizabeth [Mrs. Belcher], **16.** 68.
Tebbets, Ellen (Sever) [Mrs. Hale], **12.** 498.
Tebbets, John S., and G. S. Hale, **12.** 499.
Ted, *Mrs.* Sarah, of Charlestown, death, **7.** 169.
Tedman, ——, Boston brazier, death (1704), **14.** 23.
Teele, Albert K., gift to **M.H.S.**, **4.** 109; *History of Milton*, 135.
Telegraph, Wm. Duane's suggestion (1807), **20.** 300, 306–307.
Temperance. *See* Drink.
Temple, Christopher, plan of land grant (1684), **9.** 193, 194.
Temple, Elizabeth, in Boston society, **10.** 35.
Temple, Elizabeth (Bowdoin), *Lady*, **2.** 409.

Temple, Elizabeth (Watson), *Lady*, **3.** 401 *n.*
Temple, *Bishop* Frederick, and return of Bradford MS., **15.** 78–81.
Temple, *Sir* Grenville, **3.** 401 *n.*; christened, **10.** 70.
Temple, *Sir* Grenville Temple, **3.** 401 *n.*
Temple, Harriet (Shirley), in Boston society, **10.** 33, 35, 41.
Temple, Henrietta, in Boston society, **10.** 41.
Temple, Henry J. *See* Palmerston.
Temple, *Sir* John, letter from Chas. Chauncy (1774) introducing Josiah Quincy, **8.** 288; in Boston society, **10.** 33, 35; Molineux's attack on, 64; child christened, 70; and Rev. movement, **11.** 292–294; and Hutchinson Letters, 292; on Acts of Trade and Stamp Act, 295–297; knowledge of Am. affairs (1779), **17.** 321. *See also Bowdoin and Temple Papers.*
Temple, Mary (Baring), *Lady*, **3.** 401 *n.*
Temple, Robert, hospitality, **10.** 41; in Boston (1776), 104.
Temple, S. Emma (Spear), **14.** 94.
Temple, *Col.* Thomas, in N. S., **1.** 247.
Temple, Thomas F., AUTOG., **14.** 93; career, 93–94; as register, 94–97.
Teneriffe, merchants (1645), **7.** 14–15.
Tennent, *Rev.* Gilbert, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 386, 398, 402; and Moravians, **10.** 300.
Tennessee, and Civil War, **3.** 332; polit. conditions (1787), **17.** 459. *See also* South.
Tenny, John, sea-captain (1694), **7.** 166.
Tennyson, Alfred, *baron*, afflatus, **20.** 442.
Tenors, O., *Thoughts on National Insanity*, **3.** 20.
Ternant, —— de, French Minister at Philadelphia, and drafts from Cape Français, **2.** 334.
Ternay, Charles L. d'Arsac de, in Am. Rev., **4.** 40.
Terrible, privateer (1752), **5.** 100.
Territory, Fla. negotiations, **5.** 25, 29–32, **20.** 301, 388–389; annexation of Texas, **12.** 426–428; Constitution and annexations, 428–429; question in negotiations of 1782, **17.** 410, 414, 419–420, 427, 428, 434; La. Purchase, **18.** 48–59; J. Q. Adams on right to acquire and govern, **19.** 541–549.
Terry, Margaret (Hall | Wilson), **4.** 161.
Terry, Mildred (Charles), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Terry, Samuel, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Terry, *Rev.* Samuel, **4.** 161.
Tersteegen, Gerhard, hymns, **17.** 134.
Tessier, James, prize case (1746), **5.** 89.
Test laws, repeal in Pa., **17.** 341, 356.
Tetuan, in 1831, **19.** 480.
Teutones, migrations, **12.** 109, 110.
Tewksbury, Mary [Mrs. Pratt], **5.** 425.
Texas, and Florida treaty (1819), **5.** 31; Mass. address against annexation (1845), **12.** 426–428; J. Q. Adams on recognition, **15.** 454, 464; Josiah Quincy on, 459. *See also* South.
Thacher. *See also* Thatcher, Thaxter.
Thacher, ——, visits Isaac Watts (1743), **9.** 399.
Thacher, Elizabeth (Poole), tomb and inscription, **1.** 338.
Thacher, George, career, **3.** 11, 13 *n.*; spelling of name, 13 *n.*; letters from Priestley (1793–1800) on theology and politics, 16–38; and Priestley's polit. corresp., 23, 27; knowledge of Latin, 37; letter to Jas. Freeman (1796) on Priestley's preaching, 39.
Thacher, James, use of records of Old Colony Club, **3.** 383; on John Watson, 387; on Wm. Sever, 414 *n.*
Thacher, John Boyd, on Cabot, **12.** 3; acknowledgment to, 285.
Thacher, Oxenbridge [1], (?) autog., **9.** 444; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Thacher, Oxenbridge [2], report of argument on Writs of Assistance, **4** 84, 88; admitted to First Church in Cambridge, **5.** 406.
Thacher, *Rev.* Peter [1], visit to Rhode Island (1700), **1.** 155; journal, **4.** 135; Thursday lecture (1675), **13.** 341; and Cotton Mather (1675), 351; preaches for Increase Mather (1676), 358; *Saints Victory*, **17.** 61.
Thacher, *Rev.* Peter [2], ordained (1709), **14.** 34.
Thacher, *Rev.* Peter [H. C. 1696], Colman's sermon on, **9.** 370; ordained at Weymouth, **14.** 33; call to Boston, **19.** 430.
Thacher, Peter, and authorship of Malden's instructions on Independence, **1.** 336–338; tomb and in-

scription, 338; account of Bunker Hill, 359; on Geo. Thacher, **3.** 13 *n.*; as preacher, 166; and tercentenary of discovery of Am., **5.** 284; and origin of **M.H.S.**, **6.** 277; memoir, **7.** 125; and Franklin Fund, **12.** 29 *n.*; Massacre oration (1776), **16.** 94 *n.*; call to Boston, **19.** 430, 437.
Thacher, Peter [B. C. 1831], letter from Bradbury (1882) on Longfellow, **20.** 564.
Thacher, Peter O., tomb, **1.** 338; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341; *Φ B K* oration (1805), **9.** 111; biog. note, 111 *n.*; and depositions of survivors of Bunker Hill, **10.** 480.
Thacher, *Rev.* Samuel C., Commencement part (1804), **5.** 170; biog. note, 170 *n.*; memoir of Wm. Emerson, **7.** 122; teacher, **18.** 94.
Thacher, *Rev.* Thomas, at Weymouth, **2.** 46; press censor, **8.** 272, **9.** 444; preface to Arnold's election sermon, 434; *Brief Rule on Small Pocks*, 439; preface to Wilson's *Seasonable VVatch-VVord*, 442; *Fast of God's chusing*, 443; illness, **13.** 365; answer to General Court (1676), 369; death, 406; education, **16.** 485.
Thacher, Thomas C., exhibition part (1788), **16.** 431.
Thanksgiving, in Am. army (1777), **6.** 105; Mass. proclamation (1676), **9.** 439; (1692), 493; Mass. sermon (1689), 487; alleged first celebration, **10.** 259, 261; ordered in Mass. (1686), **13.** 275.
Thatcher. *See also* Thacher.
Thatcher, *Reverend*, sermons at (?) Groton (1778), **12.** 93, 96, 97.
Thatcher, Anthony, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Thatcher, Benjamin B., *Traits of Tea Party* considered, **10.** 479.
Thatcher, Martin, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 61.
Thaxter. *See also* Thacher.
Thaxter, Anna (Quincy), **16.** 338 *n.*
Thaxter, Caleb, **16.** 337, 339; biog. note, 337 *n.*
Thaxter, Elizabeth (Cushing), **16.** 339 *n.*
Thaxter, Elizabeth (Duncan), biog. note, **16.** 302 *n.*; marriage, 348; mentioned, 351, 406, 452.
Thaxter, Ezekiel, Commencement part (1812) and biog. note, **5.** 177 *n.*
Thaxter, *Capt.* John [d. 1687], sham fight (1686), **13.** 328.
Thaxter, *Col.* John [1] [H. C. 1741], **16.** 338, 339; biog. note, 338 *n.*
Thaxter, John [2], mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 298, 301, 302, 325, 334–336, 340, 351, 376, 377, 385, 406, 428, 442, 452; biog. note, 302 *n.*; marriage, 348, 359.
Thaxter, *Rev.* Joseph, sermons in Am. army (1775), **12.** 79, 82.
Thaxter, Quincy, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 339, 437; biog. note, 339 *n.*
Thaxter, Robert, at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258.
Thaxter, *Capt.* Thomas, death (1704), **14.** 22.
Thayendanegea. *See* Brant (Joseph).
Thayer, *Reverend*, sermon at Groton (1778), **12.** 98.
Thayer, *Mrs.* Ann, of Braintree, death (1698), **14.** 18.
Thayer, Arodi, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 410.
Thayer, *Lieut.* (?) Bartholomew, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 139.
Thayer, Christopher T., **2.** 52.
Thayer, Cornelia (Van Rensselaer), **2.** 63; gift to **M.H.S.**, 258.
Thayer, Ebenezer, of Braintree, death of children (1701, '04), **14.** 20, 22.
Thayer, *Rev.* Ebenezer, of Hampton, N. H., career, **2.** 51.
Thayer, Ebenezer, *Jr.*, of Braintree, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Thayer, Ebenezer, of Brooklyn, Washington plate owned by, **1.** 255.
Thayer, Eli, N. Eng. Emigrant Aid Soc., **1.** 181, **3.** 327.
Thayer, Gideon F., private school, **10.** 210.
Thayer (Theer), Isaac, excommunicated (1683), **6.** 483.
Thayer, James Bradley, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **5.** 33; accepts, 102; remarks, **8.** 151, **13.** 62, **14.** 445, **15.** 239, 364; list of publications (1893–1901), **9.** 24, **10.** 122, 555, **11.** 319, **14.** 129, **16.** 130; on G. O. Shattuck, **11.** 268–271; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1900, '01), **14.** 146, **15.** 51; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **16.** 1, 2, 13–19, 148–150; death, 1; in **M.H.S.**, 2; character, 13, 15, 17; legal and hist. work, 13–14; style, 16; home

life, 18; citizenship, 18; religion, 19; memoir assigned to S. L. Thorndyke, 19; *Development of Jury*, 148–150.
Thayer, John, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Thayer, John E., career, **2.** 53; Thayer Hall a memorial to, 56, 57 *n.*; Washington Monument appeal, 143; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 292.
Thayer (Tayer), *Mrs.* Margerey, immigrant, **2.** 51.
Thayer, Martha [Mrs. Marston], **2.** 52.
Thayer, Martha (Cotton), **2.** 51.
Thayer, Mary A., **2.** 52.
Thayer, Nathaniel [1], career, **2.** 51.
Thayer, *Rev.* Nathaniel [2], career, **2.** 51; as minister, 52; Thayer Hall a memorial to, 56, 57 *n.*; memorial chapel, 63; and S. K. Lothrop, **3.** 162; Harvard D.D. (1817), **5.** 183; *Φ B K* prayer (1823), **9.** 119; biog. note, 119 *n.*
Thayer, Nathaniel [3], money gift to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 174; MEMOIR by G. E. Ellis, **2.** 51–63; PORT. and AUTOG., 51; ancestry and birth, 51; brothers and sisters, 52; training, 52; and literature and science, 53; business career, 53; church affiliation, 53, 60–61; attitude toward his wealth, 53; and Harvard, 54–57; Thayer expedition, 57–59; other benefactions, 60; social life, 61; and Lancaster, 61–62; decline, 62; death, 63; marriage, 63; memorial, 63.
Thayer (Tayer), Richard [1], immigrant, **2.** 51.
Thayer, Richard [2], death of child (1709), **14.** 26.
Thayer, Ruth (Eliot), **2.** 51.
Thayer, Samuel R., letter to Sec. of State (1891) on Dutch medals, **7.** 20–22.
Thayer, Sarah (Toppan), **2.** 51; as minister's wife, 52; death, 61; memorial chapel, 63.
Thayer, *Capt.* Simeon, journal of Quebec expedition, **2.** 266; command in expedition, 275; in assault on Quebec, 292; captured, 295; in irons, 296.
Thayer, Sophia (Ripley), **16.** 16.
Thayer, Stephen V. R., in Agassiz's Brazil expedition, **2.** 59.
Thayer (Tayer), Thomas [1], immigrant, **2.** 51.
Thayer (Theer), Thomas [2], **6.** 483.
Thayer, Thomas [3], death of children (1704), **14.** 22; suicide, 23.
Thayer, William Roscoe, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 172; list of publications (1894–1906), **10.** 122, **13.** 66, **20.** 208; remarks, **10.** 440, **11.** 120, 277, 385, **14.** 360, **15.** 364, **16.** 232, **17.** 75, 116, **18.** 60, 154, 362, **19.** 199, 299; on Library Com. (1896), **10.** 442; report, 571; YOUTH AND REVOLUTION, **11.** 226–233; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1897, 1902–04), 335, **16.** 148, **17.** 233, **18.** 290; declines reëlection (1898), **12.** 155; OUR NATIONAL HOLIDAYS, **15.** 506–513; paper on National party of 1900, **17.** 1; on International Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), 245–247; signs memorial on *Constitution*, **18.** 121; remarks on **M.H.S.** membership, 188; on Nominating Com. (1905), **18.** 454; report, **19.** 226; presents report of Council (1905), 201; OUTLOOK IN HISTORY, 279–287; LONGFELLOW OUR NATIONAL POET, **20.** 564–569.
Thayer Commons, Harvard, **2.** 54–56.
Thayer expedition to S. Am., **2.** 57–59.
Thayer Hall, erection, **2.** 56–57.
Thayer Memorial Chapel at Lancaster, Mass., **2.** 63.
Theatre, first in Boston, **2.** 102; in Hartford (1795), **3.** 50; Boston shows (1764–76), **10.** 28; interludes forbidden by Book of Sports, **19.** 91; Boston play-bill (1795), 200; opera in Italy (1829), **19.** 444; drama in Milan, 446; private theatricals in Florence, 447; opera in London, 461, 479. *See also* Drama.
Theer. *See* Thayer.
Thelwell, *Capt.* Lumley, in Parl. army, **13.** 46.
Themistocles, rule in Athens, **6.** 387; battle of Salamis, **17.** 384–405.
Theology, Priestley on his studies (1798–1800), **3.** 17–38; and age, **11.** 227. *See also* Religion.
Thermopylæ, importance questioned, **17.** 386.
Thickins, Jane (White), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Thickins, Randall, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Thiers, Louis Adolphe, inauguration of statue, **1.** 145; and Washburne, **4.** 38.

Thilman, John, and Madison (1766), **19.** 110.
Thirteenth Amendment, necessity, **3.** 335.
Thomas, ——, of Broad Bay, Me. (1777), **2.** 304.
Thomas, ——, of Md. (1778), **10.** 464.
Thomas, —— (1779), **3.** 66.
Thomas, ——, on Susquehanna River (1781), **6.** 135.
Thomas, Alice [Mrs. Howarth, Mrs. Collet], **17.** 177.
Thomas Anna [Mrs. Shurtleff], exile in Amsterdam (1617), **6.** 61.
Thomas, Anna [Mrs. Whateley], exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 61.
Thomas, Anna (Mayhew), **3.** 385.
Thomas, Asa, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.
Thomas, Benjamin Franklin, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 243; in Congress, **11.** 343, **14.** 300; MEMOIR by Rich. Olney, 297–302; PORT. and AUTOG., 297; facts of life, 297; lawyer, 298, 299; judge, 298; and abolition, 300; and State chief justiceship, 300; appearance and character, 301; religion, 302.
Thomas, Daniel, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Thomas, Elizabeth (Gardner), **3.** 385.
Thomas, Hannah (Thomas), **2.** 159, **18.** 431.
Thomas, Henry, and polit. campaign of 1840, **15.** 278.
Thomas, Henry A., drawing of battle of Bunker Hill, **10.** 570.
Thomas, Isaiah, Boston estate, **1.** 315; *History of Printing* republished, 402; bequest to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 294; books taken by, from **M.H.S.** Library, **8.** 322.
Thomas, James, sea-captain (1692), **7.** 164.
Thomas, John, exile in Amsterdam (1605), **6.** 61.
Thomas, John, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234; member of Old Colony Club, **3.** 382, 389; biog. note, 385; AUTOG., 389; record of attendance, 389–444.
Thomas, *Gen.* John, **2.** 159; in campaign of 1760, **4.** 402, 405, 408, **5.** 354, 360, 363, 384, 387, **18.** 422; paper on career, 420–432; papers and relics of, 420, 422; birth and death, 420, 431; ancestry, 420; appearance and port., 421; physician, 421, 422; in French War, 421; rank controversy in Rev. army, 423–429; and Hutchinson's papers, 424; at Dorchester Heights, 429; Canadian campaign, 430–431; marriage and children, 431.
Thomas, John B., Master's oration (1809), **5.** 174; biog. note, 174 *n.*
Thomas, John D., enters Harvard (1837), **14.** 205.
Thomas, Joseph, in Quebec expedition, **2.** 280, 283; captured, 292, 295.
Thomas, *Lieut.* Joseph M., killed at Freeman's Farm, **3.** 106.
Thomas, Joshua, studies law, **2.** 5 *n.*; Pres. of Pilgrim Society, **3.** 387; guest of Old Colony Club, 430; memoir, **7.** 125; non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Thomas, Mary [Mrs. Haskins], exile in Amsterdam (1605), **6.** 53, 61.
Thomas, Mary [Mrs. Roberts], exile in Amsterdam (1616), **6.** 59, 62.
Thomas, *Judge* Nathaniel [1], **3.** 135, **8.** 218, 219.
Thomas, Nathaniel [2], **3.** 135.
Thomas, Nathaniel [3], **3.** 385.
Thomas, Nathaniel, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Thomas, Nathaniel, *Jr.*, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 436, 438.
Thomas, Nathaniel Ray, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234; guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 394, 418, 439; and John Rowe, **10.** 44; in Boston society, 76.
Thomas, Ralph, on Longfellow and Joshua Coffin, **20.** 573.
Thomas, Robert B., port., **7.** 373.
Thomas, Sarah [Mrs. Talbot], **17.** 180.
Thomas, William, of Newbury (1664), **19.** 291.
Thomas, William, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 430, 436, 437, 439; death, 442.
Thomas, *Dr.* William, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 433, 435; on Plymouth Com. of Corresp., 440 *n.*
Thomas, William A., bequest to **M.H.S.**, **18.** 420.
Thomas L. Winthrop Fund, history, **20.** 214.
Thomassen, Anthony, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.
Thomassen, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.
Thomasville, Ga., aspect (1904), **18.** 236–237.
Thompson. *See also* Thomson, Tompson, Tomson.
Thompson, ——, of Mohawk Valley (1778), **2.** 446.
Thompson, ——, of Baltimore (1804), **2.** 15.

Thompson, ——, of Tremont, Ill. (1836), **7.** 293.
Thompson, *Captain*, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Thompson, *Colonel*, survey of James River, **17.** 490, 492.
Thompson, *Doctor*, of Eng., and freedom of trade (1786), **17.** 358, 359.
Thompson, *Doctor*, of Edinburgh, visit to (1830), **19.** 470, 471.
Thompson, *Major*, of Eng. (1662), **1.** 129.
Thompson, Aaron, of Cherry Valley, **2.** 447.
Thompson, Abraham R., **1.** 381.
Thompson, (?) Alexander, at Halifax, **3.** 78.
Thompson, Anna, birth, **12.** 330.
Thompson, Asahel, death at siege of Boston, **7.** 410.
Thompson, Sir Benjamin. *See* Rumford.
Thompson, Benjamin, of Durham, N. H., descent, **17.** 84.
Thompson, Benjamin, of Charlestown, **1.** 381.
Thompson, Bradwarden, prize case (1743), **5.** 87.
Thompson, David, patent, **1.** 234; settlement of Boston, 367.
Thompson, *Judge* Ebenezer, of N. H., descent, **17.** 84.
Thompson, *Rev.* Edward, death (1705), **1.** 158, **14.** 23; *Elegiack Tribute to Seaborn Cotton*, **9.** 470.
Thompson, Elizabeth [Mrs. Cogswell], **17.** 77.
Thompson, *Major* Jabez, at siege of Boston, **9.** 58.
Thompson, James, birth (1649), **12.** 330.
Thompson, James, Harvard D.D. (1841), **5.** 233.
Thompson, *Rev.* James W., at Philanthropic Soc. (1836), **19.** 365.
Thompson, John, mobbed at Baltimore (1812), **19.** 378.
Thompson, *Lieut.* (?) Joshua, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 135.
Thompson, Lucien, descent, **17.** 84.
Thompson, Mary (Converse), joins Chelmsford church (1656), **12.** 324, 325; children, 330.
Thompson, Mary, birth (1652), **12.** 330.
Thompson, Mary [Mrs. Frothingham], **1.** 381.
Thompson, Mary, of Dover, N. H., antiquarian, **17.** 84.
Thompson, Maurice, use of term "Spanish Main," **5.** 110.
Thompson, Richard, and Claiborne, **3.** 4.
Thompson, Robert, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Thompson, *Rev.* Samuel [1], of Taunton, Eng., letter to John Cogswell (1660) on family affairs, **17.** 78–81.
Thompson, Samuel [2], **17.** 79.
Thompson, *Lieut.* Samuel, of Woburn, diary of campaign of 1758, **6.** 22; non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Thompson, *Capt.* Samuel, of Brit. navy, at Boston (1769), **10.** 72.
Thompson, Sarah, birth, **12.** 330.
Thompson, Simon, removes to Chelmsford (1654), **12.** 323, 324; death, 324; wife, 324; children, 330.
Thompson, Smith, Harvard LL.D. (1835), **5.** 216.
Thompson, *Deacon* Thomas, character, **16.** 316; biog. note, 316 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1788), 366, 387, 415.
Thompson, Thomas, Commencement part (1817) and biog. note, **5.** 182, 182 *n.*
Thompson, Thomas W., biog. note, **16.** 299 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 299, 315, 318, 321, 322, 325, 327, 329–331, 345–349, 352–356, 366–370, 376, 378–381, 385, 387, 391–405, 415–428, 432, 442, 444–448, 450; in Parsons's law office, 300; teaches school, 316, 320, 321, 325; J. Q. Adams's opinion, 346; relig. enthusiasm, 446, 447.
Thompson, Timothy, of Charlestown, **1.** 381.
Thompson, *Rev.* William, of Wilts, Eng., **17.** 77.
Thompson, William, of Noank, Indian deed (1661), **5.** 290.
Thompson, William, of Dover, N. H., **17.** 78, 79, 83; descendants, 84.
Thompson, William, s. of Rev. Samuel, **17.** 80, 81; testimony, 83.
Thompson, *Major* William, of Boston, candidacy for town clerk (1790), **16.** 87.
Thompson, Conn., inn (1804), **2.** 6, 32.
Thompson Island Farm School, interest of the Lymans in, **20.** 149 *n.*, 155.
Thoms, William J., on death-warrant of Charles I., **4.** 157.

Thomson. *See also* Thompson.
Thomson, ——, Bahama refugee (1686), **13.** 283.
Thomson, Andrew, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 396, 397.
Thomson, Benjamin, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 184.
Thomson, Charles, as Sec. of Old Congress, **1.** 289 *n.*–291 *n.*
Thomson, Dorothy, exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 62.
Thomson, Isaac, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Thomson, Isabel, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.
Thomson, James, Isaac Watts on poetry of, **9.** 366.
Thomson, Jane [Mrs. Mortlock], exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 57, 62.
Thomson, John, of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Thomson, *Rev.* John, of Bristol, Eng., death (1675), **13.** 345.
Thomson, John, captured by Indians (1746), **5.** 115.
Thomson, Joseph, on white civilization in Africa, **17.** 7.
Thomson, Maxwell, journal of Pontiac Conspiracy, **4.** 44.
Thomson, Solomon, exile in Amsterdam (1612), **6.** 62.
Thorndike, Charles, travel, **5.** 343, **20.** 186.
Thorndike, Israel, autog., **1.** 365; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Thorndike, Mary A. [Condesa de Banuelos], **20.** 189.
Thorndike, Samuel Lothrop, elected a member **M.H.S.,** **15.** 326; memoir of John Fiske assigned to, 368; on Library Com. (1902), **16.** 1; report, 147; on J. B. Thayer, 14–19; memoir of Thayer assigned to, 19; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1903, '04), **17.** 233, **18.** 290; signs memorial on *Constitution,* 121; on House Com. (1905, '06), **19.** 273, **20.** 245; on Auditing Com. (1906), 87; report, 226.
Thorne, Israel, case (1686), **19.** 50.
Thornton, John W., and finding of Bradford MS., **7.** 53.
Thornton, Matthew, and vote on Independence, **1.** 275, 278, 279; Signer, 281.
Thornton, *Rev.* Thomas, death, **1.** 154; preaches for Mather (1676), **13.** 373.
Thornton, Timothy, and Mass. notes of 1691, **6.** 397; of 1690, **13.** 143.
Thorpe, Alpha, letter to David Belden (1812), **18.** 325.
Thorp, *Lieut.* Eliphalet, in Am. army (1778–79), **2.** 451, 453.
Thorwaldsen, Albert B., port., **11.** 283.
Thorye, William, of Billesby, Eng. (1623), **8.** 513.
Thoüen, Haitian planter, and S. G. Perkins, **2.** 375, 386.
Thovis, *Mrs.,* of Catania (1830), **19.** 451.
Thracians, migrations, **12.** 108–110.
Thrall, John, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Three Brothers, strait of, Hakluyt on, **7.** 312.
Three-County Troop, flag, **2.** 165–167, 199, **15.** 241.
Three Crowns, Philadelphia inn, **4.** 249.
Three Rivers, Am. attack on (1776), **6.** 162.
Three Sisters, schooner on Chesapeake (1781), **6.** 133.
Threenedles, Benjamin, milit. watch (1689), **1.** 162.
Threenedles, Sarah, executed (1698), **1.** 153.
Thunder-storm in Feb., **1.** 158.
Thurloe, John, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 250.
Thurloe, privateer (1750), **5.** 95.
Thursday lecture, Dudley's Council on (1686), **13.** 277.
Thurston, *Rev.* Benjamin, in Ratification Conven., **16.** 386; biog. note, 386 *n.*
Thurston, Gates P., on statistics of Confederate army, **18.** 435.
Thurston, Mary B. (Whitney) [Mrs. Nourse], **18.** 294.
Thurston, Richard, voyage to N. Eng. (1651), **3.** 6.
Thwaites, Reuben Gold, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.,** **16.** 251.
Thwing, Bathsheba [Mrs. Johnston], **8.** 226.
Thwing, William, sea-captain (1692), **7.** 164, 165.
Ticknor, George, gift of books from family of, **2.** 101, 393; collection of coins, 168; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; and memoir of F. C. Gray, **4.** 342; in **M.H.S.,** **5.** 5; biog. of W. H. Prescott, **6.** 209; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 243; subscription to Bos-

ton dinner (1830), 341; *Φ B K* oration (1814), **9.** 115; biog. note, 115 *n.*; and attempt to increase **M.H.S.** membership (1846), **10.** 321; (1855), 322; and depositions of survivors of Bunker Hill, 480; bust, **11.** 156; at Göttingen, **12.** 366; on college libraries (1816), 368; on Harvard (1823), 370; and Univ. of Va. (1819), **14.** 397; Friday Club, 473, **16.** 465; and Boston Public Library, **14.** 476; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.

Ticonderoga, Fort, N. Y., Burgoyne captures, **3.** 103; Lévis's plan of Brit. attack (1758), **4.** 94; troops at (1760), 403; in 1760, **5.** 354, 364, 390; march from Boston to (1776), **6.** 78–83; Am. troops at (1776), 83–87, **10.** 499, **12.** 101–102.

Tidd. *See also* Ted.

Tidd, William, Story on, **15.** 223; biog. note, 224 *n.*

Tiernan, Luke, candidacy at Baltimore (1832), **5.** 468.

Tierney, James, prize case (1752), **5.** 97–98.

Tiffany, Francis, Commencement part (1847), **5.** 253, 253 *n.*

Tift, ——, at Brookfield (1762), **7.** 396.

Tigert. *See* Digert.

Tigress. See Tygress.

Tilden, Israel, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.

Tilden, John [1], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.

Tilden, John [2], loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.

Tilden, Joseph, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.

Tilden, Joseph, Librarian **M.H.S., 8.** 343.

Tilden, Joshua, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235.

Tilden, Stephen, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.

Tileston, ——, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 426.

Tileston, John, school, **4.** 193; and Franklin Fund, **12.** 29 *n.*

Tileston, Thomas, elegy on John Foster (1681), **4.** 204, **8.** 392–395.

Tilestone, Thomas, petition as veteran of Narragansett War, **1.** 229.

Tilghman, Matthew, delegate to Congress, **1.** 276.

Tilghman, William, and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 504.

Tillet, ——, sea-captain (1766), **16.** 208.

Tilley. *See also* Tillie, Tilly.

Tilley, Bridget (van der Welde), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.

Tilley, John, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.

Tilley, Mary [Mrs. Torrey], **3.** 415 *n.*

Tilley, Paul, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.

Tillie, *Sergeant* John, adventure with Pequots (1636), **12.** 205.

Tillinghast, Caleb B., gift to **M.H.S., 3.** 283.

Tillinghast, Nicholas, magistrate (1764), **18.** 261.

Tillotson, *Bishop* John, Whitefield and Watts on, **9.** 379.

Tilly, Elizabeth, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.

Tilman, *Captain,* at Cherry Valley, **2.** 454.

Tilman, Robert, of Va. (c. 1654), **3.** 7.

Tilman, Susanna (Sellick), of Va., **3.** 7.

Tilton, *Deacon* Peter, on Mass. com. on war expenses (1676), **12.** 402; to hold court (1686), **13.** 271.

Tilton, Warren, Commencement part (1844), **5.** 243.

Timmins, John, in Boston society, **10.** 32, 39; conference on Port Bill, 85; on com. on address to Gage, 86; exiled from Boston (1776), 102.

Timmins, Marianne [Mrs. Brimmer], **10.** 594.

Timmins, Susan H. [Mrs. Perkins], **7.** 435.

Tindal. *See also* Tyndale.

Tindal, *Lieut.* James, wounded at Quebec, **2.** 294.

Tindal, Nicholas, ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.

Ting. *See also* Tyng.

Ting, William, Winthrop deeds house to (1643), **7.** 136.

Tingley, Timothy, and R. I. boundary dispute (1732), **19.** 29.

Tinker, John, on Groton (1659), **4.** 137; and Gov. Winthrop, **7.** 130, 133, **13.** 61–62; shipwrecked (1645), **8.** 9; career, **13.** 61 *n.*

Tinker, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.

Tinker, *Mrs.* Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.

Tinkham, Sarah J. [Mrs. Brayton], **19.** 272.

Tintern Abbey, G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 217.
Tioga. *See* Sullivan (Fort).
Tippet, Mehitable [Mrs. St. John de Crèvecœur], **20.** 44; death, 48.
Tipton, John, and tariff (1832), **19.** 523.
Tirrell. *See also* Tyrrell.
Tirrell, Albert J., trial, **11.** 136–139, 142.
Tisdale, ——, at Harvard, **14.** 201.
Titcomb, *Gen.* Jonathan, militia officer, **16.** 332; biog. note, 332 *n.*; delegate to Ratification Conven., 349, 350.
Titcomb, *Major* Moses, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 433, 435.
Tithing-man, in colon. N. H., **19.** 175.
Titles, Federal, comment on (1789), **15.** 129.
Titus, Silas, speech on Exclusion Bill (1680), origin of "lion in the lobby-roar," **4.** 318.
Tiverton, R. I., in 1801, **4.** 126; inn, 135.
Tobacco, illicit trade (1708), **4.** 150; Dudley's Council on reshipment (1686), **13.** 245; price (1789), **15.** 126; speculation (1787), **17.** 455; payment of Va. tax in (1787), 491; crop injured (1788), 510; trade with New York City (1782), **19.** 154–157; regulation in colon. N. H., 171.
Tobacco pipes, found in old wreck, **4.** 218, 311; exhibit in London, 218.
Tobey, Edward S., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 264.
Tobey, Isaac, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Tocott. *See* Branford.
Tocqueville, Alexis Clérel de, on town govt., **5.** 322, **7.** 175, 180 *n.*; and Mrs. Childe, **16.** 469; garbled published letters, 469; on right of secession, **19.** 278, **20.** 484.
Tod, Joshua, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Todd. *See also* Ted, Tod.
Todd, Dolly (Paine) [Mrs. Madison], **19.** 377.
Todd, S. O., **20.** 20; acknowledgment to, 83.
Toggorrehoon, Indian, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.
Toll, *Captain*, prize case (1752), **5.** 98.
Tolland, Conn., minister (1795), **3.** 51.
Tolman, Ebenezer, journal of Quebec expedition, **6.** 39.
Tolman, *Capt.* Elijah, command (1779), **2.** 443.
Tolman, John, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 456.
Tolman, Timothy, buys slave (1747), **6.** 250.
Tolsen, ——, of Cockland's Creek, Va. (1781), **6.** 157.
Tolstoi, *Count* Lyeff N., as milit. historian, **13.** 104.
Tolwine, Edward, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.
Tom Never's Head, Nantucket, **4.** 130.
Tomahawks, stone, as weapons, **6.** 37.
Tombs, Iroquois, **2.** 467; specimen of early Mass., **9.** 58, 60.
Tomlin, John, suicide (1677), **7.** 169.
Tompkins, William, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Tompson. *See also* Thompson.
Tompson, Benjamin, verses on Hubbard's map, **4.** 19 *n.*, 199; *Grammarians Funeral*, **5.** 2, **10.** 273; career, **5.** 3, **10.** 272; death, **8.** 223; funeral elegies on Rebekah Sewall, 387–389, **10.** 274; notes on his literary work, 263–284; *New Englands Tears* and *New Englands Crisis*, Eng. and Am. eds., 263–272; extant copies, 347; elegy on John Winthrop, Jr., 267, 270–271; estimates of his poetry, 272–273; elegies on relatives, 275–284; tombstone, 278; elegy on Fitz-John Winthrop, 369–371.
Tompson, Edward, elegy by, **10.** 278–281.
Tompson, Edward W. E., gift to M.H.S., **10.** 275.
Tompson, *Deacon* Samuel [1], of Braintree, **6.** 483, 484; Ben. Tompson's elegy on, **10.** 275–277; son's elegy on, 278–281.
Tompson, Samuel [? 2], disciplined by church (1697), **1.** 150, **6.** 481–482.
Tompson, *Rev.* William, at Braintree, **2.** 46; elegies on, **10.** 281–284.
Tomson. *See also* Thompson.
Tomson, *Lieut.* Benjamin, death (1776), **12.** 102.
Toogood, *Capt.* William, in Am. army (1778), **2.** 443.
Tooker, John, recorder (1664), **5.** 305.
Topham, *Capt.* John, journal of Quebec expedition, **2.** 266; command, 275; in assault on Quebec, 292; captured, 295.
Topliff, Jerom, death at siege of Boston, **7.** 410.

Topliff, Samuel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Toppan. *See also* Tappan, Topham.
Toppan, Abraham, immigrant, **15.** 480.
Toppan, Charles, career, **15.** 480.
Toppan, Christopher, **2.** 51.
Toppan, Laura A. (Noxon), **15.** 480.
Toppan, Robert Noxon, elected a member **M.H.S.,** **13.** 121; remarks, 156, 378; communicates records of Dudley's Council (1686), 222–286; *Memoir of Ed. Randolph* reviewed, 286–298, **15.** 109–111, 489; on Nominating Com. (1900), **14.** 1; report, 145; publication (1900), 129; remarks on Ed. Winslow, 212; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **15.** 105–111; in **M.H.S.,** 105; establishes Toppan Prize, 107, 486; study of money, 107, 483–488; travel, 108, 481, 483; MEMOIR by A. M. Davis, 480–492; PORT. and AUTOG., 480; birth, 480; ancestry, 480; education, 481; studies law, 482; *Extracts from Jouffroy,* 482; and diplomatic career, 483; and Newbury, 483, 487; marriage, 483; edits Council Records, 489; death, 490; politics, 490; character, 491; societies, 491.
Toppan, Sarah [Mrs. Thayer], **2.** 51.
Toppan, Sarah M. (Cushing), **15.** 107, 483.
Toppan Prize at Harvard, **15.** 107, 486.
Toreno, Francisco de Borja Quiepo de Llano y Gayoso, *conde de,* presents *Cartas de Indias,* **2.** 156.
Torfason, Thormod, on Vinland sagas, **4.** 42.
Torres, Manuel, financial plan (1814), **20.** 375; on Mexican affairs, 380.
Torrey, Augustus, Commencement part (1824), **5.** 192; biog. note, 192 *n.*
Torrey, Haviland, **3.** 415 *n.*
Torrey, Henry Warren, remarks, **1.** 192; on F. E. Parker, **2.** 210–212; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; on Hallam's impartiality, 159; ancestry, 415 *n.*, **9.** 197–199; and memoir of Jas. Walker, **5.** 154, **6.** 359; Commencement part (1833), **5.** 211, 211 *n.*; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **8.** 396–397, 400–402; lawyer, 396, **9.** 201; as prof., **8.** 397, 401, **9.** 205–208; in **M.H.S.,** **8.** 397, 401–402, **9.** 208–209; MEMOIR by W. W. Goodwin, 197–210; PORT. and AUTOG., 197; death, 197; birth, 197; boyhood home, 199; education, 199–200; school usher, 200; work on Leverett's *Lexicon,* 200; ruined eyesight, 201; travel, 201–202; instructor at Harvard, 202; school for girls, 203–205; honorary degree, 205; Overseer, 205; character, 209.
Torrey, *Deacon* John, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 415, 433, 435, 440; biog. note, 415 *n.*; presents Com. of Corresp.'s request to club, 440.
Torrey, John [H. C. 1808], **9.** 197.
Torrey, Marcia O. (Warren), **9.** 197.
Torrey, Mary (Tilley), **3.** 415 *n.*
Torrey, Nathaniel, on Plymouth Com. of Corresp., **3.** 441 *n.*
Torrey, *Rev.* Samuel, at ordination of Rogers, **1.** 154; death, 159; *Exhortation unto Reformation,* **9.** 434; *Plea for Life of Dying Religion,* 458; *Mans Extremity, Gods Oportunity,* 505; answer to General Court (1676), **13.** 369.
Torrey, William, clerk of Mass. House (1667), **6.** 475; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229.
Tothill, *Sir* Harry, **19.** 459.
Totocot. *See* Branford.
Totten, Silas, at Harvard Commencements (1842, '43), **5.** 236, 239.
Toucey, Isaac, and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 292.
Tousard, Louis, attack on Haitian insurgents, **2.** 319 *n.*, 322.
Toussaint l'Ouverture, insurrection, **2.** 335 *n.*, 352 *n.*
Towahass, Indian, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.
Towcester, Eng., described, **4.** 12.
Tower, Charlemagne, Commencement part (1830), **5.** 203; biog. note, 203 *n.*; collection of Americana, 419.
Tower, Gideon, and R. I. boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 26.
Town, *Ensign* Jacob, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 134, 135, 141.
Town government, Alex. Johnston on "town sovereignty," **3.** 372; genesis of Mass., **5.** 267–269, 320–330, **7.** 172–263, 441–449; origin and influence of Conn., **5.** 269–277, 327–330, **7.** 180 *n.*; essentials, **5.** 273; central govt. precedes, 275, **7.** 180 *n.*, 220, 236; a growth, **5.** 321; effect of Am. Rev. on theory, 321–322, **7.** 219 *n.*; not a polit. entity, **5.** 324; development, 324–328; and estab. church, 330; theory of origin in Eng. parish, **7.**

173, 203, 218, 221–229, 238, 251–259; of Germanic origin, 174, 211, 216, 245–251; indigenous, 176, 216, 229, 238, 442; development in Dorchester, 177–186; "inhabitants" as identified with land owners, 178, 188, 193, 194, 204, 212–214, 240–241; origin as landholding corporation, 178, 186–188, 190, 196, 201, 205, 239 *n.*, 449; colon. charter as model, 178, 187, 195–197, 201–203, 211, 240, 262, 442–447; development in Dedham, 186–188; and church govt., 187, 189, 192, 196, 204, 210, 228, 230, 239; development in Hingham, 188–189; restrictions upon new inhabitants, 188, 191, 193, 202; development in Weymouth, 189–192; in Cambridge, 192–194; in Boston, 194–196; origin in Endicott's govt., 199, 232–233; classes of dwellers, 203; theoretical and practical constituency of town meetings, 205–210, 241; earlier investigators, 215–216; early acts of statehood, 219; stage of communal life, 220; regulation by colon. authority, 221, 236, 257; period of uncertain beginnings, 230–238; question of incorporation, 235 *n.*–236 *n.*; of legal origin, 251; influence of environment, 257; agreement on, before leaving Eng., 259–261; Dudley's Council on (1686), **13.** 246, 259; Guilford organization, **16.** 493–494.

Town records, condition of Boston, **16.** 103–104.

Towne. *See also* Town.

Towne, *Rev.* Joseph H., at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395 *n.*

Townsend. *See also* Townshend.

Townsend, Gregory, at funeral of Ed. Winslow, **3.** 93.

Townsend, Horatio, biog. note, **16.** 315 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 315, 317–323, 326, 327, 331–335, 346–353, 355, 356, 360, 362, 366–370, 373, 378–385, 387, 389–395, 397, 400–402, 427, 428, 434, 438, 443, 445–450, 457; illness, 384, 385, 394, 395, 399; admitted to bar, 401, 402; Adams's characterization, 401.

Townsend, Mary P., bequest to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 292.

Townsend, *Major* Penn, and Port Royal expedition (1707), **1.** 159; and Mass. notes (1691), **6.** 397; (1690), **13.** 143; commissioner to Indians (1694), **7.** 168; at Arrowsic (1717), **8.** 218; candidate for Council (1698), **12.** 284; petition on delay at customs (1686), **13.** 254; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 343–351; justice of peace (1708), **16.** 523.

Townsend, Penn, grand-jury report (1786), **19.** 44.

Townsend, Samuel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.

Townsend, Solomon, and Keayne's note-books, **4.** 161, 314; biog. note, 161 *n.*

Townsend, Timothy, death at Crown Point (1760), **5.** 382.

Townsend, William, killed (1701), **14.** 20.

Townsend, William E., Commencement part (1839), **5.** 226; biog. note, 226 *n.*

Townsend, Mass., and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 299, 301, **4.** 158; school children (1772), 386; recruit (1760), **6.** 429.

Townsend Harbor, Mass., origin of name, **10.** 465–467.

Townshend. *See also* Townsend.

Townshend, Anne (Montgomery), *marquess*, and relic of statue of George III., **4.** 296.

Townshend, Charles, and Saml. Langdon, **18.** 199.

Townshend, Thomas. *See* Sydney.

Townshend Acts, become operative, **10.** 63; news of partial repeal, 75. *See also* Tea.

Toy (Tay), ——, of Reed's Mass. regt., death (1776), **12.** 102.

Toy, Isaiah, of Mass. (1686), **13.** 276.

Toy, *Capt.* Samuel, at Ticonderoga (1776), **12.** 102.

Tracy, Frederic U., and Franklin Fund, **12.** 29 *n.*

Tracy, Hannah [Mrs. Jackson], **16.** 368 *n.*

Tracy, *Capt.* James, privateersman, captured (1776), **2.** 303.

Tracy, James J., acknowledgment to, **6.** 377.

Tracy, John, letter to Winthrop (1700), **5.** 299.

Tracy, John, biog. note, **16.** 316 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 316, 320, 321, 345, 350, 368, 383, 425–428, 448; militia officer, 350; Adams's opinion, 368.

Tracy, Margaret (Laughton), **16.**

320; biog. note, 320 *n.*; J. Q. Adams on, 368.
Tracy, Mary (Lee), **16.** 396 *n.*, 397 *n.*
Tracy, Mundator, at siege of Boston, **9.** 73.
Tracy, Nathaniel, N. C. lands, **8.** 181; J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 396, 448; biog. note, 396 *n.*
Tracy, Stephen, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Tracy, Tryphosa (Lee), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
Trade. *See* Commerce.
Trafalgar, letter on battle, **3.** 88.
Trafford, Anthony, exile in Amsterdam (1609), **6.** 62.
Trafford, Elizabeth (Jones), exile in Amsterdam (1609), **6.** 62.
Trail, Robert, special court of admiralty (1769), **10.** 71.
Trail, Thomas, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 166.
Train, Charles R., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 37.
Train, George Francis, as orator, **15.** 504.
Tramblett, ——, of Eng. (1785), **3.** 16.
Transcendentalism, opinion of John Pierce, **5.** 227; attitude of Jas. Walker, **6.** 452–453.
Transportation. — *See also* analyzed references under Marine, Post-office, Travel. — Turn-pikes, **2.** 6, 11, 20, 21, 23, 29, **3.** 43; canals, **2.** 19, 20, 29, **7.** 287; improvement in communication illustrated, **2.** 149; National Road (1836), **7.** 268, 270; freight charges on river boats (1836), 290; steam and nationalism, **17.** 114; G. B. Chase and railroad development, 120–123; of intelligence during Am. Rev., **18.** 245 *n.*; early Eng. railways, **19.** 465, 466; signal telegraph suggested (1807), **20.** 300, 306–307. *See also* Commerce.
Trapier, ——, of Georgetown, S. C. (1805), **2.** 23.
Trapovana, Cabot *mappe-monde* on, **6.** 335.
Trappes, John, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.
Travel, Jon. Mason's journey from Boston to Savannah (1804), **2.** 5–34; John Pierce's, in R. I. and Conn. (1795), **3.** 41–52; Wadsworth's, across Mass. (1694), **4.** 79; Josiah Quincy's, in Southeastern N. Eng. (1801), 123–135; New Bedford-New York packet (1801), 127; New Bedford-Boston stage (1801), 127; from Washington to Wheeling (1836), **7.** 263–272; on Ohio River, 273–294; Ezra Stiles's, from New Haven to Philadelphia (1754), 338–344; Eli Forbss's, from Brookfield to Tuscarora Indians (1762), 390–391; Winthrop's, across N. Eng. (1645), **8.** 4–12; G. E. Ellis's journal of European (1838–39), **10.** 213–237; European letters of O. B. Frothingham, 516–518; J. Q. Adams's journey to New York by stage and packet (1789), **16.** 456–461; John Pierce's journey from Boston to Washington (1812), **19.** 366–384; Mrs. Kirkland's letters of European and Levantine (1829–32), 470–504; J. Q. Adams's journey from Washington to Boston (1832), 527–534; R. C. Winthrop, Jr., in Spain and Portugal (1866), **20.** 189–191. *See also* Taverns, Transportation.
Travers, Sara, and Price Papers, **17.** 262–263.
Treadwell, Daniel, Harvard A.M. (1829), **5.** 201.
Treadwell, John, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Treadwell, John D., exhibition part (1788), **16.** 408; graduates, 440.
Treadwell, John P., Conveyancers' Assoc., **14.** 96 *n.*
Treadwell, Robert O., enters Harvard (1837), **14.** 205.
Treadwell, Samuel, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 399.
Treadwell's Tavern, Ipswich, **10.** 47.
Treason, Arnold's, **19.** 116; Burr's conspiracy, **20.** 286, 291–292, 296, 297, 299–301.
Treasurer, Argall's ship, **1.** 188.
Treasurer of M.H.S. *See* Finances of M.H.S., Smith (C. C.).
Treat, Jane (Tapp), death reported, **12.** 148.
Treat, Robert, testimony (1703), **5.** 300.
Treaties, Prus.-Am. (1785, '99), **1.** 24; Paris (1856), 25. *See also* Jay Treaty, Washington Treaty.
Treby, *Sir* George, **2.** 195.
Trecothick, Barlow, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Tredway, Sarah, death (1677), **7.** 169.
Trefethen, Benjamin, on *Chesapeake-Shannon* fight, **1.** 377.
Trefry, John, of Cornwall, **4.** 337.

Trefry, Martha [Mrs. Peters], **4.** 337.
Trefry family, and Marblehead, **4.** 337.
Trelawney, Robert, claim in Maine, **1.** 233, **16.** 179.
Trelawny, *Gov.* Edward, prize case (1748), **5.** 91–92.
Trelawny, privateer (1755), **5.** 101.
Tremere house, Boston, **14.** 295
Tremont Street building. *See* Real estate.
Trench, Othniel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Trench, Thomas, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Trenholm, William, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 444.
Trent affair, anecdote of Adams, **3.** 150; Adams's opinion, **16.** 465; Seward's action, 466; Palmerston's attitude, **18.** 141.
Trenton, inns (1804), **2.** 33; royal memorials, **4.** 248; battle, **10.** 500–501.
Trescot, William Henry, death announced, **12.** xx, 196.
Trescott, *Capt.* Lemuel, march of company to Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 78–83; at Ticonderoga, 83–87.
Trescott, Samuel, daughter drowned (1709), **14.** 26.
Trevelyan, Sir George Otto, transferred to honorary membership, **13.** 208; thanks from, 310; *Am. Rev.*, **18.** 62.
Trevirayd (?), Anna [Mrs. Shays], **6.** 60.
Trevor, Elizabeth (Clark | Morley), marries Lord Cutts, **2.** 195.
Trevor, *Sir* John, and Lord Cutts, **2.** 175.
Trevor, *Sir* Thomas, opinion on Narragansett Country (1695), **5.** 296.
Trevot, *Mrs.*, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Trial. See Tryal.
Trials. *See* Courts.
Trimble, Robert, Story's tribute, **14.** 338.
Trinity, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 332, 336, 340, 409.
Trinity Church, Boston, interest of John Rowe, **10.** 23; ministers, 23–26; omits prayers for King (1776), 25, 101; attendance of regular troops (1774), 89; Gage attends, 89; services during siege, 93, 94; after evacuation, 98.
Trinity Church, Newport, organ, **4.** 245 *n.*
Trinity Church, New York, royal arms, **4.** 246; service (1812), **19.** 372; Crèvecœur's survey of lands, **20.** 585.
Trinity Church, St. John, N. Brun., royal arms formerly of Boston, **4.** 260–262.
Trinity College, Hartford, C. C. Perkins's lectures on art, **3.** 228; services of Saml. Eliot, **14.** 108.
Triplett's Hotel, Alexandria, **19.** 378.
Tripp, Joseph, privateersman (1779), **14.** 69.
Trist, Nathaniel P., and authorship of Nullification Proc., **14.** 409.
Trott family, Harris's genealogy, **5.** 439.
Troup, Frances B. (James), gift to **M.H.S.**, **5.** 391.
Troup, John R., **5.** 391.
Troutbeck, *Rev.* John, in Boston society, **10.** 33; absentee loyalist, 164.
Trowbridge, *Capt.* Caleb, at siege of Boston, **9.** 75.
Trowbridge (Goffe), *Judge* Edmund, salary question (1774), **10.** 83; Atty.-Gen. of Mass., 290; mentioned, **16.** 432, **20.** 536; biog. notes, **16.** 432 *n.*, **20.** 536 *n.*
Trowbridge, John, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Trowbridge, *Lieut.* Luther, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 448, 450–452.
Truax, Jacob, of Mohawk Valley, **2.** 445.
True, Charles K., Commencement part (1832), **5.** 208; biog. note, 208 *n.*
True account of the most Considerable occurrences, extant copies, **10.** 346.
True Declaration of Estate of Va., extant copy, **12.** 160.
True . . . Declaration of purpose of . . . Va., extant copy, **12.** 160.
True Report . . . of New-found Lands, extant copy, **12.** 161.
Trueman. *See also* Truman.
Trueman, Robert, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Truesdale, Elizabeth [Mrs. Bordman], **4.** 78.
Truesdale, *Deacon* Richard, **4.** 78; agreement as Winthrop's creditor, **11.** 186.
Truesdale, Richard, nephew, immigrant (1675), **4.** 78.

Truesdale, William, account book, **4.** 78; genealogical data, 78.
Trull, David, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Trull, Joel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Truman. *See also* Trueman.
Truman, John F., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Trumbull, *Major*, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 54, 65.
Trumbull, Benjamin, on Northern Lights, **2.** 103; hist. method, **5.** 265; use of Winthrop's Journal, **7.** 459.
Trumbull, James Hammond, notes on conference of elders with Lenthal, **4.** 159; acknowledgment to, **6.** 377; death announced, **11.** xx, **12.** 9; currency pamphlets identified by, 430–432; on Dudley's financial pamphlet, **16.** 32 *n.*
Trumbull, *Capt.* John (1645), **8.** 9.
Trumbull, John, poet, on Danl. Leonard, **6.** 399; on Jon. Sewall, 400.
Trumbull, *Col.* John, painter, in New York, **2,** 9; and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 183, 184; port. of Gore, 295; engraving of painting on Independence, **10.** 293; reputation and wife, **18.** 314; and Savage's Independence engraving, **19.** 2–3.
Trumbull, *Gov.* Jonathan [1], and privateering, **1.** 19; letters to (1778) on Wyoming Massacre, **3.** 342, 346; and proclamation of Independence, 376; and Winthrop Papers, **7.** 458, **8.** 139–142. *See also Trumbull Papers.*
Trumbull, Gov. Jonathan [2], on State rights (1809), **17.** 112 *n.*
Trumbull, Jonathan, at New Haven, (1804), **2.** 7.
Trumbull, Joseph, death at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 444.
Trumbull, Joseph, sends news of Independence, **3.** 375; guest of Old Colony Club, 395.
Trumbull, Lyman, on John Brown, **14.** 9.
Trumbull, *Mrs.* Mary, of Charlestown, and restored govt. (1691), **7.** 156–157.
Trumbull, *Sir* William, to stand for Parliament, **2.** 181; and Lord Cutts, 181.
Trumbull, privateer, **1.** 19.
Trumbull Papers, fund for pub., **1.** 77, 174, 252, **2.** 73, 265, **3.** 97, 284, **4.** 54, 118, **17.** 227; cost of pub., **1.** 177, **2.** 76, 400, **4.** 115, 356, **17.** 224; contents of first vol., **1.** 359; published, 374, **2.** 391, **4.** 105, 147, **16.** 251, **17.** 75, 210; thanks to com., **1.** 374; cat. of MSS., **4.** 103–105; new com. to pub., **15.** 25.
Truro, N. S., Presbyterian Church (1770), **4.** 70.
Truxton, Thomas, and Burr, **20.** 292.
Tryal, ship (1694), **7.** 166.
Tuck, (?) Elizabeth (Nichols), of Charlestown, **7.** 146, 159.
Tuckahoe estate, Va., house, **14.** 205–211; Randolph gathering (1900), 209.
Tucker, Alanson, **4.** 35
Tucker, Alice, J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 352; on Elijah Parish, 356 *n.*; on Saml. Moody, 361 *n.*; on Miss Cazeneau, 362 *n.*; on Wm. Farnham, 393 *n.*; on Mrs. Tracy, 397 *n.*
Tucker, Anna [Mrs. Phillips], **4.** 35.
Tucker, *Lieut.* Benjamin, of Roxbury, death and funeral, **8.** 222.
Tucker, Ebenezer, *Jr.*, juror (1789), **19.** 180.
Tucker, Edward, captive (1692), **17.** 26.
Tucker, George, at Harvard Commencement (1828), **5.** 199.
Tucker, *Mrs.* James, gift to **M.H.S.,** **8.** 21.
Tucker, *Rev.* John, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 319, 331, 333, 350, 367, 448, 452; as preacher, 334, 347, 353, 380, 396; biog. note, 334 *n.*
Tucker, John, clerk of court in Boston (1789–90), **19.** 182.
Tucker, Joseph, ill in campaign of 1760, **5.** 382.
Tucker, Joseph, paymaster in Am. army (1778–79), **2.** 451, 453, 456, 458, 475, 477.
Tucker, Josiah, on future of U. S., **17.** 109.
Tucker, St. George, at siege of Yorktown, **6.** 154; Anti-Federalist, **17.** 479, 508.
Tucker, Samuel, privateersman, **1.** 28; captures by (1776), **10.** 100.
Tucker, William (1812), **19.** 376.
Tuckerman, *Capt.* Abraham, in Saratoga campaign, **6.** 93, 101; in Philadelphia campaign, 106.
Tuckerman, Charles K., on Seward and Motley, **8.** 21–22.

Tuckerman, Edward, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 176.
Tuckerman, Elizabeth [Mrs. Salisbury], **20.** 412.
Tuckerman, Gustavus, at Messina (1849), **7.** 322.
Tuckerman, Joseph, Harvard D.D. (1824), **5.** 192.
Tudor, Frederic, M.H.S. meeting at house of, **3.** 53, **6.** 76–78; in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), 77.
Tudor, William [1], and origin of **M.H.S.**, **6.** 277, **13.** 81; memoir, **7.** 125; senior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 93; mentioned, **16.** 314; biog. note, 314 *n.*
Tudor, William [2], reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 243; and Mo. Compromise, **7.** 120 *n.*; memoir of father, 125; *Φ B K* oration (1815), **9.** 115; biog. note, 115 *n.*; and Otis Papers, **11.** 221–223; letter from Jefferson (1823), **12.** 268; Anna C. Lowell on, **18.** 316.
Tudor-Otis Papers. *See* Otis Papers.
Tuffley, Edward W., on origin of American flag, **1.** 28–29.
Tufton, John, petition on estate (1686), **13.** 258, 264, 266.
Tufts, —— (1795), **3.** 41.
Tufts, *Dr.* Cotton [1], biog. note, **16.** 295 *n.*, 296 *n.*: mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 295 *n.*, 307, 308, 341, 345, 411, 431, 438, 455; article on Weymouth, **18.** 328.
Tufts, Cotton [2], **16.** 328 *n.*, 411.
Tufts, Dolly [Mrs. Odiorne], marriage, **16.** 328.
Tufts, Eben, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Tufts, Ephraim, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Tufts, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 180.
Tufts, Jonathan, and Old Colony Club, **3.** 431.
Tufts, Joseph, Commencement part (1807) and biog. note, **5.** 171, 171 *n.*
Tufts, Lucy (Quincy), **16.** 295 *n.*
Tufts, Mercy (Brooks), **16.** 328 *n.*, 411.
Tufts, Peter, selectman of Charlestown (1690), **7.** 152.
Tufts, Samuel, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 299–301, 318, 322, 325, 327–329, 375, 415, 448, 452.
Tufts, *Mrs.* Simon, **16.** 304.
Tufts College, interest of L. R. Paige, **15.** 247.
Tulley, John, career, **7.** 414; letter to Ben. Harris (1694) on almanacs, 415; almanacs (1687–1701), **9.** 472, 474, 476, 483, 495, 503, 508, 510, 513, 516, 520, **17.** 24.
Tulloch, *Rev.* John, on Boston, **18.** 8.
Tump-line, meaning, **6.** 22.
Tunbridge Wells, Eng., Lord Cutts on waters, **2.** 191.
Tunis, U. S. tribute to (1802), **5.** 26 *n.*
Tupper, *Doctor*, of Martha's Vineyard (1801), **4.** 127.
Tupper, *Major* (*Col.*) Benjamin, in Va. (1781), **6.** 140; at siege of Boston, **7.** 408, 410, **9.** 81.
Turell. *See also* Tirrell.
Turell, *Rev.* Ebenezer, **12.** 248.
Turell, Jane (Colman), father's sermon on, **9.** 348.
Turell, Lucy (Davenport), **12.** 248.
Turgot, Anne R. J., Shelburne on, **17.** 357, 359; and Adams, 365, 465.
Turin, Daniel, mariner (1690), **7.** 156.
Turkey, Russian War (1810), **10.** 381; inevitability of overthrow, **12.** 67, 72; and Russia (1788), **17.** 498; travel in (1832), **19.** 501–504.
Turkey Hills, Conn. (1777), **6.** 89.
Turk's Head Tavern, Dorchester, **10.** 46.
Turnall (Turner), William, **1.** 192.
Turner (? William Turnall), in Argall's raid, **1.** 192.
Turner, Abner, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Turner, Benjamin [H. C. 1791], death, **5.** 207.
Turner, *Rev.* Charles, of Duxbury, sermon commemorating Pilgrims (1773), **3.** 436, 438, 444 *n.*
Turner, Charles, of Pembroke, graduates (1788), **16.** 440.
Turner, (?) *Rev.* Edward T., as travelling companion (1853), **5.** 343.
Turner, Eliab, of Groton (1760), **6.** 429.
Turner, Exuperins, on goods shipped to N. Eng. (1638), **10.** 305.
Turner, Frederic Jackson, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **18.** 264.
Turner, Henry, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Turner, Henry, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Turner, James, engraving of Boston (1744), **20.** 228.
Turner, John, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Turner, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 207.
Turner, John, of Salem, **3.** 309.

Turner, Mary [Mrs. Sargent], **3.** 309.
Turner, *Dr.* Philip, at siege of Boston, **9.** 50, 57, 66–73, 77, 78, 84, 88.
Turner, (?) Robert, of Boston, **4.** 315.
Turner, *Capt.* William, in King Philip's War **13.** 402.
Turner Monument, view, **6.** 416.
Tuscarora Indians, town on Susquehanna, **2.** 463; missionary visit to (1762), **7.** 391–395. *See also* Iroquois.
Tuthill, *Mrs.* Mary, of Boston, death (1704), **14.** 23.
Tuthill, Zechariah, Boston estate, **1.** 323.
Tuttall, John, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Tuttle. *See also* Tuthill, Tuttall.
Tuttle, Charles Wesley, MEMOIR by E. F. Slafter, **1.** 406–412; PORT. and AUTOG., 406; birth and death, 406; ancestry, 406; astronomical work, 406–409; failing eyesight, 408; tribute by Director Bond, 408; chronometric expedition, 409; lawyer, 409; hist. work, 409–411; memoir of John Mason, 411; trip to Bermuda, 411; on Indian slaves there, 411; in **M.H.S.**, 411; honorary degrees, 411; marriage, 411; character, 411; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 243.
Tuttle, Ichabod, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Tuttle, Julius H., Asst. Librarian **M.H.S.**, **5.** 453, **8.** 344; Asst. in Library, 344.
Tuttle, Mary (Merrow), **1.** 406.
Tuttle, Mary L. (Park), **1.** 411.
Tuttle, Moses, **1.** 406.
Tuttle, Nancy [Mrs. Newell], **1.** 72.
Tuyll, *Baron de*, official notes on Span. Am. (1823) and Adams's verbal reply, **15.** 376, 394–402; draft of formal reply to, 378–381.
Tuyn, Arent, prize case (1749), **5.** 95.
Twells, George Robert, builds Old South, **8.** 270.
Twells, *Lieut.* Robert, of Braintree, death, **14.** 18.
Twells, Sarah, of Braintree, death, **14.** 26.
Twelves. *See* Twells.
Twentieth Mass. Regt., and J. C. Ropes, **14.** 239.
Twichell, Ginery, port., **3.** 283.
Twist, Timothy, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Twombly, Abby (Bancroft), **2.** 419 *n.*
Tygress, prize case (1752), **5.** 99–100.
Tyler, ——, in Eng. (1737), **9.** 359.
Tyler, Andrew, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Tyler, Ebenezer, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Tyler, Edward, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 184.
Tyler, George (1675), **4.** 284.
Tyler, John, Boston estate (1689), **1.** 318.
Tyler, John, of Mendon, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299.
Tyler, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Tyler, John, of Conn., at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 80, 90.
Tyler, John [1], in Va. Assembly (1782), **19.** 153.
Tyler, *Pres.* John [2], at Harvard Commencement (1834), **5.** 214; Kent on (1842, '44), **14.** 419, 420; Story on (1844), 424.
Tyler, Moses Coit, error on Nich. Noyes's poem, **6.** 173; *Patrick Henry*, **7.** 126; on Benj. Tompson's poetry, **10.** 273; on loyalists, **12.** 152; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **14.** 387–388, 393–394.
Tyler, Royall [1], on com. on *Liberty* affair, **10.** 67.
Tyler, Royall [2], farce, **17.** 461.
Tyler, Royall [3], Harvard A.M. (1847), **5.** 253.
Tyler, William, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Tyler, William R., commemorative sermon on, **12.** 149.
Tyler's Hotel, Providence, **3.** 41.
Tyley, Samuel, notary public, records, **11.** 184, **16.** 44; court clerk (1733), **11.** 207; and attack on Council (1715), **15.** 350.
Tyndale. *See also* Tindal.
Tyndale, Anne, *Lady*, **12.** 203.
Tyndale, Deane, and Margaret Winthrop's Eng. estate, **7.** 130–131; and Stephen Winthrop, **12.** 203.
Tyndale, Margaret [Mrs. Winthrop], **7.** 128.
Tyng. *See also* Ting.
Tyng, Dudley Atkins [1], reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 243; memoir of W. D. Peck, **7.** 124; memoir, 125; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–89), **16.** 316, 319, 346, 347, 353, 368, 370, 373, 391, 395–397, 404, 427, 455; biog. note, 319 *n.*; Adams's opinion, 419; exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Tyng, Dudley A. [2], Commencement

part (1816) and biog. note, **5.** 181, 181 *n.*
Tyng, *Capt.* Edward [1], member of Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 228; attends, 226–245, 275, 277; to command Ft. Loyall, 245, 246, 252; judicial power, 246; pay, 277.
Tyng, *Capt.* Edward [2], at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 429, 432, 438, 442; subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Tyng, Jonathan, member of Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 228; attends, 252, 254, 267–275; to examine Narragansett records, 251; land grant, 274; salary, 283.
Tyng, Rebecca [Mrs. Dudley], **2.** 197.
Tyng, William, at St. John, N. Brun. (1785), **3.** 82.
Tyrians, migrations, **12.** 108.
Tyringham, Mass., troops at (1760), **4.** 389.
Tyrrell. *See also* Tirrell.
Tyrrell, Samuel, sea-captain, wrecked (1697), **14.** 32.
Tyrrell, *Lieut.* Thomas, at siege of Boston, **9.** 47, 64, 67.
Tytler, James, Priestley on, **3.** 35, 38. Wm. Duane on proposed geography of, **20.** 269–270.

U

Ulloa, Francisco de, identity of places mentioned by, **3.** 261.
Ulmer, *Sergeant* George, at Providence (1779), **6.** 120; married, 123; rejoins army, 127.
Ulmer, *Lieut.* Philip, leaves the army (1778), **6.** 106.
Ulmer, Polly (Tanner), **6.** 123.
Ulpius, Euphrosynus, globe (1542), **7.** 299.
Ulster County Gazette, reprints, **8.** 55.
Unadilla, N. Y. (1779), **2.** 462; (1762), **7.** 391.
Uncas, messenger, **4.** 271, 273; papers concerning (1658–63), **5.** 289, 290, 291; deed (1658), 289; treaty with Conn. (1681), 294.
Underhill, *Capt.* John, not married to Mrs. Feke, **6.** 13 *n.*; *Newes from America*, extant copies, price, reprint, **10.** 331; conversion, **19.** 172.
Underwood, Aquila, birth, **12.** 329; drowned, 329.
Underwood, Deborah, birth, **12.** 329.
Underwood, Ellen [Mrs. Jessop], **17.** 178.
Underwood, Francis H., and Emancipation Concert, **20.** 248, 252.
Underwood, Nathan, graduates (1788), **16.** 440.
Underwood, Priscilla, birth, **12.** 329.
Underwood, Remembrance, birth, **12.** 329.
Underwood, Samuel, baptism (1656), **12.** 324; birth, 329.
Underwood, (?) Samuel, death in Am. army (1776), **12.** 102.
Underwood, Sarah, joins Chelmsford church (1656), **12.** 325; birth, 329.
Underwood, *Ensign* Timothy, death (1776), **12.** 102.
Underwood, William, removes to Chelmsford (1655), **12.** 324; children, 324, 329, 330.
Union, Me., Sibley's *History*, **2.** 502.
Union, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Union, Boston ship (1860), **4.** 34.
Union, copy of Va. Ordinance of Secession, **2.** 258; Hartford to be northern capital (1795), **3.** 49; genesis of States, **5.** 276; Whig on nullification (1832), 468; right of Congress to prescribe conditions of admission, **13.** 450–452; Marshall on State rights and nullification, **14.** 330, 350, 352–354, 356, 358; Webster and nullification (1832), 353, 409; proposed secession (1796), **15.** 158; J. Q. Adams on slavery and (1820), 445; holiday to commemorate, 511; hist. conception of Constitution, **16.** 151–175, **20.** 477–489; compact theory, **16.** 151–156, 160–168, **17.** 98, 106, 108, **18.** 54–55; no legal change in basis, **16.** 153–155; character before adoption of Constitution, 156–159; nullification and secession, 163; no hist. conceptions in secession movements, 168–170; causes of nullification, 169; idea national rather than federal, 170; and divisibility of sovereignty, 170–171, **17.** 103–107, **20.** 485–489; Framers' anxiety as to success, **16.** 173; national evolution, 174–175, **17.** 98, 105, 109–111, 115; theorizing avoided by Framers, **16.** 175; ethics of secession, **17.** 99–116, **19.** 277–279; continued divergence of opinion on right of secession, **17.** 100–102, **18.** 397; primacy of State sovereignty, **17.** 102–105; South not nationalized, 107, 112; Web-

ster's attitude (1813), 111 *n.*, **19.** 277, **20.** 481–484; disunion a question of might, **17.** 113–115; spirit (1774), 268, 277; (1775), 295, 299, 301; and La. Purchase, **18.** 48–59; police power of States, 178–180; secession as existing moral right, 460; Tocqueville on secession, **19.** 278; influence of Clay's compromise tariff, 514; J. Q. Adams on secession and war, 534; Wm. Duane on N. Eng. and (1830), **20.** 389–390. *See also* Confederation, Continental Congress, Constitution.

Union League Club, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262.

Union men in South, belief in (1861), **18.** 141.

Union Street, Boston, origin of name, **4.** 264.

Unitarianism, Abercombie's attack, **3.** 18; Priestley's attitude, 33; progress in Philadelphia (1796), 39; J. F. Clarke's churches, **4.** 325–327; H. M. Dexter on, **6.** 182; attitude of O. B. Frothingham, **10.** 533–534; Arianism in Boston (1784), **17.** 323; Socianism in U. S. (1786), 342; Unitarianism in Eng. (1830), **19.** 460, 465; in Ireland, 467. *See also* Religion.

United States, **M.H.S.** and centennial of Federal organization, **4.** 158, 199, 236, 336; centenary of organization, 367–372; homogeneity (1789), 368; influence of immigration, 369; present and past civic virtue, 369; national holiday, 372; French literary interest in, 164. *See also* Americans, Government, Politics, Union, and nations, sections, and States by name.

United States Bank, reception of McCulloch decision, **14.** 324, 325; Webster on McCulloch decision, 401; Webster on veto (1832), 408.

Universalism, progress in U. S. (1784–87), **17.** 323, 369. *See also* Religion.

University, meaning of term, **8.** 259–261.

Unkamugg, Indian, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.

Updike, *Mrs.* Elizabeth Bigelow, gift to **M.H.S.**, **6.** 165.

Upham, Charles Wentworth, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; Commencement part (1821), **5.** 188; biog. notes, 188 *n.*, **9.** 121 *n.*; Master's oration (1824), **5.** 192; *Washington,* 430; Lowell Lecture, **6.** 208; memoir of John Prince, **7.** 124; junior member **M.H.S.**, **9.** 94; *Φ B K* prayer (1827), 121; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 48; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.

Upham, Harriet [Mrs. Gray], **18.** 157, 158.

Upham, Jabez, career, **18.** 158.

Upham, John, death (1677), **7.** 169.

Upham, Joshua, **2.** 239; and office in N. Brun. (1784), **3.** 79; address to Gage (1774), **14.** 51 *n.*

Upham, *Lieut.* Phineas, death (1676), **12.** 230.

Upham, Ruth (Wood), petition (1676), **12.** 230 *n.*

Upham, William Phineas [*Communications* follow], on commission on Mass. Archives, **2.** 68: reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 243; on Library Com. (1891), 351; report, 417; remarks, **11.** 24; and transfer of Tudor-Otis Papers, 223; deciphers Cotton MS., **16.** 280; publication (1905), **19.** 206; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 413–415; birth and death, 413; in **M.H.S.**, 413–414; antiquarian, 414; expert in old shorthands, 415; memoir assigned to John Noble, 422.

Communications: on Winthrop's chart (1630), **1.** 214–216; on Humphrey's Lynn farm, 216; on Suffolk Court Files, **3.** 10, **11.** 183; on site of first settlement at Salem, **7.**30; on shorthand systems, 158 *n.*, **9.** 193, 275, 432; instructions to Danl. Henchman, **8.** 64–67; Memoir of Henry Wheatland, **9.** 276–300; on Tudor-Otis Papers, **11.** 182–184; on early notarial records, 184–187; papers on Canada expedition (1747), **12.** 45–50; Ed. Taylor's book of copies, **13.** 124–129, **14.** 212–217; Jon. Edwards's shorthand, **15.** 20, 514–521; on rare shorthand books, **16.** 475–476.

Upsala, University of, MS. map of Mexico City at, **4.** 308.

Upson, Asa, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.

Upton, Ellen, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.

Upton, George B., in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34.

Urann, Joseph, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.

Urchin, Christopher, exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 62.

Urchin, Margaret (Williams), exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 62.
Urdaneta, Andres de, and Menendez, **8.** 466.
Urry, *Colonel*, at Isle of Wight (1694), **2.** 178.
Ursuline Convent, riot, **3.** 216; fear of retaliation on Harvard, 217–218; question of indemnity, 218; Mrs. Whitney's account, 218; acquittal of rioter, 219; view of convent, **8.** 282.
Usher, Hezekiah [1], Boston bookseller (1662–64), **9.** 421, **12.** 274; death, **13.** 365.
Usher, Hezekiah [2], Boston estate, **1.** 314; marries Bridget Hoar, **13.** 411.
Usher, John, arrives as Lieut.-Gov. (1692), **7.** 163; member of Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 228; attends, 234–284; Treasurer, 235, 268, 275; oath as Treasurer, 253; to revise laws, 256, 268; extra pay, 279, 280; accounts examined, 279; letter to N. H. Council (1715), **15.** 355.
Usher, John, Boston bookseller (1682–97), **9.** 453, 457, 470, 503, 508, 510, **11.** 21, **12.** 277, **17.** 35.
Utley, Japhet, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Uxbridge, Mass., inn (1804), **2.** 32.

V

Vail, Moses, polit. letter on Rob. Ellis (1800), **18.** 260.
Valentine, ——, in Santo Domingo slave revolt, **2.** 320 *n.*
Valentine, John, Atty.-Gen. of Mass., **10.** 289.
Vallard, Nicolas, map (1544) and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 301; map (1547), **11.** 380.
Valley Forge, Am. army at, **3.** 112–114.
Valsamachi, *Sir* Demetrio, and wife, **19.** 484.
Van Alstine, Goshen, of Mohawk Valley, **2.** 452.
Van Berckel, ——, Stephen Higginson on (1784), **8.** 180.
Vanbrugh, *Sir* John, *Provoked Husband*, **3.** 407 *n.*
Van Buren, Martin, campaign (1840), **3.** 323; and Geo. Bancroft, **6.** 296; and Va. (1834), **14.** 359; papers, **18.** 338, 462–464.
Van Buskirk, Maria [Mrs. Walter], **15.** 256, 257.
Van Campen, Moses, account of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 439.
Van Cortlandt, ——, at Albany (1786), **17.** 355.
Van Cortlandt, *Col.* Philip, account of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 439; in expedition, 472.
Vancouver, George, and Columbia River, **7.** 419.
Vandenbrouke, Libino Bernardo, prize case (1752), **5.** 98.
Vandeput, *Adm.* George, in N. S. (1799), **3.** 72.
Vandervoort, P., of Hartford (1782), **2.** 148.
Vane, *Sir* Harry, and founding of Harvard, **1.** 259, **5.** 308; identity of Boston house, **1.** 322–325, **13.** 424; land in present Revere, **7.** 136–138; disposition of it, 138; Indian debt to, **10.** 362; and Winthrop-Dudley quarrel, **16.** 277; and framing of first Mass. code, 279.
Van Eps, John B., **2.** 445.
Van Gilder, ——, of Pompton (1781), **6.** 160.
Vangorder, John, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Van Hovenburgh, Rudolph, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 441.
Van Keppel, Arnold. *See* Albemarle.
Van Pelt, *Rev.* P. J., and alleged Sharpless ports., **3.** 185.
Van Rensselaer. *See also* Ransley.
Van Rensselaer, ——, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 343.
Van Rensselaer, Cornelia [Mrs. Thayer], **2.** 63.
Van Rensselaer, Stephen, 2. 63.
Vans, William, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Van Schaick, *Gen.* Gozen, Onondaga expedition, **2.** 437, 456, **3.** 128; regt. in Philadelphia campaign, **6.** 107.
Vantelbuck, N. J., inn (1804), **2.** 33.
Van Vaiters, Philip, of Albany, troops quartered on (1777), **2.** 442.
Van Wart, Henry, visit to (1830), **19.** 464.
Vanwee. *See* Van Wye.
Van Wyck, Pierre C., and Van Cortlandt's journal, **2.** 439.
Van Wye, John, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Vapereau, Louis Gustave, death announced, **20.** 245.
Varick, *Lieut.-Col.* Richard, at Cherry

Valley, **2.** 451; muster-master, 477; in Saratoga campaign, **3.** 105; papers on Arnold's treason, **20.** 537.
Varick, *Rev.* Rudolph, answers to Dudley's witchcraft question (in Latin), **1.** 349–353; (in English), 354–358.
Varner, Alexander, purchases a slave, **20.** 517.
Varnum, *Gen.* James Mitchell, on com. on reorganization of army, **1.** 61; in Monmouth campaign, **3.** 114, **6.** 108.
Vassall, Darby, and S. K. Lothrop, **3.** 169, 170.
Vassall, Elizabeth [Lady Holland], **19.** 461.
Vassall, Henry, funeral, **10.** 28.
Vassall, John, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 397; hospitality, **10.** 41; confiscated Boston estate, 184; in Bristol, Eng., 421.
Vassall, Leonard, Boston and Braintree estates, **1.** 315, **16.** 411 *n.*
Vassall, Lucy [Mrs. Lavicount], **10.** 36.
Vassall, William, keeps a carriage, **1.** 225; Cotton Hill estate, 322–324; leaves Boston (1775), **10.** 92; absentee loyalist, 164; suit against Tutor Rogers, **11.** 205–207.
Vassall tomb in Cambridge, Mass., **9.** 76.
Vatican Archives, on Am. history, **11.** 273.
Vattel, Emerich de, J. Q. Adams on *Law of Nations*, **16.** 318, 322.
Vattemare, Alexandre, paper on, **1.** 260–272; book of conversations, 260; manner, 260; claims to remembrance, reputation, 261–264; birth, 264; as personator, 265; charities, 265; system of international exchange of books, 266–267; and free libraries in U. S., 267; and beginning of Boston Public Library, 268–269; character, 269–270; on function of free libraries, 271; and America, 271; unique figure, 272; port., **15.** 45.
Vattemare, Hypolite, and Civil War, **1.** 262.
Vaudreuil, Louis de Rigaud, *marquis de*, on Am. coast (1782), **17.** 418.
Vaudreuil Cavagnal, Pierre de Rigaud, *marquis de*, letters in Parkman MSS., **1.** 361; corresp. with Lévis, **4.** 96, 97; expedition (1757), 98; on siege of Quebec (1760), 98; instructions by, 98–99.
Vaughan, ——, at Boston (1788), **16.** 453.
Vaughan, Benjamin, and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 89; letters to Shelburne (1782–83) on peace negotiations, **17.** 406–438 [*see* Peace]; history of letters, 406; career, 407; on Strachey, 423.
Vaughan, Charles, gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 294.
Vaughan, *Ensign* John, at siege of Boston, **9.** 58–60, 63, 75.
Vaughan, *Gen.* (*Sir*) John, and office in Canada (1784), **3.** 79.
Vaughan, John, letter from Priestley (1794), **3.** 16; and Priestley's books, 22, 23, 27, 28, 36; and Philadelphia, **17.** 349; and Wm. Hazlitt, 335, 336; mentioned (1812), **19.** 373; biog. note, 373 *n.*
Vaughan, *Mrs.* John, leaves Philadelphia (1786), **17.** 349.
Vaughan, Samuel [1], **17.** 407.
Vaughan, Samuel [2], letter to Rich. Price (1786) on Price's lectures, Priestley, Franklin, Pa. affairs, **17.** 354.
Vaughan, Sarah (Hallowell), **17.** 407.
Vaughan, William, in N. H. Council, **8.** 93; on trade com. (1686), **13.** 249.
Vaux, *Mme.* Guérin de, letter (1904) on statuette of Franklin, **20.** 27.
Veasey, Eleazer, of Braintree, disciplined by church (1741,) **6.** 490; fined for cursing, 498.
Veasey, John, of Braintree, tried for neglect of worship, **6.** 498.
Veasey, Joseph, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 176.
Veasey, Solomon, of Braintree, and John Marshall, **1.** 155; death of children (1697–1703), **14.** 18, 20, 22.
Veasey, William, of Braintree, **1.** 164; death of child (1697), **14.** 18.
Velez de Medrano, Juan, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 462, 464.
Velschow, Jan M., on Rock of Runamo, **4.** 57.
Venables, Robert, in Tower, **3.** 193; *Narrative*, **14.** 211.
Venezuela-Guiana boundary dispute, Cleveland's diplomacy, **15.** 191.
Venice, G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 228.
Venloo, Netherlands, Lord Cutts on capture (1702), **2.** 193.

Vera Cruz, *Fray* Alonso de la, treatises, **12.** 399.
Veragua, *Duque de*, and plan for Columbus quatercentenary, **1.** 363.
Verestchagin, Vasili, as milit. painter, **13.** 104.
Vergennes, Charles Gravier, *comte de*, and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 364–366; and peace negotiations (1782), **17.** 419, 425, 436; and Asgill episode, 425, 426 *n.*; Adams on intrigue, 432–434.
Vermigli, *Mme.* Pietro Martire, "Mrs. Martyr," **3.** 158.
Vermont, intrigue (1782), **3.** 132; laws (ed. of 1779), **5.** 419; Ft. Dummer (1724–29), **6.** 359–381; records of Rev. conventions, **18.** 339; Edmund Pendleton on (1781), **19.** 140, 148; Crèvecœur and names in, **20.** 57. *See also* New England, North.
Vernon, ——, innkeeper at Brunswick, N. J. (1804), **2.** 33.
Vernon, *Mrs.*, of Newport (1760), **7.** 345.
Vernon, *Misses*, of Eng. (1786), **17.** 358.
Vernon, *Captain*, of Boston (1768), **10.** 39.
Vernon, Fortesque, capture of Shattuck, **1.** 305; characterized, **12.** 141.
Vernon, Samuel, letters from W. Whitwell (1770), **2.** 121–122.
Vernon, Thomas, water-color dedicated to, **18.** 296.
Vernon, William, letters from Wm. Whitwell (1770), **2.** 121–122; mentioned (1760), **7.** 345.
Verrazano, Giovanni da, voyage, **8.** 75.
Verrazano, Hieronomo da, map, **8.** 76.
Verrazano Sea, origin and cartog., **8.** 75–76, **11.** 376, 377, 379.
Verreau, Hospice Anthelme, *abbé*, on spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 204.
Very, Washington, Commencement part (1843), **5.** 237; biog. note, 237 *n.*
Vesey. *See* Veasey.
Vespucius, Americus, monument in Boston proposed, **1.** 364–365; injustice of name America, **2.** 160, 161, 165; voyage of 1497, **8.** 70.
Vestris, ——, Italian actor (1829), **19.** 447.
Vetch, Samuel, and illicit trade with enemy (1705), **5.** 422.
Veto, last royal, **5.** 156–163; finality of royal, **157**, **162**; last exercise of royal, ignored by historians, 157–160; earlier royal, 160–161; possibility of future royal, 161; *Veto Power in U. S.*, 165; ineffectual against Mass. legislature, **16.** 241.
Vialars, Daniel, letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.
Vice, *Mrs.* Bridget, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Vice, John, of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Vice. *See* Morals.
Vice-President of U. S., salary (1789), **15.** 130, 131.
Vicksburg, polit. importance of capture, **13.** 432.
Vicksburg, Ohio River steamer (1836), **7.** 287.
Victoria of England, threatened veto, **5.** 161 *n.*; and *Trent* affair, **17.** 441, 448, **18.** 141–142; alleged interview of Am. Minister (1862), **17.** 442–448; first Court after Consort's death (1864), 446; and proposed intervention in Civil War, **18.** 123–154; statements of traditional attitude, 125–127; probable basis of tradition, 127, 144–145; character, 128–130; Motley's conversations with her and Consort (1861), 136–137; influence of condition after death of Consort, 143, 148; and foreign affairs, **18.** 146; and Russell, 147; her attitude as check to intervention, 147–149, 151–152, **20.** 464, 467; and Earl Granville, 468.
Victory, prize case (1736), **5.** 86.
Victory, sloop in Chesapeake (1781), **6.** 134.
Vigilant, Brit. war-ship (1749), **5.** 92.
Villari, Pasquale, elected an honorary member **M.H.S.**, **15.** 326; at Congress of Hist. Sciences (1903), **17.** 246.
Villaroel, Gonzalo de, in Menendez's expedition, **8.** 424.
Ville de Paris, French war-ship (1782), **3.** 130.
Villiers, Coulon de, Oswego expedition (1756), **4.** 98.
Villiers, Edward. *See* Jersey.
Villiers, George W. F. *See* Clarendon.
Vimeur. *See* Rochambeau.
Vinal, Israel, *Jr.*, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Vinal, Seth [1], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Vinal, Seth [2], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Vincennes, Clark's capture, **3.** 129.

Vincent, *Mrs.* James R., port., **3.** 283.
Vincent, Philip, *True Relation*, extant copies, reprint, **10.** 330.
Vincent, Relief (Ellery), **20.** 534.
Vindication of Nevv-England, **17.** 59.
Vines, Richard, patent, **1.** 233.
Vineyard Sound, navigation (1801), **4.** 127–128, 134.
Vining, Samuel, death of child (1711), **14.** 27.
Vinland, **M.H.S.** com. on Norse discoveries, **4.** 12; reports on sources and probability, 42–44, **5.** 332–340, **7.** 349–354; value of sagas on, **5.** 332–340; lack of archæological evidences, 334; "self-sown wheat," **6.** 36; runic inscription mentioning, **16.** 272–273.
Vinson, Cornelius M., school, **17.** 241 *n.*, 517.
Vinton, Frederic P., port. of A. P. Peabody, **3.** 276; of G. E. Ellis, **10.** 292; of J. L. Sibley, **19.** 168.
Vinton, *Capt.* John, of Braintree, **6** 511.
Vinton, Samuel F., and Ohio school-fund, **6.** 74; in Congress, 74; and speakership (1847), 74–75.
Vinton, Sarah B. [Mrs. Jones], **20.** 409.
Viomésnil, Antoine C. du Houx, *baron de*, in Am. Rev., **3.** 133; figure of, suggested for Lafayette Monument, **4.** 41.
Viper, Brit. war-ship (1768), **10.** 70, 72.
Virginia, *Colony and Province:* Argall's raid on French settlements, **1.** 187–192; Company on progress (1609), **2.** 245; extracts from Northampton County records (1632–54), **3.** 4–7; Claiborne's Indian trade, 4; allotment of land, 5; church affairs (1635), 5; and N. Eng. traders (1651), 6–7; Dutch and German settlers (1654), 7; and intercolon. Coms. of Corresp., **4.** 82; royal memorials, 250–251; laws (ed. of 1662), **5** 419; hist. services of Chas. Deane, **7.** 58–62, 67–69; collection of early tracts on, **12.** 159; threatened famine (1675), **13.** 399; houses, **14.** 205–211; beginning of domesticity, **18.** 374; tax (1765), **19.** 108; and Stamp Act, 109–111. *See also* Colonies, Virginia Company.
State: journey through (1804), **2.** 17–20; under Republican rule (1804), 19; copy of Ordinance of Secession, 258; picture of Conven. of 1829, **4.** 305–306; and paper money, 350, **17.** 458, 467, 471, 476, 489, **19.** 120, 121, 126, 137, 145; campaign (1780–81), **6.** 136–149, **19.** 115–139; conduct of militia, **6.** 139; Yorktown, 149–156, **19.** 139–144; Peninsular campaign, **10.** 430–440 [*see* McClellan (Geo. B.)]; Appomattox campaign, **13.** 434, **20.** 87–112, 553–555; and U. S. Bank (1819), **14.** 324, 325; and Cohens decision (1821), 327–331; Marshall on Conven. (1829), 339–341; causes of Va. Resolutions, 343, **16.** 168; and Jackson (1831–34), **14.** 344, 350, 352, 359; Madison on Va. Resolutions, 343; and Nullification, 353; attitude of moderate Republicans (1793), **15.** 118–119; polit. divergence from Mass. (1787–1801), 121, 154; new capitol (1788), 124; senatorial candidates (1788), 124; bill on official pluralism (1788), 124; judiciary bills (1788), 124–125; (1787), **17.** 492, 493; revision of code (1789), **15.** 132; legislature and Jay Treaty, 150–152; division proposed (1802), 161; attitude of transmontane counties (1787), **17** 450–455, 459–461, 472; financial depression and public disorder (1787), 455, 456, 467, 472, 474, 479; not self-sustaining, 456; delegates to Fed. Conven., 458, 470, 474; Hessian fly, 459; milit. grants, 473, 509; and ratification of Constitution, 475–479, 481, 488–491, 495, 497, 500, 508, 509; legislature (1787), 478, 479, 489, 491, 494; (1780–81), **19.** 118–123, 126, 132, 145; (1782), 150, 166; suggested reform of State constitution (1787), **17.** 479; financial relief measures, 479, 489, 491, 492, 494; tobacco crop injured (1788), 510; Western claims, **19.** 113–114, 143; provisions for troops (1780–82), 120–122, 126, 149; taxation (1781), 145; and tobacco trade with New York (1782), 154–157; campaign of 1864, Butler's responsibility for failure, 342–356 [*see* Butler, B. F.]; general character of campaign of 1864, **20.** 163. *See also* South.
Virginia, Popham Colony pinnace, **2.** 243.
Virginia and Kentucky Resolutions,

Madison on, **14.** 343; causes, **16.** 168.
Virginia Company of London, justifies Argall's raid, **1.** 187, 189–191; letter to Plymouth (1609) on aiding settlement of Va., **2.** 244–246; new charter, 246; and failure of Popham Colony, 247.
Virginia, University of, Jefferson on difficulties in building (1819), **14.** 395–398.
Viscaino, Sebastian, identity of places mentioned by, **3.** 261.
Vital statistics, Dudley's order on (1686), **13.** 236. *See also* Social conditions.
Vixen, Brit. war-brig (1799), **3.** 71.
Volcæ, migrations, **12.** 110.
Voltaire, influence on hist. methods, **13.** 84, 89, 156; on Eng. colonies, 158–161; statuettes, **20.** 28–29.
Vopellio, Gaspar, effect of Cartier's explorations on map, **7.** 299.
Vores, Thomas, at Oxford, **19.** 462.
Vos, Hendrick, prize case (1752), **5.** 98.
Vosburg, Peter I., port., **11.** 103.
Vose, Daniel, Milton estate, **10.** 40.
Vose, Dolly, **16.** 339 *n.*
Vose, *Major* Elijah, in campaign of 1777, **6.** 90.
Vose, *Col.* Joseph, regt. in Am. Rev., **6.** 78–160 [*see* Wild (Ebenezer)]; in Saratoga campaign, 92, 97, 98; dispute over rank, 125; in Lafayette's Va. campaign, 131, 133, 134, 136, 140, 144, 148; at siege of Yorktown, 155, 156.
Vose, Margaret, **16.** 339 *n.*
Vose, Nancy, **16.** 339 *n.*
Vose, Naomi, **16.** 339 *n.*
Vose, Sarah, **16.** 339 *n.*
Vose, Solomon, **16.** 339; biog. note, 339 *n.*
Vose, *Capt.* Thomas, of Milton, death, **14.** 25.
Vose, Thomas, of Baltimore, **19.** 375.
Votes and resolutions of **M.H.S.**, thanks for gifts, **1.** 4, 36, 42, **2.** 64, 66, 156, 168, 200, **3.** 3, 63, 319, **4.** 207, **6.** 65, 421, **7.** 22, **8.** 118, 169, **14.** 198, **15.** 325; on death of Geo. Dexter, **1.** 7; on use of income of Mass. Hist. Trust Fund, 77, 252, **2.** 265, **4.** 54, 219, **6.** 196, **7.** 10, **8.** 56, 305, **9.** 242, **10.** 363, **12.** 74, 425, **13.** 310, **14.** 304, **15.** 264, **16.** 477, **18.** 252, **19.** 273, **20.** 245; thanks to retiring officials and committees, **1.** 180, 374, **2.** 82, 404, **3.** 298, **4.** 119, **5.** 157, **6.** 420, **7.** 383, **8.** 201, **9.** 39, **10.** 138, 573, **11.** 336, **12.** 189; authorizing C. C. Smith to represent Society, **1.** 222; to omit summer meetings, 222, **2.** 106, **3.** 10, **4.** 413, **6.** 40, 518, **7.** 465, **8.** 274, **9.** 97, **11.** 448, **12.** 259, **13.** 142, **14.** 189, **15.** 105, **16.** 249, **17.** 383, **18.** 334, **19.** 300, **20.** 395; on death of Stephen Salisbury [2], **1.** 228; on Parkman's gifts of MSS., 362, **4.** 46, **6.** 392; on use of income of Richard Frothingham Fund, **2.** 4; on Sibley Bequest, 170, 228; on labors of B. F. Stevens, 219; on index to foreign docs. on Am. Rev., **3.** 178; on Sharpless ports., 187; on money gift from Chas. Deane, 254; on Anonymous Fund, 278; on proposed Attucks Memorial, 318; on Norse discovery of America, **4.** 12; on binding of Winthrop Papers, 65; on amendments to by-laws, 215–216; on disposition of Ancient Wreck, 219; on reports of special com. on Library and Cabinet (1889), 366, 372, 383, **5.** 286; on responsible editor of publications, **4.** 372, 410; of sympathy to Chas. Deane, **5.** 2; on death of Chas. Deane, 121, 141; on **M.H.S.** centenary, 348, 430; on Pilgrim Memorial at Delftshaven, **6.** 1, 40; authorizing Justin Winsor to represent Society, 40; on disposal of certain books, 40; on death of H. M. Dexter, 187; on memorial of Wessagusset settlement, **7.** 30; on question of membership, 298; on 90th and 92d birthdays of L. R. Paige, 347, **8.** 504; on "Massachusetts Society," 59; on pub. of Belcher Papers, 202; on death of Francis Parkman, 304, 305, 368; petition to General Court, 305; of regard to Pres. Ellis, 400; on pub. of Bowdoin and Temple Papers, 518; on Lawrence Fund, **9.** 96; on Robert C. Winthrop Fund, 241; on Waterston Publishing Fund, 241; of thanks and sympathy to E. R. Hoar, 268–269; on Ellis Bequest and building site, **10.** 5–6, 148, 158–159, 296, 404; on com. on sale of Tremont Street estate and erection of Fenway building, 298–299, 585, **11.** 238, 336, 450, **12.** 191; on mortgage on Fenway site, **10.** 299, **11.** 239; on pub. of papers of Continental Cong., **10.** 442; transfer

of names to honorary membership, **11.** 103, **12.** 72, **13.** 208, **16.** 251, **18.** 370, 454, **20.** 535; on preservation of *Constitution*, **11.** 200, **15.** 493, **18.** 60, **19.** 412; on Pres. Adams's trip abroad (1896), **11.** 200; on delegate to Cabot quatercentenary, 417; on Lowell Fund, **12.** 1; on rooms for Am. Acad., 155; on increasing number of members at large of Council, 156, 191; on MSS. Com., 166, 169, 264, 372; on memorial ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, 172, 342; on gift from R. C. Winthrop, Jr., 259–260; on gift of Jefferson Papers, 273, 293; invitation to Am. Hist. Assoc., 349, **13.** 208; thanks to Am. Acad., 4; on Denison Letters, 121; on Waterston Library, 208; on gift of Chase Papers, 378; on Coast Survey charts, 448; on set-back of Fenway building, **14.** 303; on exchange-sale of real estate, 483; authorizing sale of securities, **15.** 69; on papers in Eng. Public Records Office, 320; thanks for bust of W. W. Story, 325, 326; on com. on Hart's co-operative history, 367; on blank for personal record, **17.** 75; on Robt. Charles Billings Fund, 235; on proposed Adams Memorial, **18.** 1; on acceptance of membership, 252; on bequests of R. C. Winthrop, Jr., **19.** 304–305; on services of E. J. Young as Recording Sec., **20.** 2; on Nomination Book, 427; of thanks to W. S. Appleton [2], 550.

Voting by lot in Athens, **6.** 385–386.

Vouthier, —— (1829), **19.** 441.

Vowell, ——, of Alexandria (1812), **19.** 380.

Voyages, identity of places mentioned on Pacific Coast, **3.** 261; Pickering's journal of Antarctic (1838–41), **6.** 285; cartog. results of Cartier's, **7.** 298–315; Gray's, to Oregon, 416–421; anticipations of Cartier's, **8.** 67–78 [*see* St. Lawrence Gulf]; Gosnold at Cuttyhunk, **16.** 247–249. *See also* Cabot (John), Cabot *mappe-monde*, Geography.

Voyce. *See* Vice.

Vredenberg, Anna van [Mrs. Moses], **17.** 183.

Vreyheit, prize case (1752), **5.** 98.

Vrouw Dorothea, prize case (1755), **5.** 101.

W

W., F., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 52.

Waad, *Sir* William, letter to Corporation of Plymouth (1609) on aiding Va., **2.** 244; AUTOG., 246.

Wabaquasset Country, Conn., deed for (1686), **5.** 295.

Waddell. *See also* Waddle.

Waddell, J. F., Ala. judge, **20.** 521.

Waddington, *Rev.* John, on return of Bradford MS., **11.** 301.

Waddle, *Mrs.* Mary, joins Chelmsford church (1673), **12.** 338; children, 338.

Waddle, Mary, baptism, **12.** 338.

Waddle, Rose, baptism, **12.** 338.

Waddle, William, baptism, **12.** 338.

Wade, *Mrs.*, of Boston, death (1676), **13.** 365.

Wade, *Captain*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 54.

Wade, Jonathan [1], of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.

Wade, *Capt.* Jonathan [2], justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229; sham fight (1686), 328.

Wade, Nathan, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.

Wade, *Major* Nathaniel, and overthrow of Andros, **7.** 150; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 288, 299.

Wade, Nehemiah, muster-master (1779), **2.** 474.

Wadleigh, Robert, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 231.

Wadloe, John, of Wells, Me., **2.** 157.

Wadsworth, *Major*, at Boston dinner (1776), **10.**.103.

Wadsworth, *Lieut.* Amos, death and milit. funeral (1775), **7.** 411, **9.** 74.

Wadsworth, *Pres.* Benjamin, journal, **4.** 78; ordination, 79; marriage, 79; journey to Albany (1694), 79; and Natl. Appleton, **5.** 411, 412, 414; fast for rain (1714), **8.** 224; *Good Souldiers*, **9.** 521; preface to *Warning to the Flocks*, 526, **17.** 29; at Webb's funeral, **12.** 246; shorthand diary, **16.** 476; *Mutual Love and Peace*, **17.** 26.

Wadsworth, Benjamin, Harvard D.D. (1816), **5.** 182.

Wadsworth, Ebenezer, death (1717), **8.** 219.

Wadsworth, Elizabeth, of Milton, sells slave, **6.** 250.

Wadsworth, Elizabeth (Bartlett), of Plymouth, **3.** 401 *n.*
Wadsworth, George (1717), **8.** 219.
Wadsworth, Harriet [Mrs. Brimmer], **10.** 587.
Wadsworth, *Capt.* Joseph, escort by (1694), **4.** 79.
Wadsworth, *Deacon* Peleg [1], **3.** 401 *n.*
Wadsworth, *Gen.* Peleg [2], guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 399, 411, 413, 427; biog. note, 401 *n.*
Wadsworth, Ruth (Bordman), **4.** 79.
Wadsworth, Timothy, *Some Few Remarks*, **17.** 27–28.
Wadsworth, William, Cambridge selectman (1635), **7.** 361.
Wadsworth, Zilpah [Mrs. Longfellow], **3.** 401 *n.*
Wadsworth house, Milton, **14.** 296.
Wages. *See* Salaries.
Wagner, Jacob, mobbed in Baltimore (1812), **19.** 375.
Wagstaff, Charles E., engravings by, **8.** 149, **10.** 126.
Wainwright, Elizabeth, death (1714), **8.** 225.
Wainwright, Francis, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.
Wainwright, Jonathan M., Commencement part (1812) and biog. note, **5.** 176, 176 *n.*; at Harvard Commencement (1833), 211; Harvard D.D. (1835), 215.
Wainwright, Lucy [Mrs. Dudley], **16.** 41.
Wainwright, Mary [Mrs. Bradstreet], **11.** 418.
Wait. *See also* Waite, Waitt.
Wait, Richard, church trial (1640), **4.** 314, 315.
Waite, Gamaliel, Boston estate, **1.** 312, 313.
Waite, John, Boston estate, **1.** 316.
Waitt, *Mrs.* Ellen H., gift to **M.H.S.**, **18.** 296.
Wakeman, Jabez, death (1705), **14.** 23.
Walbridge, *Capt.* Ames, at siege of Boston, **9.** 46, 62, 81.
Walcheren expedition, J. Q. Adams on, **10.** 379.
Walcott. *See also* Wolcott.
Walcott, Henry Pickering, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **6.** 518; accepts, **7.** 6; on com. to sell Tremont Street property, **10.** 299; on com. on financial policy, **11.** 1.
Waldeck, Georg Victor, *fürst zu*, library, **3.** 220.
Waldemar I. of Denmark, and Rock of Runamo, **4.** 57.
Walden, Richard. *See* Waldron.
Walden, William, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 62.
Waldo, ——, in Bristol, Eng. (1780), **10.** 421.
Waldo, *Dr.* Albigence, at siege of Boston, **9.** 49, 62, 67.
Waldo, Benjamin, characterized, **12.** 141.
Waldo, Cornelius, **17.** 77; Eng. relatives, 78.
Waldo, Daniel, bank president, **2.** 94.
Waldo, *Dr.* F. Augustus, Cincinnati oculist, **7.** 285.
Waldo, Francis, in Boston society, **10.** 46.
Waldo, Hannah (Cogswell), **17.** 77.
Waldo, Joseph, oldest Harvard graduate, **5.** 174, 181.
Waldo, *Gen.* Samuel [1], papers of Shirley's suit against, **12.** 45–50.
Waldo, Samuel [2], **5.** 11.
Waldo, Sarah (Erving), Boston estate, **1.** 325; mentioned, **5.** 11.
Waldo, Thomas, **17.** 77.
Waldoborough (Broad Bay), Me., settlement, **2.** 304.
Waldron (Walden), Richard, *Jr.*, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 231; on trade com., 249; offices, 261.
Wales, (?) Ebenezer, of Dorchester, **3.** 52.
Wales, Ebenezer, of Baltimore, **19.** 375, 376.
Wales, George W., bequest to **M.H.S.**, **16.** 477.
Wales, Joanna, of Braintree, death, **14.** 25.
Wales, Joanna (Faxon), of Braintree, death, **14.** 22.
Wales, Samuel, succored by Crèvecœur, **20.** 47, 52, 53.
Wales, Thomas B., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341.
Wales, work of dissenters in (1740), **9.** 375.
Walk, *Captain*, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.
Walker, ——, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 389.
Walker, ——, of Reed's Mass. regt., death (1776), **12.** 102.
Walker. ——, of Providence (1779), **6.** 120.
Walker, *Miss*, Brit. novelist (1830), **19** 473.
Walker, Abel, innkeeper at Charlestown, N. H. (1776), **6.** 88.

Walker, Abraham, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Walker, Amasa, career, **13.** 303–304; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34; estate, **19.** 427, 432.
Walker, Andrew, estate, **8.** 214.
Walker, Benjamin [1], **1.** 43.
Walker, Benjamin [2] [b. 1680], margined almanac and journal, **1.** 42–43; career, 43.
Walker, Benjamin, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Walker, Catherine (Bartlett), **6.** 449; death, 468.
Walker, Charles, **8.** 214.
Walker, Deborah, **8.** 214.
Walker, Edward, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 62.
Walker, Edward, business, **1.** 44.
Walker, Edward B., works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151.
Walker, Ephraim, of Brookfield, **7.** 389.
Walker, Exene (Stoughton), **13.** 309.
Walker, Francis Amasa, elected a member **M.H.S.,** **1.** 169; list of publications (1883–96), 170, **3.** 280, **4.** 106, 107, **6.** 405, **9.** 24, **11.** 319; Lowell Lectures, **2.** 69; on approaching Columbus quatercentenary, **5.** 285; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **11.** 212, 216–220; crowded life, 217, 218; as Pres. of Technology, 217, **13.** 306; milit. career, **11.** 218–220, **13.** 304; in **M.H.S.,** **12.** 61, **13.** 303; MEMOIR by F. C. Lowell, 303–309; PORT. and AUTOG., 303; ancestry, 303–304; birth, 304; education, 304; studies law, 304; teacher, 304; editor, 305; Supt. of Census, 305, 306; Indian Commissioner, 305; prof. at Yale, 305; as economist, 307; hist. writings, 308; and bimetallism, 308; societies, 308; honorary degrees, 309; other public offices, 309; diverse industry, 309; death, 309; character, 309; marriage, children, 309.
Walker, George, prize case (1749), **5.** 94–95.
Walker, *Rev.* George, letter from Priestley (1778) on teaching, **3.** 15.
Walker, Gideon, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Walker, Hannah (Ambrose), **13.** 304.
Walker, *Sir* Hovenden, corresp. in Parkman MSS., **4.** 46.
Walker, Isaac, land grant, **1.** 44.
Walker, Isaiah, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Walker, James, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; assignment of memoir, **5.** 154; honorary degrees, 215, **6.** 451; at Harvard Commencements (1838–47), **5.** 224–233, 242, 249, 252; PORT. and AUTOG., **6.** *front.*; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 243; MEMOIR by O. B. Frothingham, 443–468; birth and ancestry, 443; education, 443–444; teacher in Divinity School, 444; licensed to preach, 445; periods of career, 445; Charlestown pastorate, 445–448; as prof., 445, 454; Pres. of Harvard, 445, 454; later years, 445, 455; religious beliefs, 447, 451–452, 462–466; as preacher, 448, 449, 460–461; secular offices and interests, 449; marriage, 449; absorption in profession, 449–451; on civic duties, 450, 457, 466; as philosopher, 452–454, 467–468; character, 455–458; and Civil War, 456; tastes, 458; writings, 458–459; mural monument to, 459; in **M.H.S.,** 459; popularity with young men, 461–462; on public opinion, 466; as reformer, 467; last days and death, 468; — and H. W. Foote, **8.** 241; *ΦBK* prayers (1824, '33), **9.** 119, 124; biog. note, 119 *n.*; oration (1827), 121; on elective system, **12.** 370; and G. O. Shattuck, **14.** 363; at Philanthropic Soc. (1836), **19.** 366.
Walker, John, of Charlestown (1690), **7.** 152.
Walker, John, of Lincoln, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Walker, *Gen.* John, of Mass., **6.** 443.
Walker, John, of Va., senatorial candidacy (1790), **15.** 134.
Walker, Joseph, appraises soldiers' effects (1758), **6.** 26–29.
Walker, Lucy (Johnson), **6.** 443.
Walker, Obadiah, death (1676), **13.** 360.
Walker, *Mrs.* Palsgrave, **1.** 43.
Walker, Phineas, **13.** 303.
Walker, Priscilla (Carpenter), **13.** 303; gravestone, **19.** 440.
Walker, Quock, assault on, **1.** 41 *n.*
Walker, *Capt.* Richard, **13.** 303.
Walker, Robert, Boston estate, **1.** 314, 317.
Walker, Robert J., as Treasury agent in Europe, **13.** 19.

Walker, *Mrs.* Ruth, exile in Amsterdam (1615), **6.** 62.
Walker, Samuel, of Boston, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143, 144.
Walker, *Col.* Samuel, MSS. on John Brown, **1.** 379; on Pottawatomie Massacre, **14.** 4–5.
Walker, Susannah, marriage to Saml. Welds, **6.** 120.
Walker, *Rev.* Timothy [H. C. 1725], of Concord, N. H., **6.** 443.
Walker, *Col.* Timothy, at siege of Boston, **9.** 49.
Walker, Timothy, of Charlestown, **6.** 443.
Walker, Timothy, Commencement part (1826) and biog. note, **5.** 195, 195 *n.*; Master's oration (1829), 200.
Walker, Walter, **13.** 303; gravestone, **19.** 440.
Walker, William, filibuster, vignette of bonds, **2.** 71.
Walker, Zaref (? Zera), loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Wall, Jane [Mrs. Sherman], **2.** 251.
Wall, Jane (Sayer), **2.** 251.
Wall, John, **2.** 251.
Wall, Rachel, hanged for highway robbery, **19.** 178–185.
Wallace. *See also* Wallis.
Wallace (Wallas), ——, Me. fisherman (1776), **2.** 303.
Wallace, Alfred R., and discovery of Darwinian theory, **8.** 27, 50–51; and levitation, **20.** 446.
Wallace, David, "messmates" (1841), **6.** 73.
Wallace, John W., death announced, **1.** 139.
Wallack, Moses, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 170.
Wallas. *See* Wallace.
Wallcut, Thomas, and beginnings of **M.H.S.,** **6.** 278, **13.** 81; Asst. Librarian, **8.** 343; port., **16.** 146.
Walley, ——, sea-captain (1692), **9.** 493.
Walley, Abiel, and probate records (1752), **16.** 108.
Walley, *Major* John, chosen captain of Ancient and Honor. Artillery, **2.** 125; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **9.** 485, **15.** 283–296, 301–303, 306, 314–315; Luscomb's petition on action against (1686), **13.** 265; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217.
Walley, John, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Walley, Miriam P. [Mrs. Hill], **11.** 192.
Walley, Samuel H., Cotton Whig, **4.** 30.
Walley, *Rev.* Thomas, *Balm in Gilead,* **9.** 425–426; preface to Arnold's election sermon, 434; preaches for Mather (1675), **13.** 351.
Walley, Thomas, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 176.
Walley, William, of Charlestown, **1.** 137.
Wallingford, Conn., inn (1804), **2.** 32; royal arms formerly in, **4.** 255–257.
Wallis, (?) Harmond, at siege of Boston, **9.** 71.
Wallis, Isaac, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Wallis, John, drowned (1698), **14.** 19.
Wallis, Jonathan, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Wallis, Robert, sea-captain (1690), **7.** 152.
Wallis, Suse, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Wallis, Sybel, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Walpole, Horace, on Windsor chairs, **1.** 147–148; on America (1774–77), **7.** 7–8; liberal principles, 10.
Walpole, Sir Spencer, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.,** **18.** 454.
Walpole, N. H., called Number Three, **4.** 404 *n.*; in 1776, **6.** 81, 88.
Walsh. *See also* Welch, Welsh.
Walsh, John, Commencement part (1814) and biog. notes, **5.** 178 *n.*, **9.** 284.
Walsh, Robert, corresp. with Adams (1836) on slavery, **15.** 450–452.
Walter, Elizabeth, **3.** 160.
Walter, *Major* James, returns to Eng., **3.** 259. *See also* Sharpless portraits.
Walter, Jane [Mrs. McCleary], **15.** 256.
Walter, Lynde, career, **15.** 256, 257.
Walter, Maria (Van Buskirk), **15.** 256, 257.
Walter, Maria L. [Mrs. McCleary], **15.** 256.
Walter, *Rev.* Nathaniel, sermon at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 424; biog. note, **15.** 256.
Walter, *Rev.* Nehemiah, preface to *Judgment of Several Divines,* **9.** 497; preface to *Warning to the Flocks,* 526, **17.** 29; biog. note, **15.** 256; preface to Mather's *Cases of*

Conscience, **17.** 40; *Unfruitful Hearers*, 60.
Walter, Thomas, of Norfields, Eng., **3.** 160.
Walter, Thomas, of Ireland, immigrant, **15.** 256.
Walter, *Rev.* William, and Trinity Church, Boston, **10.** 24–25, **15.** 256; in Boston society, **10.** 33; plundered before evacuation of Boston, 96; absentee loyalist, 164; confiscated Boston estate, 184.
Walters and Norman, Philadelphia publishers, **18.** 395.
Waltham, Mass., population (1790), **4.** 136.
Waltham Plains, Mass. (1776), **6.** 79.
Walton, Benjamin (1762), **7.** 386.
Walton, George, diabolical performances against (1686), **14.** 168–171.
Walton, George, Signer, **1.** 282.
Walton, *Gen.* Valentine, septarchy (1659), **7.** 363.
Walton, *Rev.* William, at Marblehead, **2.** 47.
Walworth, Reuben H., Harvard LL.D. (1848), **5.** 255.
Wampatuck, deed for Boston peninsula, **18.** 188.
Wampshaws, Scatacook Indian, **6.** 378.
Wannalanset, grant of land by, **13.** 255.
Wannoowoozet, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.
Wanton, William, at St. John, **3.** 82.
Wapalawit, Scatacook Indian, **6.** 378.
War of 1812, *Chesapeake-Shannon* fight, **1.** 374–379, **10.** 391; Lundy's Lane, **6.** 257; Dartmoor Prison, **7.** 17, **10.** 116; J. Q. Adams on N. Eng. and, 383; on impressment as cause, 384; on naval battles, 384–385, 391; New Orleans, **13.** 412–423; Amos Binney and Charlestown Navy Yard during, **16.** 182–186; and nationalism, **17.** 111, 115; importance of *Constitution-Guerrière* fight, **18.** 119–123; Federalist's opinion, **19.** 367; Baltimore riot, 375, 378, 383, 384; Wm. Duane on strategic points (1807), **20.** 302–303; on national unfitness (1809), 322; on means of avoiding (1809), 325–330; on administration, 350, 353–355; commissary-general, 351–353; surrender of Hull, 355; N. Eng. and possible Brit. strategy, 356–358; proposal of offensive operations, 358; Duane on conduct and mistakes, 360–365, 371–373, 375; suggested use of negro troops, 373–375.
War of the Austrian Succession. *See* King George's War.
War of the Grand Alliance, Flanders campaign (1694), **2.** 176–177; approaching end, 185. *See also* King William's War.
War of the Spanish Succession, taking of Venloo, **2.** 193. *See also* Queen Anne's War.
War power, in provinces, **8.** 104; J. Q. Adams and emancipation though, **15.** 436–478 [*see* Adams].
Warburton, George, accepts spurious Montcalm letters, **3.** 202.
Warburton, Henry [M. P. 1830], **19.** 459.
Warburton, *Rev.* William, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 408.
Ward. *See also* Warde.
Ward, *Gen.* Artemas [1], non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 496; at interment of Warren, **10.** 99.
Ward, Artemas [2], subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; Harvard LL.D. (1842), **5.** 236.
Ward, Benjamin, petition against Aspinwall (1651), **12.** 214.
Ward, Edward, *Trip to New England*, extant copies, price, **10.** 358.
Ward, Ephraim, minuteman, **12.** 105.
Ward, George Atkinson, Harvard A.M. (1845), **5.** 248.
Ward, Hezekiah, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 496.
Ward, *Rev.* John, at Haverhill, **2.** 48.
Ward, John, Charleston lawyer (1805), **2.** 25.
Ward, Jonathan, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Ward, *Major* (*Col.*) Joseph, captured (1778), **3.** 123; at Boston dinner (1776), **10.** 103.
Ward, Mary [Mrs. Griswold], **19.** 65.
Ward, *Rev.* Nathaniel, petition (1637), **3.** 199; preface to *Day-Breaking*, **6.** 393; in Eng. (1647), **11.** 7.
Ward, Richard, Sec. of R. I., **19.** 24.
Ward, *Major* Samuel, **4.** 300; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Ward, *Capt.* Samuel, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 275, 293; captured, 295.
Ward, Samuel G., **14.** 395.
Ward, Thomas W., **14.** 395.
Ward, William, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.
Ward, William, autobiog., **14.** 395.

Warde, *Mrs.* Abigail, of Eng. (1665), **1.** 138.
Warde, Augustine, of Eng. (1665), **1.** 138.
Warde, Dionis [Mrs. Locker], **1.** 138.
Warde, Gabriel, of Eng. (1665), **1.** 138.
Warde, George, brother of testator Jeffry, **1.** 138.
Warde, George, son of Toby, **1.** 138.
Warde, Jane [Mrs. Mills], **1.** 138.
Warde, Jeffry, of Eng., will (1665), **1.** 138.
Warde, Jeffry, son of George, **1.** 138.
Warde, Jeffry, son of Toby, **1.** 138.
Warde, *Mrs.* Margaret, of Eng. (1665), **1.** 138.
Warde, Robert, of Eng. (1665), **1.** 138.
Warde, Thomas, son of Toby, **1.** 138.
Warde, Thomas, son of Gabriel, **1.** 138.
Warde, Thomasin [Mrs. Buffam], **1.** 138.
Warde, Toby, of Eng. (1665), **1.** 138.
Warde, William, of Eng. (1665), **1.** 138.
Warden, James, in Boston society, **10.** 39; and Molasses Act, 60.
Warden, William, loyalist, confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 184.
"Warden," use in Portsmouth churches, **16.** 178.
Wardwell, Samuel, witchcraft petition, **1.** 70, 87, 110.
Wardwell, *Mrs.* Sarah, and witchcraft indemnity, **1.** 81, 87.
Ware. *See also* Weare, Wier, Wyer.
Ware, Abigail [Mrs. Park], **14.** 446.
Ware, Ephraim, of Groton, **6.** 429.
Ware, George F., Commencement part (1838), **5.** 223; biog. note, 223 *n.*
Ware, *Rev.* Henry [1], as prof., **3.** 163, **10.** 213; Harvard D.D. (1806), **5.** 171; at Harvard Commencements (1810, '27–43), 175, 196, 198, 202, 206–209, 216, 217, 222, 228, 241; declines tutorship, **16.** 304; biog. note, 304 *n.*; pres. *Φ B K* (1787), 310, 312; ordination (1787), 336; mentioned, 338, 413; Master's oration, 439.
Ware, Henry [2], Commencement part (1812) and biog. notes, **5.** 177, 177 *n.*, **9.** 116 *n*; Harvard D.D. (1834), **5.** 215; *Φ B K* poems (1816, '24), **9.** 116, 119; prayer (1822), 118; as prof., **10.** 213; at Philanthropic Soc. (1836), **19.** 364, 366.
Ware, Henry [H. C. 1847], translates Menendez's letters, **8.** 416, 468.
Ware, John, in N. H. Council (1702), **8.** 93.
Ware, John, *Φ B K* poem (1817), **9.** 116; biog. note, 116 *n.*
Ware, Joseph, journal of Quebec expedition, **2.** 267.
Ware, *Rev.* William, *Φ B K* prayer (1838), **9.** 128; biog. note, 128 *n.*
Wareham, *Rev.* John, at Windsor, Conn., **2.** 49.
Warland, ——, of Cambridge (1787), **16.** 312, 451.
Warner, ——, of Boston (1776), **10.** 99, 104.
Warner, John, founder of Brookfield, **8.** 281.
Warner, John, of Warwick, execution against (1686), **13.** 279.
Warner, John, of Lancaster, joins church (1687), **4.** 299.
Warner, *Capt.* John, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 423, 424, 432, 433, 436, 438, 439; sick, 427, 442; death, 443.
Warner, Jonathan, of Portsmouth, **10.** 102.
Warner, Samuel, in Brookfield, **8.** 281.
Warner, *Col.* Seth, at Bennington, **10.** 505.
Warner, William A., Commencement part (1815) and biog. note, **5.** 180, 180 *n.*; Master's oration (1818), 184, 184 *n.*
Warnerton, Thomas, and Mass., **16.** 175; churchman, 177.
Warren, Abijah, recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Warren, *Capt.* Benjamin, in Rev. army, **2.** 443; on furlough, 451, 453; dams Lake Otsego, 459.
Warren, Charles Henry, Washington Monument appeal, **2.** 143; ancestry, **3.** 384; Commencement part (1817), **5.** 182; biog. note, 182 *n.*; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 244; at *Φ B K* dinner (1845), **9.** 139–140; at Plymouth dinner (1845), **10.** 398–401; letters from Webster (1840, '52), **15.** 278–280; Webster's letter introducing, 280.
Warren, *Ensign* (?) Ebenezer, wounded (1760), **5.** 371.
Warren, Ephraim, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Warren, George, **16.** 413; as young lawyer, 436.
Warren, George W., port. of Webster

owned by, **2.** 263; Amory's *Memoir*, **3.** 279.
Warren, Henry, s. of James [3], **3.** 384, **9.** 197, **16.** 435.
Warren, Henry, s. of John, Commencement part (1813) and biog. note, **5.** 178, 178 *n.*
Warren, Isaac, in Am. army (1776), **12.** 101.
Warren, Jacob [1], joins Chelmsford church (1674), **12.** 338.
Warren, Jacob [2], baptism, **12.** 338.
Warren, James [1], of Plymouth, **3.** 402 *n.*
Warren, James [2], **3.** 402 *n.*, **9.** 199.
Warren, *Gen.* James [3], in Provin. Cong., **3.** 384; guest of Old Colony Club, 401, 402, 414, 419, 433, 435, 439, 440; biog. notes, 402 *n.*, **9.** 197; host of club, **3.** 418; presents Com. of Corresp.'s request to club, 440; on Mass. Com. of Corresp., **4.** 82, 85, 88–90; circular letter, 89; in Boston society, **10.** 31, 106; chosen Speaker (1770), **75**; politics (1788), **16.** 413, 435; letter to Gen. Thomas (1775) on rank controversy, **18.** 425.
Warren, *Dr.* John, article on Boston, **18.** 328.
Warren, John C., **2.** 25 *n.*
Warren, Jonathan Mason, Harvard A.M. (1844), **5.** 245.
Warren, Joseph, of Chelmsford, baptism (1672), **12.** 338.
Warren, *Dr.* Joseph, Frothingham's biog., **1.** 386; on com. of thanks for *Farmer's Letters*, **10.** 66; on *Liberty* affair, 67; to instruct representatives (1768), 68; celebrates anniversary of Sons of Liberty, 68; Massacre orations, 78, 90; and tea question, 80, 82; conference on Port Bill, 84; debate on Com. of Corresp. (1774), 86; interment, 99; characterized, **12.** 141; killed, **17.** 304.
Warren, Joseph [H. C. 1786], biog. note, **16.** 307 *n.*
Warren, Josiah, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Warren, Marcia O. [Mrs. Torrey], **9.** 197.
Warren, Mary [Mrs. Bigelow], **5.** 458.
Warren, Mary (Hildreth), joins Chelmsford church (1672), **12.** 338; children, 338.
Warren, Mary (Winslow), **2.** 243, **3.** 384, **9.** 197.
Warren, Mercy (Otis), biog. notes, **3.** 402 *n.*, **9.** 197; corresp. with Bowdoin (1790) on her poems, **12.** 144–145; on her husband's politics (1788), **16.** 413, 433, 435.
Warren, Oliver, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Warren, Pelham W., Commencement part (1815) and biog. note, **5.** 179, 179 *n.*
Warren, Penelope (Winslow), **9.** 199.
Warren, *Sir* Peter, and spoils of Louisburg, **5.** 13; prize cases, 88, 94; at siege of Louisburg, **11.** 423–427, 429, 434, 435, 441, 444.
Warren, Richard, Pilgrim, **9.** 199.
Warren, William, and Henry Lee, **19.** 234.
Warren, *Dr.* Winslow [1], Commencement part (1813) and biog. note, **5.** 178 *n.*
Warren, Winslow [2] [*Communications* follow], on com. to pub. Trumbull Papers, **4.** 147, 343, **15.** 25; list of publications (1888–1905), **4.** 348, **6.** 405, **17.** 214–215, **19.** 206; presents gifts of others, **8.** 291; on Nominating Com. (1894, 1900), 504, **14.** 1; reports, **9.** 39, **14.** 145; on com. on Ellis Bequest, **10.** 6; remarks, **11.** 233, **12.** 311, 424, **14.** 445, **15.** 24, **16.** 290, **17.** 75, 449, **18.** 291, **19.** 60; elected to **M. H. S.** Council (1898, '99), **12.** 190, **13.** 80; and proposed memorial ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, **12.** 260; presents report of Council (1900), **14.** 127; on Auditing Com. (1903, '04), **17.** 129, 228, **18.** 252; report, 285; on com. to pub. Heath Papers, 297; on com. to pub. Bowdoin and Temple Papers, **20.** 201.

Communications: on George Dexter, **1.** 7–9; on Winslow ancestry, **2.** 243; Winslow Papers, **3.** 64–94, **20.** 559; on statue of Pitt in Dedham, **4.** 298; on H. W. Foote, 379–381; on S. C. Cobb, **6.** 358–359; on Otis and battle of Bunker Hill, **8.** 55; Memoir of H. W. Foote, 236–251; on papers relating to Hutchinson, 291; on Leverett Saltonstall, **10.** 145–146; on H. L. Pierce, **11.** 214–216; on Boston customs service, **12.** 192–195; on E. G. Porter, **13.** 443–445; Memoir of W. G. Russell, **14.** 155–162; on communicating gift of memorials of Gov. Brooks, 195–

198; letter of Jefferson on Univ. of Va., 395–398; on Eng. attitude towards U. S., **15.** 227–230; letters of Webster, 278–281.
Warren, Mass., minister (1795), **3.** 51.
Warren, R. I., in 1801, **4.** 124–125; inn, 135.
Warren, Am. frigate, **3.** 128; captures by (1778), **10.** 107.
Warren house, Roxbury, view, **4.** 109.
Warrenton, N. C., in 1805, **2.** 21; inn, 31, 33.
Warriner, Mary [Mrs. Morris], **4.** 210.
Warriner, Solomon, choir-leader, **4.** 210.
Warwell, M. A., guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 406, 407; reads to them, 407.
Warwick, Robert Rich, *2d earl of*, grant of Old Providence, **13.** 8.
Warwick, R. I., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 243; Am. troops at (1779), **6.** 121.
Warwick, Va., Brit. raid (1781), **6.** 137.
Warwick, engagement (1747), **9.** 15.
Warwick grant, copies of patent (1632), **5.** 288, 302.
Washbourne, *Capt.* Heriott, in Parl. army, **13.** 46.
Washburn, Alexander C., gift of autogs. to **M.H.S.** from Mr. and Mrs., **8.** 168–169, **10.** 23, **16.** 144.
Washburn, Ebenezer, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Washburn, Edith [Mrs. Greene], **17.** 513.
Washburn, *Capt.* Edward R., **17.** 511.
Washburn, Emory, in **M.H.S.** group pictures (1869), **3.** vii; (1858), **6.** 78; on value of Province Laws, **4.** 307; Lowell Lecture, **6.** 208; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 244; and proposed increase in **M.H.S.** membership (1876), **10.** 318.
Washburn, *Gen.* Francis, **17.** 511.
Washburn, Harriet W. (Kimball), **17.** 511.
Washburn, John, immigrant, **17.** 511.
Washburn, John Davis, MEMOIR OF STEPHEN SALISBURY, **2.** 89–100; incident at a class dinner, 91; on Drake's landfall in Calif., **3.** 274; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1887, '88, '93–95), 298, **4.** 119, **8.** 201, **9.** 39, **10.** 137; on proposed Attucks Memorial, **3.** 314, 317; on com. to present resolve on same, 318; on Library Com. (1887), 318; on com. on centennial of Washington's inauguration, **4.** 158, 199; gift to **M.H.S.**, **5.** 2; on Switzerland and treaty obligations, **7.** 121; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **17.** 162; MEMOIR by H. S. Nourse, 511–515; PORT. and AUTOG., 511; birth and ancestry, 511; character in youth, 512; education, 512; teacher, 512; law studies, 512; marriage, 513; insurance attorney, 513; polit. career, 513; abroad, 514; Minister to Switzerland, 514; in retirement, 514; death, 514; public trusts, 514; in Antiquarian Soc., 515; writings, 515.
Washburn, John M., career, **17.** 511.
Washburn, Mary F. (Putnam), **17.** 513.
Washburn, Nehemiah, **17.** 511.
Washburne, Elihu Benjamin, **M.H.S.** tribute to, **4.** 37–38; as Minister at Paris, 37–38; writings, 38.
Washington, Booker T., policy, **19.** 105.
Washington, Bushrod, Harvard LL.D. (1827), **5.** 197.
Washington, George, commemorative medals, **1.** 13; and Mass. navy (1775), 17, 18; on condition of army (1775), 20; and origin of Am. flag, 28–29; and John Sullivan, 50; not first to be called Father of his Country, 231; plate belonging to, 255; letters to Bouquet in Parkman MSS., 361; Peale's ports., **2.** 156, **5.** 419, 452, **6.** 34, **11.** 68, **18.** 395 *n.*; hope in Jersey campaign, **2.** 224; visits Sullivan's returned force (1779), 476; and loyalists' drugs in Boston, **3.** 3; Mrs. Adams on death, 275; Everett's *Services*, 279; appeal to, from Wyoming (1778), 344; and Saint-Simon, **4.** 41; engraving commemorative of death, 55; letter to Henry offering State portfolio, 60; Sparks's ed. of letters, 67; Du Simitière's port., 141–142; **M.H.S.** com. on centennial of inauguration, 158, 199, 236, 336; pen and ink sketch, 350; centenary of inauguration, 367–372; account of Braddock's defeat, **5.** 3; on relations with Spain (1793), 17; "Piehle's" port., 419, 452; "H. B." miniature, 419; Winterbotham's engraving and Robertson's port.,

419; port. at Blois, **6.** 34; anecdote of extreme exactness, 349–350; private letter-paper, **7.** 450; and Arnold's treason, 452; prediction concerning (1755), 454; Cushing on appointment (1775), **8.** 61; Bowdoin on (1775), 289; in Boston (1776), **10.** 97, 98; departs, 98; full length Stuart port. in Eng., **11.** 69; letter to Bowdoin (1789) on patronage, **12.** 143; letter to Boucher (1772) on navigation of Potomac, 156; letter (1777) on formation of Guard, 272; and Washington Elm, **14.** 173–175, **17.** 128–129; Pickering's criticism (1827), **14.** 322; Marshall's reply to this, 323; progress (1789), **15.** 127; comments on, by Va. Republican (1792–96), 137, 139, 142–148, 150, 153, 154, 156; and medical department (1780), 363; humanized, 509; birthday as commemorating patriotism, 512; dines with John Adams (1789), **16.** 461; at Newburyport (1789), 463–464; on objections to Constitution (1787), **17.** 102 *n.*; reality of leadership, 110 *n.*; eye-witness's account of taking command of army, 129; and Asgill episode, 426 *n.*; and Federal Conven., 456, 458, 462, 474; letters to, on Ratification in Va., 476–478, 490, 496; and suggestion of presidency, 489; Paul Revere's port., **18.** 83–85; Harvard diploma, 221; Norman's engravings, 395; on Gen. John Thomas, 423; letters to Thomas (1775) on rank controversy, 426; Savage's ports., **19.** 4–7, 11; lost diary, 5 *n.*; Savage's engravings, 6–11, 15, 18; birthday celebrated (1782), 147; engraving after Bone miniature, 224; on Pickering, 378; Mount Vernon and tomb (1812), 379–380; last illness, 381; final opinion of Jefferson, 384; birthday celebrated in Rome (1830), 455; port. on stamps, **20.** 6–10; Houdon's bust, 8–9; Stuart's Athenæum port., 11; and Crèvecœur, 67, 71–73. *See also* American Revolution, Sharpless portraits.

Washington, George A., letter to (?), from Lafayette, **6.** 170.

Washington, Martha (Dandridge | Custis), with army (1779), **3.** 130; alleged Sharpless ports., 136, 179–187; port. in "Washington Family," **19.** 9, 11; Stuart's port., **20.** 11.

Washington, Mary (Ball), alleged Sharpless port., **3.** 185; Middleton's port., 259.

Washington, P. G. (1836), **7.** 264.

Washington, *Col.* William, plantation (1805), character, **2.** 27; rumored exploits (1780), **19.** 122, 133.

Washington, D. C., in 1804, **2.** 16–17; Jon. Mason on dissensions, 17; national port. gallery suggested, **3.** 8, **7.** 10; apocryphal runic inscription near, **4.** 59; in 1836, **7.** 264; J. Q. Adams on slavery in, **15.** 449, 465, 469; view (1834), **16.** 145; centennial medal, 146; in 1812, **19.** 376–382.

Washington, Pa., in 1836, **7.** 271.

Washington, Oregon voyage (1787), **7.** 416, 417.

Washington Elm, credibility of tradition concerning, **14.** 173–175, **17.** 128–129.

"Washington Family," Savage's painting and engraving, **19.** 8–12, 17.

Washington, Fort, N. Y., fate of defenders (1776), **4.** 296.

Washington Monument, dedicatory medal presented, **2.** 66; R. C. Winthrop's connection, 67; Winthrop on subscription boxes for, 140–147; T. H. Perkins and, 140–142, 145–146; appeal to Massachusetts people for funds (1853), 142–143.

Washington Oak at Mount Vernon, history of acorns from, **19.** 297–299.

Washington Treaty, as act of deference, **8.** 17–19; Earl Granville and, **20.** 471.

Watanenok, name for Nashua River, **9.** 195.

Watch for a Wise Man's Observation, **9.** 519.

Water, first attempt at supply in Boston, **1.** 326; system at Bethlehem, Va. (1779), **2.** 475; at Philadelphia (1827), **20.** 387.

Waterer, Roger, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.

Waterhouse, *Goodwife*, treasonable speech in Conn. (1662), **5.** 291.

Waterhouse, *Prof.* Benjamin, letter to Levi Lincoln (1829) on neglect of Latin, **6.** 168; publishes Latin inaugural, 169; letter to Adams (1836) on Adams's speech, Cuba,

15. 460; mentioned, **16.** 409, 429, 451; biog. note, 409 *n.*
Waterhouse, David, and Andros (1689), **9.** 478.
Waterhouse, Samuel, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Waterland, *Rev.* Daniel, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 401.
Waterman, Abigail [Mrs. Field], **19.** 63.
Waterman, Flavius, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Waterman, Foster, exhibition part (1788), **16.** 431.
Waterman, *Capt.* Jedediah, at siege of Boston, **7.** 410, **9.** 76.
Waters, —— (1788), **16.** 412.
Waters, Edwin F., gift to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 384; bequest to **M.H.S.**, **9.** 96.
Waters, Eliza A., gift to **M.H.S.**, **10.** 293.
Waters, Henry Fitz-Gilbert, Waters-Winthrop map, **1.** 211, **7.** 338; discovers Maverick's account, **1.** 231; aid for, 249, 252; researches on John Harvard, **2.** 119, **4.** 82; account of his researches, 106; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **5.** 264; reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 244; *Genealogical Gleanings*, **15.** 478; financial backers, 478.
Waters, Josiah, *Jr.*, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 168.
Waters-Winthrop map, discovery and comments on, **1.** 211–214, **7.** 335–338; on Wessagusset, 26; on site of Salem, 30.
Waterston, Anna C. L. (Quincy), **8.** 294.
Waterston, Helen [Mrs. Deane], **7.** 47.
Waterston, Robert, gift to **M.H.S.** from estate, **3.** 254; career, **8.** 292.
Waterston, Robert Cassie, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; Harvard A.M. (1844), **5.** 245; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6.** 244–245; PORT. and AUTOG., **8.** *front.*; **M.H.S.** tribute to, 116–117; bequest to **M.H.S.**, 171–173; *Hymns*, 186; MEMOIR by J. P. Quincy, 292–302; parents and birth, 292; education, 292; clerk, 292; Sunday-school work, 293; at Divinity School, 294; marriage, 294; pastorate, 294–296; and Parker controversy, 295, 298; travel, 296; drawings, 296; later years, 297; decline and death, 297; as Unitarian, 297–299; Lowell Lectures, 299; works, 300; and Humboldt centennial, 300; antislavery and polit. preaching, 300; character, 301; library, 302; — library passes to **M.H.S.**, **13.** 208; realization from bequests of, **14.** 163; port., **16.** 145. *See also* next five titles.
Waterston Collection and Library, bequest and fund, **8.** 172, 173; acquisition, **13.** 208, **14.** 163–164; room for, **15.** 25; history, **16.** 135, **17.** 219, **18.** 276, **19.** 210, **20.** 214; appearance, **17.** 232; com. to pub. cat., 235; income account (1904), **18.** 284; (1905), **19.** 220; (1906), **20.** 225; cat. pub., **20.** 83.
Waterston Fund, origin, **8.** 172; amount received, **14.** 164; history, **15.** 34, **16.** 134, **17.** 219, **18.** 275, **19.** 210, **20.** 213; income account (1901), **15.** 41; (1902), **16.** 142; (1903), **17.** 226; (1904), **18.** 285; (1905), **19.** 221; (1906), **20.** 224.
Waterston Fund No. 2, origin, **8.** 172; bequest received, **14.** 164; history, **15.** 34, **16.** 134, **17.** 219, **18.** 276, **19.** 210, **20.** 214; income account (1901), **15.** 41; (1902), **16.** 142; (1903), **17.** 226; (1904), **18.** 285; (1905), **19.** 221; (1906), **20.** 225.
Waterston Library. *See* Waterston Collection.
Waterston Publishing Fund, origin, **8.** 172; bequest received and appropriated, **9** 241, **14.** 163; history, **10.** 129, 560, **11.** 323, **12.** 179, **13.** 70, **14.** 133, **15.** 33, **16.** 133, **17.** 218, **18.** 275, **19.** 209, **20.** 213; income account, (1895), **10.** 135; (1896), 566; (1897), **11.** 330; (1898), **12.** 186; (1899), **13.** 77; (1900), **14.** 140; (1901), **15.** 41; (1902), **16.** 142; (1903), **17.** 226; (1904), **18.** 283; (1905), **19.** 219; (1906), **20.** 223; use, **18.** iii.
Watertown, Mass., ministers ordained (1697, 1709), **1.** 152, **14.** 34; on early map, **1.** 211; Maverick's account (1660), 237; in 1650, **2.** 47; Browne house, **14.** 291.
Watkins, Thomas, milit. watch (1689), **1.** 162.
Watkins, Walter K., gift to **M.H.S.**, **8.** 197.
Watson, Abigail (Saltonstall), **3.** 401 *n.*
Watson, Benjamin Marston [1], **3.** 387.
Watson, Benjamin Marston [2],

records of Old Colony Club owned by, **3.** 382; note on the club, 382; communicates letter of Jos. Lord (1733), **4.** 311; elected a member **M.H.S.**, **6.** 350; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **10.** 468–470; MEMOIR by E. E. Hale, **12.** 253–258; PORT. and AUTOG., 253; birth, 253; ancestry, 253; in college, 253–254; as nurseryman, 255, 257; variety of interests, 255, 258; correspondents, letter from Emerson (1859), 256; marriage, 256; death, 258.

Watson, *Sir* Brook, **3.** 81; letter on Declaratory Act (1766), **11.** 446.

Watson, Elizabeth [Mrs. Clarke], **3.** 403 *n.*

Watson, Elizabeth [Mrs. Russell, Lady Temple], **3.** 401 *n.*

Watson, Elizabeth (Marston), **2.** 240 *n.*, **3.** 403 *n.*

Watson, Elizabeth (Oliver), **3.** 401 *n.*

Watson, Elkanah, of Plymouth, **3.** 387, 403 *n.*

Watson, *Capt.* Elkanah, grandson, biog. notes, **2.** 240 *n.*, **3.** 403 *n.*; guest of Old Colony Club, 390, 392, 396–401, 406–414, 419, 420, 433; on Plymouth Com. of Corresp., 441 *n.*

Watson, Elkanah, on Ed. Winslow, Jr., **3.** 386, 414 *n.*; biog. note, 403 *n.*

Watson, Ellen [Mrs. Davis], **3.** 403 *n.*

Watson, Eunice (Marston), **3.** 387.

Watson, *Col.* George [1], **3.** 387; biog. note, 401 *n.*; guest of Old Colony Club, 401, 411, 414, 433, 435; letter from Ed. Bacon (1775) on Lexington, **12.** 345.

Watson, George [2], **3.** 401 *n.*

Watson, John, of Roxbury, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.

Watson, John [1], of Plymouth, **3.** 403 *n.*

Watson, John [2], **3.** 387

Watson, John [3] [H. C. 1766], biog. notes, **2.** 240 *n.*, **3.** 387; member of Old Colony Club, 382, 389; record of attendance, 389–444.

Watson, *Rev.* John L., **3.** 403 *n.*; Commencement part (1815) and biog. note, **5.** 179, 179 *n.*

Watson, *Mayor* Joseph, letter from Wm. Duane (1827) on Philadelphia affairs, **20.** 387.

Watson, Lucia (Marston), **2.** 240 *n.*, **3.** 387.

Watson, Lucretia B. (Sturges), **12.** 253.

Watson, Marston, biog. note, **3.** 403 *n.*; memoir, **7.** 125.

Watson, Mary [Mrs. Hutchinson], **3.** 401 *n.*

Watson, Mary (Russell), **12.** 256.

Watson, Patience (Marston), **2.** 240 *n.*, **3.** 403 *n.*

Watson, Phebe (Marston | Scott), **3.** 401 *n.*

Watson, Sarah [Mrs. Brimmer], **3.** 401 *n.*

Watson, Sarah [Mrs. Dana], **6.** 264.

Watson, Sarah (Rogers), **3.** 403 *n.*

Watson, *Rev.* Thomas, *Body of Divinity*, **19.** 389.

Watson, William, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 399.

Watson, William [H. C. 1751], of Plymouth, biog. notes, **2.** 240 *n.*, **3.** 403 *n.*; guest of Old Colony Club, 390, 391, 401, 406, 409, 410, 412, 415, 419, 433, 435; present to club, 435; on Plymouth Com. of Corresp., 441 *n.*

Watson, William, of Hartford (c. 1840), **6.** 264.

Watts, George F., exhibit of pictures, **1.** 362.

Watts, *Rev.* Isaac, letters to Benj. Colman (1723–47) on interchange of books, sermons, health, etc., **9.** 331–334, 336–410; to Elisha Williams (1738), 334–336; on Belcher, 331, 337, 347, 350, 353, 382, 388, 390, 404; on Trinity, 332, 336, 340, 409; on Cotton Mather and Harvard, 332, 343; sends books to Yale, 332, 336, 347, 356, 361, 376, 396, 409; and to Harvard, 333, 341, 346, 347, 355, 376, 396, 409, **12.** 150, 151; inmate of Abney's house, **9.** 334; on Edwards's *Narrative*, 335, 353, 356, 360, 364; on Indian missions, 335, 349, 351, 354, 357, 363, 375, 407; on Thos. Hutchinson in London, 337, 382, 386; on baptism and treatises of Judah Monis, 339, 401; on subscribing and nonsubscribing, 339; on Shute and Mass., 339, 344, 345; on opponents, 341; on Christ's human soul, 342; on Gov. Burnet, 344, 345; on Great Awakening, 349, 386, 389, 391, 392, 396–404, 406, 407; on Major Mason, 349, 354; sends port. to Harvard, 351; catholicism, 351; on paper money, 354, 369; on Isaac Hollis, 354; on Mrs. Rowe's works, 357, 361; on coincidence of Doddridge's and Guyse's para-

phrases, 358; on Edmund Quincy, 359; on toleration in R. I., 364; paralytic stroke, 364; on Hillhouse controversy, 364, 369, 372, 377, 384, 391; sends books to Conn. libraries, 364, 368, 377, 379; on Psalms, 365, 368; on Thompson's poetry, 366; on circulating libraries, 368; on estab. church, 371; on support of country dissenting churches, 373, 377; on Whitefield, 374, 379, 381, 383, 387, 391, 392, 394, 397, 401, 404, 407; on Methodists, 375, 381, 383, 398; on Coward Bequest, 381, 386; on Scougal's work, 385; on original sin, 389; on Edwards's *Distinguishing Marks*, 389, 392, 395; and Wilson's work on Indian instruction, 393; on Moravians, 398, 402; on Hymns, 401, 408; preface to account of Boston Conven. (1743), 404; on Warburton's work, 408; other N. Eng. correspondents, 410; — letters to Pres. Holyoke (1738) congratulatory and on Col. Quincy, **12.** 149; (1739–42) on health, works, Brackstone, 150–152.

Watts, Jane (Smyth) [Mrs. Preston], exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 62.

Watts, Jenny C., and J. Q. Adams's diary, **16.** vi; and Chamberlain's "Chelsea," **20.** 146.

Watts, Richard, exile in Amsterdam (1606), **6.** 62.

Watts, Samuel, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.

Wawwankhawneck, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 367.

Way, Aaron, land in present Revere, **7.** 138.

Way, *Lieut.* Richard, Boston house burned (1676), **13.** 411.

Way, *Sir* Samuel, gift to **M.H.S.**, **13.** 423–424.

Way, William, certificate of church membership (1678), **11.** 226.

Wayland, Francis, Harvard D. D. (1829), **5.** 201; at Harvard Commencement (1836), 217; *ΦBK* prayer (1826), **9.** 120; biog. note, 120 *n.*; oration (1836), 126; at Plymouth anniversary (1845), **10.** 395 *n.*, 396.

Wayman. *See also* Weighman, Wiman, Wyman.

Wayman, Richard, in Va. (1651), **3.** 6.

Waymouth, George, kidnaps Indians, **3.** 36, 36 *n.*; extant copies of Rosier's *True Relation*, **9.** 182, **12.** 160.

Wayne, *Gen.* Anthony, Stony Point, **2.** 461; in Philadelphia campaign, **3.** 111; at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 87; in Va. campaign (1781), 141, 144, **19.** 126, 129, 132; wounded, **6.** 149; Savage's port., **19.** 8, 16; anecdote (1782), 159.

Weare. *See also* Ware.

Weare, Peter, and Sewall, **1.** 323.

Weare, *Capt.* Richard, death in Burgoyne's campaign, **3.** 103, 104.

Weather, drought in Mass. (1697), **1.** 150, 151; storm in Europe (1703), 157; thunder-storm in Feb., 158; severe winters in Mass. (1703), 156; (1804–5), **2.** 17, 21, 24; (1779–80), **8.** 113; (1764–65), **16.** 196; "dark day," **8.** 114; great hail storm (July, 1797), 114–115; near Boston (1714), 221–225; storms in Boston (1765–78), **10.** 58–59; winter at St. Petersburg, 386; storms in Mass. (1701–3), **14.** 20–23; snow in Boston (Sept., 1703), 33; storm at Middletown (1708), 34; sudden changes in N. Eng., **16.** 318.

Weatherby. *See also* Wetherbee.

Weatherby's Inn, Menotomy Pond, **10.** 46.

Weathersfield, Conn., in 1795, **3.** 49.

Weathersfield, Vt. (1776), **6.** 82.

Weaver, Edward, death (1717), **8.** 216.

Webb, ——, maltster in Boston (1714), **8.** 222.

Webb, *Captain*, of Sandwich, Mass. (1778), **2.** 238.

Webb, Abner, **3.** 170.

Webb, Alexander S., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262.

Webb, Alice (Goodfellow), **6.** 52.

Webb, Alice L. [Mrs. Lothrop], **3.** 170.

Webb, Benjamin, of Braintree, **6.** 488.

Webb, Catharine (Sedgwick), **3.** 170.

Webb, Edmund, exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 62.

Webb, Elisha, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152; characterized, 153.

Webb, Foster, candidacy (1782), **19.** 151.

Webb, *Capt.* George, of Mass., in Am. army, **6.** 126; in Va. campaign (1781), 135, 141, 145; at siege of Yorktown, 151.

Webb, George, of Va. (1782), **19.** 151.

Webb, *Mrs.* Grace, **12.** 246.

Webb, Henry, agreement as Winthrop's creditor, **11.** 186.
Webb, *Sergeant* Henry, in Am. army (1779), **6.** 129.
Webb, *Lieut.* James, of R. I., captured at Quebec (1775), **2.** 295.
Webb, *Ensign* James, of Mass., furlough (1778), **6.** 106.
Webb, James Watson, challenge of Cilley, **12.** 287.
Webb, John [1], of Braintree, **1.** 159; chosen representative, 159, 160.
Webb, *Rev.* John [2], ordained (1714), **8.** 225; and Council's fast proclamation (1715), **15.** 354.
Webb, Jonathan, death (1711), **14.** 27.
Webb, Joseph [1], AUTOG., **12.** 245; career, 245–246.
Webb, *Rev.* Joseph [2], **12.** 246.
Webb, Nathaniel, journal of Sullivan's expedition, **2.** 439.
Webb, Peter, of Braintree, death of wife, **14.** 19; of child (1711), 27.
Webb, *Mrs.* Ruth, death (1699), **14.** 19.
Webb, Samuel, letter from Adams (1839), **15.** 467.
Webb, Seth, and Mellen Chamberlain, **20.** 120.
Webb, Thomas Hopkins, and notebook of Rob. Keayne, **4.** 313; in M.H.S. group picture (1858), **6.** 78.
Webb, *Mrs.* William, Apostle Eliot on, **18.** 343.
Webber, *Pres.* Samuel [1], at Brown Commencement (1795), **3.** 42; biog. note, 42 *n.*; at Harvard Commencements (1806, '07), **5.** 170, 173; Harvard D.D. (1806), 171; appointed tutor, **16.** 304; as preacher, 423.
Webber, *Dr.* Samuel [2], Commencement part (1815) and biog. note, **5.** 180 *n.*
Webster, *Rev.* Alexander, and revival in Scotland (1743), **9.** 401.
Webster, Daniel [*Letters* follow], Lodge's biog., **1.** 169; MS. on expansion, 224; on date of signing of Declaration, 273, 294 *n.*, 297 *n.*; and Rich. Frothingham, 392; and Willard's *United States*, **2.** 150; Johnson's crayon port., 217–219; Healy's port., 217; Harding's port., 261; cat. of ports., statues, busts, 261–265, **3.** 221; and David Sears, **2.** 415, 416 *n.*; dedication of statue at Concord, **3.** 279; and maps of Northeastern boundary, 362, 367; Plymouth oration (1820), 387, **10.** 394; and quotation of "lion in the lobby roar," **4.** 317–318; engravings, 350, **5.** 451; as member M.H.S., 5; and Levi Lincoln's refusal of senatorship (1827), **6.** 166, **15.** 236; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341; address on Mo. Compromise, **7.** 119; as typical N. Eng. man, **9.** 322; sends baron of beef to Plymouth (1845), **10.** 396; Harvey's biog. considered, 484; and Choate, **11.** 131; and Mass. address against annex. of Texas, **12.** 426–428; Boston speech on Nullification, **14.** 353 *n.*; phrase resembling Lincoln's, **15.** 92; debt to Story, 166; use of quotations, 167; and Everett's memoir of Story, 207–209; "refutation of Calhoun" (1832), 208 *n.*; influence of reply to Hayne, 237; and J. Q. Adams (1836), 453; definition of orator, 503; conception of Union, **16.** 155, **17.** 111 *n.*–112 *n.*, **19.** 277, **20.** 481–484; papers, **18.** 337; as industrial statesman, 377; on Jas. Savage, 458; and tariff (1832), **19.** 522, 523; Lyman libel suit, **20.** 148.
Letters: to T. B. Curtis (1843) foreign mission, **18.** 325; — to Everett (n. d.) memoir of Story, **15.** 208 *n.*–209 *n.*; — to Jas. Lyons (1848) introducing Warren and Curtis, 280; — to Story (1816) judiciary bills, **14.** 399; (1819) Dartmouth and McCulloch cases, 400–401; (1822) contest for mayorship, Roane's successor, current cases, wine, 401–404; Justice Livingston's successor, 404; (1825) bankruptcy and judiciary bills, 405; (1827) navigation of St. Lawrence, 405; (1829) speech at Story dinner, 406; (1830) Senate affairs, politics, Knapp case, Story's health, 406–408; (1832) bank veto, Justice Baldwin, Nullification proclamation, 408–409; (1838) Northeastern boundary, 409; (1842) Creole case, McLeod case, 410–412; from Story (1827) election to Senate, Oakley, domestic affairs, 412; — to C. H. Warren (1840) campaign, **15.** 278–280; (1852) ancestors, Salisbury, 280.
Webster, *Mrs.* Daniel, of New York, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 264.

Webster, Ezekiel, school, **18.** 94.
Webster, Fletcher, Commencement part (1833) and biog. note, **5.** 211, 211 *n.*
Webster, *Mrs.* Fletcher, ports. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262, 263.
Webster, G. Watmouth, photog. by, **6.** 416.
Webster, *Sir* Godfrey, **19.** 461.
Webster, James, of Boston (1686), **13.** 275.
Webster, John, of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Webster, Noah, and Priestley, **3.** 34, 36; and Winthrop's journal, **7.** 459; reply to Abr. Bishop (1800), **19.** 195, 196.
Webster, Pelatiah, on Ratification, **4.** 66.
Webster, Redford, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Webster, Rosalie E. (Stuart), descent, **1.** 255.
Webster, *Rev.* Samuel, as preacher, **16.** 423, 448; mentioned, 426; biog. note, 426 *n.*
Webster, *Lieut.* (?) Stephen, at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 434.
Wednesday Night Club, Boston, **10.** 38.
Weed, Thurlow, unofficial mission to Europe (1861), **1.** 202–209, **13.** 193, **16.** 465; error regarding Peabody Education Fund, **1.** 209–210.
Weeden, William Babcock, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **11.** 156; paper on Gov. Andrew and Butler, **17.** 87; remarks, **20.** 525.
Weeks, Amiel, of Brookfield, **7.** 385.
Weeks, Jonathan, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Weeks, Joshua Wingate, at funeral of Ed. Winslow, **3.** 93.
Weeks, Philip, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Weenbuck, Scatacook Indian, **6.** 378.
Wehasse, Conn. Indian, **8.** 9.
Weightman, Roger C., letter from Wm. Duane (1808), **20.** 312.
Weiner, Theodore, and Pottawatomie Massacre, **14.** 6 *n.*
Weisenfels, *Col.* Frederick, at Lake Otsego, **2.** 459, 460.
Weiss, J. A., school, **20.** 180.
Welby, Robert, of Eng., loses benefice (1633), **8.** 507, 511–517.
Welch. *See also* Walsh, Welsh.
Welch, *Captain,* pirate, executed, **1.** 157.
Welch, Charles A., Commencement part (1833), **5.** 211; card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*; index commissioner, 97 *n.*
Welch, Edward H., Commencement part (1840), **5.** 229; study abroad, **20.** 528.
Welch, Francis, **16.** 296; biog. note, 296 *n.*
Welch, Francis C., and Franklin Fund, **12.** 28, 29.
Welch, Harriet [Mrs. Phillips], **4.** 33.
Welch, James, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 168.
Weld. *See also* Wells.
Weld, —— (1788), **16.** 412.
Weld, *Master,* of Marlborough (c. 1685), **4.** 300.
Weld, *Rev.* Ezra, **16.** 307; biog. note, 307 *n.*
Weld, James, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Weld, Silas, juror (1789), **19.** 180.
Weld, *Rev.* Thomas [1], of Roxbury, charges against Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 163, 184–187; version of Psalms, **5.** 244; printing of *Short Story,* **8.** 404; Savage's opinion, **20.** 243.
Weld, *Rev.* Thomas [3], of Dunstable, death, **14.** 21.
Weld, Thomas, of London, letter to Winthrop (1645) on iron works, **8.** 15.
Welde, Bridget van der [Mrs. Tilley], **17.** 176.
Welds. *See also* Wells.
Welds, Samuel, of Providence, **6.** 119; married (1779), 120.
Welds, Susannah (Walker), **6.** 120.
Weld's Tavern, Wilmington, **19.** 382.
Welles. *See also* Wells.
Welles, ——, of Stamford (1754), **7.** 344.
Welles, Abigail (Welles), **3.** 98.
Welles, Arnold [1], **3.** 98.
Welles, Arnold [2], exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Welles, Charles, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 152.
Welles, George, in Russia, **20.** 191.
Welles, Gideon, and Forbes-Aspinwall mission, **13.** 186–188; preparation for war with Eng., **16.** 467; and Craven court-martial, 467.
Welles, John, Memoir by A. P. Peabody, **3.** 98–100; ancestry, birth, education, 98; business, 98; marriage, 98; banking interest, 98; public offices, 99; politics, 99; interest in agriculture, 99; and town

of Wellesley, 99; death, 100; oldest graduate of Harvard, 100; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, 291; at Harvard Commencement (1842), **5.** 237; nonagenarian, **9.** 93.
Welles, Samuel [1], director of Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 189, 196, 207.
Welles, Samuel [2], **3.** 98; and Mass. excise (1765), **10.** 61.
Welles, Samuel [3], business, **3.** 98; banker in Paris, 98.
Welles, *Gov.* Thomas, **3.** 98.
Wellesley, Arthur. *See* Wellington.
Wellesley, Mass., origin of name, **3.** 99.
Wellesley College, services of H. E. Scudder, **17.** 159.
Wellington. *See also* Willington.
Wellington, Ambrose, enters Harvard **14.** 205.
Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, *1st duke of*, port., **2.** 261; and George IV., **5.** 161; on Pakenham, **13.** 416; and opening of Liverpool railway, **19.** 466.
Wellington, James L., Commencement part (1838), **5.** 223.
Wellington, William W., on Henry Wheatland, **9.** 298.
Wells. *See also* Weld, Welde, Welds, Welles, Wills.
Wells, Arnold, in Boston society, **10.** 31; on com. on non-importation (1768), 65.
Wells, Charles, aided by Franklin Fund, **12.** 21.
Wells, David A., and levitation, **20.** 445.
Wells, Eleazer M. P., school, **7.** 320.
Wells, Francis, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Wells, J., gift to **M.H.S.**, **7.** 373.
Wells, James, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Wells, *Capt.* John, of Cherry Valley, **7.** 391.
Wells, John D., Commencement part (1817) and biog. note, **5.** 182 *n.*
Wells, *Capt.* Levi, at siege of Boston, **7.** 401, 402, **9.** 75, 89.
Wells, Samuel, gift to **M.H.S.**, **5.** 452.
Wells, Samuel A., letter from Jefferson (1819), **1.** 277, 278.
Wells, Thomas, of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
Wells, William, testimony (1663), **5.** 291.
Wells, William, Harvard D.D. (1818), **5.** 185.
Wells, Me., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 233; question of Cleeve's claim (1648), **2.** 157; Indian attack (1703), **14.** 29.
Wells-Adams house, Boston, **14.** 295.
Welsh. *See also* Walsh, Welch.
Welsh, ——, loyalist, captured, **3.** 86.
Welsh, Abigail (Kent), **16.** 310 *n.*, 431.
Welsh, Nathaniel, graduates (1687), **17.** 58.
Welsh, *Dr.* Thomas, **4.** 63, **16.** 310, 435, 453; biog. note, 310 *n.*
Welsted, William, constable of Charlestown (1690), **7.** 152; goes to Eng., 154.
Wendell, ——, an eccentric (1788), **16.** 382, 383.
Wendell, *Miss* (1788), **16.** 421, 424.
Wendell, Barrett, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **8.** 274; on Library Com. (1894), 504; report, **9.** 37; list of publications (1893–1905), 24, **14.** 129, **15.** 30, **17.** 215, **19.** 206; MEMOIR OF E. L. BYNNER, **9.** 173–179; remarks, **10.** 490, **11.** 385, **12.** 456, **13.** 121, 129, **14.** 103, 149, 296, 360, **15.** 95, **16.** 125, 150, **18.** 263, **20.** 411; on Adams's *Law of Civilization and Decay*, **11.** 169–177; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1898, '99), **12.** 190, **13.** 80; on com. on meeting of Am. Hist. Assoc., 208; on Dieri translation of New Testament, 423–424; on M. C. Tyler, 393–394; MEMOIR OF W. W. GREENOUGH, **14.** 468–482; on Yale bicentenary, **15.** 323; on Empress Eugénie, **16.** 19; presents various papers, 19–20; and J. C. Dyer's memoirs, **18.** 444; moves resolve on E. J. Young, **20.** 2; on com. on Nomination Book, 427; on Mather and witchcraft, 443; on Nominating Com. (1907), 587.
Wendell, Edward, in Boston society, **10.** 39.
Wendell, Jacob, paper-money scheme (1731), **12.** 438; director of Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 189, 196, 207; false story of, in Grant's *Memoirs of Am. Lady*, **18.** 309.
Wendell, John, at funeral of Faneuil, **1.** 43.
Wendell, Katharine [Mrs. Cooper], **16.** 103.

Wendell, Katherine [Mrs. Davis], **3.** 403 *n.*
Wendell, Oliver, and Vassall's estate, **1.** 324; characterized, **12.** 140.
Wendell, Sarah [Mrs. Holmes], **11.** 48.
Wendover, Peter H., port., **12.** 189.
Wengren, Olof, prize case (1748), **5.** 89.
Wenham, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 235; in 1650, **2.** 47; removal of church to Chelmsford, **12.** 320, 322–324; Rev. John Fiske's note-book, 321–322.
Wensley. *See* Winsley.
Wentworth, Benjamin, death (1760), **5.** 379.
Wentworth, Benning, and loyalist corps, **3.** 66.
Wentworth, Charles W. *See* Rockingham.
Wentworth, *Capt.* John, of Bermuda (1659), **5.** 264; Gov. of New Providence, **13.** 10.
Wentworth, *Capt.* John, of Mass., in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393.
Wentworth, *Judge* John, of N. H., circular on election of delegates to Congress (1774), **2.** 484.
Wentworth, *Gov.* John, letters to Ed. Winslow (1779) on loyalist corps, **3.** 66; to Ward Chipman (1785) on grant to refugees, 67, **20.** 559; at Winslow's funeral, **3.** 93.
Wentworth, Joseph, in Boston (1776), **10.** 99; of Portsmouth, 101.
Wentworth, Mark, of Portsmouth, **10.** 102.
Wentworth, Moses, on Indian scout (1748), **6.** 431.
Wentworth, Philip, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 170.
Wentworth, Ruth (Starbuck), letter (1745), **14.** 385.
Wentworth, Samuel, in Boston society, **10.** 33.
Wentworth, Thomas. *See* Strafford.
Wequashcock, Niantick chief, **8.** 11.
Werden, Joseph, commissioner of customs (1703), **4.** 148.
Wesley, *Rev.* John, Isaac Watts on, **9.** 375, 383.
Wessagusset, on early map, **1.** 211, 213; site, **7.** 23–30; Weston's settlement, 25; Gorges at, 25; date of Gorges's arrival, 25 *n.*; Standish's fight, **20.** 576–578. *See also* Weymouth.
Wesson. *See also* Weston.
Wesson, Ephraim, in campaign of 1758, **6.** 21, 24; biog. note, 30.
Wesson, Sally [Mrs. Morse], **6.** 21.
West, ——, in Boston society (1770), **10.** 76.
West, ——, sutler in Am. camp (1775), **9.** 86.
West, Benjamin, ports. in picture of Penn's treaty, **15.** 365; reputation, **18.** 314; and Savage, **19.** 6, 7.
West, Edward W., gifts to **M.H.S.**, **2.** 71, **20.** 228.
West, John, **4.** 287; sent to Eng. (1690), **7.** 152; and Registry of Probate, **16.** 24 *n.*
West, Nicholas, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13.** 5; career, 55–56.
West, *Rev.* Samuel [H. C. 1754], of New Bedford, in decline (1801), **4.** 134; in 1788, **16.** 438; biog. note, 438 *n.*
West, *Rev.* Samuel [1] [H. C. 1761], call to Boston, **19.** 430, 437.
West, Samuel [2], graduates (1788), **16.** 440.
West, Thomas. *See* Delaware.
West, contemp. map of Ordinance of 1784, **4.** 60; territorial questions in peace negotiations (1782), **17.** 410, 414, 419–420, 427, 434; unrest of Southwestern Indians (1787), 460; Pendleton on Va. claim (1780), **19.** 113–114, 143; and Am. Rev., 142; Crawford's expedition (1782), 159; Burr conspiracy, **20.** 286, 291–292, 296, 297, 301. *See also* Northwestern, and States by name.
West Florida, and peace negotiations (1782), **17.** 410–413, 418, 438.
West Indies, French fleet in (1778), **3.** 121; naval campaign (1782), 130, **19.** 152–157, 166; Cromwell's expedition, **3.** 194, **13.** 42 *n.*, **14.** 211–212, **16.** 499–502; illicit trade with Eng. colonies (1708), **4.** 152–155; Boston trade (1692–94), **7.** 164–166; illicit Portuguese trade (1565), **8.** 443–445; trade with, and peace negotiations (1782), **17.** 416–418. *See also* islands by name.
West Point, N. Y., troops at (1779), **2.** 477; Wm. Duane on (1820), **20.** 377.
West Point, Va., Am. troops at (1781), **6.** 147.
West Street, Boston, early name, **1.** 318.
Westchester, N. Y., summons from Conn. govt. (1662), **5.** 291.

Westerly (Feversham), R. I., milit. roll (1687), **5**. 295.
Western, Fort, in 1775, **2**. 268, 277.
Western Messenger, **4**. 324.
Westfield, Mass., inn (1760), **4**. 388; letters on establishment of church, **13**. 128.
Westford, Mass., Shays's insurgents, **1**. 299; population (1790), **4**. 136; church dissensions (1778), **12**. 96.
Westland, Richard, of Boston, Eng., aid for Mass., **11**. 225.
Westminster, Mass., Hudson's *History*, **4**. 31.
Westminster School, Eng., arms of famous scholars on walls of, **5**. 420–421.
Westmoreland, Conn. *See* Wyoming Massacre.
Westmoreland, N. H., called Number Two, **4**. 404 *n*.
Weston. *See also* Wesson.
Weston, Nathan, **6**. 30.
Weston, Samuel, in Am. army (1775), **12**. 107.
Weston, Thomas, site of Wessagusset settlement, **7**. 23–30.
Weston, Mass., origin of embankment at Stony Brook, **2**. 200–204.
Westover, Va., Am. troops at (1781), **6**. 146.
Westport, Mass., inn (1801), **4**. 135.
Westrowe, Thomas, grant of Bahamas (1650), **13**. 5; career, 56–58.
Westwood, William, Cambridge selectman (1635), **7**. 361.
Wetherbee. *See also* Weatherby.
Wetherbee, ——, of Brookfield (1762), **7**. 386.
Wetherbee, *Capt.* Ephraim, at Louisburg (1745), **11**. 440.
Wethercock, *Mr.*, identity, **19**. 276.
Wetherell, Daniel, as customs officer at New London, **4**. 150, 151; milit. commission (1690), **5**. 295; judiciary commission (1698), 297; letters (1702, '06), 300, 301.
Wetherell, Thomas, and Old Colony Club, **3**. 390, 444; guest, 432.
Wetherly, Ephraim. *See* Wetherbee.
Wethersfield, Conn., Maverick on (1660), **1**. 244; in 1650, **2**. 49; Beadle murder, 147–149.
Wetmore. *See also* Whitmore.
Wetmore, Samuel, Peabody Education Fund, **1**. 210.
Wetmore, Thomas, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6**. 342.
Wetmore, William, as advocate, **16**. 313; biog. note, 313 *n*.
Weyman, William, and Jas. Parker, **16**. 193, 210, 214.
Weymouth, Mass., pastors ordained (1700, '07), **1**. 154, **14**. 33; Maverick's account (1660), **1**. 239; in 1650, **2**. 46; development of town govt., **7**. 189–192; view of Union Church, **12**. 189. *See also* Wessagusset.
Whale-boat privateering, **1**. 18–19.
Whale fisheries, Brit. bill (1788), **17**. 501–502.
Whall, ——, picture of Apostle Eliot, **2**. 261.
Wharff, ——, innkeeper in Md. (1804), **2**. 33.
Wharton, Edward, *New England's present Sufferings*, extant copies, price, **10**. 346.
Wharton, Francis, and Johnson's port. of Webster, **2**. 219; on services of G. W. Erving, **5**. 30.
Wharton, Richard, Narragansett Co.; **9**. 469; member of Dudley's Council (1686), **13**. 228; attends, 226–284; Indian trade monopoly, 244; to revise laws, 256, 268; bill, 269; and Casco Bay land, 270; and reception of Andros, 278; extra pay, 279; to audit Usher's accounts, 279; and Malden church controversy, 281, 285; and Charlestown affairs, 284.
Wharton, William, land grant, **13**. 256; and Paul Dudley's charter letter (1704), **16**. 30 *n*.
Whateley. *See also* Wheatley.
Whateley, Anna (Thomas), exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6**. 62.
Whateley, John, exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6**. 62.
Whately, Thomas, on Acts of Trade and Stamp Act, **11**. 295–298.
Wheat, Patty, of Brookfield, **7**. 385.
Wheat, *Capt.* Samuel, at Am. camp (1775), **7**. 401, **9**. 42, 43.
Wheat, self-sown, in Vinland, **7**. 352; price (1793, '94), **15**. 141, 142, 146.
Wheatland, Benjamin, career, **9**. 278–279.
Wheatland, Bridget (Foxcroft), **9**. 278.
Wheatland, Florence (Dumaresq), gift to **M.H.S.**, **10**. 472.
Wheatland, George, career, **9**. 279.
Wheatland, Hannah B. (Richardson), **9**. 279.
Wheatland, Henry, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6**. 78; **M.H.S.** tribute to, **8**. 116–118; MEMOIR by

W. P. Upham, **9.** 276–300; PORT. and AUTOG., 276; and Essex Institute, 277, 287, 289–295; birth, 277; ancestry, 277–283; marriage, 279; boyhood, 283; education, 284–285; college natural history soc., 285–286; medical degree, 286; research, 287; paralysis, 287; appearance, 288–289; as scientist, 290; field meetings, 290–292; character, 293–294, 298; writings, 295–297; corresp., 298; societies, 299; interest in schools, 300; residence, 300; death, 300.
Wheatland, Martha [Mrs. Bemis], **9.** 279.
Wheatland, Martha (Goodhue), **9.** 277, 280.
Wheatland, Martha G., **9.** 278.
Wheatland, Mary B. (Richardson), **9.** 278.
Wheatland, Mary C. (Mack), **9.** 279.
Wheatland, Mary E. (Bemis), **9.** 279.
Wheatland, Peter, **9.** 278.
Wheatland, Richard, career, **9.** 278, 280; children, 278–280; sea-fight, 280–283.
Wheatland, Richard G., career, **9.** 278.
Wheatland, Richard H., **9.** 278.
Wheatland, Stephen, career, **9.** 278.
Wheatland, Stephen G., **9.** 278.
Wheatley. *See also* Whateley.
Wheatley, ——, of Boston, house damaged by shells, **10.** 94.
Wheatley, Phillis, pub. and unpub. poems, **1.** 404; use of term "Columbia," **2.** 163; port., **3.** 283.
Wheaton, *Mrs.*, of Boston, funeral (1676), **13.** 364.
Wheaton, Henry, on capture of private property on sea, **1.** 26–27; Harvard LL.D. (1845), **5.** 248; port., **17.** 230.
Wheaton, *Lieut.* (?) Joseph, duel (1781), **6.** 141.
Wheaton, Laban, at Harvard Commencements (1832, '36), **5.** 209, 212, 218.
Wheaton *vs.* Peters, Kent on case, **14.** 417.
Wheeler. *See also* Wheler.
Wheeler, *Miss*, of Norfolk, Va., character (1804), **2.** 16.
Wheeler, Alexander S., index commissioner, **14.** 97 *n.*
Wheeler, *Capt.* Asahel, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497; at Ticonderoga (1776), **12.** 102.
Wheeler, Benjamin, Detroit bank (1806), **20.** 293, 521.
Wheeler, Charles, tablet erected by, **10.** 192.
Wheeler, Charles S., Commencement part (1837), **5.** 219; biog. note, 219 *n.*
Wheeler, *Sir* Francis, with fleet at Boston (1693), **7.** 165.
Wheeler, Jacob, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Wheeler, John, Shays's insurgent, reprieve and milit. promotion, **7.** 19, 120.
Wheeler, Joseph, Boston bookseller (1697), **9.** 510.
Wheeler, *Gen.* Joseph, cavalry at Columbia (1865), **15.** 271, 274.
Wheeler, Peter, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Wheeler, Simon, killed in army (1758), **6.** 22, 33; effects appraised, 24, 28.
Wheeler, Thomas, Boston estate, **1.** 312.
Wheeler, *Capt.* Thomas, of Concord, deed from Flints (1674), **4.** 156; *Thankefull Remembrance*, extant copies, reprints, collation, **10.** 347, **12.** 387.
Wheeler, *Sir* William, exploded and restored coat of arms, **2.** 255, 256.
Wheeler's Pond, Boston, **1.** 313, 317.
Wheelock, *Colonel*, regt. insubordinate (1778), **2.** 445; at Cherry Valley, 447.
Wheelock, Anthony, muster-master (1760), **4.** 385, 388.
Wheelock, Eleazar, biog. needed, **20.** 589.
Wheelock, John, letter to Rich. Price (1785) on Dartmouth, **17.** 324; biog. note, 324 *n.*
Wheeling, in 1836, **7.** 272–273.
Wheelwright, Edmund M., architect of Fenway building, **13.** 64.
Wheelwright, Edward, on initials of Old South corner-stones, **8.** 268, 269.
Wheelwright, Elizabeth, of Eng. (1612), **8.** 508.
Wheelwright, Ellen, of Eng. (1612), **8.** 508.
Wheelwright, *Rev.* John [1], at Hampton, **2.** 48; docs. on vacation of benefice in Eng., **8.** 373, 506, 511–517; in father's will, 508; record of marriage, 509; of baptism of children, 509–510; of in-

terment of wife, 510; death, **13.** 408.
Wheelwright, John [2], record of baptism, **8.** 509.
Wheelwright, John [? d. 1760], at funeral of Faneuil, **1.** 43.
Wheelwright, John, purchases confiscated Boston estate, **10.** 166.
Wheelwright, Josiah, business, **7.** 322.
Wheelwright, *Mrs.* Katharine, record of interment (1605), **8.** 509.
Wheelwright, Katherine, d. of Robert (1612), **8.** 508.
Wheelwright, Katharine, d. of Rev. John, record of baptism (1630), **8.** 510.
Wheelwright, Katharine (Morey), husband's will (1612), **8.** 508.
Wheelwright, Mary, d. of Rev. John, record of baptism (1633), **8.** 510.
Wheelwright, Mary (Storre), record of marriage, **8.** 509; of interment, 510.
Wheelwright, Nathaniel, bankrupt, **10.** 52.
Wheelwright, Robert, of Saleby, Eng., will (1612), **8.** 508; record of interment, 509.
Wheelwright, Samuel, justice of peace (1686), **13.** 230; and records of Maine, 258.
Wheelwright, Susanna, record of baptism (1628), **8.** 510.
Wheelwright, Thomas, record of baptism (1624), **8.** 509.
Wheelwright, William, record of baptism (1624), **8.** 509; of interment, 510.
Wheler, J., exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.
Whetcomb. *See also* Whitcomb.
Whetcomb, Abner, of Groton, minuteman, **12.** 105.
Whig party, specimen ballot, **1.** 366; division on slavery question, **3.** 147, 326, **11.** 280, **13.** 200; zenith (1840), **3.** 323; principles, 324; dissolution, 328; Mass. conven. (1846), **4.** 30; nomination and address (1832), **5.** 466; Sumner and Mass. Whigs (1840–48), **11.** 278–280; Mass. Whigs and outbreak of war, 281; Webster on (1830), **14.** 407.
Whipple, *Lieutenant*, at siege of Boston, **9.** 75.
Whipple, Abraham, privateersman, **1.** 28.
Whipple, Alice, in Boston society, **10.** 33.
Whipple, B., orderly book (1775), **5.** 450.
Whipple, Catherine [Mrs. Peabody], **11.** 44.
Whipple, Edwin P., Harvard A. M. (1848), **5.** 255; on Rev. Francis Parkman, **8.** 253.
Whipple, Eleazer, death in Am. army (1776), **12.** 102.
Whipple, *Col.* Tom, anecdote, **16.** 180.
Whipple, William, Signer, **1.** 281.
Whipple house, Ipswich, **14.** 293.
Whippo, Abigail (Hammond | Greenough), **7.** 160; child, 166.
Whippo, James, of Barnstable, **7.** 160.
Whippo, Lawrence, birth (1694), **7.** 166.
Whiskey Insurrection, Priestley on, **3.** 16.
Whistler, Henry, on burial of Ed. Winslow, **14.** 211.
Whitaker, *Rev.* Alexander, extant copy of *Good News from Va.*, **12.** 160.
Whitaker, *Mrs.* Anna, exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 62.
Whitaker, Deliverance (Penry), **6.** 58.
Whitaker, Geoffrey, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.
Whitaker, Henry, death at siege of Boston, **7.** 408.
Whitaker, *Rev.* Nathaniel, and returning loyalists (1783), **10.** 460, 462.
Whitaker, Samuel, exile in Amsterdam (1611), **6.** 62.
Whitcomb. *See also* Whetcomb.
Whitcomb, *Reverend*, sermon in Am. army (1775), **12.** 82.
Whitcomb, *Col.* Asa, march of regt. to Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 78–83; at Ticonderoga, 83–87.
Whitcomb, James, on Mass. trade com. (1686), **13.** 248.
Whitcomb, *Col.* John, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 396, **5.** 374, 389, 390.
White, ——, of N. Eng. (1655), **3.** 192.
White, ——, of Muddy River (1686), **13.** 277.
White, ——, of Vt. (1776), **6.** 87.
White, *Captain*, of Marblehead, flag of truce conference (1776), **10.** 100; at Boston dinner (1776), 103; voyage to Halifax (1775), 457.
White, *Ensign*, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 132.
White, Abijah [1], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.

White, Abijah [2], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
White, Andrew Dickson, on Cardiff Giant, **16.** 474.
White, Asa, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
White, Benjamin, of Braintree, death of child (1709), **14.** 26.
White, Benjamin, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
White, Bridget [Mrs. Robinson], **17.** 175.
White, Caleb, widow, **19.** 434 *n.*
White, Christopher, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 406.
White, Cornelius [1], of Marshfield, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
White, Cornelius [2], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
White, Cornelius, of Plymouth, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234; biog. note, **3.** 387; AUTOG., 389; guest of Old Colony Club, 395; elected a member, 395; record of attendance, 395–400, 405.
White, Daniel, s. of Peregrine [1], father's bequest, **3.** 134.
White, *Capt.* Daniel [1], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234; guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 430.
White, Daniel [2], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
White, Daniel Appleton, in **M.H.S. 5.** 5; Harvard LL.D (1837), 220; career, **8.** 237; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
White, Elizabeth, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 62.
White, *Mrs.* Elizabeth, of (?) Roxbury, ode, **19.** 434 *n.*
White, Frances [Mrs. Jessop], **17.** 182.
White, Francis, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
White, Gideon [1], of Plymouth, sailing orders (1760) to T. Cotton, **2.** 229; biog. notes, 230 *n.*, **3.** 387, 403 *n.*; guest of Old Colony Club, 398, 401, 412, 418, 422, 425, 430, 433, 438, 440.
White, Gideon [2], loyalist refugee, **2.** 234, **3.** 403 *n.*; biog. note, **2.** 230 *n.*; exchanged, 237; and royal arms at Plymouth, **4.** 373.
White, Gideon, of Marshfield, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
White, Harriet (Story), death, **14.** 413 *n.*
White, Henry A., on right of secession, **18.** 397.
White, Jacob, exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
White, *Dr.* James, as Indian agent (1787), **17.** 460.
White, Jane [Mrs. Thickins], **17.** 176.
White, Joanna [Mrs. Davis], **3.** 403 *n.*
White, Joanna [Mrs. Winslow], **3.** 384.
White, Joanna (Howland), biog. notes, **2.** 230 *n.*, **3.** 387, 403 *n.*; residence after Am. Rev., **2.** 240.
White, John, Cambridge selectman (1635), **7.** 361.
White, John, of Chewton, Eng. (1660), **17.** 79, 80.
White, John, *Planter's Plea*, extant copies, price, **10.** 329.
White, John, of Dorchester, death (1703), **14.** 22.
White, John, in Boston society (1768), **10.** 39.
White, John, of Haverhill, residence, **16.** 297 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 297, 301, 333, 348, 351, 352, 377, 406, 452; potash works, 301; illness, 442.
White, Jonathan, Peregrine White's bequest, **3.** 135.
White, Lemuel, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
White, Leonard, J. Q. Adams's characterization, **16.** 297 *n.*; biog. note, 297 *n.*; mentioned in Adams's diary (1787–88), 297, 301–303, 332, 335, 348, 351, 372, 373, 376, 377, 406, 442.
White, Luther L., card on Gilchrist (1860), **14.** 85 *n.*
White, Maria [Mrs. Lowell], **11.** 80.
White, Mary (Dalton), **16.** 297 *n.*, 389 *n.*
White, Mary W. [Mrs. Foote], **8.** 237; death, 241.
White, Mercy, Peregrine White's bequest, **3.** 134.
White, Paul, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
White, Peregrine [1], will, **3.** 133–135; (FACSIM.), 134.
White, Peregrine [2], father's bequest, **3.** 135.
White, Peter, of Milton (1697), **14.** 18.
White, Pliny H., and Nathan Davis's journal, **2.** 437.
White, Rebecca [Mrs. Duncan], **16.** 332 *n.*
White, Resolved, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
White, Robert, engraving of Increase Mather, **8.** 146–148.

White, Roger, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 183.
White, *Mrs.* Rosa, exile in Amsterdam (1604), **6.** 63.
White, Samuel, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 63.
White, Samuel, loyalist refugee, **2.** 235; guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 412, 413.
White, Sarah, d. of Peregrine [1], father's bequest, **3.** 134.
White, Sarah (Bassett), w. of Peregrine, husband's bequest, **3.** 134, 135.
White, Stephen, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
White, Susanna, book owned by (1695), **9.** 506.
White, Susanna (Fuller), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
White, Sybeline, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
White, Sylvanus, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
White, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam, **6.** 63.
White, Warren, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
White, William, Pilgrim, marginalia concerning, in Bible presumably owned by, **10.** 259–262; at Leyden, **17.** 176.
White, William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **10.** 260, **17.** 180.
White, William, of Ipswich, petition (1637), **3.** 199.
White, William, of Haverhill, immigrant, **8.** 236.
White, William, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
White, *Adj.* (*Lieut., Capt.*) William, on furlough, **2.** 443, 453, 457; at Cherry Valley, 447, 449, 457, 458; in Sullivan's expedition, 475; in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 146, 148; killed, 154.
White, *Rev.* William, commended to Rich. Price, **17.** 352, 356; letter to Price (1787) on Jos. Workman, Fed. Conven., 370; biog. note, 370 *n.*
White, *Mrs.* William, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
White, *Rev.* William O., Commencement part (1840), **5.** 229; on G. S. Hale, **12.** 499.
"White Hills" map. *See* Hubbard (*Rev.* Wm.).
White Horse, Providence inn, **4.** 245.
White Horse Tavern, Boston, **4.** 243.
White House, reception (1812), **19.** 377.
Whitefield. *See also* Whitfield.
Whitefield, Edwin, view of Boston (1848), **11.** 333.
Whitefield, *Rev.* George, at Cambridge, Mass., **5.** 412; Princeton hon. degree, **7.** 340; Isaac Watts on, **9.** 374, 379, 381, 383, 387, 391, 392, 394, 397, 401, 404, 407; in Boston (1770), **10.** 26; death, 27; letters to Benj. Colman (1742–47) on progress of his work, 299–302, 427; vol. of tracts of, restored to **M.H.S.** library, **14.** 171–173; and Louisburg expedition, **17.** 88–89.
Whitefoord, Caleb, and Northeastern boundary, **3.** 89.
Whitehall, N. Y. *See* Skenesborough.
Whitehead, John, exile in Amsterdam (1621), **6.** 63.
Whitelock. *See also* Whitlook.
Whitelock, ——, of Hanover, Va. (1781), **6.** 147.
Whitelocke, Bulstrode, exploded coat of arms, **2.** 255.
Whitelocke, *Col.* John, expedition to Santo Domingo (1793), **2.** 352 *n.*
Whitemore. *See also* Whitmore.
Whitemore, *Reverend*, sermon at Groton (1776), **12.** 91.
Whitemore, Abraham, of Chelmsford, baptism, **12.** 336.
Whitemore, Pelatiah, of Chelmsford, baptism, **12.** 336.
Whitemore, Samuel, of Chelmsford, baptism, **12.** 336.
Whitfield. *See also* Whitefield.
Whitfield, *Rev.* Henry, at Guilford, **2.** 49, **16.** 492–497; reprints of pamphlets pub. by, **6.** 347; *Light appearing*, extant copies, price, **10.** 337; return to Eng., **16.** 498; will, 508.
Whitfield, Nathaniel, return to Eng. (1654), **16.** 500.
Whitfield, Sarah [Mrs. Higginson], **16.** 493.
Whitford. *See also* Whiteford.
Whitford, John D., acknowledgment to, **4.** 252 *n.*
Whiting, *Major*, of Norwich, at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 66.
Whiting, Benjamin, **3.** 66.
Whiting, Calvin, death (1795), **3.** 50.
Whiting, *Major* Daniel, furlough (1778), **2.** 443; pursues Brant at German Flats, 448; at Cherry Valley, 451–453; movement to

Lake Otsego, 458–460; return of expedition, 476.
Whiting, Elisha, mariner, **7.** 321.
Whiting, Francis, gift to **M.H.S., 12.** 456.
Whiting, *Lieut.* Gamaliel, commission (1775), **12.** 456.
Whiting, Henry, of Ipswich, Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Whiting, John, of Boston, Eng., aid for Mass., **11.** 225.
Whiting, *Rev.* John, of Hartford, preface to Fitch's election sermon, **9.** 435; to Hooker's *Righteousness*, **17.** 30.
Whiting, *Rev.* John, of Lancaster, killed by Indians, **1.** 151, **14.** 28.
Whiting, *Lieut.* John, letter (1780) on Arnold's treason, **7.** 450–454.
Whiting, *Capt.* Leonard, career, **4.** 384; in campaign of 1760, 387–395, 405.
Whiting, *Rev.* Lyman, at jubilee of Dr. Snell, **19.** 440.
Whiting, Mary (Crane), of Eng. (1669), **1.** 137.
Whiting, *Rev.* Samuel [1], at Lynn, **2.** 47; *Oratio* (1649), **9.** 414, 528; preface to Higginson's election sermon (1663), 418; petition for land (1659), **11.** 224–225; *Discourse of the last Judgement*, **12.** 383; *Abraham's Humble Intercession*, 384.
Whiting, *Rev.* Samuel [2], of Billerica, **7.** 147; preface to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, **17.** 40.
Whiting, Samuel, farm (1684), **9.** 194.
Whiting, Stephen, Boston printseller (1759), **8.** 226.
Whiting, *Major* William, wounded in Indian fight (1697), **1.** 151, **14.** 28; instructions to (1704), **5.** 301; letter (1704), 301.
Whiting, William, Commencement part (1833), **5.** 211; biog. note, 211 *n.*; election to Congress, **11.** 396; death, 398; and W. G. Russell, **14.** 156; on war powers, **15.** 444.
Whitlock. *See* Whitelock, Whitlook.
Whitlook, E., London bookseller (1698), **14.** 168.
Whitman, Jason, Master's oration (1828), **5.** 198; biog. note, 198 *n.*
Whitman, *Rev.* Nathaniel, *Φ B K* prayer (1820), **9.** 117; biog. note, 117 *n.*
Whitman, Thomas, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.
Whitman, Valentine, R. I. justice of peace (1732), **19.** 29.
Whitmore. *See also* Wetmore, Whitemore, Whittemore.
Whitmore, *Gen.* (?) Edward, regt. at Crown Point (1760), **5.** 383.
Whitmore, William Henry, work as Record Commissioner and Registrar, **1.** 170, **2.** 68, 392, **14.** 269–270, **15.** 97; list of publications (1885–96), **3.** 280, **4.** 107, **5.** 440, **6.** 405, 406, **9.** 24, **10.** 122, 555, **11.** 319; ed. of Mass. Colon. Laws, **3.** 371; reprints of Mass. Ordinances (eds. of 1660 and 1672), **4.** 411; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6.** 245; on A. T. Perkins, 422; on engraving of Increase Mather, 442; MEMOIR OF A. T. PERKINS, **7.** 426–437; on Massachusetts Soc., **8.** 59; on Johnston's engraving of Quebec, 226; on Pelham and Revere and engraving of Boston Massacre, 226–228; junior member **M.H.S., 9.** 94; and proposed increase in **M.H.S.** membership (1877), **10.** 319; reconstruction of lost first ed. of Mass. Colon. Laws, 547, **11.** 8–9; on partial index to this ed., **10.** 548, **11.** 8–17; *Andros Tracts*, **13.** 287; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **14.** 263, 267–271; in **M.H.S.**, 264, 270, **15.** 98; as antiquary, **14.** 267, **15.** 97; as genealogist, **14.** 267; and heraldry, plan for Herald's College, 268, 429, 434, **15.** 166; as editor, **14.** 268, **15.** 98; as reviewer, **14.** 269; interest in art, 270, **15.** 96; polit. activity, **14.** 270; honorary degrees, 270, **15.** 98; MEMOIR by W. S. Appleton, 96–104; PORT., 96; birth, ancestry, education, 96; travel, 96; studies law, 96; in Common Council, 96; and Bostonian Soc., 98; character, 99; death, 99; marriage, child, 99; list of writings, 99–104.
Whitney, ——, forger in Va. (1788), **15.** 123.
Whitney, ——, innkeeper at Wrentham (1801), **4.** 135.
Whitney, Aaron, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 496.
Whitney, Benjamin, **5.** 424.
Whitney, Constance, **5.** 429.
Whitney, Eli, ancestry, **5.** 426.
Whitney, *Mrs.* Elinor, immigrant, **5.** 424.

Whitney, Elizabeth [Mrs. Minot], **5.** 429.
Whitney, Elizabeth (Pratt), **5.** 425, 429.
Whitney, Ellerton P., **5.** 429.
Whitney, Fanny (Lawrence), **5.** 426; death, 429.
Whitney, *Rev.* George, Commencement part (1824) and biog. note, **5.** 192, 192 *n.*; death, 236.
Whitney, Henry Austin, reads extracts of journal of Peter Thacher, **4.** 135; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 309–311, 340; illness and death, 309, **5.** 429; generosity, **4.** 310; in **M.H.S.,** 311, **5.** 427; MEMOIR by Edward Bangs, 424–429; PORT. and AUTOG., 429; birth, ancestry, 424–425; education, 425–426; in business, 426, 427; marriage, 426; genealogical interest, 426–427; politics, 428; religion, 428; character, 428; loss of son and wife, 428–429; children, 429; junior member **M.H.S.,** **9.** 94.
Whitney, Hugh, **5.** 429.
Whitney, John, immigrant, **5.** 424.
Whitney, Joseph [1], **5.** 424.
Whitney, Joseph [2], career, **5.** 425.
Whitney, Joseph C., **5.** 429.
Whitney, *Rev.* Josiah, **3.** 49; biog. note, 49 *n.*
Whitney, *Prof.* Josiah D., wife, **3.** 218.
Whitney, Levi, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 106.
Whitney, Louisa (Goddard), *Burning of the Convent,* **3.** 218.
Whitney, Mary B. [Mrs. Thurston, Mrs. Nourse], **18.** 294.
Whitney, Nicholas B., at Harvard Commencements (1806–35), **5.** 171, 173, 179–191, 195, 202, 204, 216.
Whitney, Peter, at Harvard Commencements (1814, '15), **5.** 179, 180; ancestry, 426; memoir, **7.** 125.
Whitney, *Rev.* Phineas, at Harvard Commencement (1805), **5.** 170; sermons, **12.** 91, 95.
Whitney, Samuel, career, **5.** 424.
Whitney, Thomas [1], **5.** 424.
Whitney, Thomas [2], **5.** 424.
Whitney, Urial, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Whitney, *Prof.* William D., on term "Spanish Main," **5.** 111.
Whitridge. *See* Whitterige, Whittredge.
Whitsun ales, allowed by Book of Sports, **19.** 89.
Whittemore. *See also* Whitmore.
Whittemore, Abby R. [Mrs. Paige], **15.** 254.
Whittemore, Pelatiah, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 392.
Whitterige. *See also* Whittredge.
Whitterige, ——, seaman (1693), **7.** 165.
Whittier, John Greenleaf, on Endicott, **2.** 99; poem at centenary of Washington's inauguration, **4.** 371; on R. C. Winthrop's polit. opportunity, **9.** 236; hymns, **17.** 135; and Emancipation Concert, **20.** 248.
Whittingham, Richard, of Boston, will, **8.** 372.
Whittington, William, of Va. (1652), **3.** 5.
Whittlesey, *Capt.* Asaph, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Whittredge. *See also* Whitterige.
Whittredge, Richard, deposition on Phips's expedition, **15.** 302.
Whitwell, Benjamin, *ΦBK* poem (1806), **9.** 111, 112 *n.*; biog. note, 111 *n.*
Whitwell, Samuel, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Whitwell, William, letter to the Vernons (1770) on business, nonimportation, Boston Massacre, **2.** 121–122; conference on Port Bill, **10.** 85; characterized, **12.** 140; case, **16.** 114 *n.*
Whitworth, John Dean, captured (1776), **10.** 104.
Whitworth, *Dr.* Miles, arrested (1776), **10.** 99.
Wiatt, ——, postmaster at Fredericksburg (1792), business character, **15.** 135.
Wibird, *Rev.* Anthony, mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), **16.** 307, 340, 410, 411, 431, 435, 437, 438; biog. note, 307 *n.*; as preacher, 307 *n.*, 430, 436, 453; on J. Q. Adams, **19.** 385.
Wickham, John, prize case (1749), **5.** 92–94.
Wickham, John [d. 1839], **2.** 19.
Wickham, William, in 1754, **7.** 339; papers, **10.** 471.
Wier. *See also* Ware.
Wier, Jeremiah, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Wier, Robert, graduates (1787), **16.** 440.
Wiersbury, Anthony, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Wiesbaden, G. E. Ellis on, **10.** 225.

Wieser, Franz, on Agnese's atlases, **11.** 373, 380; and Columbus map, 375.
Wigfall, Louis T., contempt for North, **19.** 330.
Wiggin, Andrew, church privilege, **19.** 174.
Wiggin, B., of London (1830), **19.** 459.
Wiggin, John K., and copy of act reversing witchcraft attainders, **1.** 113.
Wiggin, Sarah (Barefoot), **19.** 289.
Wiggin, T., of London, (1830), **19.** 459.
Wiggin, *Capt.* Thomas [1], Assistant, lives at Dover, **2.** 48; on Indian hemp, **6.** 36.
Wiggin, Thomas [2], and Rich. Cutt, **19.** 288.
Wigglesworth, *Prof.* Edward [1], marriage (1729), **5.** 407; and port. of Ed. Boylston, **19.** 385.
Wigglesworth, *Prof.* Edward [2], biog. note, **16.** 300 *n.*; mentioned in J. Q. Adams's diary (1787–88), 300, 309, 313, 341, 343, 409, 432, 440; letters to Rich. Price (1775, '86), **17.** 292, 345 [*see* Price]; to Jos. Willard (1785) on expectation of life of Harvard graduates, 330.
Wigglesworth, Edward, merchant, letter from Pres. Locke (1760), **18.** 257.
Wigglesworth, *Col.* Edward [H. C. 1761], **4.** 295; regt. at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 86; in Philadelphia campaign, 106; regt. in Newport campaign, 116; at Providence (1779), 123.
Wigglesworth, Edward, Commencement part (1822), **5.** 189; biog. note, 189 *n.*; Master's oration (1825), 193.
Wigglesworth, Edward S., exhibition part (1788), **16.** 409.
Wigglesworth, Margaret [Mrs. Andrews], **16.** 300 *n.*, 309, 341, 410.
Wigglesworth, *Rev.* Michael, death, **1.** 158; eds. of *Day of Doom* to 1701, **9.** 269–274, 424; *Meat out of the Eater*, 274, **17.** 35; note-book, **9.** 275; preface to *Judgment of Several Divines*, 497; controversy over salary (1686), **13.** 285; preface to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, **17.** 40.
Wigglesworth, Sarah [Mrs. Bequet], J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 392; biog. note, 392 *n.*
Wigglesworth, Thomas, at Harvard Commencements (1814–26), **5.** 179, 183, 185, 187, 190, 191, 195.
Wightman. *See also* Whitman.
Wightman, Joseph M., bequest to **M.H.S.**, **8.** 282.
Wigton, *Captain*, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Wilcox. *See also* Willcot, Willcox, Willcutt.
Wilcox, Edward, trading-house (1645), **8.** 11.
Wilcox, John A. J., engraving of J. L. Sibley, **3.** 282; of Jon. Belcher and Thos. Hutchinson, **4.** 109; of Wm. Pynchon, 350, **8.** 196; of Webster, **4.** 350; of Francis Bernard, 351; of Washington, **19.** 224.
Wild, *Lieut.* Ebenezer, journal of Arnold's Quebec expedition credited to, **2.** 265, 267–275, **6.** 39; milit. career, 78; journal (1776–81), 79–160; march to Ticonderoga (1776), 78–83; at Ticonderoga, 83–87; return to Boston, 87–88; march to Saratoga (1777), 89–92; ill, 91; Saratoga campaign, 92–100; march to Pa., 100–103; Philadelphia campaign, 103–108; Monmouth, 108–112; march to R. I., 112–114; Newport campaign, 114–117; at Providence (1778–79), 117–124; visit to Boston, 117–118; movements in Conn. and N. Y. (1779), 124–129; on furlough, 129–130; march to Va. (1781), 130–137; campaign under Lafayette, 137–149; Yorktown, 149–156; return to New York, 156–160.
Wild, *Gen.* Edward A., Commencement part (1844), **5.** 243; spread, 245; memorial tablet, **8.** 197; foreign travel (1848–49), **12.** 488.
Wilde, Samuel S., Harvard LL.D. (1841), **5.** 233.
Wilder, Frederic, Commencement part (1825) and biog. note, **5.** 193, 193 *n.*, 198.
Wilder, J., of Woodstock, on Shays's Rebellion traditions, **15.** 372.
Wilder, Marshall P., statue of Webster owned by, **2.** 264.
Wilder, *Mrs.* Nathaniel, suicide (1697), **14.** 17.
Wilder, Thomas, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 299–301.
Wilderness, battle of, forces, **18.** 443.
Wilderness Bridge, Va. (1781), **6.** 140.
Wildes, Ephraim, witchcraft petition (1710), **1.** 110.
Wilgus, Horace La F., **19.** 504.

Wilk, ——, innkeeper at Westport (1801), **4.** 135.
Wilkes, ——, innkeeper in S. C. (1805), **2.** 31, 34.
Wilkington, William, Commencement part (1821), **5.** 188.
Wilkins, *Mrs.* (Winslow), **16.** 459.
Wilkins, Anna (Hardy), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Wilkins, Daniel, soldier, flogged (1778), **6.** 120.
Wilkins, John, vestryman in Va. (1635), **3.** 5.
Wilkins, John H., Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 184, 184 *n.*
Wilkins, Margaret (Barrow), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Wilkins, Richard, Boston bookseller (1689–97), **9.** 478, 497, 509, **17.** 22.
Wilkins, Roger, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Wilkins, Sarah, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 184.
Wilkins, William, and tariff (1832), **19.** 523.
Wilkinson, Allen, killed by John Brown, **1.** 183, **14.** 6 *n.*; character, **1.** 219.
Wilkinson, Daniel, and R. I. boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 26.
Wilkinson, *Gen.* James, port., **4.** 351; in Indian war (1792), **15.** 139; Wm. Duane's opinion, **20.** 336, 355, 360, 365.
Wilkinson, James J., letters from Story (1833) introducing G. F. Simmons, *Commentaries*, **15.** 217; (1834) introducing Benj. Rand, 218; (1835, '36) Rand, legal books received and sent, *Equity Jurisprudence*, Marshall, special pleading, codifying of Common Law, 219–221; (1841) *Partnership*, Eng. equity courts, *Conflict of Laws*, 222; (1843) Wilkinson's *Shipping*, admiralty-law points, Wm. Tidd, 223.
Wilkinson, Philip, prize case (1750), **5.** 96.
Wilks. *See also* Wilk, Wilkes.
Wilks, Francis, and Winthrop *vs.* Lechmere, **8.** 135–137; and Major Mason, **9.** 354; Mass. agent, **19.** 31.
Will and Mary, yacht (1695), **2.** 182.
Willard, —— (1788), **2.** 242, **3.** 68.
Willard, *Mrs.*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385.
Willard, *Capt.* Aaron, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 365.
Willard, Abel, addresses to Hutchinson and Gage (1774), **14.** 50 *n.*, 51 *n.*
Willard, *Capt.* (*Col.*) Abijah, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 405, **5.** 357, 360; at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 433, 436, 438.
Willard, *Major* Caleb, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393, **5.** 356.
Willard, Daniel, death (1708), **14.** 26.
Willard, Emma (Hart), Webster and her *United States*, **2.** 150.
Willard, Henry, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Willard, *Rev.* John, **3.** 51; biog. note, 51 *n.*
Willard, *Rev.* Joseph, of Boxborough, at Commencement (1812), **5.** 177.
Willard, *Pres.* Joseph [1], at Commencements (1803), **5.** 168; (1788), **16.** 438, 439; on Timothy Hilliard, **5.** 414; administration, **9.** 145, 146; J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 295 *n.*, 309 *n.*; mentioned, 313, 432; on private Commencements, 440 *n.*; letter from Wigglesworth (1785) on mortality tables, **17.** 330–334; to Rich. Price (1786, '88), 338, 347, 371 [*see* Price]; biog. note, 338 *n.*; on Gibbon, **18.** 4 *n.*
Willard, Joseph [2], reprinted **M. H. S.** papers, **6.** 245; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 343; memoir of Wm. Lincoln, **7.** 123; Librarian **M. H. S.**, **8.** 343; junior member, **9.** 94; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Willard, *Sec.* Josiah, record of Indian captives, **5.** 114–115; judge of probate, **16.** 105.
Willard, Mary (Sheafe), J. Q. Adams on, **16.** 309 *n.*
Willard, Richard, drowned (1697), **14.** 17.
Willard, *Rev.* Samuel, death, **1.** 163, **14.** 24; character, **1.** 163; *Fountain opened*, **2.** 41; Sewall's verses on recovery from illness, 42; election sermon, 125; ports., **4.** 109, **9.** 28; broadside containing elegy on, **6.** 173; Am. imprints in **M. H. S.** Library (1673–1700), **9.** 449, 452, 454, 457, 463, 489–491, 494, 496, 500, 501, 517, 521, 523–525, 531, **12.** 276, **17.** 18, 22; in other libraries, **12.** 413, **17.** 33, 34, 51, 53, 56; advertisement of *To buy the Truth*, **9.** 470; of *Spiritual Desertions*, 517; preface to Mather's *Memorable Providences*, 479; to Lawson's *Christ's Fidelity*, 496; to

Judgment of Several Divines, 497; to *Answer to Keith's Libel*, 499; to Torrey's *Mans Extremity*, 506; to Higginson's *Our Dying Saviour's Legacy*, **11.** 22, **12.** 277; to Mather's *Everlasting Gospel*, 381, **17.** 51; to Mather's *Speedy Repentance urged*, **12.** 391; to *Warning to the Flocks*, **17.** 29; to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, 40; FACSIM. of title page of *Useful Instructions*, **9.** 529–530; index of titles of works, 539–540, **12.** 420, 422, **17.** 73–75; FACSIM. of advertisement of *Justification*, **11.** 22; and Malden church controversy, **13.** 281; preaches for Mather (1676), 364, 366–368, 370, 372; ordained in Boston, 406; death of son (1697), **14.** 17; Keith's answer to, **17.** 37; on Baptists, **18.** 345.

Willard, *Col.* Samuel, letter to Shirley (1745) on commissions, **11.** 419; at siege of Louisburg, 419, 423, 426, 434, 440, 443.

Willard, Samuel, at Brookfield (1762), **7.** 385, 387.

Willard, Samuel, Harvard D.D. (1826), **5.** 195.

Willard, Sidney, at class reunion (1848), **5.** 255–258; sec. of $\Phi B K$, **9.** 111.

Willard, *Major* Simon, Indian name for farm of, **8.** 210; Tompson's verses on, **10.** 268; death, **13.** 364.

Willard, Simon, books owned by (1690, '94), **9.** 499, **17.** 57.

Willard, Sophia [Mrs. Dana], **16.** 309 *n.*

Willard, William, port. of Clay, **1.** 31.

Willcot, John, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.

Willcox. *See also* Wilcox.

Willcox, *Miss*, Philadelphia belle (1804), **2.** 12.

Willcox, Elizabeth (Haughton), **13.** 34.

Willcutt, *Ensign* Emerson, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 393.

Willet. *See also* Willett.

Willet, ——, forger in Va. (1788), **15.** 123.

Willet, *Captain* (1677), **4.** 287.

Willet, Abigail (Collins) [Mrs. Hammond], **7.** 150.

Willet, *Mrs.* Alice, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.

Willet, Hester, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.

Willet, John, **7.** 150.

Willet, *Col.* Marinus, regt. at Ticonderoga (1776), **6.** 86.

Willet, Nathaniel, Winthrop's letter to (1660), **5.** 290.

Willet, Rebecca [Mrs. Fairfield], **17.** 177.

Willet, Sarah [Mrs. Minter], **17.** 179.

Willet, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.

Willet, Thomas, Atherton Co., **2.** 151, 152.

Willey. *See also* Willy.

Willey, *Capt.* Edward, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 290, 300, 314.

William III. of England, in Flanders (1694), **2.** 176–177; and appointment of Pitman, 179; return to Eng. (1697), 187–188; and Lord Cutts, 190; port. in Boston, **4.** 241; exercise of veto, **5.** 160, 162; poetry on (1688), **9.** 475; Andros's proclamation on (1688), 475; Am. publications on (1689), 477, 481.

William IV. of England, farthing of, **2.** 395; accession, **19.** 463; at opening of Parl. (1831), 478.

William I. of Germany, on Napoleon at Sedan, **20.** 193.

William II. of Germany, on policy in war, **19.** 340 *n.*

William of Orange, and toleration, **8.** 410 *n.*–412 *n.*; as type, **13.** 97; assassination, **15.** 184, 185.

William, Boston brig (1793), **2.** 374.

William, Castle, name as royal memorial, **4.** 242, 242 *n.*

William, Fort, Ga., name as royal memorial, **4.** 252.

William Amory Fund, origin, **4.** 236; history, 353, **5.** 442, **6.** 408, **7.** 376, **8.** 189, **9.** 31, **10.** 129, 560, **11.** 322, **12.** 179, **13.** 69, **14.** 132, **15.** 53, **16.** 133, **17.** 218, **18.** 274, **19.** 209, **20.** 212; income account (1889), **4.** 358; (1890), **5.** 447; (1891), **6.** 413; (1892), **7.** 382; (1893), **8.** 194; (1894), **9.** 36; (1895), **10.** 135; (1896), 566; (1897), **11.** 330; (1898), **12.** 186; (1899), **13.** 74; (1900), **14.** 137; (1901), **15.** 41; (1902), **16.** 142; (1903), **17.** 226; (1904), **18.** 285; (1905), **19.** 221; (1906), **20.** 225.

William and Mary, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 307.

William and Mary College, name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.

William and Mary, Fort, N. H., name as royal memorial, **4.** 244.

William and Mary, Fort, N. Y., name as royal memorial, **4.** 247.
William Galley, prize case (1752), **5.** 99.
William H. Brett Engraving Co., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 283.
William Henry, Fort, Me., name as royal memorial, **4.** 244.
William Henry, Fort, N. Y., Lévis's plan, **4.** 94; name as royal memorial, 247.
William Winthrop Fund, becomes available, **1.** 172; history, 174, **2.** 73, 397, **3.** 285, 293, **4.** 111, 352, **5.** 441, **6.** 407, **7.** 375, **8.** 187, **9.** 30, **10.** 126, 558, **11.** 321, **12.** 177, **13.** 68, **14.** 131, **15.** 31, **16.** 132, **17.** 216, **18.** 273, **19.** 207, **20.** 210; income account (1884), **1.** 177; (1885), **2.** 76; (1886), 400; (1887), **3.** 288; (1888), **4.** 115; (1889), 356; (1890), **5.** 445; (1891), **6.** 411; (1892), **7.** 379; (1893), **8.** 192; (1894), **9.** 34; (1895), **10.** 133; (1896), 564; (1897), **11.** 327; (1898), **12.** 183; (1899), **13.** 74; (1900), **14.** 137; (1901), **15.** 39; (1902), **16.** 141; (1903), **17.** 225; (1904), **18.** 282; (1905), **19.** 219; (1906), **20.** 223; use, **1.** 172, **2.** 70, 393, **3.** 281, **4.** 108, 349, **5.** 449, **6.** 415, **7.** 372, **8.** 195, **9.** 25, **10.** 123, 568, **11.** 332, **12.** 188, **13.** 78, **14.** 142, **15.** 43, **16.** 144, **17.** 228, **18.** 286, **19.** 222; binding of Winthrop MSS. charged to, **4.** 65; addition, **19.** 304; restriction on use, 304.
Williams, ——, innkeeper at Dumfries, Va. (1804), **2.** 33.
Williams, *Mrs.*, of Cockland's Creek, Va. (1781), **6.** 157.
Williams, *Captain*, in Boston society (1773), **10.** 50.
Williams, *Doctor* (1787), **16.** 334.
Williams, *Goodman*, of Boston, suicide (1677), **7.** 169.
Williams, Abraham, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.
Williams, *Mrs.* Alice, exile in Amsterdam (1604). **6.** 63.
Williams, Andrew, of R. I. (1775), **9.** 41.
Williams, Ardelia, of Baltimore, **19.** 376.
Williams, Arthur, shipwrecked (1645), **8.** 9.
Williams, *Mrs.* Benjamin, of Baltimore, **19.** 376.
Williams, Caroline E., and Price Papers, **17.** 263.
Williams, Daniel, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Williams, David, writings, **20.** 342.
Williams, David R., in Congress, **19.** 381.
Williams, *Mrs.* Delia, exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 63.
Williams, Ebenezer, soldier, reprieved (1778), **6.** 119; pardoned, 120.
Williams, *Sergeant* (?) Ebenezer, in Am. army (1777–79), **6.** 100, 119, 122, 123.
Williams, Edward, exile in Amsterdam (1604), **6.** 63.
Williams, *Major* Edward, captured at Freeman's Farm, **3.** 107.
Williams, Elihu, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Williams, *Rev.* Eliphalet, at Dwight's inauguration (1795), **3.** 46; biog. note, 46 *n.*
Williams, *Rev.* Elisha, letter from Isaac Watts (1738), **9.** 335; Watts on news of retirement, 371; and Watts, 405, 406; sermon at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 440, 441; and New London (1743), **15.** 9.
Williams, Elisha, of Hudson, N. Y. (1812), **19.** 369.
Williams, Eliza M. [Mrs. Alline], **14.** 80.
Williams, Elizabeth [Mrs. Field], ancestry, **19.** 63.
Williams, Elizabeth [Mrs. Wilson], **17.** 176.
Williams, Elizabeth [Mrs. Zetwell], exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 63.
Williams, Elizabeth M. (Mansfield) [Mrs. Knapp], **5.** 3.
Williams, Eunice (Mather), killed by Indians, **1.** 157.
Williams, Francis, churchman in N. H., **16.** 177.
Williams, H., port. of J. C. Phillips, **6.** 417.
Williams, Helen Maria, hymn, **17.** 137.
Williams, Henry, port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 263.
Williams, Jacob, of Conn., at siege of Boston, **9.** 73, 78, 84.
Williams, Jacob, of Groton, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Williams, James, *Rise and Fall of Modern Republic*, **20.** 253–256.
Williams, Jason, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Williams, Jenny, **16.** 413.
Williams, Job, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 420, 425, 427.

Williams, John, exile in Amsterdam (1594), **6.** 64.
Williams, John, exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 63.
Williams, *Rev.* John, of Deerfield, captured by Indians (1704), **1.** 157, **14.** 29; released, **1.** 158.
Williams, *Inspector-Gen.* John, threatened by Boston mob (1768), **10.** 66; confronts Sons of Liberty, 68.
Williams, John, of Conn., at siege of Boston, **9.** 43, 61, 76.
Williams, John, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Williams, John, purchases confiscated Dorchester estate, **10.** 184.
Williams, *Capt.* John, of Groton, and Shays's Rebellion, **4.** 159.
Williams, John, non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Williams, John D., subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Williams, John M., Harvard LL.D. (1845), **5.** 248.
Williams, Jonathan, of Pepperell, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Williams, Jonathan, of Boston, house burned (1767), **10.** 55; and tea question, 81; characterized, **12.** 142.
Williams, *Capt.* Joseph, in Boston society (1768), **10.** 36.
Williams, *Col.* Joseph, of Roxbury, house during siege of Boston, **9.** 48–55; conversation with, 56.
Williams, Joseph, of (?) Conn., at Am. camp (1775), **9.** 49.
Williams, Leonard, Mass. non-consumption agreement (1786), **8.** 497.
Williams, Lewis, of St. Albans, Eng., **3.** 254.
Williams, Louisa [Mrs. Hudson], **4.** 28.
Williams, *Mrs.* Magdalena, exile in Amsterdam (1616), **6.** 63.
Williams, Margaret [Mrs. Urchin, Mrs. Mitchell], **6.** 62.
Williams, Margery (Dale), exile in Amsterdam (1608), **6.** 63.
Williams, Mary [Mrs. Sanford], exile in Amsterdam (1616), **6.** 63.
Williams, *Mrs.* Mary, w. of Roger, **3.** 258.
Williams, Mary, d. of Roger, **3.** 258.
Williams, Moses, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Williams, *Rev.* Nathan, of Tolland, **3.** 51; biog. note, 51, 51 *n.*
Williams, *Capt.* Nathaniel, of Boston (1698), **2.** 124.
Williams, *Col.* (?) Otho Holland, in N. C. campaign (1781), **19.** 124.
Williams, Robert, b. of Roger, letter to John Winthrop (1649) on R. I. and N. Eng. Confed., **3.** 256.
Williams, Robert, of Roxbury, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
Williams, Robert, of Boston, and milit. watch (1686), **13.** 257.
Williams, Robert B. G., Commencement part (1818) and biog. note, **5.** 183 *n.*
Williams, Roger, at Charter-House (1621), **3.** 254.
Williams, Roger, fictitious port., **1.** 220, **5.** 155; Apostle Eliot on, **2.** 48; early history, **3.** 253; letters, 254; letter to John Winthrop (1649) on conditions in Eng., 257; letter to Commissioners of N. Eng. Confed. (1672) on Quakers, 258; and John Cotton, 305; *Key into Language of America,* reprints, extant copies, price, **6.** 343–344, **10.** 335; Chas. Deane on, **7.** 73; and Indian rights, **8.** 47; on Stephen Winthrop (1652), **12.** 209; *George Fox Digg'd out of his Burrovves,* 386; descendants, **19.** 64.
Williams, Rufus, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Williams, Samuel, of Roxbury, protest against students' long hair (1673), **9.** 99.
Williams, Samuel, death at Wyoming, **3.** 346.
Williams, *Prof.* Samuel [1], **16.** 413, 451.
Williams, Samuel [2], **16.** 341, 347, 413; biog. note, 341 *n.*
Williams, Samuel, exhibition part (1780), **18.** 222.
Williams, Seth, *Jr.*, guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 408.
Williams, Sidney B., chocolate mill, **11.** 390.
Williams, Solomon, and Isaac Watts, **9.** 377.
Williams, *Rev.* Stephen, journal (1745–49), **6.** 392; port., 417; sermons at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 437–443.
Williams, Thomas, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Williams, Thomas, Indian deed (1700), **5.** 299.
Williams, *Dr.* Thomas, account of battle of Lake George, **18.** 324.
Williams, Thomas, address to Gage (1774), **14.** 51 *n.*

Williams, *Capt.* Thomas, in Arnold's Quebec expedition, **2.** 275.
Williams, *Senator* Thomas H., death (1851), **13.** 314.
Williams, *Senator* Thomas Hill [d. 1850], career, **13.** 313.
Williams, Timothy, subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291.
Williams, William, from Bedfordshire, exile in Amsterdam (1607), **6.** 63.
Williams, William, from London, exile in Amsterdam (1603), **6.** 64.
Williams, William, of Eng., f. of Roger, **3.** 254.
Williams, William, *Cambridge Ephemeris* (1685, '87), **9.** 464, 473.
Williams, *Rev.* William, ordained at Watertown (Weston) (1709), **14.** 34.
Williams, William, Signer, **1.** 281; biog. note, **3.** 263; and signing of Declaration, 370, 373–375.
Williams, William [H. C. 1798], and class reunion (1848), **5.** 255.
Williams, William Trumbull, autog., **3.** 263.
Williams College, services of H. E. Scudder, **17.** 159.
Williamsburg, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250; Am. forces at (1781), **6.** 149; battle (1862), **10.** 434; Brit. at (1781), **19.** 129, 130.
Williamsburg County, Va., name as royal memorial, **4.** 250.
Williamson, ——, sea-captain (1774), **10.** 85.
Williamson, ——, owner of Buffington's Island, Ohio River (1836), **7.** 276.
Williamson, David, witnesses Mullins's will, **5.** 34; presence at Plymouth (1621), 35; identity, 37.
Williamson, *Col.* (*Gen.*) George, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 408; and Brit. army, **20.** 332.
Williamson, George, of Halifax (1783), **2.** 241.
Williamson, Hugh, and Va. milit. grants, **17.** 509.
Williamson, Joseph, gift to **M.H.S.**, **11.** 179; correction of, 179; elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, 285; death announced, **16.** xviii, 477.
Willing, Richard, **2.** 12.
Willing, Thomas, and vote on Independence, **1.** 275; mentioned, **2.** 11; biog. note, 11 *n.*
Willington. *See also* Wellington.
Willington, *Ensign* Elisha, in Va. campaign (1781), **6.** 138.
Willington, John (1762), **7.** 386.
Willington, Roger, of Brookfield, **7.** 384.
Willis. *See also* Wyllys.
Willis, ——, brings news of Hobkirk Hill, **19.** 133.
Willis, Abigail, note on Rev. John Bailey, **9.** 478.
Willis, Anna [Mrs. Jones], exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 63.
Willis, *Capt.* Benjamin, **16.** 303; biog. note, 303 *n.*
Willis, Charles, *Jr.*, descent, **9.** 478.
Willis, Eliakim, and Malden's instructions on Independence, **1.** 337; house, 338.
Willis, Mary (Ball), **16.** 303 *n.*
Willis, Nathaniel, descent, **9.** 478.
Willis, Samuel, **5.** 293; complaint against Fitch (1698), 297; witnesses deed, 305.
Willis, Sarah [Mrs. Sargeant, Mrs. Popkin], **1.** 338.
Willis, Simon, exile in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 63.
Willis, Thomas, controversy over clerkship (1654), **13.** 18.
Williston, *Lieut.* Consider, at siege of Boston, **9.** 81.
Willoughby, *Lord* ——, as Gov. of Barbadoes, **4.** 279.
Willoughby, B. L., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 283.
Willoughby, Francis [1], of Charlestown, **7.** 150.
Willoughby, Francis [2], death (1677), **7.** 168.
Willoughby, Margery [Mrs. Hart], exiie in Amsterdam (1613), **6.** 53, 63.
Willoughby, *Mrs.* Margaret [Mrs. Hammond], **7.** 150.
Willoughby, William, death (1677), **7.** 168.
Wills. *See also* Wells.
Wills, Robert, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 447, 452.
Wills, abstracts of various Eng. (1623–1726), **1.** 135–138; FACSIM. of Peregrine White's (1704), **3.** 133–135; Robert Wheelwright's (1612), **8.** 508; John Foster's (1681), **19.** 58. *See also* Probate.
Willson. *See also* Wilson.
Willson, John, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Willson, John, of Boston, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Willson, Joseph, scholar at Towns-

end (1772), **4.** 386; in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Willson, *Mrs.* Rachael, Quaker preacher, **10.** 26.
Willson, Sarah, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Willy. *See also* Willey.
Willy, Isaac, **3.** 200.
Willy, *Mrs.* Johanna, letter of recommendation to Saybrook church (1650), **3.** 200.
Wilmington, Del., inn (1804), **2.** 33; royal memorials, **4.** 249, 253; tavern (1812), **19.** 382.
Wilson. *See also* Willson.
Wilson, *Miss,* sister of "Christopher North," appearance, **19.** 472.
Wilson, *Mrs.,* innkeeper at Greenville, S. C. (1805), **2.** 31.
Wilson, Benjamin [1], of Townsend, **6.** 429.
Wilson, Benjamin [2], recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Wilson, Caleb, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Wilson, Daniel, and R. I. boundary dispute (1731), **19.** 26.
Wilson, *Dr.* Daniel, and Menana inscription, **4.** 56.
Wilson, Elizabeth (Nicholas), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Wilson, Elizabeth (Williams), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Wilson, Elizabeth [Mrs. Low], **4:** 161, 161 *n.*
Wilson, Henry, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Wilson, Henry, Conscience Whig, **3.** 147, **4.** 30, **13.** 201; length of service in Senate, **10.** 10; and diarists, 486; and Know-Nothings, **11.** 392; and coalition of 1852, **13.** 201; in Mass. Conven. (1853), **18.** 34, 36, 44.
Wilson, James, Signer, **1.** 282; and affairs in 1778, **10.** 464.
Wilson, *Gen.* James, *Jr.,* of Keene, and Webster (1840), **15.** 278, 279.
Wilson, *Gen.* James H., on inadequate staff organization, **19.** 344 *n.*; on Grant and Butler, 354; on Rawlins and Va. campaign, **20.** 162.
Wilson, Jenneke (Marissen), **6.** 63.
Wilson, *Rev.* John [1], fictitious port., **1.** 220, **8.** 197; at Boston, **2.** 47; character, 99, **8.** 409; church covenant, **2.** 221; letter of recommendation of John Winthrop, Jr. (1650), **3.** 200; at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 161, 165–167, 169–173, 176, 180–183, 187, 190; excommunicates her, 190; record of sale of N. H. land, 373–374; Keayne's notes of sermons by, **5.** 435; *Day Breaking* ascribed to, **6.** 394, **10.** 336; preface to Rich. Mather's *Summe of Certain Sermons,* **9.** 415; to Higginson's election sermon (1663), 419; verses in Shepard's *Church-Membership,* 419; poem on Norton, 422; *Seasonable VVatch-VVord,* 442; Mather's *Johannes in Eremo,* 504, 505; verses on Jos. Brisco, 531; refuses to sit for port., **12.** 225; preface to Whiting's *Last Judgement,* 383; and Winthrop-Dudley quarrel, **16.** 277–278; and John Higginson, 483; Pequot expedition, 487; on Quakers, **18.** 345.
Wilson, *Rev.* John [2], at Dorchester, **2.** 46; at Medfield, **4.** 161.
Wilson, *Dr.* John [3], **4.** 161.
Wilson, *Rev.* John [4], **4.** 161, 162 *n.*
Wilson, *Dr.* John [5], **4.** 161.
Wilson, John, of Bedford, letter to Fitz-John Winthrop (1698), **6.** 19.
Wilson, John [1], of University Press, as publisher, **17.** 237–238.
Wilson, John [2], of University Press, **M.H.S.** tributes to, **17.** 237, 238.
Wilson, Joice (Downing), **1.** 135.
Wilson, Jonathan, remark before Concord fight, **2.** 166; killed in fight, 167; device on grave and on Bedford flag, 167.
Wilson, *Capt.* Joseph, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Wilson, Lambert, physician in Mass. (1629), **1.** 47, **16.** 479.
Wilson, Margaret (Hall), marries Saml. Terry, **4.** 161.
Wilson, Mary (Lyon), early years, **6.** 15–18; estate, letters to Fitz-John Winthrop (1698), 18–20.
Wilson, Parker, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Wilson, *Sir* Robert, **19.** 459.
Wilson, Roger, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Wilson, Roger, of Braintree (1728), **6.** 487.
Wilson, Samuel, letter from John Allyn (1670), **5.** 293.
Wilson, Thomas, exile in Amsterdam (1603), **6.** 63.
Wilson, *Rev.* Thomas, works expurgated for N. Eng., **9.** 393, 397, 401.

Wilson, *Rev.* William, **3.** 247.
Wilson, William P., port. owned by, **16.** 145.
Wilson, Woodrow, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S., 11.** 239.
Wilton, Joseph, statue of George III., **4.** 292.
Wilton, Conn. (1779), **6.** 126.
Wilton, Va., Am. troops at (1781), **6.** 138.
Wiman. *See also* Wayman.
Wiman, Daniel, of Brookfield, **7.** 398.
Winchcomb, John, Mass. marshal (1686), **13.** 243.
Winchel, Stephen, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Winchendon, Mass. (1776), **6.** 80, 88.
Winchester, *Rev.* Elhanan, commended to Rich. Price, **17.** 369; biog. note, 369 *n.*
Winchester, Jonathan, death (1714), **8.** 224.
Winchester, *Rev.* Samuel G., as travelling companion (1836), **7.** 270–271.
Winchester, N. H., early name and status, **5.** 167.
Wincoll, John, Me. justice of peace (1686), **13.** 230.
Winder, William H., as general, **20.** 363.
Windham County, Conn., deed of tract in (1686), **5.** 294, 299.
Windsor. *See also* Winsor.
Windsor, *Captain,* in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 306.
Windsor, Robert (or Rebecca), Boston tavern-keeper (1676), **13.** 402.
Windsor, Conn., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 244; in 1650, **2.** 49; church quarrel (1673), **5.** 294; genesis, **7.** 180 *n.*; encroachment on Mass. (1686), **13.** 254, 272.
Windsor chairs, reference to, **1.** 147–148.
Wine-cooper, fees in Mass. (1686), **13.** 283.
"Wine Hills" map. *See* Hubbard (*Rev.* Wm.).
Wines. *See* Drink.
Wing, *Capt.* John, house rented, **7.** 163; and Worcester affairs (1686), **13.** 247, 282, 283; death, **14.** 22; in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Wingate, Eunice (Pickering), longevity, **4.** 305.
Wingate, *Col.* Joshua, **17.** 117.
Wingate, Paine, anecdote of, as last survivor of first U. S. Senate (1836), **4.** 303–305; death, 305, **5.** 224; oldest Harvard graduate (1830–37), 204, 209 *n.*, 214, 216, 218, 220; letter by, on this (1830), 205; pastorate, **18.** 212.
Wingfield, Edward Maria, *Discourses,* **7.** 59, 60.
Wingfield, Garland, of Ga., **20.** 514.
Wingohocking Creek, Pa., origin of name, **15.** 366.
Winn. *See also* Wynne.
Winn, Benjamin, at Louisville (1836), **7.** 290.
Winn, Molly, visits Am. camp (1775), **7.** 401.
Winn, Nathaniel, in campaign of 1760, **5.** 384.
Winnett, John, *Jr.*, absentee loyalist, **10.** 164.
Winnisimmet (Chelsea), Mass., on early map, **1.** 211; Maverick's account (1660), 236; Maverick's land and dwelling at, 369, 372. *See also* Chelsea.
Winship. *See also* Wyndship's.
Winship, George Parker, list of early Am. imprints in John Carter Brown Library, **12.** 382–394; on early Mexican imprints and printers, 395–400; acknowledgment to, **17.** 66; elected a corresp. member **M.H.S., 19.** 169.
Winsley, John, of Boston, house burned (1676), **13.** 411.
Winslow, ——, at Newburyport (1787), **16.** 326.
Winslow, *Miss,* d. of Rev. Edward, **16.** 459.
Winslow, *Mrs.*, leaves Boston (1776), **10.** 95.
Winslow, Anna [Mrs. Hayward], **3.** 384.
Winslow, Benjamin, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Winslow, Benjamin D., Commencement part (1835), **5.** 215; biog. note, 215 *n.*
Winslow, *Gov.* Edward, Maverick on, **1.** 240; efforts for release (1634), **8.** 371, 386; rarity and price of *Good Newes from New England,* **9.** 185; and conversion of Indians, **10.** 337; *Glorious Progress of Gospel,* extant copies, 337; death in West Indies, **13.** 43 *n.*; lack of biog., **14.** 211; burial, 211; at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Winslow, Edward [1] [H. C. 1736], sailing orders to T. Cotton (1760), **2.** 229; biog. notes, 230 *n.*, 243, **3.** 414 *n.*; commissions as register of

wills, **2.** 231, 233; letter from W. Sheaffe (1771) on smuggling, 232; and the Council (1778), 238; commission as land agent (1783), 241; letters from Gov. Wentworth (1779) on Loyalist Corps, **3.** 66; from Rich. Russell (1777) on aid, 68; funeral, 93–94; inscription on monument, 94; guest of Old Colony Club, 398, 415, 433, 439, 444; host of club, 418; and oath of allegiance (1778), 402 *n.*; protest on Plymouth tea resolutions (1773), 441 *n.*; as customs collector, **12.** 193.

Winslow, Edward [2] [*Letters* follow], biog. notes, **2.** 236 *n.*, 242, **3.** 386; and Arch. McNeil, 67; power of atty. from Byles (1784), 81; at funeral of father, 93; member of Old Colony Club, 382, 389; AUTOG., 389; record of attendance, 389–444; address in commemoration of Pilgrim Fathers (1770), 416; on removal of Plymouth Rock, 441 *n.*; and royal arms from Old State House, **4.** 260–261; Commencement spread, **10.** 42.

Letters: to Ward Chipman (1785) coat of arms from Old State House, **4.** 261; — from T. A. Coffin (1805) Trafalgar, **3.** 88; — from H. E. Fox (1783) offer of appointment, 77; employment of troops, 78; (1784) Canadian appointments, Parr, pensions in Winslow's family, 78–81; — to H. M. Gordon (1785) troubles of refugees, board of accounts, 82; — from Francis Green (1779) fleet at Newport, **2.** 239; — from Stephen Miller (1792) procuring a servant, 242; — from Simon Pease (1777) trade at Newport, 235; — from Pepperrell (1785) pensions for Winslow's relatives, **3.** 70; — from Lord Sheffield (1805–6) personal, 69–70; — from Isaac Winslow (1788) financial matters, **2.** 241; — from Pelham Winslow (1777) family affairs, 236; (1778) transactions with Pease, family affairs, 237–239.

Winslow, *Rev.* Edward [H. C. 1741], **10.** 41, **16.** 459; biog. note, 459 *n.*

Winslow, Elizabeth [Mrs. Marston], **2.** 231 *n.*

Winslow, Elizabeth (Barker), Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.

Winslow, Francis E., **2.** 229.

Winslow, Hannah (Howland), pension, **3.** 81; biog. note, 414 *n.*

Winslow, *Rev.* Hubbard, *ΦBK* prayer (1846), **9.** 141; biog. note, 141 *n.*

Winslow, *Col.* Isaac [d. 1738], letter to Benj. Marston on grandson, **2.** 230; biog. notes, 231 *n.*, **3.** 414 *n.*; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 343–346.

Winslow, Isaac [d. 1777], of Roxbury, **5.** 10; absentee loyalist, **10.** 164; confiscated estate, 184.

Winslow, *Dr.* Isaac [d. 1819], erroneously called refugee, **2.** 234, 235 *n.*; guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 394, 442.

Winslow, Isaac, (?) s. of Joshua, letter to Ed. Winslow (1788) on financial matters, **2.** 241–242.

Winslow, Joanna (White), letter to Benj. Marston (1783) appeal for aid, **2.** 240; biog. note, **3.** 384.

Winslow, John [d. 1674], of Boston, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471.

Winslow, John, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 308.

Winslow, John, sea-captain (1728), **18.** 240.

Winslow, *Gen.* John, biog. note, **2.** 229 *n.*; office, 232; commission, 243; guest of Old Colony Club, **3.** 394, 406, 418; presides at Plymouth anniversary dinner (1772), 435; letter to Pres. of Harvard (1749) on son's social pretensions, **9.** 6; in Boston society, **10.** 34.

Winslow, Joseph, and Molasses Act, **10.** 60; imports tea, 79; on com. on address to Gage, 86.

Winslow, Joshua [d. 1769], at funeral of Faneuil, **1.** 43; mentioned, **10.** 39; and Registry of Probate (1754), **16.** 109, 110; director of Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 189, 196, 205, 208.

Winslow, Joshua, at Halifax (1779), **2.** 239.

Winslow, *Gen.* Josiah, Atherton Co., **2.** 151, 152; death, **13.** 409.

Winslow, Mary [Mrs. Warren], **3.** 384, **9.** 198.

Winslow, Mary (Chilton), **4.** 195.

Winslow, Mary (Symonds), **3.** 386.

Winslow, Pelham, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234; letters to Edw. Winslow (1777) on family affairs, 236; (1778) on transactions with Pease, family affairs, 237–239; biog. notes, 236 *n.*, **3.** 384; appeal of widow, **2.** 240; member of Old Colony Club, **3.** 382, 389; AUTOG., 389; record of attendance, 389–444; social position at college, **9.** 6; career, 6.

Winslow, Penelope [Mrs. Warren], **9.** 199.
Winslow, Penelope, d. of Edward [H. C. 1736], **2.** 237, 239.
Winslow, Sally, **2.** 237.
Winslow, Samuel, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 151; characterized, 153.
Winslow, Susannah [Mrs. Latham], **4.** 195.
Winslow, William, commissary at siege of Louisburg (1745), **11.** 427, 428.
Winslow, *Rev.* William C., gift to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 178.
Winslow Papers, **2.** 229–242, **3.** 64–94, **20.** 559.
Winsor. *See also* Windsor.
Winsor, Ann T. (Howland), **12.** 457.
Winsor, Caroline T. (Barker), **12.** 470; gift to **M.H.S.**, **13.** 162–163.
Winsor, Justin [*Communications* follow], announcements as Corresp. Sec. **M.H.S.**, **1.** 31, 75, 181, 335, 360, 374, **2.** 64, 101, 225, 258, **3.** 144, 178, 215, **4.** 37, **5.** 102, 142, **7.** 399; elected Corresp. Sec. (1884–93), **1.** 180, **2.** 79, 404, **3.** 297, **4.** 119, 366, **5.** 456, **6.** 419, **7.** 383, **8.** 201; and Price's view of Boston, **1.** 249; on Vattemare, 261–262; on com. on Parkman MSS., 362, **3.** 153; report, **4.** 44–46; *Nar. and Crit. History*, **2.** 65, **5.** 119, 131, 154–155, **6.** 274, **12.** 478; *Memorial History of Boston*, **2.** 65, **12.** 477; list of publications (1884–97), **2.** 68, 392, **3.** 280, **4.** 107, 348, **7.** 369, **8.** 186, **9.** 24, **10.** 122, 555, **11.** 319, **12.** 176; on commission on Mass. Archives, **2.** 68; and port. of Jos Dudley, 196, 197 *n*; on com on work of B. F. Stevens, 219; and journal of Jos Ware, 267; Pres. Am. Hist Assoc., 436; on com. on cataloguing MSS., **3.** 254; report, **4.** 103–105; on com. on Lafayette Statue, 12; report, 38–41; remarks, 65, **6.** 21, **7.** 421, 425, **8.** 20, 55, 235, 264, 348, **9.** 158, **10.** 291, 490, **11.** 74, 120, 209, 254, 277, 336, 449; on com. on centennial of Washington's inauguration, **4.** 158, 199; on com. on MS. of Am. Rev., 236; on Library Com. (1889), 367; on com. on amending by-laws, 372; report, 409–411; moves vote of thanks, **5.** 457; another motion by, **6.** 1; and Washington port. at Blois, 34; presents communications for other members, 39, **7.** 17, 263; authorized to represent **M.H.S.** in Europe, **6.** 40; reprinted **M.H.S** papers, 245–246; attitude towards hist. sources, 280; on com. on Cabot *mappe-monde*, 305; returns from Europe, **7.** 1; presides, **8.** 402, **10** 468, **11.** 210, 237, 268, 286, 367, **12.** 1; elected Vice-Pres. **M H.S.** (1894–97), **9.** 39, **10.** 137, 572, **11.** 335; presents a gift from Miss Palfrey, **10.** 552; PORT. and AUTOG., **12.** *front.*; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 30–40, 65; death, 30, 482; scholarship, 30; capacity for work, 30. 34; as librarian, 31–38, 44, 471–479; bequest of books to **M.H.S.**, 32, **13.** 161–163; and instruction at Harvard, **12.** 35, 479; character, 35, 44; as historian, 38–40; in **M.H.S.**, 40–42, 66, 476, 481; and death of daughter, 42; and young men, 43; MEMOIR by H. E. Scudder, 457–482; birth, 457; ancestry, 457–458; early hist. interests, 458–460, 464; early journals, 459, 465; *Duxbury*, 460; and J. L. Sibley, 460; interest in pure literature, 461–463, 482; religion, 461; life at college, 461–465; farces, 463; work on life of Garrick, 464; travel, 465–469, 480; as letter-writer, 465–466; extract on proclaiming of Second Empire, 466–468; filial nature, 468; plans literary career, 469; marriage, 470; magazine articles, 470; bibliog. work, 474, 477, 480; societies, 477 *n*; as cartographer, 478–480; traits, 481–482; — book-plate for books bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, **13.** 163.

Communications: on accounts of trial of Church, **1.** 14; letter on Mass. affairs (March, 1766), **2.** 158–159; on embankment at Stony Brook, 200–204; on erroneous tabulation of Continental army, 204–207; Wild's journal of Arnold's expedition, 265–275; on other journals of expedition, 265; on journal of Wm. McKendry, 436; on early maps of Boston and Boston Harbor, 478–480; on Rev. papers, **3.** 96; on authorship of spurious Montcalm letters, 202–205; on locality of Lovewell's Fight, 259; on Drake's landfall in Calif., 260–261; on autogs. and library of Elder Brewster, 261–265; letter on certain Pickering papers, 318; letter

and docs. on Wyoming Massacre, 340–347; on Northeastern boundary and "red-line" map, 349–368; on Franklin-Hartley map (1783), **4.** 60; on legal and hist. minds, 65; letter on papers of Rufus King, 67; on Sparks's ed. of Washington's letters, 67; on Lévis Papers, 92–101; letter of Com. Rogers, 207; on pub. of Lévis Papers, 308; on papers of Luzerne, 308; on MS. map of Mexico (1550), 308; Ford's paper on briefs of prize cases, **5.** 85–101; on term "Spanish Main," 114; on Chas. Deane, 131–132; on purchase of earliest records of Mass., 166; on eds. and copies of Columbus's first letter, 306, **7.** 18–19; on Tower Collection of Americana, **5.** 418; on "Piehle" port. of Washington, 419; on "H. B." miniature of Washington, 419; letter from (1890) on Winthrop map and Brit. archives, **6.** 259–260; on Am. MSS. at Lambeth, 340; MEMOIR OF CHAS. DEANE, **7.** 45–89; Minor's diary, 263–294; RESULTS OF CARTIER'S EXPLORATIONS, 298–315; on John Fitch's map (1785), 364–366; on Columbus, **8.** 41; on Las Casas and Columbus, 49; on Wallace and Darwin, 50–51; on Northmen in Am., 55; ANTICIPATIONS OF CARTIER'S VOYAGES (1492–1534), 67–78; on Habermann's "Views in Boston," 499; on Parkman as historian, 551; on MS. copy of constitution of Soc. of Cincinnati, **9.** 10; EARLIEST PRINTED SOURCES OF N. ENG. HISTORY, 181–192; on brochure containing Cabot *mappemonde* legends, **10.** 117; BOOKS CONNECTED WITH N. ENG. INDIANS (1630–1700), 327–360; on history of Pickering's Q. M. G. papers, **11.** 7–8; on first Plymouth record of name *Mayflower*, 70; CABOT CONTROVERSIES, 156–169; on H. L. Pierce, F. A. Walker, 211; on J. M. Read, Horatio Hall, 221; on G. O. Shattuck, 268; on return of Bradford MS., 299–304, **12.** 17; on missing account of voyage of *Mayflower*, **11.** 367, **12.** 17; BAPTISTA AGNESE, **11.** 371–385.

Winsor, Nathaniel, *Jr.*, career, **12.** 457–458.

Winsor, William, exile in Amsterdam, (1597), **6.** 64.

Winter, *Mrs.*, of Boston (1762), **7.** 387, 397.

Winter Street, Boston, early name, **1.** 318.

Winterbotham, William, port. of Washington in *United States*, **5.** 420.

Winthrop, ——, visits Isaac Watts (1739), **9.** 367, 371.

Winthrop, Adam, g.f. of John [1], **2.** 253.

Winthrop, Adam [1], s. of John [1], **2.** 157.

Winthrop, Adam [2], death, **1.** 155; and Mass. notes of 1691, **6.** 397; of 1690, **13.** 143; and Andros (1689), **9.** 478; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217.

Winthrop, Adam [3], and paper money scheme (1729), **12.** 437.

Winthrop, Agnes [Lady Mildmay], **2.** 253.

Winthrop, Agnes (Sharpe) [Mrs. Mildmay], **2.** 253.

Winthrop, Ann [Mrs. Lechmere], **8.** 126.

Winthrop, Ann [Mrs. Richards], **4.** 283, **10.** 548.

Winthrop, Anne [Mrs. Sears], **2.** 408.

Winthrop, Beekman, elected a corresp. member **M.H.S.**, **20.** 395.

Winthrop, Benjamin Robert, reprinted **M.H.S.** paper, **6.** 246.

Winthrop, Elizabeth, death (1714), **8.** 224.

Winthrop, Elizabeth (Fones) [Mrs. Feke, Mrs. Hallett], **6.** 2.

Winthrop, Elizabeth (Hawkins) [Mrs. Richards], **10.** 548.

Winthrop, Elizabeth (Mason), gift to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 307; marriage, **20.** 193.

Winthrop, Elizabeth (Reade), letter of recommendation to Saybrook church (1650), **3.** 200; gravestone, **8.** 142.

Winthrop, Fitz-John, letters from John Haynes (1655–63), **1.** 118–131; relationship with Haynes, 119; at Harvard, 120; Eng. milit. career, 121, 123; love affair, 123, 129; nurses Haynes through smallpox, 125; expenses in Eng., 126–127; travel on Continent, 127; early port., 130; return to Conn., 130; offer to apprentice (1656), **3.** 193; Quary's report on (1708), **4.** 150; letters from Sylvester (1674–83), 283–290; milit. com-

pany (1677), 287; and Andros (1677, '80), 287, 288; papers pub., 336; papers deposited in Conn. State Library, **5.** 293–302; in Conn. Hist. Soc. Library, 303–304; and L. I. towns (1673–74), 293, 294; papers concerning Groton Hall, 305–306; and mother's gravestone, **8.** 143; Tompson's elegy, **10.** 369–371; letters from Abr. Pierson (1698, 1703), **12.** 146, 148; cedar swamp, 148; member of Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 228; attends, 226–245; salary, 282; and Randolph, 296; notice of death, **14.** 25; Canadian expedition, **15.** 305, 316.

Winthrop, Frances P. (Adams), **20.** 184; death, 185.

Winthrop, Francis Bayard, letter from John Porter (1803) on Winthrop Papers, **8.** 140.

Winthrop, Francis W., college honors, **1.** 227, **5.** 198; Commencement part and spread (1817) and biog. note, 183, 183 *n.*

Winthrop, Grenville Temple, subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.

Winthrop, Henry, wife and daughter, **6.** 2, 4.

Winthrop, James, 3. 34, **16.** 304, 309; and origin of **M.H.S., 6.** 277; memoir of Wm. Fiske, **7.** 123; of E. G. Marsh, 124; of James Sullivan, 125; memoir, 125; senior member **M. H. S., 9.** 93; presents John Marshall's diary, **14.** 13; biog. note, **16.** 304 *n.*; and resignation of Pres. Langdon, **18.** 224, 226.

Winthrop, Jane (Borland), **2.** 408.

Winthrop, *Gov.* John [1], Waters-Winthrop map, **1.** 212–214, **6.** 259, **7.** 335–338; chart of North Shore, **1.** 214–215; sent over as Gov., 239; and founding of Harvard, 260 *n.*; statue at Washington, 389; on Northern Lights, **2.** 104; relationship with Mildmays, 120, 252; relationship with Henry Boade, 156; letter from Boade (1648) on jurisdiction over Wells, 157; search for site of Boston, 202; church covenant, 221; and Claiborne, **3.** 4; and Wm. Peirse, 362; on transfer of Mass. govt., **4.** 91, **8.** 109, 111–112; at trial of Anne Hutchinson, **4.** 166, 167, 171, 172, 184, 187; books presented to Harvard, **5.** 85; letter from Thos. Shepard, 103–104; on Harvard Commencement (1642), 403; and Mrs. Feke, **6.** 3; letters from Thos. Lyon (1647, '48), 5–8; from Anne Higginson (1631) and Thos. Hooker (1637), **6.** 422–425; Latin letter from son Samuel (1645), **7.** 13–15; and site of Wessagusset, 24, 26; estate, 127–140; losses through bailiff, 127, 131–133; voluntary contribution to aid, 128; revokes will of 1639, 128, 136; no Eng. estate except his wife's, 129–131; action of creditors, 132; record of lands sold by, 134–136; allotment in present Revere, 136–138; unrecorded sale of it, 138–140; FACSIM. of deed, 139; inventory of goods (1649), 140–143; question of later will, 140; — policy of polit. development, 195 *n.*, 236 *n.*, 262; greatness, **8.** 376, 408; *Declaration of Former Passages,* **9.** 413, **10.** 332; letters from Alice Daniell (? 1635) on estate of Saml. Skelton, 109–114; from Wm. Hilton (1637), 362; from son John (1634), **11.** 3; from son Stephen (1647), 6; "of blessed memory" (1659), 183; location of first Boston house, 185; creditors provide him with another house, 185–186; proposed memorial ed. of *History,* **12.** 169–172, 260–261, 293–312, 340–342; MS. of Bradford and, 196, 259; provision for tomb, 210; on return of Aspinwall, 213; missing papers, 298, 299 *n.*; funeral elegy on, 414; on Sayle's Bahama settlement, **13.** 12–14; on John Humphrey and Old Providence, 37–38; tailor's bill, 59–61; some accts., 61–62; London bill (1639), 61–62; letter from Jas. Downing (1637), **14.** 372; and Piscataqua settlements, **16.** 175, 177, 179; and framing of first Mass. code, 275–279; difference with Dudley (1636), 276–278; and John Higginson, 483, 486.

Winthrop, *Gov.* John [2], in Eng., and John Haynes, **1.** 125; and medicine, 126, **4.** 275, 283; Maverick on, **1.** 244; at New London (1650), **2.** 49; Atherton Co., 152; on Claiborne and Boston, **3.** 4; letters from Rich. Leader (1648–60) on mining and salt-making, 192–197; agreement with Leader on process of making salt, 194; Ipswich petition on (1637), 197–200; letter of recommendation to Saybrook

church (1650), 200; letter from Williams (1649) on R. I. and N. Eng. Confed., conditions in Eng., 256–257; letter from Harvard Fellows (1672) on astronomical instruments, **4.** 264-266, **8.** 3; telescope, **4.** 266; letters from Sylvesters (1653–75), 270–285; and Quakers, 275; interest in and corresp. about iron works (1644–47), 276, **8.** 6, 13–17, **13.** 27–29; letter from Mrs. Heathcote (1665) on Antigua, **5.** 105; arrival in N. Eng., 279; papers deposited in Conn. State Library, 288–294; in Conn. Hist. Soc. Library, 302–303; in Essex Inst. Library, 304–305; in L. I. Hist. Soc. Library, 305; land grants, 288, 289, **8.** 10; commission (1647), **5.** 288; and Mrs. Hallett, **6.** 3, 4, 9, 10; letters from her (1630), 4; (1649–52), 11–13; and Thomas Lyon, 7, 8; letters from him (1668), 16–17; from Rob. Feke, 8 *n.*; from Martha Lyon (1649–51), 9, 14–16; and Stuyvesant, 12; trade letter from Barbadoes (1674), **7.** 13, 16–17; letter to (1659) on conditions in Eng., 363; and Jupiter's fifth satellite, **8.** 2–4; diary of journey (1645), 4–12; draft of petition to Parl. (1643), 14 *n.*; letter from Thos. Browne (1658) on instructorship in proposed college, 284–287; Tompson's elegy, **10.** 267, 270–271, **12.** 415; other funeral elegies, 414–415; letter from Wm. Hilton (1633), **10.** 361; letter to father (1634) on goats and supplies, **11.** 3; inventory of personal effects (1635) 4–6; letters from Clarendon (1664–65) on Royal Commissioners, **13.** 454–456; at Saybrook, **16.** 485.

Winthrop, John, *F. R. S.*, epigram, **3.** 381; map of Groton Hall, **5.** 306; Winthrop *vs.* Lechmere, **8.** 125–139; at funeral of Mary Gerrish, **14.** 39.

Winthrop, *Prof.* John, s. of Adam [3], displays the College, **10.** 44; excursion (1772), 46; on Price's *Annuities*, **17.** 265; corresp. with Rich. Price (1774–77), 271, 283, 288, 311 [*see* Price]; death, 321.

Winthrop, John, s. of Prof. John, characterized, **12.** 139 *n.*, 141.

Winthrop, Col. John, death, **2.** 390; biog. note, 390 *n.*–391 *n.*

Winthrop, John Still, **2.** 408; letter from Trumbull (1769) on Winthrop Papers, **8.** 139.

Winthrop, Judith (Rainsborough), **12.** 211.

Winthrop, Katharine (Brattle | Eyre), letters, **1.** 379; Sewall's courtship, 379, **2.** 162; character, **1.** 379.

Winthrop, Lucy [Mrs. Palmer], **4.** 280, 284.

Winthrop, Margaret (Tyndale), grant of land to, **7.** 128; Eng. estate, 130–131.

Winthrop, Martha, **4.** 283.

Winthrop, Martha Johanna, mistake concerning death, **6.** 2, 4; Mrs. Lyon, **4.** *See also* Lyon.

Winthrop, Mary [Mrs. Ballantine], **12.** 250.

Winthrop, Robert Charles [*Communications* follow], **M.H.S.** tributes to, on retirement from presidency, **1.** vi, **2.** 69, 80–84; reply to tributes, 84–86; presides. **1.** 1, 31, 75, 139, 200, 223, **2.** 1, 64; absent from chair, **1.** 181, 252, 335, 360, 374; elected Pres. (1884), 180; and Kansas outrages, 218; on date of signing of Declaration of Independence, 273, 294 *n.*; at Frothingham's funeral, 392; declines re-election to presidency, **2.** 4; gifts to **M.H.S.**, 66, 71, 154, 217, 394, 395, **4.** 110, **6.** 417, **8.** 196, 348; Washington Monument orations, **2.** 67; and Peabody Fund, 81, 83; entertains **M.H.S.**, 86, **6.** 284; port. for **M.H.S.**, **2.** 81, 118, 393, 395, **6.** 213; at Cambridge Univ., **2.** 121; T. H. Perkins and first Monument oration, 140; and appeal for funds for Monument, 141–144; presents John Bigelow's gift of ancient maps, 200; and public charities, 209–210, **9.** 213, 221, 233; port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 264; *Speeches and Addresses*, **3.** 2, 280; and Harvard's 250th anniversary, 101; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, 292; on com. on Lafayette Statue, **4.** 12; report, 38–41; Cotton Whig, 30; *Ode to Queen Victoria*, 107; on com. on pub. of Province Laws, 307, 316; Commencement part and spread (1828), **5.** 198; remarks, **6.** 65, 164; in **M.H.S.** group pictures (1858), 77; (1854), **9.** 269; Lowell Lecture (1869), **6.** 208; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 246–249, 349; procures

photog. copies of Cabot *mappemonde*, 305, 305 *n.*; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 342; health (1891), **7.** 7; and Winthrop Papers, 459–460, **9.** 214, 227; fifty years of **M.H.S.** membership, **8.** 399; PORT. and AUTOG., **9.** *front.*; senior and junior member **M.H.S.**, 93, 94; **M.H.S.** tributes to, 211–243, **10.** 119; divisions of career, **9.** 211; as state officer, 211; in national politics, 212, 235, 237, 242; as orator, 212, 220, 225; and Peabody Education Fund, 213, 221–224; as member and Pres. **M.H.S.**, 214–216, 218–220, 225, 237–241; resolutions of N. Y. Hist. Soc. on, 217; bequest of fund to **M.H.S.**, 219, 241; in State militia, 224–225; birthright, 226; hospitality, 227; Yorktown oration, 227–231; relig. life, 232–233; and Episcopal Theol. School, 233; courtesy, 233; patriotism, 239; memoir assigned to son, 242; resolutions of N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Soc. on, 244; tribute of Peabody Education Fund to, 404–407; and proposed Ellis Bequest, **10.** 3; *Reminiscences of Foreign Travel*, 122; books from library of, presented, 123, 292; policy of increasing **M.H.S.** membership, 317–324; and Sumner, **11.** 278–280, **20.** 541, 548; and outbreak of Civil War, **11.** 281; on Jas. Bowdoin, 292; and Bradford MS., 301; son's memoir, **12.** 2, **19.** 301, **20.** 196; on Pierce's biog. of Sumner, **12.** 12; bust presented, **13.** 79; on power of annexation, **18.** 58; as industrial statesman, 377; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361; and petition against negro-seamen acts, 406–408; son on polit. and social views, **20.** 197; at formal opening of Dowse Library, 233–234; and Pres. Johnson, 429. *See also* Robert C. Winthrop Fund.

Communications: on beginning of **M.H.S.**, **1.** 1; on Stone's *French Allies*, 2; on relic of freedwoman Mumbet, letter from Wm. Minot (1884), 2–4; on Henri Martin, 4–5; on Geo. Dexter, 6–7; on *Porter Memorial*, 31; on ports. of Clay, 31; on autog. of Sitting Bull, 32; of King of Siam, 32; on port. of Washington Irving, 33; on Eliza S. Quincy, 33–34; letters from Comte de Paris (1884) on *Civil War*, 64; from Madan (1884) on Oxford Hist. Soc., 64; on G. H. Moore, 75–76; on J. W. Wallace, A. Schell, 139; on Mignet, 139–145; letter from Mignet (1867) on *John Winthrop*, 141 *n.*; on Alfred Langdon-Elwyn, 145–147; on Goodwin's *Dearborns*, 147; on statue of John Marshall, 200; on new hall of Penn. Hist. Soc., 201; on Lenox Library, 201; on correction of hist. errors, 201–202; on unofficial mission to Europe (1861), letters from Everett and Kenedy on the mission, 202–209; on origin of Peabody Education Fund, 209–210; on Sackville Papers, 223; on MS. of Webster, 224; on Bostonians who kept carriages (1768), 225; on early attempt for medical education in Mass., 225; on Stephen Salisbury, 226–228; on ports. by G. F. Watts, 362; on tariff on fine arts, 363; on plans for quatercentenary of discovery of Am., 363; on triple monument to discoverers, 364–365; on copy of Adams-Federalist corresp., 365; on old Whig ballot, 366; on Frothingham and his work, 386–387, 391; on reoccupying the chair, **2.** 1; on J. C. Phillips, 2–3; on G. H. Preble, 3; on Brinton's *Lenâpé*, 64; on Baird's *Huguenot Emigration*, 65; on Winsor's *America*, 65; on T. H. Perkins and episode in history of Washington Monument, 140–147; on Webster and Emma Willard's *United States*, 150; on painting of Niagara, 165; on F. E. Parker, 208–210; on making of Johnson's crayon of Webster, 217–219; on port. of Henry Laurens and national port. gallery, **3.** 8–10, **7.** 10; on Bowdoin and Priestley, **3.** 52; on social **M.H.S.** meetings, 53–54, **6.** 77; on Span. archives, **3.** 54; on S. K. Lothrop, A. A. Lawrence, C. C. Perkins, 58; on Ursuline Convent riot and guard for Harvard Library (1834), 216–218; on J. W. Bradbury, 319; on E. B. Washburne, **4.** 37–38; on figures for the Lafayette Monument, 38–41; communicates offer of collection of letters, 60; on Mass. Ratification Conven., 66; on ports. of Rochambeau, 90; on Ellis's *Puritan Age*, 91; on Wm. Amory, 214; on letter of Zachary Taylor, 236–238; letter of Bowdoin

to Franklin (1788), 302–303; on Paine Wingate in 1836, 303–305; on picture of Va. Conven. of 1829, 305–306; on visit to Madison (1832), 306–307; on centenary of Washington's inauguration, 370–372; on his fifty years of membership, **5.** 4–5; on communicating papers concerning G. W. Erving, 5–9; genealogical letter from Erving (1843), 9–16; on Chas. Deane, 121–124; on founding of Harvard, 307–309; on tributes to F. C. Gray, 309, 311–313; on Wm. Eustis, 309–311; on arms in Westminster School, letter from C. R. Markham (1890), 420–421; on Rogers's model of monument of Apostle Eliot, **6.** 64; reminiscences of Ohio congressmen, 72–75; on candidacy for speakership (1847), 75; on Blaine's *Twenty Years*, 75; on H. T. Parker, 164; address at **M.H.S.** centenary, 271–274; on H. M. Dexter, 300–301; on Chas. Devens, 301; on Geo. Bancroft, 301–304; on Horace Walpole on America, **7.** 7–10; on Henry's and other biogs. of Patrick Henry, 125–127; on De Kalb's monument, 345; on L. R. Paige's ninetieth birthday, and centenarians, 346–347; on fifth satellite of Jupiter, **8.** 1–4; on Francis Parkman, 304, 362.

Winthrop, Robert Charles, Jr. [*Communications* follow], presents communications of his father, **1.** 362, **7.** 7; remarks, **2.** 66, **6.** 21, **8.** 274, **9.** 95, **10.** 552, **11.** 209, 336, **12.** 73, 112, 154, 252, **14.** 445; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1886–88), **2.** 404, **3.** 298, **4.** 119; and editing of Winthrop Papers, **3.** 202, **4.** 336, **7.** 461–465, **20.** 186, 196; on com. on cataloguing MSS., **3.** 254; report, **4.** 103–105; money gift to pub. *Collections*, **3.** 296; on Cabinet Com. (1887), 318; on com. on revising by-laws, **4.** 77, 372; reports, 120, 123, 409–411; *Winthrop Family*, 107; on Nominating Com. (1889, '96, '98), 309, **10.** 442, **12.** 155; reports, **4.** 366, **10.** 572, **12.** 189; presents report of Council (1889), **4.** 337; motions by, 372, **7.** 298, **12.** 191; **M.H.S.** meeting at house of, **5.** 116; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, **6.** 249; on com. to pub. Bowdoin and Temple Papers, **8.** 518, **11.** 287; memoir of father assigned to, **9.** 242; letter from G. F. Hoar (1894) on his father, 242; on com. on Ellis Bequest, **10.** 6; gifts to **M.H.S.**, 123, 126, 292, 293, 472, **14.** 144, **15.** 45; on com. on financial policy, **11.** 1; newspapers bound at expense of, 210; *Memoir of R. C. Winthrop*, **12.** 2, 176, **19.** 301, **20.** 196; on Building Com., **12.** 191; entertains **M.H.S.**, 195; presents MS. of Govs. Bradford and Winthrop, 196; thanks of **M.H.S.** to, for MS., 259; early Am. imprints belonging to, 414–415; Winthrop Papers bound at expense of, **13.** 311; presents cabinet for them, 311; tribute to, services to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 300–302, 306–307, **20.** 195, 198–200; funds bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, **19.** 304–307; Winthrop Papers presented by Mrs. Winthrop, 307; MEMOIR by C. F. Adams, **20.** 178–200; PORT. and AUTOG., 178; residences, 179, 194–195; birth and death, 179; boyhood and schooling, 179–181; in college, 181–184; conservatism, 183; and law, 184; marriages, 184, 193; and death of wife, 185; European travel, 186–194; seeking an occupation, 188; on tour of Spain and Portugal, 189–191; on trip in Russia, 192; on French debates (1867), 192; on Germany during war, 193, pursuits, 196; polit. views, 197; seclusion, 198–199; funeral, 200.

Communications: corresp. of John Haynes with Fitz-John Winthrop, **1.** 118–131; on Sylvester family and monument, 256–257; on inscription on Harvard Statue, 257–259; on Katharine Winthrop, 379; letter of Henry Boade, **2.** 156–158; letters of Lord Cutts, 171–199; on Col. John Winthrop, 390 *n.*–391 *n.*; MEMOIR OF DAVID SEARS, 405–429; on "Non-Conformist's Oath," **3.** 187–190; letters of Rich. Leader, 190–197; petition of Ipswich (1637), 197–200; letter of Rich. Steele, 201; on collecting, ed. and pub. of Winthrop Papers, 201, **7.** 457–465, **8.** 139–142; letters of Robert and Roger Williams, **3.** 254–259; on motto of Mass., 255–256; on binding of Winthrop Papers, **4.** 65; on interest of colon. N. Eng. in con-

temp. European politics, 268; Sylvester letters, 269–291; letters of Thomas Shepard, **5.** 102–105; letter of Margaret Heathcote, 105–106; poem by Story and others, 106–107; on printing report of annual meeting, 108–110; letters on Chas. Deane, 137–139; on Alex. Johnston and Conn. history, 279; list of Winthrop Papers sent to other depositories, 286–306, **12.** 146; letters concerning Thos. Lyon, **6.** 1–20; verses on Anthony Strange, 251; letters of Anne Higginson and Thos. Hooker, 422–425; on his father's health (1891), **7.** 7; Latin letter of Saml. Winthrop, 11–15; letter from Barbadoes (1675), 13, 16; on King Tom, 296–298; Eng. letter to Gov. Winthrop (1659), 362–364; letters of Mrs. Adams, Cushing, Hancock, **8.** 59–64; instructions to Jos. Dudley, 90–105; letter of John Adams, 91; on gravestone of Thos. Hooker, 142; on letter accredited to Rich. Saltonstall (1632), 204–207; corresp. and character of Emmanuel Downing, 207–208, 370–372, 383–387, 486–496; letters of Thos. Browne, Chauncy, Bowdoin, 284–285, 287–290; on memorial on Roanoke Island, 285–287; papers on John Wheelwright, 372–374, 505–517; criticism of Adams's *Mass., its Historians and History*, 374–382; Adams's reply to, 387, 402–412; letter to Wm. Pond, 469–473; on new Bowdoin and Temple Papers, 518; on Ellis Bequest, **10.** 3–5; letter of Lucy Downing, 186; various Winthrop letters and inventory, **11.** 1–7; on Theo. Lyman, **12.** 138; paper characterizing Boston Rev. leaders, 139–142; several Bowdoin letters, 142–145; letters of Abr. Pierson, 146, 148; on paper on debts of Thos. Fones, 147; letter of Thos. Savage, 197; on proposed memorial ed. of Bradford and Winthrop, 261, 293–300; bills against Gov. Winthrop, **13.** 58–62; paper on evolutions of sham fight (1686), 327–330; drafts of addresses to Charles II., 330–333; doc. of Council on Phips's expedition, 334–335; scheme for election of Council (1693), 335; draft of address to William and Mary, 336–337; letter of Jas. Downing, **14.** 372–376; fragment of index of early laws, 382–384.

Winthrop, Samuel, in Antigua, **5.** 105 *n.*; career, **7.** 12; Latin letter to father (1645) from Teneriffe, 13–15; clerk of court, **12.** 49.

Winthrop, Stephen, at Teneriffe, **7.** 15 *n.*; AUTOGS., 139, **12.** 203; letter to father (1647) on reasons for entering army, **11.** 6; early years, **12.** 203; at Saybrook, 204–206; recorder for Suffolk Co., 206; in Eng., 206–210; death and will, 210; marriage, 211; port., 211 *n.*

Winthrop, Thomas Lindall [1], trusteeship, **1.** 325; on com. on Boston bicentenary, letter to Mayor, **2.** 220–221; mentioned, 409; subscription for **M.H.S.** building, **3.** 291; sons at college, **5.** 198; at Harvard Commencement (1830), 202; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 341; memoir, **7.** 125; and collecting of Winthrop Papers, 459, **8.** 140; John Pierce on, **19.** 360. *See also* Thomas L. Winthrop Fund.

Winthrop, Thomas Lindall [2], and David Sears, **2.** 409.

Winthrop, Wait Still, on Northern Lights, **2.** 105; letter from Giles Sylvester (1677), **4.** 287; Conn. land (1686), **5.** 294–295; protest about lands (1712), 302; corresp. pub., **7.** 457; and mother's gravestone, **8.** 143; and Andros (1689), **9.** 478; book owned by, 496; at Addington's funeral, **12.** 233; and Rawson's records (1686), 242, **13.** 281; member of Dudley's Council (1686), 228; attends, 226–284; commands Castle, 240; to revise laws, 256, 268; sent to Conn., 259; lands on Merrimac, 274; salary, 279; to audit Usher's accounts, 279; and Malden church controversy, 281; record of war com. (1690), 334; named for Council (1691), **14.** 217; and Council's assumption of control (1715), **15.** 342–351; *Narrative of Proceedings*, **17.** 19.

Winthrop, William, fund bequeathed to **M.H.S.**, **1.** 175; opera books bequeathed by, transferred, **6.** 40. *See also* William Winthrop Fund.

Winthrop Normal and Industrial College, estab. and growth, **9.** 223, **10.** 406.

Winthrop Papers, history of collecting, ed., and pub., **3.** 201, **7.** 457–465, **8.** 139–142, **9.** 214, 227, **20.** 186, 196; pub. of fifth vol. authorized, **3.** 202; binding and cabinet, **4.** 65, **13.** 310–311; fund for pub., **4.** 118, **5.** 448, **6.** 414; fifth vol. pub., **4.** 336; sixth vol. authorized and pub., 336, **7.** 457; list of papers sent to other depositories, **5.** 286–306, **12.** 146; cost of pub., **5.** 445, **7.** 379, **8.** 191; presented to **M.H.S., 19.** 307.

Winthrop *vs.* Lechmere, **8.** 125–137; case and decision, 126; effect on Com. laws, 126, 130; dilemma of colony's appeal for relief, action of her agents, 127–132; Winthrop's attack on Conn., 128, 135, 138; petition for leave to bring in a bill, 133–136; fear for the charter, 136; decision reversed, 137.

Wirt, William, biog. of Patrick Henry, Jefferson on it, **1.** 202, **7.** 126.

Wise, ——, innkeeper in N. C. (1805), **2.** 34.

Wise, Charlotte B. (Everett), **18.** 117.

Wise, *Gov.* Henry A., and John Brown, **1.** 183; and Graves-Cilley duel, **12.** 288, 291; on Constitution and slavery (1836), **15.** 451.

Wise, *Com.* Henry A., **18.** 117.

Wise, *Rev.* John, of Mass., currency pamphlet, **12.** 431; account of Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 281–303; preface to Mather's *Cases of Conscience*, **17.** 40.

Wise, John, Speaker of Va. House (1794), **15.** 145.

Wisner, Henry, and vote on Independence, **1.** 275, 276.

Wissing, William, port. of Lord Cutts, **2.** 195.

Wiswall. *See also* Wiswell.

Wiswall, *Rev.* Ichabod, death, **1.** 154; goes to Eng. (1690), **7.** 152; son in college, **12.** 285; preaches for Mather (1676), **13.** 363.

Wiswall, Peleg, subscription to support, in college, **12.** 285.

Wiswell, John, and Dudley's Council (1686), **13.** 284.

Wiswell, William, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152.

Witchcraft in Mass., A. C. Goodell on, **1.** 65–70; cessation of oyer and terminer, 66, 341; trials by court of assize, 66–67; juries acquit, 67; influence of new jury qualifications, 67–68; lawyers and trials, 68; regularity of evidence, 69; indictment forms, 69 *n.*; passage of act reversing attainders, 70; G. H. Moore on act reversing attainders, 77–99; printed copy of act considered, 78, 85, 94–96, 100; history of printed act, 78, 112, 113; record of the bill, 79–83, 114; award of damages, 80–82, 84, 109, 115; record of Governor's consent to bill, 82–83, 86; act not in rolls or archives, 83, 113; Salem copy of act considered, 83; uniqueness of act, 84; no reference to act in warrant for damages, 86; motive of petitions for relief, 87, 109–112; contemp. reference to act considered, 87–89, 100 *n.*; character of petitions for relief, 88, 106 *n.*; omissions from act, 89, 104, 115; improbability of Dudley's consent, 89, 105; right of General Court to reverse attainder, 90–92, 104, 105; act not laid before Privy Council, 91, 102; attitude of Queen Mary, 92; contents of act considered, 92–94, 105–109; "Advice of Ministers," 93 *n.*; identity of Salem copy and printed act, 96; obvious inference of non-enactment, 96, 99; act ignored by contemporaries, 96–98, 116; later attempts for relief, 97–99, 116; Goodell's rejoinder, 99–118; evidence for enactment of bill, 100; reversal a private act, 101–104; pardons granted, 105–106; forfeiture following attainder, 106–108; necessity of act reversing attainder, 108–109; greatness of act, 117; docs. on, 339–358; forfeiture, 340, 342; Phips's letter on trials, 340–342; commission of oyer and terminer, 340, **2.** 43; spectral evidence, **1.** 340, 356, 357; reason for new court, 341; petition of Elizabeth Proctor for restoration of dower, 342–343; evidence of early legislative action annulling effect of attainder, 343–345; petition of Parkers, proceedings against estates of attainted, 346–347; Dudley's questions to New York clergy with replies (in Latin), 348–353; (in English), 353–358; proof of existence of witches, 354–355; essence of witchcraft, 355; evidence of previous malice not necessary to conviction, 356; Devil's use of spectres not

contrary to divine government, 356–357; good life as evidence of innocence, 357; physical and mental condition of bewitched, 357; contemp. notice of trials, **7.** 161–163; Wm. Perkins's book, 361; Mather's *Memorable Providences*, **9.** 479; Lawson's *Brief and True Narrative*, 492; Willard's *Some Miscellany Observations*, 494; Lawson's *Christ's Fidelity*, 495; Mather's *Wonders of Invisible World*, 497; Voltaire on, **13.** 159; woman condemned for (1680), 408; telepathic origin of confessions, **15.** 84; John Higginson's attitude toward trials, **16.** 515; Cotton Mather's influence, **20.** 443.

Wither, George, verses on Thos. Westrowe, **13.** 56–58.

Witherden, John, suit against Aspinwall (1651), **12.** 214.

Witherell, Mary [Mrs. Mayhew], **3.** 402 *n.*

Witherell, Thomas, **3.** 402 *n.*

Withers, *Colonel*, of Eng. (1694), **2.** 174.

Witherspoon, John, and the mutiny, **1.** 53; on com. on finance, 60; on com. on instructing envoys, 61; Signer, 282.

Withington, *Rev.* Leonard, sermon, **19.** 357.

Withrington, *Capt.* John, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.

Witly, George, killed by Indians, **1.** 151, **14.** 28.

Witt, *Capt.* Ebenezer, of Brookfield, **7.** 386.

Woburn, Mass., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 236; in 1650, **2.** 47; population (1790), **4.** 136; polls (1784), 139; refreshments at ordination (1729), **6.** 492; aid for S. C. sufferers (1781), **9.** 172; pastor ordained (1703), **14.** 33.

Woelmont, Arnold, *baron de*, novel on U. S., **5.** 165.

Wolbie, Robert. *See* Welby.

Wolcott. *See also* Walcott, Woolcot.

Wolcott, Cornelia (Frothingham), **18.** 87.

Wolcott, Edith (Prescott), **18.** 90.

Wolcott, Edward Kitchen, purchases confiscated Brookline estate, **10.** 182.

Wolcott, Elizabeth (Huntington), **18.** 87.

Wolcott, Frederick, makes cartridges, **4.** 295; career, 296, **18.** 86.

Wolcott, Henry, immigrant, **18.** 86.

Wolcott, Huntington, **18.** 87.

Wolcott, John, killed by Indians (1728), **6.** 373, 377, 379.

Wolcott, Joshua H., career, **18.** 87.

Wolcott, Laura, makes cartridges, **4.** 294; marries Wm. Moseley, 295.

Wolcott, Mary Ann, makes cartridges, **4.** 294; marries Chauncey Goodrich, 295.

Wolcott, *Gen.* Oliver [1], Signer, **1.** 281; and signing of Declaration, **3.** 370, 373–375; makes bullets from statue of George III., **4.** 247 *n.*, 264, 294–295; conference with Gage (1775), **10.** 92; career, **18.** 86.

Wolcott, Oliver [2], on bullets from statue of George III., **4.** 294, 295; career, **18.** 86.

Wolcott, Roger [b. 1679], *Poetical Meditations* (1725), **13.** 456; career, **18.** 86.

Wolcott, Roger, elected a member **M.H.S.**, **1.** 147; accepts, 181; MEMOIR OF J. M. ROBBINS, **3.** 206–218; on Nominating Com. (1887, '92), 254, **7.** 335; reports, **3.** 297, **7.** 383; on com. on Pickering Papers, **3.** 277; on Auditing Com. (1888, '93, '94), **4.** 77, **8.** 151, 504; reports, **4.** 118, **8.** 195 *n.*, **9.** 37; on fate of statue of George III., **4.** 264, 291–298; elected to **M.H.S.** Council (1889–91), 366, **5.** 457, **6.** 420; on Finance Com. (1889), **4.** 367; communicates Washington's account of Braddock's defeat, **5.** 3; presents report on new members, **7.** 332–335; communicates Huntington letters, 354–360; present reports of Council (1892), 366; on hist. names inscribed in Mass. State House, **9.** 196; and return of Bradford MS., **11.** 367, **15.** 80; **M.H.S.** tributes to, **14.** 386–393; in **M.H.S.**, 387; personality, 387, 391–392; as public official, 388–391, **18.** 87–89; as politician, **14.** 389; popularity, 391; character, 392, **18.** 89; MEMOIR by Wm. Lawrence, 86–90; PORT., and AUTOG., 86; ancestry, 86–87; birth, 87; education, 87; law studies, 87; marriage and children, 90; religion, 90; declines Federal appointments, 90; death, 90.

Wolcott, Simon, **18.** 86.

Wolfe, Nathaniel, at Louisville (1836), **7.** 290.

Wolfe, William, sea-captain (1847), **7.** 321.
Wolff, *Lady* Georgiana (Walpole), in Holy Land, **19.** 490.
Wolff, Joseph, anecdotes of character, **19.** 490, 503.
Wollaston, *Captain*, settlement, **1.** 238.
Wolsey. *See also* Worsley.
Wolsey, Thomas, *cardinal*, and Cabot's discovery, **11.** 161.
Woman suffrage, Parkman on, **8.** 548.
Womantaning, Scatacook Indian, **6.** 378.
Wonkow, Indian, **5.** 294.
Wood. *See also* Woods.
Wood, *Colonel*, in Va. campaign (1781), **19.** 130.
Wood, *Reverend*, at Barrington, N. S. (1770), **4.** 69, 73.
Wood, Anthony à, letters from Increase Mather (1690–91), **8.** 344–348.
Wood, Arthur H., Everett's *Memorial Discourse*, **3.** 279.
Wood, *Rev.* Benjamin, jubilee, **19.** 431, 439.
Wood, Henry, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 176.
Wood, Henry, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 184.
Wood, James, bookseller (1690), **9.** 488.
Wood, James, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Wood, James, of Va., gubernatorial candidacy (1794), **15.** 146.
Wood, James I., Asst. in **M.H.S.** Library, **8.** 344.
Wood, Lemuel, journal of campaign of 1760, **4.** 386.
Wood, Mary, Pilgrim at Leyden, **17.** 180.
Wood, *Sir* Matthew, dinner with, **19.** 462.
Wood, Robert C., criticism of his Confederate army figures, **18.** 437–444.
Wood, Ruth [Mrs. Sheafe], **7.** 169.
Wood, Ruth [Mrs. Upham], **12.** 230*n.*
Wood, Thomas, J. Q. Adams on *Institutes*, **16.** 425, 427.
Wood, William, map and text concerning Noddle's Island, **1.** 371; on Indian hemp, **6.** 36; on Wessagusset, **7.** 24; *New Englands Prospect*, extant copies, price, reprint, **10.** 329.
Wood Island, Me., Indian fight (1697), **1.** 151, **14.** 28.
Wood pulp, early experiment, **20.** 68.
Woodbridge, ——, innkeeper at East Hartford (1804), **2.** 32.
Woodbridge, *Rev.* Benjamin [H. C. 1642], *Method of Grace*, **11.** 207.
Woodbridge, *Rev.* Benjamin, s. of Rev. John, loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471; preface to *Warning to the Flocks*, **9.** 526, **17.** 29; death, **14.** 27; and diabolical performances, 169, 170; preface to Rowlandson's *Possibility*, **17.** 32.
Woodbridge, Benjamin, s. of Dudley, duel, **18.** 239–242.
Woodbridge, Dudley, **18.** 240.
Woodbridge, *Rev.* John, of Newbury, Mass., loyal petition (1666), **6.** 471; currency pamphlet, **12.** 431; justice of peace (1686), **13.** 229.
Woodbridge, N. J., inn (1804), **2.** 33.
Woodbury, Charles J. H., port. of Webster owned by, **2.** 262.
Woodbury, Conn., inn (1779), **6.** 129.
Woodcock, Joseph, works on Boston defences (1814), **14.** 152; characterized, 153.
Wooddeson, Richard, on awfulness of judicial power, **15.** 203; biog. note, 203*n.*
Wooddrop, *Rev.* William, preaches for Mather (1675, '76), **13.** 340, 365.
Wooden goblet, carved, **7.** 315–316.
Woodgate, ——, of (?) Charlestown, goes to Eng. (1690), **7.** 152.
Woodhead, Elizabeth, baptism, **12.** 338.
Woodhead, *Mrs.* Mary, joins Chelmsford church (1673), **12.** 338; children, 338.
Woodhull, Jesse, farm, **20.** 37, 38; and Crèvecœur's children, 48–49.
Woodhull, John, farm, **20.** 38.
Woodman, *Commissary* John, marches to Cherry Valley, **2.** 445; at Cherry Valley, 446–451, 454, 457, 458; in Sullivan's expedition, 473.
Woodman house, Chestnut Hill, **14.** 291.
Woodmancy, John, Tompson's elegy on, **5.** 2, **10.** 273.
Woodringer, William, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 345.
Woodruff, ——, of Newark, journey on Ohio River (1836), **7.** 278–286.
Woods. *See also* Wood.
Woods, *Deacon*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 388.
Woods, Aaron, of Brookfield, **7.** 398; death, 399.

Woods, Abijah, book owned by, **12.** 411.
Woods, Alva, at class dinner (1873), **2.** 91; Commencement part (1817), **5.** 182; biog. note, 182 *n.*
Woods, *Gen.* Charles R., at Columbia (1865), **15.** 272.
Woods, Ebenezer, recruit (1760), **6.** 429.
Woods, David, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Woods, Henry, capture of Shattuck, **1.** 304–306; census marshal (1790), **4.** 136; recruit (1758), **6.** 24; appraises soldier's effects (1758), 29.
Woods, James, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.
Woods, John, of Marlborough, **4.** 300.
Woods, John, of Groton, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Woods, *Sergeant* Joseph, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 440, 442, death, 442.
Woods, Leonard, papers on Argall's raid, **1.** 189 *n.*; at Harvard Commencement (1843), **5.** 239; Harvard D. D. (1846), 250; as tutor, **6.** 263; edits Hakluyt's *Westerne Planting*, **7.** 75; *ΦBK* oration (1840), **9.** 130; biog. note, 130 *n.*; as prof. at Andover, **14.** 456; and E. A. Park, 457, 461.
Woods, Nathaniel, and Groton church controversy (1712), **13.** 302.
Woods, Ruben [1], of Groton, **6.** 427.
Woods, Ruben [2], recruit (1760), **6.** 427.
Woods, Timothy, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Woods, *Gen.* William B., at Columbia (1865), **15.** 266, 272.
Wood's Hole, described (1801), **4.** 127, 128.
Woodward, ——, of Braintree (1788), **16.** 451.
Woodward, ——, innkeeper at Colchester, Va. (1804), **2.** 33.
Woodward, Augustus B., and Mich. affairs (1806), **20.** 287–291, 293–295, 308, 522–525.
Woodward, Nathaniel, explores Merrimac River, **1.** 214.
Woodward, Stephen, death in Am. army (1775), **9.** 47.
Woodward's Tavern, Dedham, **10.** 47.
Woodwell, David, **5.** 115.
Woodwell, Mary, captured by Indians (1746), **5.** 115.
Wool, and tariff (1832), **19.** 523.
Woolcot. *See also* Wolcott.
Woolcot, ——, innkeeper at Brookfield (1760), **4.** 388.
Woolcot, John, of Brookfield, **7.** 385, 388.
Woolcot, *Capt.* Nathaniel, of Brookfield, **7.** 386.
Woolcot, Thomas, at Ft. Dummer (1724), **6.** 366.
Woolsey. *See also* Worsley.
Woolsey, Theodore Dwight, death announced, **5.** 1, 4; at Harvard Commencement (1833), 212; Harvard D. D. (1847), 253; use of Coxe's hymn, **17.** 132.
Wooster. *See also* Worcester.
Wooster, *Gen.* David, command in Canada (1776), **2.** 298, **18.** 431.
Wooster, *Rev.* William, at Salisbury, **2.** 48.
Worcester. *See also* Wooster, Worster.
Worcester, Frederick A., Commencement part (1831), **5.** 206; biog. note, 206 *n.*
Worcester, Joseph Emerson, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1858), **6.** 77; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), 343; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Worcester, Noah, Harvard D. D. (1818), **5.** 185.
Worcester, Samuel M., Commencement part (1822), **5.** 189; biog. note, 189 *n.*
Worcester, Mass., Stephen Salisbury's public services, **2.** 92; royal memorials in, **4.** 240, 244; royal arms destroyed, 240 *n.*, 253; troops at (1760), 387–388; regulation of affairs (1686), **13.** 247, 251, 282, 283; views, **16.** 145; tavern (1812), **19.** 367; services of Stephen Salisbury, the younger, 421, **20.** 414–417.
Worcester County, Mass., MAP of portion (1785), **8.** 279–280.
Worcester County Free Institute of Industrial Science, Stephen Salisbury's interest, **2.** 92.
Worcester Fire Society, **15.** 230.
Worcester Museum of Art, establishment, **20.** 416.
Worcester Polytechnic Institute, services of Salisbury family, **20.** 416.
Worcester Public Library, origin, **19.** 259.
Word of Comfort to a Meloncholy Country, authorship, **12.** 431.
Workman, Joseph, math. instrument, **17.** 370.

Workman, *Mrs.* William H. (Bullock), **3.** 338.
World's Fair. *See* Columbian Exposition.
Wormall, *Capt.* William, in Phips's Quebec expedition, **15.** 299.
Wormwood, Peter, of Mohawk Valley, **2.** 445.
Worsaae, Jens J. A., on Rock of Runamo, **4.** 58.
Worsley, Benjamin, of Eng., and John Winthrop, Jr., **4.** 266.
Worsley, Benjamin, killed at Cherry Valley, **2.** 450.
Worsley, Henry, and Lord Cutts, **2.** 175; to stand for Parliament, 181.
Worsley, *Sir* Robert, and Lord Cutts, **2.** 183, 184, 190.
Worster. *See also* Worcester.
Worster, *Deacon*, of Brookfield (1762), **7.** 386.
Worster, Benjamin, in campaign of 1760, **4.** 390.
Worster, Jonathan, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Worth, Richard N., **2.** 246.
Worthen, William E., Commencement part (1838), **5.** 224.
Worthington, Erastus, on sexual morality at Dedham, **6.** 495, 508.
Worthington, Harriet [Mrs. Taft], **19.** 392.
Worthington, John, address to Gage (1774), **14.** 51 *n.*
Worthington, Conn., inn (1804), **2.** 32.
Worthington, Mass., tavern (1812), **19.** 367.
Wragg, ——, of Charleston (1805), **2.** 26.
Wraxall, Peter, in Va. (1651), **3.** 7.
Wreck, Ancient, found on Nauset Beach, question of disposition, **4.** 216–219, 311; name, 217 *n.*; pipes found in, 218, 311.
Wrentham, Mass., inns, **3.** 41, **4.** 135, **9.** 42; **10.** 47.
Wright, ——, petition to Dudley's council (1686), **13.** 271.
Wright, ——, of Md. (1778), **10.** 464, 465.
Wright, ——, of N. C. (1789), **16.** 456, 460.
Wright, *Mrs.* Abigail, of Chelmsford, **12.** 336.
Wright, Benjamin, exile in Amsterdam (1599), **6.** 63.
Wright, Carroll D., report (1889), **4.** 374; on Walker as Supt. of Census, **13.** 306.
Wright, Ebenezer, s. of Jon., baptism, **12.** 335.
Wright, Ebenezer, s. of John, baptism, **12.** 336.
Wright, Edwin, and Suffolk probate papers, **14.** 87, **16.** 122.
Wright, Elizabeth (Martin), **6.** 56.
Wright, Frederic, Commencement part (1831), **5.** 206; biog. note, 206 *n.*
Wright, John, of Chelmsford, **12.** 336.
Wright, John, at Louisburg (1745), **11,** 439.
Wright, John S., subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342.
Wright, Jonathan, of Chelmsford, **12.** 335.
Wright, Meredith, of Ga., **20.** 517.
Wright, Oliver, soldier, killed (1758), **6.** 22, 33; effects appraised, 24, 26.
Wright, *Sergeant* Peter, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 455.
Wright, Richard, and Coddington's Braintree land, **7.** 22.
Wright, Robert, seizure suit (1686), **13.** 274.
Wright, *Mrs.* Sarah, marries Joshua Draper (1762), **7.** 389.
Wright, William K., acknowledgment to, **6.** 377.
Wrighttell, M. H., witnesses power of attorney (1654), **13.** 6.
Writing. *See* Shorthand.
Writs of Assistance, Mass. precedent, **3.** 371; report of arguments, **4.** 84, 88, **6.** 190–196; issuance, **12.** 193; as precedent for U. S. laws, 193.
Wyan, Thomas, register of admiralty, **13.** 50.
Wyantenuck Indians, names (1703), **5.** 300.
Wyer. *See also* Ware.
Wyer, Robert, of Charlestown (1691), **7.** 157.
Wyer, William, subscribes to Merchants' Notes (1733), **17.** 208.
Wyer, *Capt.* William, and Ratification, **16.** 331, 333, 357; biog. note, 331 *n.*
Wyeth, Joshua, and Tea Party, **10.** 479.
Wyeth, *Dr.* Tapley, **16.** 407; biog. note, 407 *n.*
Wyllys. *See also* Willis.
Wyllys, *Capt.* (*Col.*) Samuel, at siege of Boston, **7.** 409, **9.** 61, 70.
Wyman. *See also* Wayman.
Wyman, Anna, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.

Wyman, Asahel, and Shays's Rebellion, **1.** 301.
Wyman, Huldah, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Wyman, Jeffries, in **M.H.S.** group picture (1869), **3.** vii; voyage to S. Am., **6.** 200.
Wyman, Matthew, at Louisburg (1745), **11.** 444.
Wyman, Moses, sloop captured (1775), **1.** 21.
Wyman, Samuel, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Wyman, Thomas, in Am. army (1775), **12.** 107.
Wyman, Uzziah, scholar at Townsend (1772), **4.** 386.
Wyndship's Tavern, Menotomy, **10.** 48.
Wynne. *See also* Winn.
Wynne, ——, of Jamaica, prisoner (1782), **17.** 426.
Wyoming Valley, Sullivan's force at, **2.** 473; papers on massacre, **3.** 340–347; capitulation, 340, 342; Denison's report, 340, 342–344; Jenkins's statement, 341, 344; list of killed, 341, 345–346; later appeal for aid, 341, 346–347; Pa. designs on settlement, 343; Brit. force, 343.
Wyon, Frederick W., ignores last royal veto, **5.** 158.
Wythe, George, Signer, **1.** 282; suggested for Supreme Court (1789), **15.** 131.

X

X Y Z mission, Priestley on, **3.** 22; order for reception, **15.** 89; letter by, 89.
Xerxes, battle of Salamis, **17.** 384–405.

Y

Yale, Elihu, letters of relatives, **12.** 146.
Yale University, Dexter's *Graduates*, **2.** 139; inauguration of Dwight and Commencement (1795), **3.** 45–47; buildings, 48; letter on (1808), **4.** 55; books from Isaac Watts, **9.** 332, 336, 347, 356, 361, 376, 396, 409; Winthrop Papers sent to, **12.** 146; former importance of tutor, **13.** 122; Clap's code and book of customs, 122; Dwight's admin. reforms, 123; letter on discipline (1771), 124; bicentenary, **15.** 180, 320-323; bicentennial medal, **16.** 145; in 1812, **19.** 383.
Yancey, (?) Charles, and Jefferson (1817), **6.** 174.
Yancey, William L., and recognition of Confederacy (1861), **18.** 140; on fall of King Cotton, **19.** 334.
Yankee Hero, privateer (1776), **1.** 21, **2.** 303.
Yarborough, Frances (Coombes) [Mrs. Richardson], exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 63.
Yarborough, Frederick, exile in Amsterdam (1605), **6.** 63.
Yarmouth, Isle of Wight, and Lord Cutts, **2.** 177, 184, 187.
Yarmouth, Mass., Maverick on (1660), **1.** 243; in 1650, **2.** 48.
Yarmouth, N. S., Congregational Church (1770), **4.** 73
Yates. *See also* Yeates.
Yates, *Major* (?) Christopher P., of Mohawk Valley, **2.** 445, 446.
Yates, *Rev.* James, wealth, **19.** 460.
Yates, Robert, and ratification of Constitution, **17.** 484.
Yazoo affair, Bishop's pamphlet, **19.** 193; pervading spirit (1806), **20.** 287, 289, 290.
Yeamans, ——, presents ports. to Boston, **4.** 242 *n.*
Yeamans, John, **3.** 380, **18.** 241; and Sugar Act (1733), **8.** 138.
Yeardly, Argall, of Va. (1651), **3.** 7.
Yeates, Jasper, at Philadelphia Academy (1754), **7.** 341.
Yellow fever, in Philadelphia (1802), **20.** 274.
Yendell, Samuel, in Oregon Country (1791), **7.** 418.
Yeomans. *See* Yeamans.
Yñistrosa, Juan de, and Menendez, **8.** 447, 455.
Yokeum, ——, farm on Susquehanna, N. Y. (1779), **2.** 462.
York, Amos, killed at Wyoming (1778), **3.** 245.
York, James, *duke of*, Exclusion Bill, **4.** 318; *Reasons for Inditement of*, **9.** 450. *See also* James II.
York, Eng., G. E. Ellis on minster, **10.** 220.
York, Me., Maverick's account (1660), **1.** 233; Danforth's deed to (1684), **5.** 432–435; Indian attacks (1692), **7.** 160; (1693), 165; iron ore (1644), **8.** 13.

York County, Me., name as royal memorial, **4.** 244.
Yorke, Charles, briefs in prize cases (1748–49), **5.** 92, 93.
Yorktown, Va., centenary of siege of 1781, **3.** 56, **9.** 227–231; siege of 1781, **6.** 149–155, **19.** 139–144; Clinton's despatches, **6.** 441, 519; McClellan's siege (1862), **10.** 430–433.
Yonge. *See* Young.
Young. *See also* Youngs.
Young, ——, Brit. naval officer (1793), **2.** 374.
Young, *Captain,* on Kennebec River (1636), **1.** 232.
Young, Alexander [1], and *American Apollo,* **6.** 203.
Young, Alexander [2], on first site of Boston, **2.** 203; as member **M.H.S.**, **5.** 5; and Chas. Deane, 136, **7.** 48; Commencement part (1820), **5.** 186; biog. note, 186 *n.*; Master's oration (1823), 191; Harvard D.D. (1846), 250; subscription to Boston dinner (1830), **6.** 342; on com. on **M.H.S.** semicentenary, 384 *n.*; and reprinting of Indian tracts, 394, 395; memoir, **7.** 125; ports., **15.** 25, **16.** 145; at bicentenary of N. Eng. Confed., **19.** 361.
Young, *Dr.* David, suit against Shays's insurgents, **16.** 445.
Young, Edward, Isaac Watts on works, **9.** 366.
Young, Edward James [*Communications* follow], elected Recording Sec. **M.H.S.** (1884–1905), **1.** 180, **2.** 79, 404, **3.** 297, **4.** 119, 366, **5.** 456, **6.** 419, **7.** 383, **8.** 201, **9.** 39, **10.** 137, 573, **11.** 335, **12.** 190, **13.** 80, **14.** 145, **15.** 51, **16.** 148, **17.** 233, **18.** 289, **19.** 226; on com. to publish *Proceedings* (1884–1905), **1.** 168, **2.** 87, 486, **3.** 318, **4.** 367, **6.** 1, 421, **7.** 399, **8.** 202, **9.** 40, **10.** 139, **11.** 67, 367, **12.** 196, **13.** 142, **14.** 163, **15.** 69, **16.** 151, **17.** 235, **18.** 297, **19.** 273; presents pamphlet from Caroline Simpkins, **3.** 105; report on Pickering Papers, 277; list of publications (1886–1902), 280, **13.** 66, **15.** 30, **16.** 130; gifts to **M.H.S.**, **3.** 283, **4.** 109, **14.** 167, **16.** 145, **18.** 261; on Cabinet Com. (1887, '89), **3.** 318, **4.** 367; presents communications of others, 90, 191, 411, **8.** 21, 202, 400, **9.** 216, 255, **10.** 540, **12.** 196, **14.** 198, **15.** 366; on com. to amend by-laws, **4.** 372; report, 409–411; memoir of H. W. Foote assigned to, 382, **8.** 235; Commencement part (1848), **5.** 254; on com. to pub. Belknap Papers, 347; remarks **6.** 65, **12.** 29, 154, 195, 252, 371, 424, **13.** 121, 141; on com. on **M.H.S.** centenary, **6.** 196, 214; **M.H.S.** circular letter (1890), 214; reprinted **M.H.S.** papers, 249; absent from meetings, **8.** 486, **20.** 1; memoir of C. L. Loring assigned to, **16.** 291; authorized to represent **M.H.S.**, **17.** 383; signs memorial on Constitution, **18.** 121; services as Recording Sec., resolution on services, **19.** vi, **20.** 1–2, 422–423; **M.H.S.** tributes to, v, 421–424; resigns secretaryship, 1; death, 421; in **M.H.S.**, 421, 423; as writer, 424; career, 424; memoir assigned to Jas. De Normandie, 426.
Communications: on retirement of Pres. Winthrop, **1.** vi; on freedwoman Mumbet, 41; on identity of E. B. Jarvis, 228–229; on C. C. Perkins, **2.** v; on J. L. Sibley, vi; on account of Ursuline Convent riot, **3.** 218; on Chas. Deane, **4.** vi, **5.** 136; on Wm. Amory, **4.** 215; letter of Lafayette, **6.** 169–171; letter on Boston (1801), **7.** 455–457; on the Saltonstall letter, **9.** 196; on O. B. Frothingham, **10.** 363–367; Memoir of A. P. Peabody, **11.** 25–46; on journal of C. B. Fox, **12.** 342–345; on an Eng. Bunker Hill, 423.
Young, Francis G., gift to **M.H.S.**, **13.** 79.
Young, George, of Eng. (1650), **1.** 135.
Young, J. Harvey, port. of J. W. Dean, **16.** 146.
Young, *Capt.* John, of L. I., **4.** 275, 286, 288; and Conn. claim to L. I. (1662, '63), **5.** 291; witnesses affidavit (1664), 306.
Young, John, curator of Hunterian Museum, **2.** 44.
Young, Joseph, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Young, Joshua, loyalist refugee, **2.** 234.
Young, *Senator* Richard M., death, **13.** 314.
Young, *Gen.* Samuel B. M., on war, **19.** 340 *n.*
Young, *Dr.* Thomas, on com. on *Liberty* affair, **10.** 67; and demonstration of merchants, 75; and tea question, 80; debate on Com. of

Corresp. (1774), 86; prominent rebel, **16.** 92.
Younglove, *Dr.* Moses, at Cherry Valley, **2.** 454; in Sullivan's expedition, 460.
Youngs, *Rev.* John, at Southold, 2. 49.
Young's Hotel, Boston, shinplasters, **4.** 351.
Youth, as element in revolution, **11.** 226–233.
Yoxsaw. *See* Kanaghsaws.
Yrujo, Carlos Martinez, *marqués de* Casa, ball, **2.** 13; as Span. Minister, **5.** 18; and Wm. Duane (1806), **20.** 284–285; and Burr trial, 300; Duane libel suit, 309 *n.*, 319.
Yrujo, Sally (McKean), *marquesa de* Casa, question of etiquette, **2.** 13.
Yucatan, archæological research in, **1.** 403; early cartog., **11.** 384.

Z

Zaltieri, ——, map (1566) and Cartier's voyages, **7.** 307.
Zeilin, Jacob, in Perry's Japan expedition, **2.** 260.
Zerrahn, Otto, and Emancipation Concert, **20.** 248.
Zetwell, Elizabeth (Williams), **6.** 63.
Zetwell, Jarvis, exile in Amsterdam (1601), **6.** 63.
Ziegenhain, Germany, in 1782, **4.** 3.
Zinc mine near Philadelphia, **20.** 307.
Zumárraga, *Bishop* Juan de, early Mexican imprints, **12.** 395, 396; and establishment of Mexican press, 397.
Zwickau prophets, Luther and, **1.** 262.

ADDENDA

Adams, Charles Francis [2], on com. to pub. Chamberlain's "Chelsea," **18**. 62.
Alonso de la Vera Cruz. *See* Vera Cruz.
Alonso de Santa Cruz. *See* Santa Cruz.
Apthorp, Sarah W. [Mrs. Morton], **2**. 408.
Audubon, John J., **M.H.S.** copy of *Birds* sold, **19**. 300.
Ayers. *See also* Eyre.
Baker, Frances E. [Mrs. Shirley], **9**. 27.
Bancroft, Abby [Mrs. Twombly], **7**. 419 *n*.
Bangs, Mary G. [Mrs. Salisbury], **2**. 95.
Bannister, Elizabeth C. (Farley) [Mrs. Shippen, Mrs. Izard], **2**. 13.
Bassett, Sarah [Mrs. White], **3**. 134.
Bedford, Mass., flag at Concord fight, **15**. 241.
Bible, exegetical books in Elder Brewster's library, **5**. 38–81, 83.
Bigelow, Helen [Mrs. Merriman], **1**. 174.
Biggs, Mary (Dasset) [Mrs. Minot], **13**. 366.
Boston. *See also* Noddle's Island.
Bourchier, Anne [Mrs. Sayer], **2**. 406, 429 *n*.
Brattle, Katharine [Mrs. Eyre, Mrs. Winthrop], **1**. 379.
Brighton, Mass. *See* Little Cambridge.
Brookfield, Mass. *See also* Quabaug.
Buckminster, Lucy M. [Mrs. Farrar], **3**. 162.
Byles, Josiah, death (1708), **14**. 25.
Canals, Richmond, **17**. 490, 492–494.
Caroline affair, McLeod case, **11**. 132, **14**. 411–412.
Chelsea, Mass. *See also* Pullen Point.
Childe, Catharine Mildred (Lee). *See* Childe (Mildred).
Civil rights. *See also* Rights.
Clark, Elizabeth [Mrs. Morley, Mrs. Trevor, Baroness Cutts], **2**. 195.
Cobled Hill, Somerville, **9**. 83.
Collections of **M.H.S.**, *Trumbull Papers*, **4**. 54; *Sewall's Letter Book*, 105.
Conant, *Rev.* Silvanus. *See* Conant (*Reverend*).
Concord, U. S. S., **19**. 495.
Confederacy, Am. frigate (1779), **3**. 126.
Connecticut. *See also* North.
Converse, Mary [Mrs. Thompson], **12**. 325.
Cook, David. For "Boston" read "Brookline."
Cooke, Mary P. [Mrs. Nash], **1**. 335.
Cotton, Martha [Mrs. Thayer], **2**. 51.
Cox, Susan Z. [Mrs. Preble], **2**. 135.
Coy, Mary [Mrs. Lake], **7**. 170.
Cradock, Dorothy [Mrs. Sawyer], **1**. 135.
Cross, Sally [Mrs. Preble], **2**. 132.
Custis, Martha [Mrs. Peter], **2**. 17.
Cutts, Elizabeth (Clark | Morley | Trevor), *baroness*, **2**. 195.
Cutts, Elizabeth (Pickering), *baroness*, **2**. 195.
Dasset, Mary [Mrs. Biggs, Mrs. Minot], **13**. 366.
Dean, Rebekah S. [Mrs. Salisbury], **2**. 94.
Dole, Sarah [Mrs. Somerby], **1**. 132.
Dunch, Deborah [Lady Moody], **1**. 216.
Edwards, Mary [Mrs. Storer], **1**. 225.
Eight-Box Act of S. C., **18**. 11, 16.
Eliot, Ruth [Mrs. Thayer], **2**. 51.
Epps, Daniel, of London (1621), **5**. 264.
Farley, Elizabeth C. [Mrs. Bannister, Mrs. Shippen, Mrs. Izard], **2**. 13.
Faxon, Joanna [Mrs. Wales], **14**. 22.
Fiennes, William. *See* Say and Sele.
Florida. *See also* South.
Georgia. *See also* Colonies, South.
Gleason. *See also* Leason.

Goodwin, William Watson, announcement as Corresp. Sec., **10.** 116.
Green, David, goes to Eng. (1775), **9.** 54.
Hale, Hannah [Mrs. Spalding], **12.** 338.
Hall, Margaret [Mrs. Wilson, Mrs. Terry], **4.** 161.
Hallyday, Ann [Lady Mildmay], **9.** 450.
Hammond, Abigail, son, **7.** 166.
Hammond, Anna [Mrs. Pope], **19.** 433 *n.*
Hammond, Elizabeth [Mrs. Peirson], **7.** 166.
Hart, Emma [Mrs. Willard], **2.** 150.
Haynes, Henry Williamson, announcements as Corresp. Sec., **15.** 1, **16.** 477.
Henchman, Bridget [Mrs. Richardson], **12.** 336.
Hildreth, Mary [Mrs. Warren], **12.** 338.
Hull, Mary (Spencer) [Lady Phips, Mrs. Sergeant], **1.** 158.
Hulton, Henry. For "Boston" read "Brookline."
Izard, Mary [Mrs. Middleton], **2.** 26.
Jackson, Dorothy (Quincy), **11.** 48.
Livingston, Sarah A. [Mrs. Sedgwick], **1.** 42.
Marshall, Sarah [Mrs. Stocker], **14.** 21.
Mather, Eunice [Mrs. Williams], **1.** 157.
Merrow, Mary [Mrs. Tuttle], **1.** 406.
Messenger, Elmer E., **8.** 282.
Nicholson, *Gen.* Francis, **8.** 225.
Peace and Harmony, Boston brig, captured (1778), **10.** 106.
Pedrick, Mehitable [Mrs. Story], **15.** 45.
Pickering, Elizabeth [Baroness Cutts], **2.** 195.
Pickering, Eunice [Mrs. Wingate], **4.** 305.
Poole, Elizabeth [Mrs. Thacher], **1.** 338.